

HAROLD B. LEE LIBRARY
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
PROVO, UTAH

Do Not Circulate

With a desire to help in the building up
of a great

Genealogical Library

This Book is Presented to
the

Genealogical Society

by

Elizabeth C. McCune

4098

CS


71

.S68x

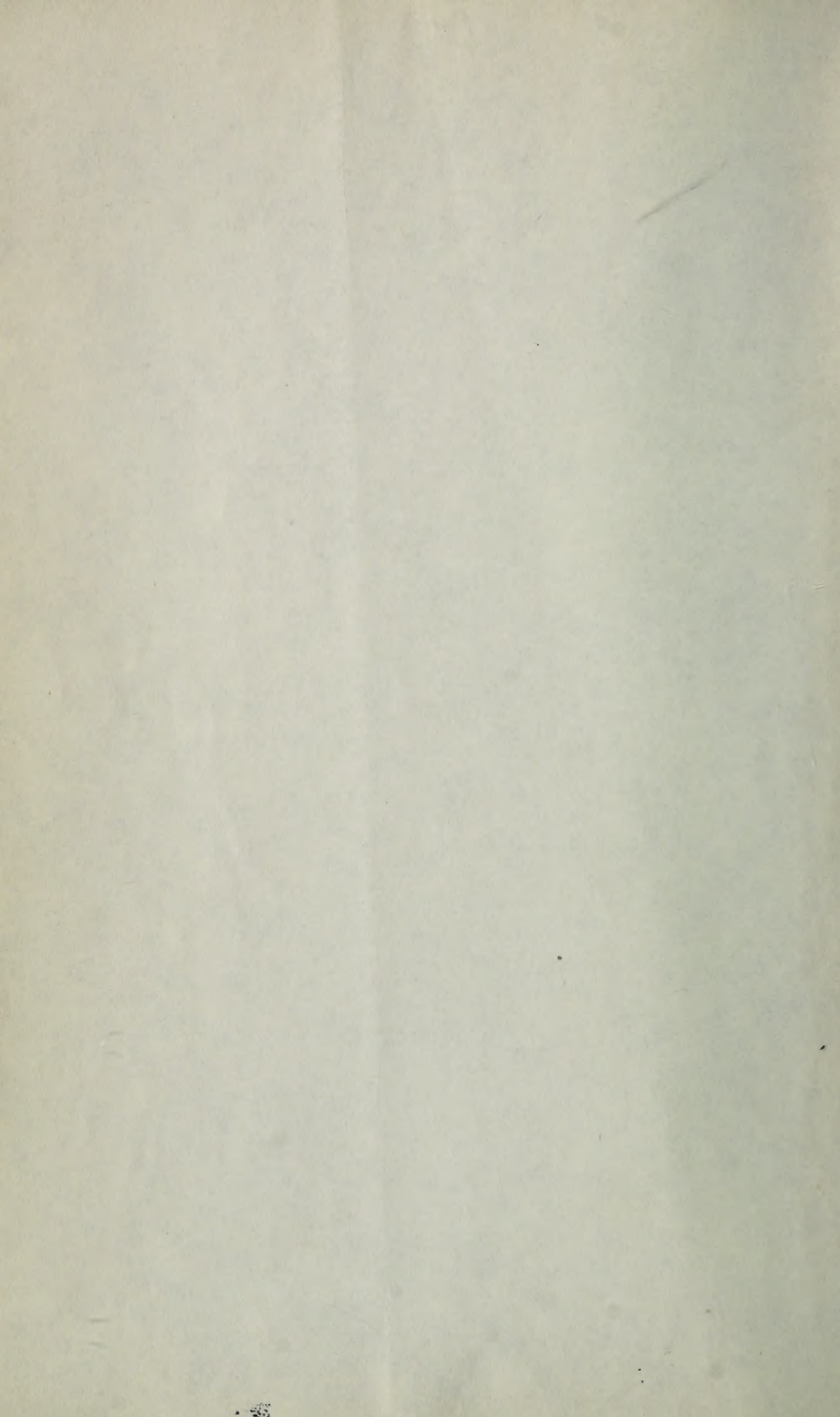
Hiram Southworth -

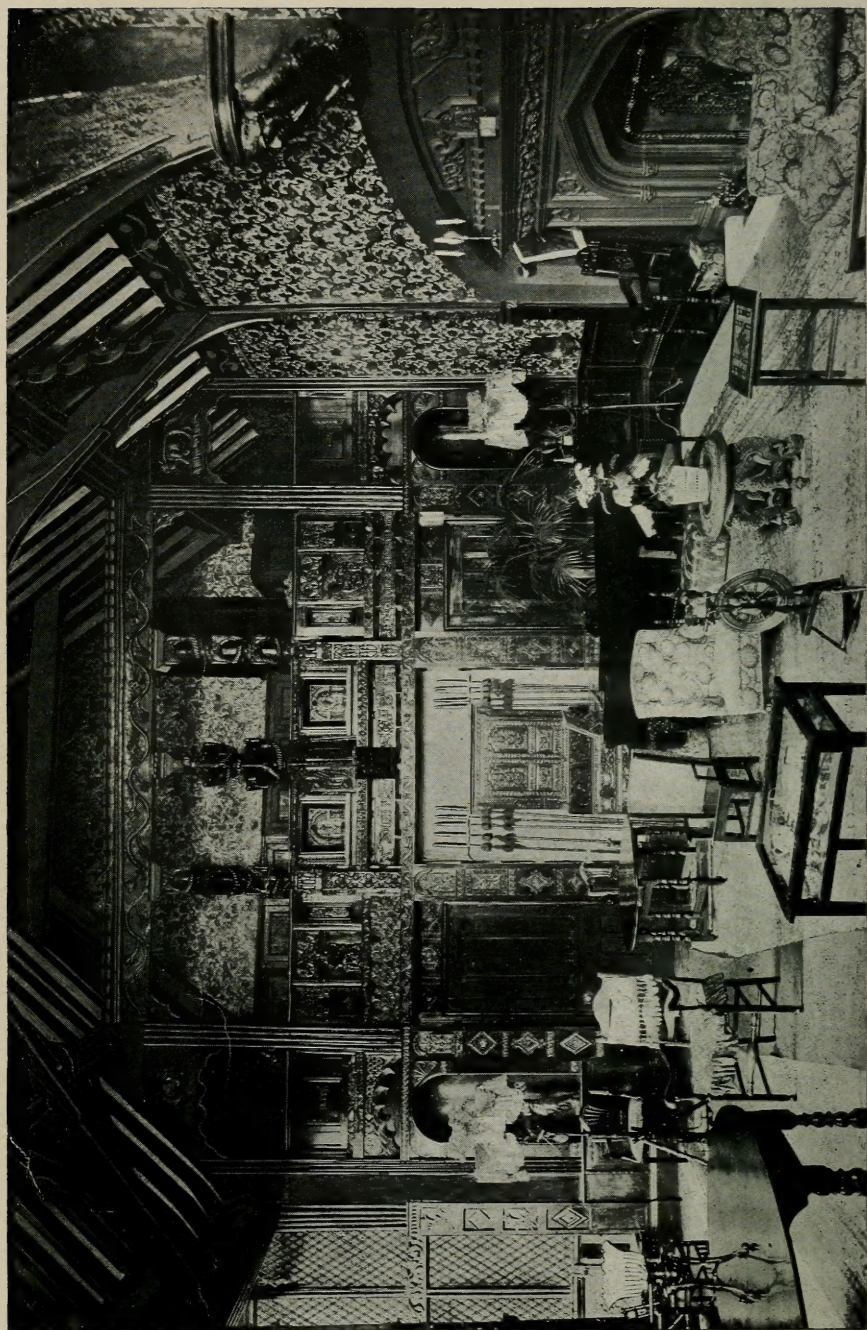
by George Clark Southworth

HAROLD B. LEE LIBRARY
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
PROVO, UTAH



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Brigham Young University





SOUTHWORTH GENEALOGY

XLIB 7-102-7112

CHAPTER I

THE SOUTHWORTHS IN AMERICA

1

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH, b. probably about 1590; d. about 1621; m., 28 May, 1613, ALICE CARPENTER, b. about 1590; d. in Plymouth, Mass., 26 March, 1670; dau. of Alexander Carpenter of Wrington, England, which is in Somersetshire. She m. (2), in Plymouth, Mass., 14 Aug., 1623, William Bradford,* governor of Plymouth, Mass.

interior of Ancient Hall of Southworth

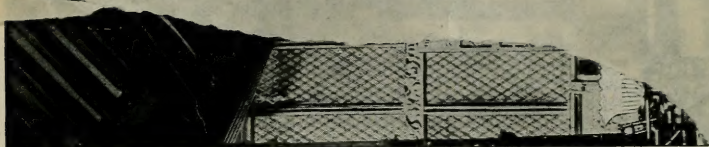
- +2 i. CONSTANT, b. in Leyden, Holland, 1615; d. in Duxbury, Mass., 10 March, 1678-79.
- +3 ii. THOMAS, b. in Leyden, Holland, 1616; d. in Plymouth, Mass., 8 Dec., 1669.

yet the old archives have given us very little information in regard to Edward Southworth. He was a silk worker in Leyden, one of the Pilgrim exiles who formed Rev. John Robinson's church. He is recorded as from England, without mention of town or date. On 4 Nov., 1611, he was groomsmen or witness at the marriage of Isaac Allerton with Mary Norris. Again, 30 April, 1613, he served in the same capacity for his friend Samuel Fuller at his marriage with Agnes Carpenter, and at this wedding Alice Carpenter was one of the witnesses for her sister Agnes. For his origin and ancestry see Chapter V.

At his own wedding in 1613 his brother Thomas was one of his witnesses.

* William Bradford was born at Austerfield, England, in 1589. About 1608 he came to America, joined the church of Richard Clybber, and finally he allied himself with the Separatists. In 1619 he made his way to Holland, and three years later disposed of his property there. At Amsterdam he learned to work in silk. Nov. 22, 1620, he sailed for Plymouth. Bradford merely mentions the marriage of Edward and Alice Southworth after the marriage of his brother Thomas.

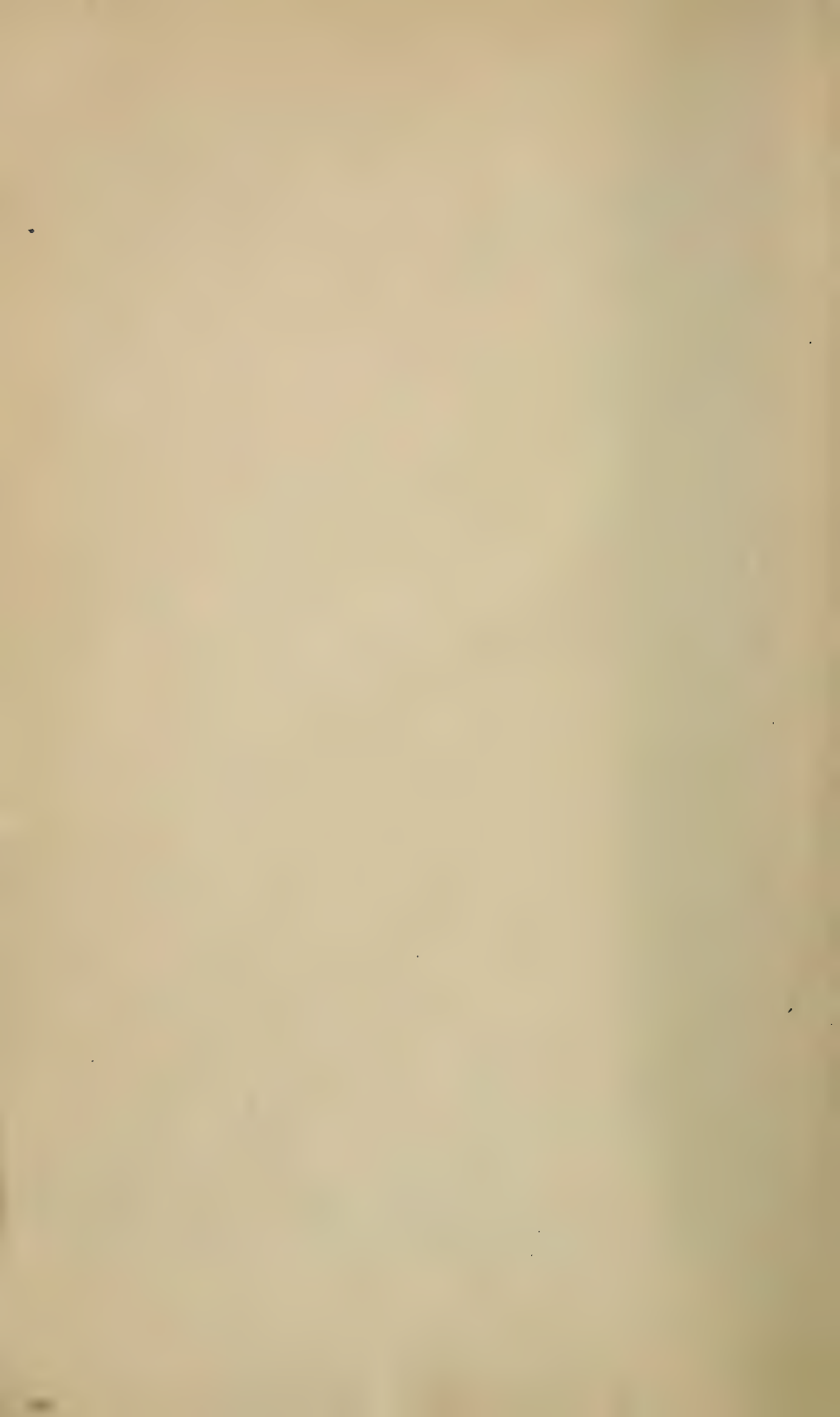
Interior of Ancient Hall of Samlesbury



Mathie Hiatt Parrish	John Hiatt	Joseph Meacham Laura Southworth	Chester L. Meacham Mamie
-------------------------	------------	------------------------------------	--------------------------------

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF UTAH.

#4098





INTRODUCTION

As I send forth this book I desire to thank all who have rendered assistance in collecting material. I regret the genealogy is not more complete. Many names of Southworths have been obtained who could not be assigned to any family, nor traced to known ancestors.

It must be that mistakes and contradictions will be found in the record. Dates and names obtained from different sources have not been the same. Accounts of members of families have not agreed with town records nor with each other. When it has been impossible to decide which is the more probably correct, both are given, one in parentheses.

Other Southworths than the children of Edward and Alice came to this country. A Thomas Southard was in Hempstead, L. I., as early as 1650. Francis Southworth, with his servant Thomas Yates, came to Virginia in 1672. Samuel Southworth, born in Ireland in 1756, came probably in the latter half of the eighteenth century. He had two wives and fourteen children. More recently two brothers came, whose children are in Lynn and Fall River.

The uniform testimony has been that the descendants of Constant Southworth have shown the virtue, courage, faith, and righteousness which they have inherited from their early ancestor. The large majority have been God-fearing citizens; many have been officers in church, town, and state, upholding the religion of Christ and building well for the nation's future.

A + before a name shows that the record of that person is given later.

No index is given of Chapter V.

A + should precede 478, p. 70, and 2563, p. 241. Page 161, No. 1112 should be 1122; p. 188, No. 1449, Southard should read Hawley; p. 225, No. 2324 should read Esther P.

CONTENTS

CHAPTER	PAGE
I. THE SOUTHWORTHS IN ENGLAND	1
II. DESCENDANTS OF EDWARD SOUTHWORTH	36
III. DESCENDANTS OF NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH	85
IV. DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH	193
V. SOUTHWORTHS IN ENGLAND	401
APPENDIX I	443
APPENDIX II	447
INDEX OF NAMES	455
INDEX OF PLACES	481

a man might hav
in as at a mole

We lay at
for her: and

and have do
four more

wind will

will be ha

land; ar

victuals

Nea

SOUTHWORTH GENEALOGY

XL1B7-102 #15

CHAPTER I

THE SOUTHWORTHS IN AMERICA

1

EDWARD¹ SOUTHWORTH, *b.* probably about 1590; *d.* about 1621; *m.*, 28 May, 1613, ALICE CARPENTER, *b.* about 1590; *d.* in Plymouth, Mass., 26 March, 1670; *dau.* of Alexander Carpenter of Wrrington, England, which is in Somersetshire. She *m.* (2), in Plymouth, Mass., 14 Aug., 1623, William Bradford,* governor of Plymouth, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+2 i. CONSTANT², *b.* in Leyden, Holland, 1615; *d.* in Duxbury, Mass., 10 March, 1678-79.

3 ii. THOMAS², *b.* in Leyden, Holland, 1616; *d.* in Plymouth, Mass., 8 Dec., 1669.

Yet the old archives have given us very little information in Edward Southworth. He was a silk worker in Leyden, of the Pilgrim exiles who formed Rev. John Robinson's church. He is recorded as from England, without mention of town or city. On 4 Nov., 1611, he was groomsmen or witness at the marriage of Isaac Allerton with Mary Norris. Again, 30 April, 1613, he served in the same capacity for his friend Samuel Fuller at his marriage with Agnes Carpenter, and at this wedding Alice Carpenter was one of the witnesses for her sister Agnes. For his origin and ancestry Chapter V.

At his own wedding in 1613 his brother Thomas was one of his witnesses.

William Bradford was born at Austerfield, England, in 1588. About 1602 he came under the influence of the preaching of Richard Clyfton, and finally he allied himself with the Separatists. In 1608 he made his way to Holland, and three years later disposed of his property in England. At Amsterdam he learned to work in silk. Nov. 20, 1612, the Leyden record merely mentions the marriage. After the marriage

Copy of the record at Leyden of the marriage of Southworth.

Raadhuis-inteeckenregister
lr. B. Fo. 21

Datum	4. Mei, 1613
Naam en Voornaam	Eduwaert Sodtwaert.
Geboorteplaats	Engelant.
Jongman	Saeijwercker.
Beroep of betrekking	Tomas Sodtwaert z. br. S
geassisteerd met	Fuller z. zwager en Rogier Wilson z. bek.
	ondertrouwd met
naam en voornaam	Els Carpenter.
Geboorteplaats	Engelant.
Jonge dochter	
geassisteerd met	Anna Ras en Elizabeth Gennings h. bekenden.
getrouwd	28. Mei, 1613.

These few items are all that is given in regard to the life of Edward Southworth in Leyden by the records so far published. Governor Bradford has preserved for us the only other document relating to him, — a letter written by his friend, Robert Cushman, from Dartmouth, England, when the "Mayflower" and "Speedwell" put in there on account of the unseaworthy condition of the latter.

To his loving friend Ed[ward] S[outhworth] at Henige
in the Duke Place, [London],*

DARTMOUTH; [Thursday,] August 17, anno 1609

LOVING FRIEND. My most kind remembrance to you, and your wife, with loving E. M. &c.; whom in this world I never look to see again. For, besides the eminent [imminent] dangers of this Voyage which are no less than deadly, an infirmity of the body hath seized me which will not, in all likelihood, leave me till death. What to call it, I know not. But it is a bundle of lead, as it were crushing my heart more and more these days, 14 days, as that, although I do the actions of a living man, yet I am but as dead. But the will of GOD be done.

Our pinnacle, [the "Speedwell"] will not cease leaking; else, I think we had been half way to Virginia. Our voyage hither hath been full of crosses as ourselves have been of crookedness. We put here to trim her; and I think, as others also, if we had stayed but a few hours more, she would have sunk right down at [South]hampton; yet now she

a man might have pulled off with his fingers; where the water came in as at a mole hole.

We lay at [South]hampton seven days in fair weather, waiting for her: and now we lie here for her in as fair a wind as can blow, and have done these four days [13-17 August]; and are likely to lie four more [they actually left on 23d August], and by that time the wind will happily turn, as it did at [South]hampton. Our victuals will be half eaten up, I think, before we go from the coast of England; and, if our voyage last long, we shall not have a month's victuals when we come in the country.

Nearly £700 hath been bestowed [spent] at [South]hampton, upon what I know not. Master [Christopher] Martin saith, he neither can, nor will, give account of it. And if he be called upon for accounts; he crieth out of unthankfulness for his pains and care, that we are suspicious of him; and flings away, and will end nothing. Also he so insulteth over our poor people [the Leyden Pilgrims], with such scorn and contempt, as if they were not good enough to wipe his shoes. It would break your heart to see his dealing, and the mourning of our people. They complain to me; and, alas, I can do nothing for them. If I speak to him, he flies in my face, as if I were mutinous; and saith, No complaints shall be heard or received but by himself; and saith They are froward and waspish discontented people, and I do Ill to hear them. There are others that would lose all they have put in, or make satisfaction for what they have had, that they might depart: but he will not hear them; nor suffer them to go ashore, lest they should run away.

The sailors also are so offended at his ignorant boldness in meddling and controlling in things he knows not what belongs to [them], as that some threaten to mischief him. Others say, They will leave the ship, and go their way. But at best, this cometh of it, that he makes himself a scorn and a laughing stock unto them.

As for Master Weston, except grace do greatly sway with him, he will hate us ten times more than he ever loved us, for not confirming the Conditions. But now since some pinches have taken them, they begin to reveal the truth, and say Master Robinson was in fault, who charged them never to consent to those Conditions, nor choose me to office; but indeed appointed them to choose them they did choose. But he and they will rue too late. They may now see all and be ashamed when it is too late, that they were so ignorant, yea, and so inordinate in their courses. I am sure as they were resolved not to seal those conditions, I was not so resolute at [South]hampton to have left the whole business, except they would seal them: and better the Voyage to have broken off then, than to have brought such misery to ourselves, dishonor to GOD, and detriment to our loving friends, as now it is likely to do. Four or five of the chief of them which came from Leyden, came resolved never to go on those conditions.

And Master Christopher Martin, he said, he never received no money on those Conditions! He was not beholden to the Merchants for a pin! they were bloodsuckers! and I know not what. Simple Mert. He indeed never made any Conditions with the Merchants, feared er spake with them: but did [made] all that money [the £700]

fly at [South]hampton, or was it his own? Who will go and lay out money so rashly as he did; and never know how he comes by it, or on what conditions?

Secondly, I told him of the alteration long ago, and he especially considering how scant we shall be of victuals; and, most of all, united amongst ourselves, and devoid of good tutors and regiment [leaders and organisation]. Violence will break all. Where is the meek and humble spirit of Moses? and of Nehemiah, who reedified the walls of Jerusalem, and the state of Israel? Is not the sound of Rehoboam's brags daily heard amongst us? Have not the philosophers and all wise men observed that, even in settled Commonwealths, violent Governors bring, either themselves, or the people, or both, to ruin? How much more in the raising of Common Wealths, when the mortar is yet scarce tempered that should bind the walls?

If I should write to you all things which promiscuously forerun our ruin, I should overcharge my weak head, and grieve your tender heart: Only this I pray you, Prepare for evil tidings of us, every day! But pray for us instantly [without ceasing]! It may be the Lord will be intreated, one way or other, to make for us. I see not in reason, how we shall escape, even the gasping of hunger-starved persons: But GOD can do much; and his will be done!

It is better for me to die, than now for me to bear it: which I do daily, and expect it hourly; having received the sentence of death both within and without me. Poor William King and myself do strive Who shall be meat first for the fishes; but we look for a glorious resurrection, knowing Christ Jesus after the flesh no more: but looking unto the joy that is before us, we will endure all things, and account them light in comparison of that joy we hope for.

Remember me in all love to our friends, as if I named them: whose prayers I desire earnestly, and wish again to see them; but not till I can, with more comfort look them in the face. The Lord give us that true comfort which none can take from us!

I had a desire to make a brief Relation of our estate to some friend. I doubt not but your wisdom will teach you seasonably to utter things, as hereafter you shall be called to it. That which I have written is true; and many things more, which I have foreborne. I write it, as upon my life and last confession in England. What is of use to be spoken of presently, you may speak of it; and what is fit to conceal, conceal! Pass by my weak manner! for my head is weak, and my body feeble. The Lord make me strong in him, and keep both you and yours!

Your loving friend,

ROBERT CUSHMAN.

DARTMOUTH, august 17, 1620.

That such a man as Robert Cushman could so unburden himself to Edward Southworth reveals to us the lovely character of this "loving friend," as Cushman calls him. The fact that he gives him permission to make what use of the letter he thinks best, "revealing part, or concealing the whole," shows also Cushman's confidence in Southworth's discretion, good judgment, and his power to do

secret. No one could write such a letter to one whom he did not believe worthy of confidence.

At this time Southworth was in London, at the Henige House in the Duke Place. We can readily think that a desire to be near his friends, who were starting on their venturesome voyage, led him to go to England. He must be with his friends to the last minute, so he bids them farewell at Southampton, then goes to London, not expecting to hear from them until after their arrival in the New World.

For some reason, though one of the church of Leyden and bound by strong ties of friendship to several of those who sailed, he did not deem it best to go, with his wife and two young boys, on the hazardous voyage. The tender age of those boys may have been one reason; a weightier one may have been his own poor health; he died seven years after his marriage, as Nathaniel Morton tells us in his poem upon Mistress Alice Bradford; so he died in England during that first winter when so many of his former companions were laying down their lives in the wilderness of America. Morton speaks of him as "one whose grace and virtue did surpass"; nor was this a compliment to fill out a poet's license or rhythm.

Of the early life of Alice Carpenter we know nothing. She was born about 1590, for she was nearly eighty when she died in 1670. Her father was Alexander Carpenter, her mother's name is unknown. She had four sisters, Agnes, Julia Ann, Priscilla, and Mary; perhaps a brother William, who came over in 1638 with his son William, and settled in Weymouth. Agnes married Dr. Samuel Fuller, died in Leyden; Julia Ann married George Morton, came in 1628; Priscilla married William Wright, came in 1621. Mary did not marry and came later, as shown by the following letter, printed by Frederick Kidder in the N. E. H. & G. R., 1860, p. 195, which he considers to be genuine, copied from a copy, written by Governor Bradford, inviting her to come to the new world.

LOVING SISTER,

We understand by your letter, that God hath taken to himself our aged mother out of the troubles of this tumultuous world, and that you are in a solitary condition as we easily apprehend. We thought good therefore to writ these few lines unto you that if you think good to come over to us you shall be wellcome, and we shall be as helpfull unto you as we may, though we are grown old and the countrie here more unsettled than ever by reason of great changes that have been in these late times, and what will further be the Lord only knows which makes many thinke of removing their habitations, and sundrie of our ministers (hearing of the peace and libertie now in England and Ireland) beginne to leave us and it is feared many more will follow. We do not write these things to

discourage you (for we shall be glad to see you if God so dispose) but if you find not all things here according to your expectation when God shall bring you hither that you may not thinke we did not plainly with you. This bearer is to come as nere you as Dorchester and hath promised to see this letter safely conveyed to you, and if you can write or send to him he will give you the best directions and furtherance he can about your coming over. His occasion will be most at London: He dwells here with us and is to return this next year; he is a brother to Mr. Winslow. But we conceive your best and easiest way will be to come from Bristol if there be any passage. And if you cannot pay for your passage agree with the master and I will pay it here. We have sent letters formerly w^{ch} we perceive have miscarried but I hope this will come safe to your hands. The rest of your friends are all in Health Blessed be God. We hope you will have such opportunity as your passage will be comfortable, thus desiring the Lord to keepe you and bring you in saftie, with our love remembered unto you, we take leave and rest.

Your loving brother & sister

WILLIAM BRADFORD.

PLIM^o aug 19, [1644 or 1646].

To his very Loving Sister Mary Carpenter at Wrinton in Somersetshire some 8 myles from Bristoll these be d'd This letter to be left, at the House of Joseph Leggat near the sign of the rose in Ratcliff Street in Bristol to be conveyed as above said.

Tradition reports that Alice Carpenter and William Bradford loved each other early; but the maid's father was unwilling they should wed and selected Edward Southworth for his daughter as being the more desirable party from his social rank. This may have been, and the fact that she so readily came to Bradford in 1623 would lend credence to the tradition.*

Be that as it may, after her husband's death in England, and after Bradford's wife Dorothy was drowned in Provincetown Harbor, Alice Southworth came over at the next opportunity in 1623 and a few weeks after her arrival she became William Bradford's wife. At that time young Thomas Cushman, a lad of sixteen, was a member of Bradford's family, having been left in the Governor's care by his father, Robert Cushman, when he returned to England on the "Fortune" to look after the interest of the colonists in that country, the father expecting to return soon and make his home in New Plymouth with his old Leyden friends; but he never again saw his son, as he died in 1625 before he could leave England.

Alice Southworth left her two boys in England in the care of

* The story by Mrs. Austin in Harper's Monthly, 1869, is entirely fictitious, and none of the details are true. Mrs. Austin has paid no regard to historical truth in any of her stories, ~~and~~ taking some one historical incident or individual and weaving about it a network of detail in which there is no truth: a very good story, perhaps, but not history.

relatives when she came here in 1623; probably they were left with their aunt Julia, who married George Morton, as they came over with her in 1628.*

When her two sons came to her, the family of Governor Bradford consisted of himself and his wife Alice, Thomas Cushman, Constant and Thomas Southworth, thirteen and twelve years old, and his three children by Alice, the oldest four years old.

The earlier settlers of Plymouth Colony endured many hardships and suffered from an insufficient supply of food. The worst of their suffering was before Alice Southworth's arrival, but there was yet for some months great deficiency of the necessities of life. Bradford says of this time:

"many were ragged in aparell & some little better than halfe naked. . . . The best dish they could presente their friends with was a lobster, or a peece of fish, without bread or anything els but a cupp of fair spring water. And y^e long continuance of this diate and their labours abroad had something abated y^e freshness of their former complexion. But God gave them health and strength in a good measure."

A brief sketch of the conditions under which the settlement was made will help to explain the cause of this want and show some of the peculiar relations of the colonists, and give a more correct view of the life to which Alice Southworth entered from love to Bradford and devotion to her religious faith; in these surroundings Constant and Thomas Southworth received the training and discipline which developed them into the worthy men they proved to be.

While considering where they should go, the Pilgrims at Leyden were visited by Thomas Weston, who gave them assurance of help and persuaded them to continue negotiations with the "Merchant Adventurers," and declared that he would guarantee their transportation.†

Robert Cushman and John Carver — at another time, William Brewster — were sent to England to negotiate with the Merchant Adventurers in regard to the Pilgrims going to America. These

* It has been stated that Alice Southworth brought her two sons over with her. This is clearly a mistake.

In 1623, in the allotment of land, Alice Bradford receives one share with those who came over in the ship called "Ann." The two children are not mentioned, though other children are.

In 1627, at the division of cattle, neither Constant nor Thomas is included in Governor Bradford's family, though Thomas Cushman is.

The accounts of the Plymouth Company for 1628 mention the charge for the passage of Constant Southworth. "Paid for Constant Sother's Passage, 20s. and diet 11 weeks at 4s. 6d., £3.11.4." The account is signed by James Shirley.

† Our knowledge of these transactions and the history of the early Pilgrim days is obtained from Bradford's, "History of Plymouth Plantation" and his letter book, from Mourt's "Relation" and a few other letters and pamphlets. See E. Arber's "The Story of the Pilgrim Fathers."

negotiations were chiefly with Thomas Weston. I believe it is not known who was the author of the articles of agreement as finally drawn up, to which Robert Cushman felt forced to consent, lest the whole scheme should fall through and thus many be great losers. The fifth section of the agreement was the cause of much of their trouble, and that was the one to which the Pilgrims most strongly objected. This section was:

"5. That at y^e end of y^e 7 years y^e capitall & profits, viz. the houses, lands, goods and chatles, be equally divided betwixt y^e adventurers, and planters: w^{ch} done, every man shall be free from other of them of any debt or detrimente concerning this adventure."

The opposition to this arose from the fact that no one would own his house or land, and the people would not work to the best advantage. The result was as anticipated, and hence the colonists for several years did not raise enough to supply their own wants. The Adventurers in London were looking for profits to be gained from trade with the natives and from receiving the products of the country, and neglected to send food and supplies. Hence arose serious scarcity. Also other immigrants came, bringing not enough for themselves and drawing upon the scanty store of the Pilgrims to supply their needs.

Annually one acre of land was allotted to each person to cultivate for himself and family. In 1624, on account of the remonstrances against this annual division, Governor Bradford gave each his acre of land in perpetuity. After that corn enough was raised to supply their own wants and there was a surplus for sale. Then the women, who had not worked in the field, felt there was an object to be gained in helping to till their own acre, and worked with their husbands in increasing the amount of the harvest. After this there was no scarcity.

Thomas Weston, who wrote July 8, 1621, "I promise you I will never quit y^e business, though all other Adventurers should," was the first and the only one who forsook them, and that before he so much as heard of the return of their ship (the "Fortune") or knew what was done.

April 10 he sold out and then sent his brother, Andrew, on the coast to make a settlement. Andrew's company knew little about Indians, were not fitted to make a settlement, and were a trial to Bradford and the Pilgrims, who were obliged to look out for their welfare, lest they should be massacred by the natives. Thomas Weston did not succeed and finally went to Virginia.

Several companies of immigrants came to Plymouth Colony, containing elements not in harmony with those who first settled there.

Some of these undesirable persons wandered off to a distance, some returned to England, others caused more or less trouble.

The Adventurers unwisely sent a number who were not to be subject to the original agreement. They were given land a few miles away; yet they could not but be a discordant element in the plantation, and aided the discontented in stirring up trouble. It is a wonder there was not more dissatisfaction; the fact that harmony prevailed so generally among the true Pilgrims shows how firmly knit together they were, and how genuine was their religious harmony.

Into this community, which was just emerging from a semi-famine and was still suffering from the defection of Thomas Weston and the presence of inharmonious elements, into such a community came Alice Southworth, to become the wife of its Governor upon whom fell the chief burden of controlling the discordant members.

The Pilgrims had left Holland without their beloved pastor, Rev. John Robinson. He had died. They felt the need of a minister. The Adventurers sent one, Lyford, who turned out to be a thoroughly unprincipled, lying knave; who could profess repentance for his knavery with tears coursing down his cheeks, and in a few weeks be plotting again to stir up strife and discord. His trial showed his villainy. It is too long a story to give here; it was one more trial to tax the patience and loving forbearance of the Governor.

We must think of Alice Bradford as enduring the hardship and privations of those later early years and aiding her husband to bear the burden, cheering him and lightening his tasks, as a loving wife can, when seeming friends proved to be enemies or so half-hearted as to desert the young colony before it was fairly established.

Little or nothing is said about her in the records of the time; for her place was in the quiet of the home, in the retirement of domestic life. It must have been, however, that her teaching, her character, her life made their impression upon the young men of the household, every one of whom afterwards took a worthy place in the colonial life.

Thomas Cushman felt that influence from the time she first entered the home as Alice Bradford, when he was fifteen or sixteen years old. Constant and Thomas Southworth, her first children, had had her care until they were seven and eight years old, then for five years were probably with their aunt and had not their mother's oversight, when at twelve and thirteen they again became inmates of her home. William and Joseph Bradford, her children, of course had their mother's training from infancy. These five boys, as men prominent in Plymouth Colony and government, testify to Alice

(Southworth) Bradford as a woman of unusual mold, a lovely, faithful Christian woman, whose influence was a blessing to all.

Governor Bradford died in 1657; Alice Bradford survived him until 1670. It seems probable that she was an invalid and suffered much for some time, probably years, before her death. There is a note of pity in the record of her death, as though the sadness could not be briefly told; "loved while she lived, and lamented though old when she died." Nathaniel Morton says of her

"To about fourscore years she did attaine,
But shee afflicted much with heavy paine:
As Moses saith, her strength but sorrow was."

Her nephew, Nathaniel Morton, wrote an ode to her memory, which is to be seen secured to the cover of Governor Bradford's manuscript of Pilgrim Plantation.

"Upon the life and death of that godly matron, Mistris Alice Bradford widdow, late deceased on the 27 day of March, Anno; Dom; 1670, and was interred at Plymouth on the 30th of the same month.

"Heer lyes the shaddow of a blessed mother
In Israel, well knowne to one and other,
Of good decent of holy predecessors;
Her father equall was to the confessors
And holy martires, suffered for Chris sake,
Altho hee suffered not att fiery stake,
And shee with him and other in her youth
Left theire owne native country for the truth,
And in successe of time she marryed was
To one whose grace and vertue did surpasse,
I mean good Edward Southworth, who not long
Continued in this world the saints amonge.
With him shee lived seven years a wife,
Till death did put a period to his life.
And in some space of time, by God's good hand,
Shee was brought over into New England,
And in short time the Lord did so dispose,
That Mr. William Bradford shee did choose
To be her second husband; whom to fame
I need not, for it is enough to name
The name of Bradford fresh in memory,
Which smeles with odoriforos fragrance.
With him shee lived a wife years thirty four,
Till God saw good his time should be no more
In this sad world, but tooke him hence to heaven.
Anno one thousand six hundred fifty seven.
E'r since that time in widdowhood shee hath
Lived a life in holiness and faith,
In reading of Gods word and contemplation,
Which heaped her to asurance of salvation

Through Gods good sperit working with the same,
 For ever praised be his holy name.
 To about fourscore years shee did attaine,
 But shee afflicted much with heavy paine:
 As Moses saith, her strength but sorrow was,
 And shee to eternall rest made hast apace.
 Shee now with holy Abram hath attained
 A good old age. Her life was never stained
 With any sin that any one could call
 Remarkable, notorious, capitall,
 But contrarywise she lived soe
 As silence might the most malignant foe
 Shee had, or any other that professe
 The waies of Christ and of just righteousness.
 Tis sad to see our houses dispossessed
 Of holy saints whose memory is blessed;
 When they decease and closed are in tombe,
 Theres few or none that rises in their rome
 That's like to them in holiness and grace,
 Which makes our times looke with so sad a face.
 Her glasse is run, her worke is done, and shee
 Is happy unto all eternity.
 Lett her relations all and every one
 Take her example, doe as shee hath done,
 In love to God his waies and one another.
 Then they Will well improve their blessed mother.
 Her holy, blessed, example,
 That gives a gracious presedent soe ample
 To them and unto all both one and other
 That follow may after this blessed mother.
 Ile multiply noe more words but ab . . . e
 That I dare use concerning her dear . . . e
 Adoe, my loving friend, my aunt, my mother,
 Of those that's left I have not such another."

The last will and Testament of Mistress Alice Bradford Senn^r of Plymouth deceased; exhibited to the Court att Plymouth in New England the 7th day of June Ann^o: Dom. 1670 on the oathes of Nathaniel Morton and Lieut. Ephraim Morton: as followeth;

"I allis Bradford senir of the Towne of Plymouth in the Jurisdiction of New England widdow: being weake in body but of disposing mind and perfect memory blessed be God; not knowing how soone the Lord may please to take mee out of this world unto himselfe; doe make and ordaine this to be my last will and Testament, in manner and forme as followeth; Imps: I bequeath my soule to god that gaue it and my body to the dust in hope of a Joyfull Resurrection vnto Glory desiring that my body may be Intered as near vnto my deceased husband; Mr William Bradford: as Conveniently may be; and as for my worldly estate I dispose of it as followeth: Impris: I give and bequeath vnto my deare sister, Mary Carpenter: the bed I now lye on with the furniture therevnto belonging and a paire of sheets and a good Cow and a yearling heiffer and a young

mare Item I give and bequeath vnto my son Mr. Constant Southworth my Land at Paometty viz: all my Purchase land there; with all my Rights Privilidges and appurtenances therevnto belonging: To him and his heires and assignes for ever: Item I give and bequeath vnto my said Constant Southworth . . . and vnto my son Mr. Joseph Bradford: the one halfe of my sheep to be equally deuded betwixt them; and the other halfe to my son Captaine William Bradford Item I give vnto my said son Joseph Bradford my paire of working oxen and a white heffer; Item I give vnto my honored friend Mr Thomas Prence one of the books were my dear husbands library; which of them hee shall choose; Item I giue vnto my deare Grandchild Elizabeth Howland; the daughter of my deare son Captaine Thomas Southworth deceased; the some of seauen pounds; for the vse and benefit of her son James howland Item I giue vnto my servant maide Mary Smith a Cow Calfe to be deliuered her the next springe if I decease this winter and if I doe not decease this winter; my will is that shee haue one deliuered to her out of my estate in som short time after my decease: all the rest of my estate not disposed of already by this my last will and Testament; as aboue said; I giue and bequeath by this my last Will and Testament; I giue and bequeath vnto my sonnes Mr Constant Southworth Captaine William Bradford to be equally deuded amongst them in equall and alike proportions. In Witness that this is my last Will and Testament I the said Alice Bradford haue heervnto sett my hand and seale; this twenty ninth day of December Ann^o. Dom. one Thousand six hundred sixty nine.

The A marke of

Signed and sealed in
the prensence off
Ephraim Morton
Nathaniel Morton
Witnesses

Alice Bradford sen^r
and her
(seal)

In the inventory of her property are included, 8 Cowes, 2 yearlings, a 2 yeare old steare a steare of 4 yeare old, 1:2 yeare old heiffer, 1 old horse with three mares 17 sheep and 2 lambs. There is mention of furniture in the New Parlor Chamber,* in the outward Parlor Chamber, In the old Parlor Chamber. In the study in books 90 vols.

Mr. Perkins two of them	1.00.00
3 of Doctor Willets on genesis exodus & Daniel	1.00.00
Quicksawaden	0.10.00
the history of the Church	0.08.00
Peter Martins comon places	0.15.00
Cartwright on Remise Testament	0.10.00
the history of the Netherlands	0.15.00
Peter Martin on the Romans	0.05.00
Moors works on the New Testament	1.00.00

* This was undoubtedly the new chamber which it will be seen later was ordered to be built by Constant Southworth.

Cottons Concordance	0.08.00
Speeds history of the world	1.00.00
W. Christian Sinnagogue & the portrature of the image of God	0.08.00
the method of Phisicke	0.02.00
Calvins harmony and his coment on the actes	0.08.00
Downham	0.03.00
Mr Cottons Answare to Mr Williams	0.02.00
Taylors libertie of Propheseye	0.01.06
Gouges Domesticall Dutyes	0.02.06
the Institutions or Reasons discused & observations devine and moral the synode and the apolloge	0.06.00
Mr Ainsworths workes the counter reison and the tryall	0.02.00
Calvin on Genises	0.02.06
Dike on the decaitfulness of mans hart	0.01.00
Gifford Refuted	0.00.06
Dod on the Commandment & others of his	0.03.00
53 small Bookes	1.06.00
Calvin on the epistles in Duch: and divers other Duch bookes	0.15.00
2 Bibles	1.00.00
the Acts of the church	0.05.00
the Lives of the Fathers	0.03.00
3 of Mr Bridggs his works	1.00.00
Furniture in the old Parlor In the great Parlor (no chamber furniture in the great parlor) In the kitchen	
Total value	162.17.00
Land and house not included.	

As Constant and Thomas Southworth were both members of the government, deputies and assistants, and held other positions of trust, it may be well, before giving a sketch of their lives, to review very briefly the political development of the colony.

In Holland the Pilgrims were, of course, under the authority of the Dutch, but Mr. Robinson, the pastor of the church, exercised a great influence over them. When they left Holland they came under the control of English law; they still felt Mr. Robinson's influence, and among the Leyden Pilgrims there was a unanimity of purpose and feeling which would influence them strongly for peace and good conduct. In England, however, a few joined their company who had not these associations, nor the same principles; it would have been wiser to have had some form of government to which appeal could be made if necessary. A governor was appointed for each vessel. Christopher Martin was governor of the "Mayflower" and Robert Cushman was his assistant.

This very slight control was all that was needed until they anchored in Provincetown harbor. There certain restless members of the company began to show signs of a spirit of insubordination, which if allowed to ripen would be sure to destroy the peace and probably

the existence of the colony. Therefore a compact was drawn up and signed, which for years was the only constitution under which they lived. They had no charter, no written form from the king and his ministers, such as was the foundation of government in other colonies. Their agreement with the Adventurers was a heavy weight upon them and did not give them political powers.

Bradford says: "I shall a little returne backe and beginne with a combination made by them before they came ashore, being y^e first foundation of their governmente in this place; occasioned partly by y^e discontented & mutinous speeches that some of the strangers amongst them had let fall from them in y^e ship — That when they came a shore they would use their owne libertie; for none had power to command them, the patente they had being for Virginia, and not for Newengland, which belonged to an other Govenment, with which ye Virginia company had nothing to doe. And partly that shuche an acte by them done (this their condition considered) might be as firme as any patent, and in some respects more sure.

"The forme was as followeth.

"In ye name of God, Amen. We whose names are underwriten, the loyall subjects of our dread soveraigne Lord, King James, by y^e grace of God, of Great Britain, France, & Ireland king, defender of y^e faith, &c., haveing undertaken, for ye glorie of God, and advancemente of ye Christian faith, and honour of our king & countrie, a voyage to plant y^e first colonie in y^e northerne parts of Virginia, doe by these presents solemnly & mutually in y^e presence of God, and one of another, covenant & combine our selves together into a civill body politick, for our better ordering & preservation & furtherance of y^e ends aforesaid; and by vertue hearof to enacte, constitute, and frame such just & equall lawes, ordinances, acts, constitutions, & offices, from time to time, as shall be thought most meete & convenient for y^e generall good of y^e Colonie, unto which we promise all due submission and obedience. In witnes whereof we have hereunder subscribed our names at Cap-Codd y^e 11. of November, in y^e year of y^e raigne of our soveraigne lord, King James, of England, France, & Ireland y^e eighteenth, and of Scotland y^e fittie fourth. An^oy Dom. 1620.'"

It is unnecessary here to dwell upon the simplicity, comprehensiveness, and independence of this document. "This is the first written constitution the world ever saw, and is the sole invention of the Pilgrims. It established principles which were then new and untried."

From time to time they enacted such laws as were needed, and instituted such offices as were clearly required. Immediately after subscribing to this covenant John Carver was chosen governor. When he died William Bradford was chosen in his place, and on account of his illness Isaac Allerton was chosen his assistant, that being the second office instituted.

As Bradford says, "Later they mette and consulted of laws and orders both for their civill and military Government, as y^e necessitie of their condition did require, still adding thereunto as urgent occasion did require."

Allerton was reelected assistant each year until in 1624, Governor Bradford requested that four others might be added; the governor was given a double vote. Later the number of assistants was increased to seven.

At first the whole company met for the transaction of business, the enactment of laws, the passing of such orders as were necessary. We have no record of the frequency of these meetings. While the people lived together in Plymouth, few in number, this was practicable; but as the population increased and scattered it became less easy for all to meet in general assembly; most of the labor and responsibility of the government rested upon the governor and his assistants. They were the judiciary, the executive, and, in a measure, the legislative branches combined. They or any one of them administered oaths. Land was conveyed in most cases by the grantor acknowledging the sale before one of the magistrates, who made record of the fact. Wills were presented for probate to one of them. It should be remembered that the Pilgrims were, and considered themselves, subjects of the King of England, and subject to English law. It was, therefore, natural that trial by jury should be firmly established at the very earliest period, and that no special mention of its establishment should be found among the records of the colony. In a few cases, as in regard to Lyford, Governor Bradford does not mention a jury trial. The account of Lyford's trial seems to imply that the whole colony were present and took part. It was an unusual case, not an ordinary crime.

At length the population became too large for all to meet, and June 4, 1639, deputies from the different towns met as the first general assembly. I have found no order directing the election of these deputies, nor law organizing the assembly. This seemed to be the outgrowth of the necessity of the situation and the result of their being Englishmen, with a parliament in the home country. The deputies with the assistants formed the General Court.

In 1640 town meetings were first held in Plymouth in the meeting house, and selectmen were first chosen, seven in number, five being a quorum.

Perhaps the increase of the number of assistants was due to the increase in the task of governing the colony caused by the number of strangers who came over. It is at least a curious coincidence that in 1624 Lyford gave much trouble. It was that year Bradford

asked for the increase of assistants to four. Lyford was sent over by the Adventurers to act as minister. He tried to stir up strife, wrote letters to England full of slander and false accusations, tending to break up the colony and destroy it. When it was thought time to call him and Oldham, his confederate, to account, "The Governor called a courte and summond the whole company to appear." After this trial and conviction the court sentenced them to be expelled the place. The citizens generally attended the trial, but the court, that is, the governor and his assistants, seem to have conducted the trial and passed sentence.

Among minor offices which were instituted in the towns were surveyor of highways, constable, selectman, in which capacities the brothers Southworth served. They also served on the Grand Inquest and on the jury. Thomas served on a coroner's, jury more than once. All these offices were known to the English law.

Public schools are not mentioned in the records of Plymouth until 1663; then the General Court advised the towns to set up a school-master to teach the children reading and writing. In 1677 public grammar schools were required in towns having twelve families. Before these dates the children received private instruction from friends or others.

In the winter of 1626 and summer of 1627 the agreement with the Adventurers was canceled, the Adventurers and Isaac Allerton coming to an agreement which was ratified by the colony, the latter paying £1,800 in annual payments of £200 each.

Any opinion formed in regard to the influences which molded the character of the Southworth boys, which did not consider the religious beliefs and habits of the community would be very imperfect.

The Pilgrim movement from its inception throughout the sojourn in Holland and during the settlement at New Plymouth was essentially a religious movement, a protest against the state of morals in England and in the English Church at that time. During their earliest years at Leyden, Constant and Thomas Southworth were members of the small band of citizens who had left England and all they held dear that they might be freed from the state religion, might worship God according to their belief of truth without the interference of bishop or clergy. They were under the same influence while their mother was at Plymouth and they in England, and after coming here were still more fully subject to it.

To the Pilgrim the Bible was the word of God, which must have unquestioned obedience. Their laws, their lives, were formed upon the precepts of that book. Because they believed it to be the word of God and guided their lives by it, they did not hesitate to record

that various members of their community were guilty of offences which now are too little noticed. We read that so and so was fined or otherwise punished for drunkenness, for adultery, for fornication, for lying, for slander. Their effort was to keep the whole body of the people as pure and righteous as possible, ordering their lives by the Word. In their correspondence, even upon business matters, they showed the strong hold which their religious principles had upon them. References to God, to his providence, to Christ, commending one another to God's protection, were common in letters upon various subjects. Very common, of course, in many friendly letters, but also frequent in letters not specially to friends.

Justice, righteousness, integrity, were expected of every one. Lapses from uprightness were not passed unnoticed, but each received its due punishment; yet the Pilgrims were merciful, and often the offender was reprieved or the penalty delayed in execution that the guilty party might learn to do better and so escape.

The Pilgrims at Plymouth considered Mr. John Robinson their pastor until his death, and looked for his coming to them. They had no minister during the earlier years because he was their minister. Elder Brewster supplied the religious instruction to the community.

As the settlers increased and separated, each town was expected to provide for public worship. At length, there being few ministers, the people began to neglect public worship and did not provide for the support of the ministry. Then the General Court passed laws requiring the towns to perform that neglected duty. Church membership was never a requisite for admission as freeman, nor for the enjoyment of the franchise. With the neglect of public worship the towns became careless as to who was allowed to vote, and many voted who were not freemen. In 1671 the court voted that none be admitted freemen but such as are twenty-one years of age at least, and have the testimony of their neighbors that they are sober and peaceable in conversation, orthodox in the fundamentals of religion, and such as have also twenty pounds ratable estate in the government. This is the nearest they ever came to establishing a religious qualification for freemen.

During the whole early life of the community the Bible was their guide, the Christian religion was recognized as a necessity for a state; their particular form of church government was enforced in every way except by legal requirement; the lives of the great majority conformed to their professions and their principles.

The following account of the sabbath services at Plymouth in 1632 or 1633, as given by Governor Winthrop, who visited that colony, is of interest.

" On the Lords day there was a sacrament, which they did partak in: and in the afternoon Mr. Roger Williams (according to their custom) Propounded a question, to which the pastor, Mr. Smith, spoke briefly; then Mr. Williams prophesied; and after, the governor of Plymouth spoke to the question; after him the elder; then some two or three more of the congregation. Then the elder desired the Governor of Massachusetts and Mr. Wilson to speak to it, which they did. When this was ended the deacon, Mr. Fuller, put the congregation in mind of their duty of contribution; whereupon the governor and all the rest went down to the deacon's seat, and put into the box, and then returned."

One of the most prominent and most troublesome questions which arose in the colony during the political activity of the Southworth brothers had to do with the Quakers. This new sect arose in England about 1650. In England and in Massachusetts Bay Colony the Quakers were denounced, expelled the country and imprisoned; some were executed.

In considering this difficult question we must keep in mind that we cannot judge what the Quakers then were by what they now are; expressions and quotations from the Bible were used by the Quakers in such relations and conditions as to be easily misunderstood by their opponents. George Fox's followers adopted his principles and carried them to extremes in their practice. The liberty claimed by Fox and other leaders became license and indecorum as exercised by his followers.

It is not necessary to record here the treatment the Quakers received in other communities than in Plymouth Colony. The Pilgrims were undoubtedly influenced by reports received from England and elsewhere and were ready to prevent disturbance and disorder from such a source as soon as they appeared. The Quaker episode is included between 1656 and 1661. There were Quakers before and after those years, but the court was not called upon to notice them.

The punishment meted to them ranged from expulsion the colony for strangers, fine, imprisonment, whipping, to disfranchisement; none were executed.

Disrespect to the magistrate, speaking contemptuously of the word of God or of the ministry, blasphemy, disturbance of religious meetings, were punished before the advent of the Quakers and have been since.

The offences of which the Quakers were guilty were chiefly the above. After having had some experience with them in this regard, it was thought best to prevent further trouble by not allowing them to come into the colony, by suppressing their meetings and restraining their license.

A few quotations from the records will give an illustration of the nature of the offences committed.

"Jane wife of William Launder of Sandwidge and Sarah, the daughter of Richard Kerby for disturbance by them made in the Publicke worship of God on the Lord's day att Sandwidge, by opposing and abusing the speaker amongst them" were summoned to Court March 5, 1656-1657.

This was not Sarah's first offence, and so sentence formerly passed upon her to be publicly whipped, was carried out; Jane was "centanced to be publickly whipt, onely the execution thereof is respeted that in case she shall be warned by the present centance and admonition to offend noe more in this kind — that then the said punishment not to bee inflicted, or otherwise to be executed." Do the laws now countenance the disturbance of public worship?

Nicholas Vpsiall, and Richard Kerbey, and the wife of John Newland and others met at the house of William Allin, at Sandwich on the Lord's day and at other times, at which meetings they "Vsed to invey against ministers and magistrates to the dishonor of God and contempt of government." Feb. 3, 1656.

"Zoeth Howland said the ministers taught lyes and that the Diuill could teach as good sermons as the ministers." Dec. 22, 1657.

While Humphrey Norton and John Rouse, Quakers, were being examined in court, Norton said "Vnto the Governor sudry times 'Thow lvest'; and said vnto him, 'Thomas, thow art a malicious mann'; in like manner the said John Rouse behaued himself in his words vnto the Court vnworthyly."

Again, Norton said to the governor, "Thy clamorous tongue I regard noe more than the dust vnder my feet; and thow art like a scolding woman: and thow pratest and deridest mee." They were sentenced to be whipped and pay the marshal's fee June 1, 1658.

It must be remembered that on this occasion the governor was sitting as judge of the court. What would a judge of the Superior Court of Massachusetts to-day do if an accused party should address him in such language?

Many who were brought before the court were cleared as not being "so guilty as was supposed."

Another offence of the Quakers was refusal to take the oath of allegiance to the colony and to the sovereign of England. The Pilgrims and others of that day did not understand that one might have conscientious scruples against taking a legal oath, and there was no provision in the law for affirmation. Enemies, Indians, Dutch at New Netherlands, and unfriendly colonists were around them; they had trouble with some who had settled near them.

Those who refused to take the oath of allegiance were fined or expelled the country, whether or not they were Quakers.

The laws were enforced with much leniency, as in the case of Jane Launder, mentioned above. It is not necessary to multiply instances.

Besides these offences, which may have deserved punishment, there were others which might have been passed by with silent contempt; others are recorded at which we may smile on account of their puerile nature, and the insight they give us into the childish side of the character of the Pilgrims makes them interesting. Yet the Pilgrims were not offenders in these respects more than many others have been, and perhaps even now there may be similar cases of magnifying trifles.

"John Copeland was sentenced to be whipt if found in the government. He had been found guilty of speaking falsely concerning Mr. John Alden as that his head and knees trembled at such time as Copeland Christopher Holder were before him the said Alden and Lieutenant Southworth." Feb. 2, 1657-58.

Constant and Thomas Southworth were both interested in these questions about the Quakers, as both were in the legislature, Constant as deputy, Thomas as assistant, and both undoubtedly took part in the discussions regarding all important questions. It would be interesting if the speeches made at the meetings of the court had been preserved, but only the conclusions have come down to us.

Constant Southworth, when directed to deal with the Quakers and persuade them, was given, perhaps, a harder task than even the bringing of the old Welsh woman, goodwife Thomas, into order. With William Padobie he was directed "to repaire to such their [Quaker] meetings together with the marshall or Constable of the townes and to use theire best endeavor by argument and discourse to convince or hinder them."

We may conclude from all the records of Plymouth Colony that the Quakers violated well-known laws existing before their advent, that when expelled they persistently returned. They were not satisfied with holding meetings by themselves, they interrupted the worship of others and violated all rules of good deportment and reasonable behavior, such as even now is required by law; they were intemperate in the use of language to judges and magistrates, insulting those in power and authority. Though repeatedly admonished they courted punishment and received it.

The Pilgrims were much more lenient in their treatment of the Quakers than the government in England or in Massachusetts Bay. It is possible that if no notice had been taken of them, no harm would

have come to the colony, but the officials did not so think; and to-day if any one did the same he would receive punishment such as the law now provides, or be sent to an insane asylum.

Constant and Thomas Southworth, the two children of Edward and Alice Southworth, were born in Leyden. They must have had the advantages of the Dutch life, perhaps schools, until their father moved to England in 1620, when his friends came to Plymouth. After that he soon died and they probably were with their mother and later their aunt in England until 1628 when they, thirteen and twelve years old, came to Plymouth.

Our first thought of these two brothers in this country must, then, be of two sturdy boys of thirteen and twelve, playing on the sands of Plymouth harbor, roaming the fields and woods, fishing in the waters, doing such chores at home as suited their strength. Later they would take their part in the work in the field; an afternoon or a day occasionally given to the hunt. They joined with youthful zest in the sports and amusements of the young people in summer twilight's glow, or before the bright winter's fire of logs; boys among the boys, young men with the young men and maidens. With this life was combined their education in letters and in the affairs of that primitive life. There were no schools at that early period. They must have gained their first knowledge of letters in Holland or England, and doubtless their mother continued their training, and we can imagine the worthy governor occasionally aiding in instruction which may have required a deeper learning than that of his wife.

Little need be said of the training in righteousness and godliness. That was the necessary result of living in such an household. The Bible was the book of the home and they knew its precepts and followed its counsels all their lives.

Where so many rendered faithful and acceptable service to the colony, gave time and strength and means for the good and welfare of all, there need be no thought of underestimating the devotion of others or the value of their services, if I dwell now more particularly upon what Constant and Thomas Southworth did for the government, and the positions of trust to which they were called. We are considering their lives and so speak of their work, well knowing that others were also faithful. The amount of responsibility placed upon these two shows the confidence their fellow citizens had in their honesty, integrity, justice, fairmindedness, in their freedom from partiality or favoritism.

Constant was admitted as freeman of the colony in 1636-37,

Thomas in 1642-43. Thenceforth they took their share in the duties of free citizens of New Plymouth.*

In 1637 Constant Southworth volunteered to go "against the Peguin Indians in Reveng of the innocent blood of the English the said Peguins have barbarously shed to join with those sent by Massachusetts Bay and Connecticut."

In 1646 he was appointed ensign bearer for Duxbury Company, and this was his highest military honor.

The council of war, to which both brothers were elected, was chosen in 1653, "because that in regard of many dangers toward the country by enemies and the great necessities of counsell and advice in that respect the Court thought it meet to make choise of a counsell of war." Nine were chosen. "These nine or any of them beeing orderly called together their act is to be accounted in force, and they to be continued in their place until the next June Court coming twelve month. The Committee of war shall have full power to issue out warrants to press such number of men in every town as by proportion the said town is to send forth; and also to issue forth warrants to the said towns for arms and provisions, and all things necessary for them, and what charges shall arise to be levied on each town proportionably as other public rates and to give commissions to any chiefs officer under their charges either in time of peace or war."

Beside the offices mentioned above, Constant Southworth held positions on committees and was delegated to duties as being treasurer or as member of the house of deputies. It would be tedious to enumerate all these duties. There were then no special courts of justice, no probate court, no judges. Every dispute which could not be settled by the town magistrate was brought directly to the governor

* Constant Southworth held the following offices under the Plymouth government: He was volunteer in the militia, 1637; surveyor of highway for Duxbury, 1640; ensign bearer of Duxborrow Co., 1646, 1653; constable for Duxborrow, 1645, 1657; allowed to sell wine in Duxborrow, 1648; member of the Council of War, 1658, 1667; had some of the duties of revenue officer, 1662; deputy for Duxborrow, 1653 to 1668; treasurer of the colony, 1659 to 1678; assistant, 1670 to 1678.

It has been stated by some that he was commissary general in the beginning of King Philip's War. There is no record of such a position being given him. That title was used by Benjamin Church in his Autobiography as descriptive of the treasurer's duties in providing for the little army, rather than of any office he actually filled. It must be remembered that Colonel Church wrote or rather dictated to his son the account of that war when he was seventy years old or more. In the time of Constant Southworth the highest officer in the militia was captain or possibly major. Colonel Church received this title of colonel from Massachusetts, not from Plymouth Colony.

Thomas Southworth held the following offices: Surveyor of highway for Plymouth, 1643; on the grand inquest, 1644; lieutenant, 1648; on coroner's inquest, 1652; assistant at Kennebeck, 1654, 1655; deputy for Plymouth, 1652 to 1654; on petit jury, 1655; commissioner to Rhode Island in regard to Hogg Island, 1659; on Council of War, 1653, 1658; assistant, 1657 to 1668; captain, from 1659; commissioner of the United Colonies, 1662 to 1667; one of two to confer with his "Majesties Commissioners," 1664.

and his assistants with the deputies, and the General Court itself decided or appointed committees to investigate the various businesses referred to it.

We find, then, that Constant Southworth was employed in purchasing land from the Indians, in laying out the boundaries between towns or between the estates of two citizens, in laying out roads, building bridges, prisons, enlarging the governor's house, providing for the entertainment of the governor and members of the court; settling disputes; quieting irritation and discontent; caring for the preservation of the peace; feeding the small army the colony sent against the Indians. He was called on to settle the debts of Edward Hall, who left the colony, leaving behind his many unpaid bills. He was supervisor of the will and estate of James and Mary Lendall, deceased; had to care for the interests of their children; he was also to have the care and tuition of the children, the eldest having chosen him for her guardian. This gives us an insight into his character, as that of one in whom children trusted.

In 1658 he, with Mr. Collyare and Mr. Alden, had a delicate and perhaps difficult task confided to him. They were "requested and appointed by the Court to take some speedy course to reduce Goodwife Thomas, a Welch woman, living at the North River, to live more orderly, so as she be not for the future indangered to come to misery and extremity as formerly she hath bine."

When Thomas Prence was governor, he did not live at Plymouth, therefore it was necessary to provide for his entertainment there and while on his journey thither, and during his return to Eastham. Constant Southworth was, as treasurer, deputed to make provision for "our honored governor," twenty pounds being appropriated for that purpose.

The deputies and assistants were also entertained. It would seem that the amount voted by the court for the "Magistrate's table" was insufficient to satisfy Constant Southworth's idea of what was proper and desirable, so he made up the deficiencies, for which and for his trouble in providing therefore he was voted three pounds. Again next year he complained there was neglect of payment of what was due for the charge of the magistrates.

The Pilgrims ran into debt during their early years in this country. They were imposed upon by their agents, and finally found themselves several thousand pounds in debt; much of this was owed to Mr. James Sherley, who seemed one of their most faithful friends, but later showed himself less disinterested. In order to obtain the means of paying this, and to be able to gain in wealth and prosperity, they entered upon several mercantile ventures, of which it is not

necessary to say anything. One only interests us now, that at the Kennebeck River, which was one of their most extensive ventures. They undertook to establish a trading post on that river, where they might trade with the natives. Thomas Southworth was appointed assistant there two years. It proved unprofitable and troublesome, on account of the unlawful acts of those who tried to gain an advantage there and to rob the Plymouth Colony of her goods and rights; so it was voted:

“ The several towns within this government having sent in their deputies and impowered them to act for the country in all matters relating to the trade at Kennebeck they making their appearance

“ Impr. it was agreed that any former agreements notwithstanding it shall be lawful for the Gouvernor and his petitioners, things being as they are, to call home their estates and servants when they shall see cause.”

“ It was by the said committee refered to the major [Winslow] Lft. Southworth Mr Constant Southworth and Cornett Standish and Mr Josias Winslow sens. or any three of them being present, either to sell or otherwise dispose of the said tract in the countreyes behalf.”

We see from these and other records of services rendered that Constant Southworth was required to settle disputes, to manage and settle estates, to control and manage the finances of the colony, perhaps more difficult then than now for the whole state, on account of their poverty. He was called upon to attend to many varieties of business for his fellow citizens, from selling a province in Maine to building a prison or bridge, and even to striving to control an old Welsh woman, and the yet more difficult task, perhaps, of striving to influence the Quakers to an orderly and righteous life.

His various services were appreciated by his fellow citizens, at least in regard to certain public interests. March 5, 1657, it was voted, “ Whereas the sum of six pounds & nine pence rest due upon the account of Constant Southworth for charges expended by him in mending the bridge at Joanes River and because he hath been at trouble and charges in staying for his pay and spending time and taking paines about the said bridge the Court doe allow him for the same the sum of nineteen Shillings and three pence to make up his due to be the sum of seven pounds, part whereof to be paid in three barrels of oyle.”

The following letter gives an insight into the character and training and shows the education, the business capacity, and kindness of Constant.

A difficulty arose between the government and some of the coast towns as to the right to whales cast upon the beach; it was left

for Constant Southworth to see that the orders of the court were carried out, Oct. 1, 1661.

“ LOVING FRIENDS, Whereas the General Court was pleased to make some propositions to you respecting the drift fish or whales: and in case you should refuse their proffer, they impowered me, though unfit, to farm out what should belong to them on that account and seeing the time is expired, and it falls into my hands to dispose of, I do therefore, with the advice of the Court in answer to your remonstrance, say, that if you will duely and truly pay to the country for every whale that shall come one hogshead of oil at Boston, where I shall appoint, and that current and merchantable, without any charge or trouble to the country, I say for peace and quietness sake you shall have it for this present season, leaving you and the election Court to settle it so as it may be to satisfaction on both sides, and in case you accept not this tender, to send it within fourteen days after the date herof: and if I hear not from you, I shall take it for granted that you will accept it, and shall expect the accomplishment of the same.

“ Yours to use

“ CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH.”

As early as 1638, Connecticut suggested that the four colonies of Massachusetts Bay, Connecticut, New Haven, and Plymouth should unite for mutual protection. At first Massachusetts Bay would not consent to the proposal, but in 1643 all these colonies had come to realize the advantage of such a union, and the first United States of America were confederated together. The preamble to the articles of confederation gives their reasons for this step better than an abstract can:

“ Articles of confederation between the plantations vnder the Gouvernement of the Massachusetts the Plantations vnder Gouvernement of New Plymouth the Plantacions vnder the Gouvernement of Connectecutt and the Gouvernement of New Haven with the Plantacions in combinacion therwith

“ Whereas wee all came into these parts of America wth one and the same end & ayme namely to advance the Kingdome of o^r Lord Jesus Christ and to enjoy the liberties of the gospell in puritie wth peace And whereas in o^r settleinge (by a wise providence of God) we are further dispersed vpon the Sea Coasts and Rivers than was at first intended, so that we cannot according to our desire wth convenience communicate in one Gouvernement and Jurisdiction; And whereas we liue encompassed wth people of severall Nations and strang languages w^h hereafter may prove injurious to vs or our posteritie. And forasmuch as the Natiues haue formerly committed sondry insolences and outrages vpon severall Plantacions of the English and haue of late combined themselues against vs. And seeing by reason of those sad distractions in England w^h they haue heard of and by w^h they know we are hindered, from that humble

way of seeking advise, or reapeing fruits of protection wch at other times we might well expecte. Wee therefore doe conceive it our bounden duty wthout delay to enter into a present consotiation amongst our selues, for mutual help and strength in all our future concernment: That as in Nation and religion so in other respects we bee & continue One according to the tenor and true meaning of the ensuing Articles: Wherefore it is fully agreed and concluded by and between the parties or Jurisdictions aboue named and they jointly and severally doe by these presents agree & conclude That they all bee and henceforth bee called by the name of the Vnited Colonies of New England."

Then follow eleven paragraphs setting forth in full the agreement of union for offence and defence, for preserving their liberties and propagating the truth of the Gospel, for mutual safety.

Each plantation was to have jurisdiction within its own boundaries for its local affairs and interests.

All charges of war were to be equally borne in proportion to their inhabitants, and if one was invaded by an enemy all were to unite in its defence.

There were to be two commissioners from each colony or plantation. Citizens of one were to have free pass to and through the others. Criminals and escaped servants were to be returned.

No war was to be entered upon without the consent of at least six commissioners, except in case of sudden emergency. If any colony did enter upon an unjust war it should defray all the expense thereof and the others were not required to give assistance.

The proportion of soldiers to be furnished by the several colonies in King Philip's War was: Massachusetts, 527; Plymouth, 158; Connecticut, 315.

About 1667 New Haven united with Connecticut, so does not appear in the later records of the commissioners.

Thomas Southworth was one of the commissioners chosen by Plymouth for the years 1659, 1660, 1661, 1664, 1667.

As treasurer, Constant Southworth had much to do with the Indians, buying land from them. The colony very properly passed a law that no private individual should purchase land of Indians on his own account. All such transactions must be carried on through committees appointed for that purpose, and the court records contain many votes relating to this subject.

From the beginning it was the purpose of the leading colonists to treat the Indians honorably and fairly, to make friends and allies of them, recognizing that they had rights which should be respected. In trade the Indians received an equivalent for everything the English bought, whether corn, beaver skins, or lands. The personal

rights of the Indians were held as sacred as their own, and offences against law and good order on the part of the whites were punished. It was a trial to Bradford that the colony at Wollaston was so lawless, and thereby trouble arose which threatened to become serious. Myles Standish was obliged for the safety of all to show the Indians on that occasion the strength of the English, and convince them that they were able to protect themselves. This trouble would never have occurred had all settlers been as considerate as the Pilgrims.

Massasoit, the chief sachem of the Wampanoags, was a friend of the English. At his death his eldest son, Alexander, succeeded him, but soon died, and then Philip became the ruling chief. Philip sold and mortgaged his land to the English; he saw them gradually gaining possession of extensive tracts and increasing in numbers; he realized that they would finally occupy the whole country and be too powerful to resist. He early developed an hostility against the whites, and rumors of his dissatisfaction reached the colony. Yet he submitted himself and his tribe to the English king and professed to receive him as his sovereign. It may well be doubted whether he fully understood the act. He would naturally give it an interpretation agreeable to the customs and relations of the Indian tribes, not according to the Englishman's ideas.

Constant Southworth, and more especially Thomas, were employed in an effort to effect a friendly settlement between Philip and the colonists. Thomas was one of a committee of two to visit and summon him to Plymouth to answer to the rumors in regard to his disaffection. He appeared several times, professed his friendship, and was allowed to return to his tribe. This was as early as 1667. In 1671 it was decided to call Philip to account for his continued hostile attitude, and to send letters to Massachusetts Bay and Rhode Island acquainting them with the condition of affairs. Mr. Thomas Hinkley and Mr. Constant Southworth, two "of our magistrates," were ordered to go to Rhode Island with the letter and also to explain "our present state of matters relating to the premises."

As a result of the conference with Philip, he and his chiefs signed a paper, Sept. 29, 1671, one article of which was:

Const
over Wee, Philip, my councell and my subjects, doe acknowledge
Pirselfes subjects to his majestie the King of England, &c. and
yoe gouvernement of new Plymouth, and to their laws."

for
so The discontent among the Indians increased; the colonists strove
ser quiet them and maintain peace, but in 1675 the war, which had
on
sien long foreseen, burst forth.

an Benjamin Church, son-in-law to Constant Southworth, carried
all

the news of the imminent outbreak of hostilities to Plymouth. A small company of settlers was raised to keep the Indians in submission. To this Benjamin Church joined himself. Against his advice and much to his dissatisfaction a council held to consider what should be done "adjourned themselves from Mounthope to Rehoboth where Mr. Treasurer Southworth, being weary of his charge of Commissary General (provisions being scarce and difficult to be obtained for the army, that now lay still to cover the people from nobody, while they builded a fort for nothing) retired, and the power and trouble of that post was left to Mr. Church."

The title "Commissary General" seems to have been used here as descriptive of the duties of the treasurer in providing for the troops, rather than as a title legally conferred on Constant Southworth, because he was to fill such an office.

This was the only active part Constant took in the war. As assistant he took part in the deliberations of the General Court, and aided in shaping the policy of the government until his death in 1679.

Thomas Southworth was not called upon for so varied services as his brother. On Feb. 5, 1665, he was elected selectman of Plymouth. He was early appointed a lieutenant in the militia, and later a captain. He was intrusted with duties concerning the Indians; he aided in settling boundaries, but less frequently than Constant. He seems to have had less talent for finances and for business than his brother, but to have had more of a legal turn of mind. The committee to draw up the revised laws of the province in 1657 were directed to ask Lieutenant Southworth for help if necessary. He also in 1660 was one of a committee to prosecute a case of slander against the government.

As assistant he was active in framing the laws and orders passed by the General Court. We have no means of knowing how prominent a part he took in the discussions; to which party he belonged when there was such a division among the legislators; nor which way he voted upon many puzzling questions of the day, as, in regard to the treatment of the Indians; the payment of the debt; the relation of the colony to the other neighboring colonies, rough treatment of the Quakers; the establishment of schools; the support of churches and the ministry; what penalties should be inflicted for crimes. We know he bore his share in all the burdens of the day and was one of the most faithful and constant of the assistants in attendance at the meetings of the court, being rarely absent.

d.
he
al

2

CONSTANT² SOUTHWORTH [*Edward*¹], *b.* in Leyden, 1615; *d.* 10 March, 1679; *m.*, 2 Nov., 1637, ELIZABETH COLLIER of Duxbury, *dau.* of William Collier.*

Beside the land he owned in Duxbury, he owned land also in Tiverton and in Little Compton. From his position as treasurer he had an opportunity to know what land was of value, and had opportunities to select land. He dealt considerably in land.

The last will and testament of Mr. Constant Southworth, deceased:

To all to whom these Presents shall come &c; Know yee that I Constant Southworth of the Towne of Duxburrow in the Collonie of New Plymouth in new England being weake of Body through sickness, Not Knowing how soon it may please God to change my temporall Life to death but Att the day of the date herof of whole perfect and sound understanding and Memory, have made and ordained & by these presents I doe make and ordain this To be my Last will and Testament to continue for ever ffirmе and Inviolable as followeth; Imps: I Will and bequeath my body to the dust and my soule to God that gave it mee, in hopes of a Joyful Resurrection, only by and thorow the Merretts of my Redemer. Item I will and bequeath vnto my deare and loving wife Elizabeth Southworth for and dureing the tearme of her Naturall Life, my dwellinghouse with the out housing and Mill belonging vnto it, and all my vplands and Meddowes; Lying and being within the townе of Duxburrow, or Marshfield for her support & comfort Item I will and bequeath vnto my son Edward Southworth, after the decease of my aforesaid Wife Elizabeth my aforesaid dwelling hose with the out housing, and Mill belonging to it: and all my vplands and Meddowes lying within the Towne of Duxburrow and Marshfield; To belong to him and his heires forever: Alsoe I Give and bequeath vnto my said son Edward twellve pounds in Mony that is in John Tracyes Hands. Item I Will and Bequeath vnto my son Nathaniel Southworth; the one halfe of Share of Lands that lyeth neare Taunton by name of the freemans Lands: With the appurtenances and priviledges there-

* William Collier was one of the merchants of London who aided the Pilgrims in coming to Plymouth, furnishing the money for their outfit. After the partnership between the Pilgrims and the Adventurers was terminated, he came over in 1633 in the "Mary and Jane" with one hundred and ninety-six passengers; with him came his four daughters: Sarah, who married Love Brewster; Rebecca, married Job Cole; Mary, married Thomas Prence; Elizabeth, married Constant Southworth. There is no mention of his wife, so she probably died before he came over. It has been said that he was not content to share the profit of the enterprise of the Pilgrims without also sharing their hardships. He at once took a prominent position in the young colony. He was made freeman in 1633; in 1634 he was one of the tax assessors, was himself rated at £2.05.00. He was on many committees, for assigning and laying out land, for building a meeting house, on highways, to revise the laws, and with his son-in-law, Constant Southworth, he had the task of looking after Goodwife Thomas, the Welsh woman. He served on the council of war more than once. He was assistant twenty-eight years and was one of the most regular in his attendance, being rarely absent. He was one of the commissioners at the first meeting of the United Colonies in 1643. In 1659, "on account of his age and much business on him," the court ordered the treasurer to procure him a servant and allowed £10 for that purpose. He died in 1670.

vnto belonging. To belong to my said son Nathaniel and to his heires for ever: Item I Will and bequeath vnto my three Daughters Marcye freeman Allice Church and Mary Alden: my other one halfe Share of the ffreemans Lands with the appurtenances and priviledges therevnto belonging, to be sold by or for them when they have opportunitie: Item I will and bequeath vnto my Daughter Elizabeth Southworth my Next best bed and furniture, vnto my wifes bed. Provided Shee doe not Marry William Vobbes but if Shee doe then to have five shillings: and the bed and furniture to Returne to my wife: Item I will and bequeath vnto my Daughter Prissila Southworth my next best bed and furniture: Item I will and bequeath vnto my son William Southworth: my next best bed and furniture: Item I will and bequeath vnto my Grandson Constant ffreeman; all those my lands and Meddows that I have at a place comonly Called Pawomett in the towne of Eastham with the appurtenances therevnto belonging: To belong to him the said Constant: and his heires forever: Item I will and bequeath; vnto my sonnes Edward and nathaniell and Daughters Elizabeth and Pesilla, equally all my parte of the proffitts that shall or may arise by the ffishing at the Cape: Item I will and bequeath vnto my Cosen Elizabeth Howland My brother Thomas his daughter five pounds in Silver Money: Item I will and bequeath vnto my deare and Loving wife Elizabeth Southworth (my Debts and Legacyes being first payed) All the Rest of my estate be it Mony Goods Cattle and Debts owing me; and any other estate in whatsoever it is or wheresoever it may be found I Give it all vnto her my aforesaid Deare and Loving wife And I doe by these presents appoint make ordaine my Deare and Loving wife Elizabeth Southworth my full Lawfull and sole Executrix of this My Last Will and Testament To administer on my said Estate To pay all Debts as I owe And to Receive all such Debts as are Due vnto mee: To see that my body be Decently Buried: And to Defray the Charge thereof: And my Will and Charge is to my two sonnes Edward and Nathaniell, That they Doe healp and Assist their Mother, in the Management of her affairs or business that shee may Imploy them in, and Also I Give vnto my son Edward and my son Nathaniell each of them one of my Musketts or Guns And I Give to my son William my and one of Gunnes or Musketts. Thuse hoping that this my Last Will and Testament Will be performed and Kept; Repealing All former Wills; either verball or written: In Witness Wherof I the said Constant Southworth have heervnto sett my hand and seale; This twenty seauenth Day of february; one Thousand six hundred seauenty and eight; And my Will is that my aforesaid wife with the advice of my two sonnes Edward and Nathaniell, Doe out of my Debts make up to such of My children as are short of what some have had; A Due proportion of Goods; and Not of Lands to them:

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH.
his — Seale

Signed Sealed and
Delivered to be his last Will
and Testament In the
presence of John Alden Senir
William Crow

An inventory of the estate of Constant Southworth Esq^r of the Towne of Duxburrow, in the Collonie of New Plymouth deceased Taken and Apprised, by Corne't Robert Studsen George Watson and William Crow, this 15th day of March, 1678-79, and exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the 7th day of June Ann^o: Dom: 1679 on the oath of Mistress Elizabeth Southworth as followeth:

Imps	his house and furniture and his wearing apparrell	14-00-00
Item	1 Court Cubbert 2 Cubbert clothes plate and 1 cushion	27-00-00
Item	Table and forme cash stooles chaires and cushions	152-00-00
Item	Red stooles covers	01-00-00
Item	1 looking Glasse pictures and drinking Glasses	00-12-00
Item	1 paire of anjrons 1 paire of tongs fier shouell and 1 glasse Casse	00-12-00
Item	a winescott bedsteed with curtaines & vallence 1 bed bolster and pillowes	08-00-00
Item	1 Rugg and Quilt and a blanket	02-00-00
Item	2 Chests 2 chaires and a Trunk	01-07-00
Item	3 yards & half of broad cloth 9 yards of serge	03-06-06
Item	8 yards of Grogorum 1 yard course cloth & 3 quarters	02-03-06
Item	2 Beds & Beding 1 Trundle bed stead	04-00-00
Item	Seuerall sorts of Bookes	04-15-00
Item	1 Curtaine and lumber	00-07-00
Item	in table Linnins and sheets	12-04-00
Item	towells Pillowbeers 1 pillow beer and some other smale linnins	01-09-00
Item	6 Guns 1 Rapier 1 Cuttle axe 1 Tucke 1 paire of Stillyards powder shott & flints	03-13-00
Item	in pewter Iron brasse and ten and baggs belonging to the kitchen	22-18-06
Item	earthen and wooden vessells and other thinges	01-00-00
Item	1 bed & bedsted Rugg blanket and curtaines	02-00-00
Item	1 Table with some old caske and lumber	01-08-00
Item	1 Table & carpett and bedsteed	02-05-00
Item	1 chaire 2 stooles and one dozen cushions	01-04-00
Item	1 feather bed and bedstead & furniture	07-06-00
Item	2 stooles and one bed and furniture	07-05-00
Item	1 liveing cobbert 8 chaires 3 stooles	02-10-00
Item	carpett and 2 beeds	10-10-00
Item	1 smale bed with 2 blankett & coverlid	10-00-00
Item	1 case of Glasses with other Glasses	01-00-00
Item	1 dozen of cushions	01-04-00
Item	bookes spoons & smale thinges	00-10-00
Item	2 carpetts and 1 Cubbert cloth	01-05-00
Item	1 looking Glasse trancher & smale thinges	00-07-00
Item	1 chaire some wooden & earthen vessells	01-07-00
Item	Iron things & lumber 2 barrells som tubbs	01-07-00
There were some provisions of meat & som wheat and some other smale Matts for family expence which wee vallued Not		
Item	16 bushells of Mault	02-08-00

Item	In Neat Cattle & six swine	16-04-00
Item	seuerall sorts of Iron Tooles or tackling for husbandry and old Iron	02-18-00
		325-12-00

Debts due to the estate ffrom William Harlow Sen.	06-00-00
John Tracye of Duxburrow	11-00-00
Joseph howland of Plymouth	
William Crow	
Marke howland	
Mark Barker	
Benjamin Church	

Item	an Indian boy	
There are some other debts due the estate but how much att present is not certainly knowne there hath bine disbursements that is to be taken out of the estate to value of about		20-00-00
Wee find that the Treasurer died possessed of about twenty five acres of Land in the Towne of Duxburrow whereon standeth his dwelling house one Barne and one Grist mill		
Item	a parsell of Land att the North hill the quantity wee know not	
Item	seuerall parcells of Meddow lying in the towne of Duxburrow and Marshfield about 12 acres	
Item	one share of land att a place Commonly Called the freemans land near Taunton	
Item	1 parsell of land and meddow att a place Commonly Called Paonett in the Towne of Eastham	

Children.* — SOUTHWORTH

- 4 i. MERCY³, b. about 1638; d. 25 Nov., 1712, aet. 75; m., 12 May, 1858, *Samuel Freeman*, b. 11 May, 1638, Watertown, Mass.; d. 25 Nov., 1712.
- +5 ii. EDWARD³, b. —; d. about 1727.
- 6 iii. ALICE³, b. 1646; d. 5 March, 1719; m., 26 Dec., 1667, *Col. Benjamin Church*, b. 1639; d. 17 Jan., 1718-19; s. of Richard¹ Church. Benjamin Church was the celebrated Indian fighter.
- +7 iv. NATHANIEL³, b. 1648; d. 14 Jan., 1711.

* The dates of birth of Constant's children are not known with certainty. As Mercy is recorded as in her seventy-fifth year at her death, she was the oldest. Alice is recorded in Freetown records as born in 1646; but she was not born there. As Edward was rated for taxation in the treasurer's book June 6, 1667, at £00.09.00 and was married in 1669 he was probably born before Alice. Mary was married in 1670, so she must have been older than William, who was born in 1659. Elizabeth and Priscilla were probably born between Mary and William, though I have found no record of their birth; both were unmarried at the death of their father.

- 8 v. MARY³, b. probably about 1650; d. 1719; m., about 1670, *David Alden*, s. of John¹ and Priscilla Alden.
- 9 vi. ELIZABETH³, b. —; m., about 1679, *Lieut. William Fobes*, b. 1649, d. 6 Nov., 1712; s. of John and Constant (Mitchell) Fobes. I have found no record of her marriage and the date is uncertain. Evidently they were not married until after her father's will was made, as he was the William Fobes whom he objected to her marrying.
- 10 vii. PRISCILLA³, b. —; m. (1), at Bristol, R. I., 1 March, 1678, *Samuel Talbot*; m. (2) *John Irish*.
- +11 viii. WILLIAM³, b. 1659; d. 25 June, 1718, in Little Compton, R. I.

3

THOMAS² SOUTHWORTH [*Edward¹*], b. in Leyden, 1616; d. 8 Dec., 1669; m., 1 Sept., 1641, ELIZABETH REYNOR, dau. of Rev. John Reynor.*

The following is the will of Thomas Southworth:

The Last Will and Testament of Captaine Thomas Southworth deceased exhibited to the Court of his Matie held att Plymouth the first day of March Anno: Dom: one Thousand six hundred sixty and nine: on the oathes of George Bonum and John Morton:

This eighteenth day of November Anno: Dom one Thousand six hundred and sixty nine: The Last Will and Testament of Captaine Thomas Southworth

Memorandum

I give vnto my daughter Elizabeth howland all my housing and Lands both vplands and meddow within the Township of Plymouth to her and her heires Lawfully begotten vpon her owne body: to them and theire heires forever Item I giue all my other Lands out of the Township of Plymouth vnto my said Daughter Elizabeth and vnto her husband Joseph howland; Towards the payment of my debts to be done with the advise of the Supervisor of this my last will and testament: Item I giue my Rapier and belt to my sonne in Law Joseph howland.

* John Reynor (Raynor, Reinor) was born on his ancestral estates at Gildersome, in the parish of Batley, County York, England. He graduated in 1625 at Magdalen College, Cambridge. He married, first, ——— Boyes; second, Frances Clark. Elizabeth was the child of his second wife.

Governor Bradford in his history of Plymouth Plantation thus speaks of Rev. John Raynor: "This year (1636) Mr. Smith layed down his place of ministerie partly by his own willingness, as; thinking it too heavy a burthen, and partly at the desire, and by ye perswasion, of others: and the church sought out for some other, having been often disappointed in their hops and desire heretofore. And it pleased the Lord to send them an able and a godly man, and of a meeke and humble spirite, sound in the truth, and every way unreprouable in his life and conversation; whom after some time of triall they chose for their teacher, the fruits of whose labours they enjoyed many years with much comforte, in peace and good agreement."

He remained with the church until 1654, when he resigned and went to Dover, N. H., to live, where he died in 1669. By his will, recorded at Exeter, N. H., we learn that when he died he still owned an estate in Gildersome.

Item I giue to Thomas ffaunce forty shillings to be payed in sheep or neat Cattle

Item I giue vnto Deborah Norton the sume of forty shillings to be payed in sheep or neat Cattle

Item I giue vnto William Churchill a sheep to be delivered to him the next Spring following the date heerof

That lott and half of Land which is att the Eelriver which was exchanged by Mr. William Bradford deceased with John ffaunce for a Lott att Joneses River I doe yield vp all my Interest in the said Lott halfe To Thomas ffaunce and his heires for ever

The Rest of my estate I leaue in the hands of my son Joseph Howland and my daughter his wife & my brother Constant Southworth To be disposed of as they shall see Reason: for the supply of my wife in her poor Condition.

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH

Witness John Morton
Gorge Bonum

and a seal

His death is thus recorded in Plymouth County records:

" On the eight day of December, anno Dom. 1669, the honored Capt. Thomas Southworth changed this life for a better, being then about the age of fifty three years, who was a majestrate of this jurisdiction, and otherwise a good benefactor to both church and commonwealth, and that which is more than all hath bine named, hee was a very godly man and soe lived and died full of faith and comfort, being much lamented by all of all sorts, sects, and conditions of people within our jurisdiction of New Plymouth."

The records of the First Church at Plymouth give a more extended notice of his death:

" It pleased God heavily to afflict this chh & people by the Death of Capt. thomas Southworth, of whom Honourable mention is made in the foregoing Narrative, & that most deservedly: He was a great Pillar in this chh, & in the dayes of blessed M^r Reyner, after the death of Elder Brewster (whose Name is here very pretious & ever will be soe) when the chh had agitations about the choice of a Ruling Elder, this M^r Southworth was Judged by many of the chh a very sutable man for that place, yet it was wisely foresoon by Govr Bradford that the necessity of the Commonwealth would doubtlesse call for the improovment of his Talent in the Magistracy, & so it proved, for immediately upon the death of that Honourable Govr. he was chosen a magistrate & soe continued to his death. There were other Bretheren that did exercise their gifts for edification of the chh in the vacancy of the ministry, yet such was the desireablenesse & excelling of his Gifts & graces that for divers yeares together he was espetially singled out by the chh to carry on the publick worship, one part of the Sabbath, Elder Cushman ordinarily spending the fornenoone & M^r Southworth the afternoone; His Death was on December, 8: (about 53 yeares old) after 1 monthes sicknesse: His death was much lamented & is to this day,

he was loved & feared & of such a conversation as commanded both. The chh kept a day of prayer for his life, Dec: 1: but his time was come to die."

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- 12 i. ELIZABETH³, b. —; d. —; m., 7 Dec., 1664, *Joseph Howland*, who d. in Plymouth, January, 1704, s. of John¹ and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland.

CHAPTER II

DESCENDANTS OF EDWARD SOUTHWORTH

5

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH³ [*Constant*², *Edward*⁴], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass.; *d.* about 1727; *m.*, 16 Nov., 1669, MARY PABODIE, *b.* 7 Aug., 1648, *da.* of William² and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie.* He was a yeoman. In 1667 he appears on the treasurer's book as due by rates to the Colony £00.09.00. He served on "Corrowners jury" in 1673; was constable for Duxbury in 1677; in 1679 was one of a committee to lay out a highway; in 1686 was summoned to serve on the jury, but neglecting to appear, was fined 10s.; was deputy to the General Court for Duxbury in 1689 and 1691. *Res.* Duxbury, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +13 i. ELIZABETH⁴, *b.* November, 1672.
- +14 ii. THOMAS⁴, *b.* 1676; *d.* 9 Sept., 1743.
- +15 iii. CONSTANT⁴, *b.* —.
- +16 iv. MERCY⁴, *b.* about 1680; *d.* about 1728.
- +17 v. BENJAMIN⁴, *b.* 1680; *d.* 12 May, 1758.
- 18 vi. JOHN⁴, *b.* 1687; *d.* 10 Aug., 1751. Yeoman; lived in Duxbury; probably never married.
- 19 vii. PRISCILLA⁴, *b.* 1693; *d.* 7 June, 1761; *unm.* She lived in Duxbury. In her will, made 5 June, 1761, probated 3 Aug., 1761, she calls herself a "spinster."

* William² was son of John¹ and Isabel Pabodie. The father and son came to New England together, about 1635. John¹ Pabodie was admitted freeman 1637-38; was one of the proprietors of Bridgewater, 1645. William² was born 1619-20; died 3 Dec., 1701, in Little Compton, R. I.; married, 1644, Elizabeth Alden, daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden. He lived in Plymouth, then in Duxbury and finally, about 1684, moved to Little Compton. He had thirteen children, of whom four may be mentioned.

iii. Mary, *b.* 1648; *m.* Edward Southworth.

iv. Mercy, *b.* 2 Jan., 1649; *m.*, 1671, John Simmons. (See 15.)

v. Martha, *b.* 24 Feb., 1650; *m.* Samuel Simmons, who *d.* 1707; and she later *m.* (2) William Fobes, who had for his first wife Elizabeth Southworth. (See 9.)

vi. Rebecca, *b.* 16 Oct., 1660; *m.*, 1680, William Southworth. (See 11.)

[Elizabeth Alden was the first child born in New Plymouth.

13

ELIZABETH SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹],
b. November, 1672; d. —; m., 14 March, 1716, SAMUEL WESTON⁴,
yeoman, of Duxbury.

Children. — WESTON

- 20 i. SAMUEL⁵, b. 5 March, 1717-18; lived in Duxbury; d.
17 July, 1764.
- 21 ii. ZABDIEL⁵, b. 22 Jan., 1719-20; d. 12 Oct., 1739; *unm.*
- 22 iii. MARY⁵, b. 18 July, 1723; d. December, 1776; *unm.*
- 23 iv. PRISCILLA⁵, b. 24 July, 1725; d. 7 Jan., 1756.
- 24 v. ELNATHAN⁵, b. 29 Sept., 1727; d. 29 Dec., 1777.
- 25 vi. NATHANIEL⁵, b. 30 April, 1730.

14

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b.
in Duxbury, Mass., 1676; d. 9 Sept., 1743; m. SARAH ALDEN, b.
1681, d. about 1739; *dau.* of Jonathan² and Abigail (Hallett) Alden.†

* Samuel³ Weston, Elnathan², Edmund¹ Weston, who came to Boston in the "Elizabeth & Ann," settled in Duxbury in 1635. In the list of passengers his age is given as thirty years. Elnathan married Desire Standish, granddaughter of Myles Standish. (See n., p. 39.)

† Jonathan² was son of John¹ Alden and Priscilla Mullins. John Alden was not one of the Leyden Pilgrims, but joined the company at Southampton. His name is given by Nathaniel Morton as seventh of those who signed the compact in Provincetown Harbor.

Governor Bradford says: "John Alden was hired for a cooper, at Southampton, where the ship Victuled: and being a hopfull young man, was much desired, but left to his owne liking to go or stay when he came here: but he stayed, and maryed here." Nothing is known with certainty as to his origin. He evidently took part early in the affairs of the Colony. In the first list of freemen, made in 1633, he is named as one of the "Cowncell." At this time he was rated at £1.04.00. In the list of freemen, 1637, he was called "gent." and this title was often given him afterwards.

He held many offices in the Colony, was assistant from 1635 to 1640, and from 1650 was one of the Committee of Duxborrow township, that is, was deputy for Duxborough from 1641 to 1649; was one of the Council of war in 1646, 1653, 1658, 1667. In 1645, he was appointed with others, to prepare laws to correct certain abuses; in 1649 and 1655, he was on the committee to let the trade of the Kennebeck; in 1656, he was on the committee to audit the accounts of Myles Standish, who had been treasurer. In the years 1656, 1657, 1658, he was treasurer. He, with William Collier and Constant Southworth, were appointed to look after Goodwife Thomas, the Welsh woman.

In 1657, "Mr. John Alden & Leiftenant Southworth are requested and appointed by the Court to goe down to Yarmouth and Barnstable, and to sett those differences that are betwixt the Indians and them att rights according to their best abilities."

At the General Court, held 7 March, 1664, and 30 Oct., 1677, he was called "Deputy Governor," the Governor being absent. It is not stated whether he was elected by the Court for that special occasion, or whether the position was a permanent one, so that the General Court might have some one to preside over it.

"Because he was low in his estate and spent much time in the service of his country" £10 was voted him by the Court.

He was born about 1599, married Priscilla Mullins in 1621 or 1622. We know not how much truth there may be in the tradition, which Longfellow has so beautifully perpetuated and made immortal. Whether true or not, there was a companionship, at least of duties, between the soldier and the magistrate; John Alden and Myles Standish were repeatedly directed to run

She is mentioned in Jonathan Alden's will as one of his daughters. *Res.* Duxbury, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +26 i. JEDEDIAH⁵, *b.* 13 April, 1702; *d.* 8 Sept., 1739.
- +27 ii. MARY⁵, *b.* 18 Sept., 1703; *d.* about 1735.
- 28 iii. NATHANIEL⁵, *b.* 23 Jan., 1711; *d.* 23 Aug., 1731.

15

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* —; *m.*, 10 Feb., 1714–15, REBECCA SIMMONS, *dau.* of John and Mercy (Pabodie) Simmons,* his cousin. She was appointed administratrix of his estate 10 Sept., 1731. *Yeoman; res.* Duxbury, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +29 i. WILLIAM⁵.
- +30 ii. BENJAMIN⁵.
- +31 iii. MERCY⁵, *b.* 1707; *d.* 1797.
- +32 iv. MARY⁵, *b.* about 1724; *d.* 16 May, 1765 (1761).

16

MERCY SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* about 1670; *d.* about 1728; *m.*, about 1701, MOSES SOULE, *d.* about 1748, *s.* of John² and Rebecca (Simmons) Soule.† His son Gideon was unable to support himself and family, owing to mental illness.

Children. — SOULE

- 33 i. ISAAC⁵, *d.* 1776; *m.*, 11 March, 1725, *Agatha Perry* or *Parry*.

lines between estates, to settle boundaries and disputes about estates. So many times were they assigned to such duties it would be tedious to enumerate every instance.

We learn from Governor Bradford's account that after the unfortunate collision between John Howland and Hooking at the Kennebeck, when John Alden stopped at Massachusetts Colony on his way to Plymouth, he was arrested and imprisoned, although Massachusetts had no jurisdiction over the Kennebeck, and Alden had no connection with the affair, except that he was on board the vessel when it happened. He was afterwards released, Governor Dudley expressing regrets at the occurrence and acknowledging that the arrest was unwarranted.

* See note, p. 36.

† George¹ Soule came in the "Mayflower," was entered as manservant to Edward Winslow and counted as belonging to his family. In 1623, he received in his own right an acre of land as the others. In 1627, he took part in the division of cattle; in 1633, he was made freeman of the Colony, and was rated at 9s., corn 6s. per bushel. In 1637, he volunteered as private to go against the Pequot Indians. In 1638, he moved to Duxbury. He was among the selectmen chosen in that town; was deputy to the General Court in 1642, 1645, 1650, 1651, 1653, 1654; was put on the committee for revision of the Colonial laws. About 1623, he married Mary Beckett.

- 34 ii. CORNELIUS⁵, *b.* 1703; *d.* 20 Oct., 1755; *m.*, about 1732, *Mrs. Hannah Scales*, *d.* 19 May, 1762, *wid.* of William Scales, who had been killed by the Indians (see note, p. 42), and *dau.* of Thomas Ayres of Brookfield, Mass. He moved to North Yarmouth, Me., about 1726; was received into the First Church there 1731. He was assessor of the town in 1733, constable 1734, selectman many times. In 1742, he carried letters from Boston to the eastern frontier for Governor Shirley. He was the first representative of the town of North Yarmouth to the General Court of Massachusetts. He was captain of Company F, Sixth Massachusetts Volunteers (Col. Sylvester Richmond's) in the siege of Louisburg and the expedition against the French in 1745. He had no children. He divided his estate, after his wife's death, between her son, Thomas Scales, and Cornelius Soule, his brother Barnabas Soule's son.
- +35 iii. BARNABAS⁵, *b.* 1705.
- 36 iv. ICHABOD⁵, *d.* before 1742; *m.*, 25 March, 1724, *Grace Turner*. Children:
- 37 (a) *Sylla*⁶, *bapt.* 6 March, 1742-43.
- 38 (b) *Abigail*⁶, *bapt.* 6 March, 1742-43.
- 39 v. GIDEON⁵, *m.* *Mercy* ——. He was very eccentric, and many curious stories were told of his queer doings. Once he was passing the night at a minister's house. He kept the family awake by preaching, alone, in his room at night. A guardian was appointed for him in 1750, as he was adjudged *non compos mentis*. Children:
- 40 (a) *Gideon*⁶, *b.* 26 Jan., 1739.
- 41 (b) *Mercy*⁶, *b.* 27 Sept., 1741.
- 42 vi. RUTH⁵, probably *unm.*
- 43 vii. ELIZABETH⁵, *m.*, 30 March, 1732, *Barnabas Perry*.
- 44 viii. DEBORAH⁵, *m.* *John Hunt*.
- 45 ix. JEDEDIAH⁵, *b.* 1720; *m.*, in Duxbury, 2 Nov., 1741, *Tabitha Bishop*. He moved to Long Island, Casco Bay, Me.

17

BENJAMIN SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 1680; *d.* 12 May, 1758; *m.* (1), 4 Aug., 1715, REBECCA DELANO, *b.* 1684, *d.* 6 Sept., 1774, *dau.* of Samuel² and Elizabeth (Standish) Delano;* *m.* (2) MARTHA ——. He was

* Samuel Delano² was son of Philip¹ and Hester (Dewsbury) Delano. Philip came in the "Fortune," in 1621, was probably son of Jean and Marie de Launy, the family being of

yeoman and carpenter. When his will was made, 1 Oct., 1751, his wife was Rebecca. His will was presented for probate 5 July, 1756.

French or Flemish origin. Philip¹ was freeman of Plymouth 1632; removed to Duxbury, then to Bridgewater, Dartmouth, Middleboro.

Elizabeth³ Standish was daughter of Alexander² and Sarah (Alden) Standish. Myles¹ Standish, who was born about 1585 or 1586. One would infer from his will that his great-grandfather had been unjustly deprived of his share of inheritance, that his boyhood had on that account been one of privation, or at least of trial, which otherwise need not have been. He is said to have been an officer in the English army in Holland, whereby he gained considerable experience in the art of war before he joined the Pilgrims at Leyden.

He was their military leader against the Indians and led them in their early exploring expeditions. A young man of about thirty-five, when they came from England, he was soon one of the chief counselors of the infant settlement. During the first winter of want, sickness, and death, he was one of the few who, not attacked by the terrible scourge, could render assistance to the others.

Governor Bradford says there were only seven sound persons in the company: "two of these 7 were Mr. William Brewster, ther Reverend Elder, & Myles Standish, ther Captain & military commander, unto whom my selfe, and many others, were much beholden in our low & sicke condition." Here Governor Bradford dropped the third person in his narrative, and paid his return of thanks and appreciation to Standish in the second person.

Myles Standish was assistant nineteen or twenty years, treasurer ten years or so, on the council of war three times, was made commander of the Plymouth forces. In 1653, he was deputy governor. He was employed at home in all manner of business for the Colonists, and was sent to England as their agent. We cannot wonder that the Colonists should again and again call him affectionately, "Our Captain." Cool, courageous, strong, tactful, just, wise, honest, experienced, tender, thoughtful, a good judge of men and their character, with strong will and firm purpose, probably with quick temper, under control, Myles Standish was just the kind of leader needed to guide the Colony through the difficulties which surrounded them in their early years.

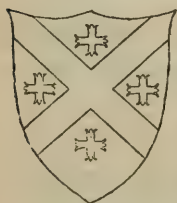
His birthplace is not known, nor much as to his early life. The ninth clause of his will gives a clew to his family. In it, he states that he was of the House of Standish of Standish. "I give unto my son & heir aparent Alexander Standish all my land as heir aparent by lawful decent in Ormisticke, Borsonge, Wrightington, Maudsley, Newburrow, Craston and the Ile of Man and given to me as right heir by lawful decent, but surreptitiously detained from me, my great grandfather being a second or younger brother from the House of Standish of Standish."

In "Charters and Deeds relative to the Standish Family of Standish and Duxbury, Co. Lancaster," edited by Earwaker, are given abstracts of a large number of documents relative to the Standish family.

The first document bears date 1222 and is called: "*Fine sur cognizance de droit.*" Thurstan de Standish seeks to recover land in Lancashire as son and heir of his mother Margery, daughter of Henry de Hulton. His wife's name was also Margery.

Then there are charters which show a Ralph de Standish had a son Jordan de Standish. The relation of Ralph to Thurstan de Standish is not shown.

In 1273, William, son of Jordan de Standish, was witness to a charter and was called "Lord of Standish." William's name is found until 1318-19.



The name of John de Standish, son of William, Lord of Standenische, occurs from 1329 to 1348. To one of the grants made by this John de Standish is attached a seal, having the Standish arms — a saltire between four crosses patence; legend "St. Johannis de Standish." Of course the colors are not given. This coat of arms differs from that of Ralph de Standish (1400) and from the later arms usually known as the Standish arms.

In 1339 the name of Gilbert de Southworth is signed as witness to a deed given by Adam de Tyldeslegh to John de Standish.

John's children were Henry, William (1332), Edmund (1332), Ralph (1332), and perhaps Gilbert (1382). The descendants of Ralph can be

followed for several generations.

Henry de Standish, Lord of Standish, eldest son of John, is named in deeds and charters from 1318 to 1393. Of Henry's children only the name of

Ralph de Standish is found. He died before 1403-04. His children were: Lawrence, George (1400, 1407), John (1410), Gilbert (1400), and probably Alexander (1398, 1405), who was pastor of the church of Standish. Ralph's arms, as shown in a seal appended to

There is probably some mistake about his second wife. His son John is not mentioned in his will. There is no mention of the birth

one of the documents was — saltire for Standish, the bordure engrailed: Legend, "*Sigil Radulphi de Standish.*"

Lawrence de Standish was eldest son and heir of Ralph. In 1399, by fine, Ralph de Standish and Cecelia, his wife, settled on Lawrence de Standish and Lora, his wife, lands in Shevington. Lawrence was living in 1431. His son and heir was

Alexander de Standish, died before 1445–1446: married 1421–22, Constance Gerard, daughter of John Gerard of Bryn; had a large family of sons, Ralph, Lawrence, Oliver, Hugh, Robert, Piers. His eldest son and heir,

Ralph de Standish, died before 1473–74, had three sons, Alexander, Thomas, Brian.

Alexander (1451–52), later Sir Alexander de Standish, Knt., was followed by his son and heir, Ralph Standish de Standish. This is the first time this combined name "Standish de Standish" appears in any documents (1485–1538). In 1520, Ralph Standish received land in Duxbury called Alddall, and land in Wrightington; in 1524, from Thomas Duxbury, he received Duxbury Hall. The children of this Ralph were Alexander, Roger, George, and a daughter, Anna, who married, 1518–19, John Holcroft.

Alexander Standish de Standish is first mentioned in 1513, died 1542–44. He was followed by his son,

Ralph Standish of Standish, who died young, before 1547. He was followed by his brother,

Edward Standish of Standish, son of Alexander. Edward was a minor at the death of Ralph. His children were Alexander, his eldest son and heir; Edward, third son; and Thomas, fourth son. The name of his second son does not appear.

Alexander, son and heir of Edward, married, 1575, Elizabeth Harwarden, daughter of Adam Harwarden of Wolston, which came into the Standish family through this marriage. About this time the new mansion house was built, called the "Hall of Standish." Alexander had Ralph, Thomas, Roger, John.

Ralph Standish of Standish had a son Edward, who, 1632, married Elizabeth Howard.

Myles Standish believed that a wrong had been done his great-grandfather. Several of the documents refer to certain legal transactions, which show that land in several villages, in Standish and Duxbury, Longtree and Worthington among others, were involved. The papers are not sufficiently explicit to enable us, with our ignorance of the localities, to understand exactly what was done, nor to judge of the justice of the transactions. During his lifetime, Lawrence de Standish, father of Alexander de Standish, had enfeoffed to James de Standish of Erley and others, the right and title to the manor of Standish, and advowson of the church, etc. These were released to Roger de Standish, parson of Standish, and other trustees in 1454–56. This James Standish's connection with the family does not appear from the records. In 1512–13, Ralph Standish conveys the manor of Standish, with advowson of the church, to Matthew Standish and James Standish of Erley, and others in trust.

March 4, 1513, is a recovery roll, an old English method of transferring land, or confirming title to land. Fines and recoveries were abolished in 1833. Alexander Osbaldston, James Smithley and others against James Standish of Erley, Roger Braidshaigh of Haigh and Matthew Standish of lands in Blackrad, Chorley and Duxbury, with the third part of two mills in Duxbury and Chorley.

March 24, 1513, is the confirmation deed to the recoverer, James Standish of Erley and Constance, his wife, and the heirs of that marriage; remainder over to George Standish, son of Ralph Standish, Esq., and his heirs male lawfully begotten; remainder to Roger, another son of Ralph, and his heir; remainder to Alexander, son and heir apparent of Ralph Standish and his heirs male; remainder to Ralph Standish and his heirs general forever.

In 1525, Alexander Standish, son and heir of Rauff, was made executor of the last will and testament of James Standish of Erley. The will is not given.

According to the confirmation deed, Ralph Standish of Standish (1485 to 1538), had only three sons, George, Roger and Alexander. As the "remainder over" was deeded last to the eldest son, it is probable that it was deeded first to the youngest son, which would show that George was the youngest. Then George was the "second brother." One of the two brothers, Roger or George, must have been the ancestor of Myles, and it seems from the wording of Myles' will that the second, or younger, brother of Alexander Standish was he to whom Myles refers as not receiving the estate which rightfully belonged to him. According to the confirmation deed, the property should have passed to George Standish and his heirs male, if James Standish of Erley had no children. Here, then, is a possibility of such a miscarriage of the inheritance as Myles Standish refers to. Alexander, the eldest brother, son and heir of Ralph, was executor of James Standish's will. There would seem to have been an opportunity for Alexander to take illegal advantage of his younger brother in settling the estate of

of his children in the Duxbury records,* but the marriages of several are recorded.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 46 i. HANNAH⁵, *m.*, 1 March, 1749, *Hezekiah Herrington* of Marshfield, who *d.* before 1761. *Res.* Marshfield, Mass.
- +47 ii. THOMAS⁵, *b.* about 1718; *d.* 12 Jan., 1805, in Readfield, Me.
- 48 iii. JOHN⁵, *m.*, 9 Nov., 1748, *Sarah Clark* of Duxbury, Mass.
- 49 iv. CONSTANT⁵, ship-joiner in Duxbury in 1761. He served as private in Capt. Gamaliel Bradford's company, 1758, raised to reduce Canada; was among those impressed for reinforcing Crown Point under Major-General Johnson.
- 50 v. OBED⁵, *b.* about 1737, was private in Capt. Gamaliel Bradford's company, 1758; in Major Moses Desson's company in 1756; *aet.* 19 then, and in Capt. Ephraim Holmes' company, 1761. He was yeoman in Duxbury in 1761.
- +51 vi. JASPER⁵, *b.* about 1726; yeoman in Duxbury in 1761.
- 52 vii. ELIZABETH⁵.
- +53 viii. DEBORAH⁵.

26

JEDEDIAH SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 13 April, 1702; *d.* 8 Sept., 1739; *m.*, about 1728, HANNAH SCALES, *dau.* of William³ and Hannah Scales† of North Yarmouth, Me. He moved from Duxbury to North Yarmouth in 1730, and in 1735 returned to Duxbury. His name is ninth in the catalogue of the First Church in North Yarmouth, of which he was one of the original members and deacon. He and his father, Thomas Southworth, each received land in North Yarmouth, drawn by lot in 1727. His children's births are all recorded in Duxbury.

James Standish of Erley. He may have disregarded the confirmation deed. There is no information as to what became of the property. It did not descend to Myles.

The line to which Myles Standish belonged branched from the main line at his great-grandfather. Ralph Standish of Standish, mentioned above, would belong to the same generation as Myles of Plymouth, one born about 1576, or a little later, the other in 1585. The great-grandfather of Myles would belong, then, to the same generation as Alexander, who died 1542. He had two brothers, Roger and George. Ralph, the father of these three, was the first Standish who received the name Standish of Standish, 1485-1538.

Ralph Standish of Standish (1485-1538) was great-great-grandfather of Myles Standish. Alexander, Roger, George (1513).

George, probably great-grandfather of Myles Standish.

Edward, about 1560-80.

Grandfather of Myles, unknown.

Alexander, *m.* 1575.

Father of Myles, unknown.

Ralph, *b.* 1575 to 1586.

Myles Standish, *b.* 1585.

* The old Duxbury records were burned about 1740, and the present records were compiled from various sources, chiefly church records.

† James² Scales; William¹, who settled in Rowley in 1640; Matthew³ and William³, sons of James², went to North Yarmouth in 1720 and were both killed at their own house, in April, 1725, by the Indians. William's wife married (2) Cornelius Soule. (See 34.)

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +54 i. SARAH⁶, b. 8 Oct., 1729.
 55 ii. SUSANNA⁶, b. 27 July, 1731; *m. Dr. John Bartlett*, who lived in North Yarmouth four or five years, then returned to Lebanon, Ct. Children born in Lebanon, Ct.
 56 (a) John (Bartlett)⁷, b. June, 1755.
 57 (b) Sarah (Bartlett)⁷, b. 3 June, 1757.
 58 (c) Jedediah (Bartlett)⁷, b. 31 May, 1759.
 +59 iii. JOHN⁶, b. 22 Oct., 1733, in North Yarmouth; *d.* 17 May, 1814.
 +60 iv. JAMES⁶, b. 17 Nov., 1735; *d.* 8 Oct., 1811.
 +61 v. LYDIA⁶, b. 11 Oct., 1738.

27

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 18 Sept., 1703; *m.*, 3 Feb., 1724, THOMAS LORING, b. 4 Feb., 1700, s. of Lieutenant Thomas³ and Deborah (Cushing) Loring* of Duxbury. *Res.* Duxbury, where their children were born.

Children. — LORING

- +62 i. THOMAS⁶, b. 12 April, 1725; *d.* in Plympton, 18 March, 1804.
 63 ii. SIMEON⁶ (not on Duxbury record).
 64 iii. LEVI⁶ (not on Duxbury record). When he was sixty years old he *m. Althea Hall, wid.* of Joseph Hall; she *d.* 5 June, 1823, aet. 81 years.
 65 iv. PEREZ⁶, b. 26 Aug., 1729; *d.* 22 Oct., 1827.
 66 v. JOSHUA⁶, b. 5 Feb., 1734-35; *d.* 3 Feb., 1754.
 67 vi. DEBORAH⁶, b. 31 March, 1738; *m. Joshua Phinney.*

29

WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury; *m.*, 1 March, 1739, BETTY FULLERTON, *da.* of Samuel Fullerton. *Res.* Duxbury, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 68 i. MARY⁶.
 69 ii. RUMAH⁶, b. 1742; *m.*, 5 May, 1763, *Jasper (Jasher) Southworth.* (See 51.)

* Thomas²; Deacon Thomas¹ Loring came from Axminster, Devonshire, England; was at Hingham in 1635. Thomas² Loring was born in England, 1629.

- +70 iii. EDWARD⁶, b. 1747; d. 8 Feb., 1833.
- 71 iv. JOHN⁶, b. 1753; d. 3 Jan., 1827, at the almhouse; *unm.*
- +72 v. NATHANIEL⁶, b. 1757; m. 29 Aug., 1782.
- 73 vi. WILLIAM⁶, b. 1758; d. 16 June, 1759.
- 74 vii. ALICE⁶, b. 1764; m., November, 1784, *Jacob Weston.*

30

BENJAMIN SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. —; m., about 1766, in Kingston, Mass., MARY HUNT, *dau.* of Thomas and Honour (Stetson) Hunt of Duxbury. *Res.* Duxbury, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 75 i. SYLVIA⁶, b. —; m., 2 July, 1767, *Noah Simmons.*
- 76 ii. CYNTHIA⁶, b. —; m., 5 Oct., 1769, *Asa Phillips.*
- 77 iii. ABIGAIL⁶, b. 1742; d. 19 Sept., 1768.
- 78 iv. HONOR⁶, b. —; m. *Jonathan Soule.*
- 79 v. OLIVE⁶, b. —; m., 1 April, 1772, *Asa Soule.* (See 85.)
- 80 vi. SUBMIT⁶, b. —.

31

MERCY SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1707; d. 1797; m., 31 May, 1740, MICAH SOULE, b. 12 April, 1711; d. 4 Nov., 1778; s. of Josiah and Lydia (Delano) Soule.*

Children. — SOULE

- 81 i. APPHIA⁶, b. 1740.
- 82 ii. JOSIAH⁶, b. 1742; d. 12 Aug., 1816.
- 83 iii. CONSTANT⁶, b. 1744; d. 10 July, 1790.
- 84 iv. REBECCA⁶, b. 1750; d. 14 Oct., 1778.
- 85 v. ASA⁶, b. 1752; m., 15 April, 1773, *Olive Southworth.*
(See 79.)
- 86 vi. ESTHER⁶, b. 1753; living *unm.* in 1778.
- 87 vii. LYDIA⁶, b. 1756; d. 19 Oct., 1778.
- 88 viii. JONATHAN⁶, b. —; mentioned in his father's will.

32

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. about 1724; d. 16 May, 1765; m. THOMAS WESTON, b. 1717; s. of Joseph and Mary (or Mercy) (Peterson) Weston.† He m. (2), 15

* Micah⁴ Soule (Sole, Soul, Soule), Josiah³, John², George¹ Soule. (See n., p. 38.)

† Joseph Weston, brother of Samuel. (See n., p. 37.)

Jan., 1767, Martha Chandler, *dau.* of Joseph and Martha (Hunt) Chandler. By his second wife he had Mercy, Peleg, Almira, Rebecca. *Res.* Duxbury, Mass.

Children. — WESTON

- 89 i. JOSEPH⁶, *b.* 1754; *d.* 3 Feb., 1814.
- 90 ii. MARY⁶, *b.* 1755; *d.* 26 Sept., 1776.
- 91 iii. THOMAS⁶, *b.* 25 July, 1760; *d.* 29 July, 1842.
- 92 iv. JANE⁶, *b.* —; *m.*, 29 Dec., 1776, *Simeon Soule*.

35

BARNABAS SOULE⁵ [*Mercy*⁴ (Southworth) *Soule*, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, 1705; *d.* in North Yarmouth, Me., 8 April, 1780; was buried in the old burying ground; *m.*, about 1737, JANE BRADBURY, *b.* 1718, *dau.* of Jacob³ and Elizabeth (Stockman) Bradbury.* He and his wife were received into the First Church of North Yarmouth, Me., 1780, by profession.

Children. — SOULE

- 93 i. MOSES⁶, *b.* 19 Feb., 1738; *m.* *Nancy Hawes*. *Res.* Freeport, Me. Five children.
- 94 ii. JOHN⁶, *b.* 12 March, 1742; *m.* three times. Eleven children by his first wife.
- 95 iii. CORNELIUS⁶, *b.* 28 June, 1743; *d.* 1810; *m.* *Abial Prince*. *Res.* Freeport, Me. Five children.
- 96 iv. SARAH⁶, *b.* 4 Sept., 1745; *m.* 1761, *William Brown*.
- 97 v. ELIZABETH⁶, *b.* 28 Oct., 1747; *m.*, 1765, *Enos Chandler*.
- 98 vi. MERCY⁶, *b.* 27 Nov., 1749; *m.*, 1769, *Ozias Blanchard*.
- 99 vii. SAMUEL⁶, *b.* 16 June, 1752; *d.* 15 May, 1835; *m.* *Eunice Davis*. Four children.
- 100 viii. JANE⁶, *b.* 27 Sept., 1755; *m.* 12 Jan., 1775.
- +101 ix. BARNABAS⁶, *b.* 25 March, 1758; *d.* 25 Jan., 1823.

47

✓ THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* about 1718; *d.* 12 Jan., 1805, in Readfield, Me.; *m.*,

* William² Bradbury (married Rebecca Wheelwright), Capt. Thomas¹ Bradbury (married Mary Perkins of Ipswich) was second son of Wymond and Elizabeth Bradbury. He was baptized at Wicken-Bonant, Essex Co., England, 1611. Early in 1634, he was at Agamenticus, now York, Me., as agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges. He was an original proprietor of Salisbury, Mass., one of the earliest settlers there. Freeman in 1640. He was schoolmaster, town clerk, justice of the peace, deputy to the General Court, county recorder, associate judge, captain in the militia. After he had been married fifty-five years, his wife was tried as a witch and convicted, but escaped punishment; this was July, 1692. The Bradbury family can be traced through seven generations in England to Robert Bradbury of Ollersett in Derbyshire in the time of Henry VI.

26 Nov., 1761, ANNA HATCH, b. 22 Nov., 1734, in Marshfield, *dau.* of ✓ Israel and Bethia¹ (Thomas) Hatch; descended from Elder William Hatch, who was in Scituate in 1633. He had not land enough in Duxbury for his boys, so at the close of the Revolutionary War he went to Maine. He negotiated for a piece of land, returned to Duxbury, sold his land, receiving therefor Continental money. He then had a long illness from rheumatic fever. The money depreciated so in value, he was obliged to use much, and when he recovered he had not means with which to pay for the land he had bought in Maine. Afterwards, he with his wife and his sons Constant and Thomas, moved to Readfield, Me. He died there, and afterwards Constant and his mother moved and were in Corinna, Me.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +102 i. WILLIAM⁶, b. 18 Feb., 1763; d. 16 April, 1817.
- +103 ii. CONSTANT⁶, b. 20 Aug., 1764.
- 104 iii. LYDIA⁶, b. 8 Nov., 1766; m., 1 March, 1789, *Ezra Briggs, Jr.*, of Hanover.
- 105 iv. HANNAH⁶, b. 8 Jan., 1769; d. 21 Oct., 1790.
- +106 v. ANNE⁶, b. 23 Dec., 1774; d. 5 March, 1857.
- 107 vi. ELIZABETH⁶, b. 24 April, 1773.
- +108 vii. THOMAS⁶, b. 24 May, 1776.

51

JASPER (JASHER) SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Benjamin⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 1726; d. 28 Aug., 1776; m., 5 May, 1763, RUMAH SOUTHWORTH (see 69), b. 1742; d. 26 Dec., 1828, in the Duxbury almshouse. He was private in Capt. Samuel Nicols' company in the expedition against Crown Point, 1757, and Capt. James Reed's company in 1762. He was also with Capt. Gamaliel Bradford in Colonel Thwing's regiment in Nova Scotia after 1 Jan., 1760. He was a Revolutionary soldier and received a pension. *Res.* Duxbury in 1761; *res.*, later, Marshfield.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 109 i. DEBORAH⁶, b. —; m. *Tabor Cowin*.
- +110 ii. WILLIAM⁶, b. 1766; d. 13 Dec., 1851. Moved to Waldo-boro.
- 111 iii. FRANCIS⁶, b. 1767.
- +112 iv. Daughter, b. 18 June, 1770; d. 20 June, 1770.
- 113 v. LUCY ANN⁶, b. 25 June, 1772; m., 7 Feb., 1791, *Asa Joyces*, b. 2 July, 1766, of Duxbury. Children:
 - 114 (a) *William (Joyces)⁷*.

- 115 (b) *John (Joyces)*⁷.
- 116 (c) *Lucy (Joyces)*⁷.
- 117 (d) *Peter (Joyces)*⁷.
- 118 (e) *Stephen (Joyces)*⁷.
- 119 (f) *Abigail Deborah (Joyces)*⁷.
- 120 (g) *Alethea (Joyces)*⁷.
- 121 (h) *Hannah (Joyces)*⁷.
- 122 vi. CHARLES⁶, b. —; m. *Deborah Vinal*, of Abington.
- 123 vii. JAMES⁶, b. 1778; m. *Lucy Wheaton*, of Bristol, Mass. He was burned in house at Salter's Beach, 3 Feb., 1811.

53

DEBORAH SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 24 Jan., 1734; d. 21 Feb., 1802; m. REUBEN DELANO, b. 6 July, 1726; d. 1797; s. of Joseph³ and Hannah Delano.*

Children. — DELANO

- 124 i. ELIZABETH⁶, b. 10 Sept., 1755; m., 1779, *Barzilla Delano*.
- 125 ii. REBECCA⁶, b. 25 Sept., 1757.
- 126 iii. REUBEN⁶, b. 26 June, 1761.
- 127 iv. DEBORAH⁶, b. 25 July, 1765; m., October, 1783, *Peter Winsor*.
- 128 v. SARAH⁶, b. 18 Feb., 1771.
- 129 vi. BERT⁶, b. 9 Oct., 1772.

54

SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 8 Oct., 1729; m., 17 Dec., 1746, NATHAN SOULE. Res. Duxbury, where their children were born.

Children. — SOULE

- 130 i. THOMAS⁷, b. 8 July, 1748; d. 1760.
- 131 ii. LEVI⁷, b. 9 Sept., 1749.
- 132 iii. SIMEON⁷, b. 10 Dec., 1751.
- 133 iv. WILLIAM⁷, b. 15 May, 1754; d. 15 Jan., 1755.
- 134 v. ANNA⁷, b. 11 Oct., 1762.

59

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 22 Oct., 1733, in North Yarmouth; d. 17 May, 1814; m., 10 Feb., 1757, JOANNA MITCHELL, who d. 28 Oct., 1798,

* Thomas² (married Mary Alden), Philip¹ Delano (see n., p. 39). Mary Alden was daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden (see n., p. 37).

dau. of John and Joanna Mitchell. He was private in First Company militia in North Yarmouth, Capt. Solomon Mitchel, 1757. His tax, in 1759, was £0.11.04. *Res.* North Yarmouth, Me., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 135 i. HANNAH⁷, *bapt.* 26 Feb., 1758.
 +136 ii. SARAH⁷, *bapt.* 21 Oct., 1759.
 137 iii. SUSANNA⁷, *bapt.* 19 July, 1762.
 138 iv. JOHN⁷, *bapt.* 31 May, 1765, twin; *d.* 12 May, 1790.
 +139 v. JOANNA⁷, *bapt.* 31 May, 1765, twin.
 140 vi. LUCY⁷, *bapt.* 19 April, 1767; *d.* 25 March, 1798; *m.*, after January, 1791, *Asa Lewis** (his second wife), *b.* 10 Feb., 1749; *d.* 18 June, 1808. *Res.* North Yarmouth. Children:
 141 (a) *George (Lewis)*⁸, *bapt.* 14 Aug., 1796; *m.* *Elizabeth Moulton*.
 142 (b) *Sarah Hbbart (Lewis)*⁸, *bapt.* 24 Sept., 1797; *d.* 21 April, 1852; *m.* *Ezekiel Merrill*, who *d.* 12 Jan., 1870.
 143 vii. LORANA⁷, *bapt.* 25 May, 1769; *d.* 22 Jan., 1817; *m.* *William Wyman*, *b.* 4 Nov., 1764; *s.* of John Wyman.† *Res.* North Yarmouth. Children:
 144 (a) *Jane (Wyman)*⁸, *bapt.* 23 Sept., 1792.
 145 (b) *John (Wyman)*⁸, *bapt.* 16 Feb., 1794.
 146 (c) *William (Wyman)*⁸, *bapt.* 10 July, 1795.
 147 (d) *Mercy (Wyman)*⁸, *bapt.* 29 June, 1800.
 148 viii. EUNICE⁷, *bapt.* 14 April, 1771.
 149 ix. LYDIA⁷, *b.* 21 March, 1773; *d.* 22 April, 1814 (1844); *m.*, about 1795, *John D. Blanchard*.
 150 x. ASENATH⁷, *bapt.* 10 Nov., 1776.
 +151 xi. MARY⁷.
 152 xii. DORCAS⁷, *bapt.* 21 Jan., 1782.
 153 xiii. JAMES⁷, *bapt.* 10 Aug., 1783.

60

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 17 Nov., 1735; *d.* 8 Oct., 1811; *m.*, 28 Nov., 1762, SARAH DREW, *dau.* of Perez Drew. He was deacon of the church.

* He was son of Judge John and Mary (Mitchell) Lewis. Judge John was a member, from North Yarmouth, of the first Provincial Congress of Deputies of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, convened at Salem, in 1774.

† As near as I can learn, William Wyman was son of John⁴ (Aaron³, Thomas², Francis¹). Francis¹ Wyman was born in England in 1607; came to this country in 1640 or 1642; settled in Woburn, Mass.; married, 1650, Abigail Reed; died 1699.

Res. Duxbury, Mass. There is record that a guardian was appointed for James Southworth, 4 Jan., 1768. It does not seem likely that this was the one.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- + 154 i. JEDEDIAH⁷, [✓]*b. 23 Aug., 1764; d. 14 Nov., 1844.*
- 155 ii. ABIGAIL⁷, [✓]*b. 7 June, 1769; d. 1848; m., 7 March, 1793, John Foster⁷ of Scituate, b. 1769, d. 1857.*
- + 156 iii. THOMAS⁷, [✓]*b. 13 July, 1771; d. 1819.*
- 157 iv. JOHN⁷, [✓]*b. 19 May, 1773; m., 1809, Frances Allen, of Boston. Res. Duxbury. Children:*
 - 158 (a) John⁸.[✓]
 - 159 (b) James⁸.[✓]
 - 160 (c) Mary⁸, [✓]*b. 1814; d. 20 Feb., 1842.*
- 161 v. HANNAH⁷, [✓]*b. 22 July, 1776; m., May, 1805, Simon Brooks, s. of Thomas⁵ and Anna (Hall) Brooks.**
- 162 vi. NATHAN⁷, [✓]*b. 8 June, 1778; d. at sea before 12 March, 1812.*
- 163 vii. SARAH⁷, [✓]*b. 31 March, 1780; d. young.*
- 164 viii. JAMES⁷, [✓]*b. 3 April, 1782; d. young; was burned in the beach house after 12 March, 1812.*

61

LYDIA SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Jedediah⁵, Thomas⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b. in Duxbury, Mass., 11 Oct., 1738; m., 7 Feb., 1760, SETH BRADFORD, b. 14 Sept., 1733; d. 8 Feb., 1823; s. of Gamaliel⁴ and Abigail (Bartlett) Bradford.† Res. Duxbury, where his children were born.*

Children. — BRADFORD

- 165 i. JOEL⁷, [✓]*b. 29 Oct., 1761. He entered the Revolutionary Army and d. near New York, October, 1776.*
- 166 ii. ISAAC⁷, *b. 20 Feb., 1763; m. Hannah Trask of Gloucester, Mass. Settled at North Yarmouth, Me.*
- 167 iii. LYDIA⁷, *b. 6 Aug., 1765; m. Dea. Dury Wadsworth.*
- 168 iv. ABIGAIL⁷, *b. 20 March, 1768, twin; d. 20 Oct., 1846, unm.*
- 169 v. HANNAH⁷, *b. 20 March, 1768, twin; d. 19 Oct., 1847.*
- 170 vi. SETH⁷, *b. 21 March, 1770.*
- 171 vii. SARAH⁷, *b. 15 April, 1773, twin; d. 28 Oct., 1847.*

* Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Caleb², Thomas¹ Brooks, who came from Suffolk, England, settled in Watertown, Mass., 1631, was in Concord in 1638, was representative for Concord seven years, captain and constable for Concord.

† Gamaliel⁴ Bradford, Samuel³ (married, 1680, Hannah Rogers), Major William² (married, 1652, Alice Richards), Gov. William Bradford¹ (married [2] Alice [Carpenter] Southworth). (See p. 1.)

- 172 viii. SUSANNA⁷, b. 15 April, 1773, twin; d. 1805; m., 1796, Joseph Brewster, of Duxbury. Res. Duxbury. Child:
 173 (a) Lydia (Brewster)⁸, b. 9 Feb., 1797; m. Otis Weston, of Duxbury.
- 174 ix. JOHN⁷, b. 15 May, 1776; d. 14 Oct., 1792.
- 175 x. SOUTHWORTH⁷, b. 20 Nov., 1780; d. at sea, 1804; no ch.
- 176 xi. JAMES⁷, b. 2 Nov., 1783; d. 30 May, 1820.

62

THOMAS LORING⁸ [*Mary*⁵ (Southworth) *Loring*, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 12 April, 1725, in Duxbury, Mass.; d. in Plympton, 18 March, 1804; m., in Kingston, Mass., 1 Oct. 1750, ZILPHA BRADFORD, b. 6 April, 1728, d. 16 Feb., 1796, dau. of Capt. Robert⁵ and Sarah (Stetson) Bradford* of Kingston. He lived in Duxbury, where his children were born. Later he moved to Plympton, where he died.

Children. — LORING

- +177 i. JOSHUA⁷, b. 19 Nov., 1751; d. 18 June, 1799, in Easton, while away from home on a business trip.
- 178 ii. MELZAR⁷, b. 19 June, 1755; d. in Plympton, 2 June, 1831.
- 179 iii. SIMEON⁷, b. 26 Dec., 1762; m., 14 June, 1792, Rebecca Soule, dau. of Ephraim Soule of Plympton.

70

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1747; d. 8 Feb., 1833; m., 18 Jan., 1769, MERCY THOMAS, dau. of John Thomas. He served as private in Massachusetts Continental Line. He was placed on pension rolls, 16 March, 1833, pension to begin from 4 March, 1831; eighty-six years old. Res. Duxbury, Mass. His children were probably born in Duxbury, though there is no record of their birth there. Most of their marriages are recorded in Duxbury.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +180 i. JAMES⁷, b. 15 Oct., 1769; d. 16 Nov., 1841.
- +181 ii. EDWARD⁷, b. 17 Aug., 1770; d. 7 Feb., 1863, aet. 93 years, 5 months, 30 days.
- 182 iii. MARY⁷, b. —; m. (1) William Bell of Bangor, Me.; m. (2) Scoly Baker.
- 183 iv. GEORGE⁷, b. 1780; d. 13 Dec., 1808 — drowned.

*John⁴ Bradford (married Rebecca Bartlett), Major John³ (married, 1674, Mercy Warren), Major William². (See p. 49.)

- +184 v. JOHN⁷, b. 2 Jan., 1782; d. 10 Aug., 1878.
 185 vi. JACOB⁷, b. 1785; d. 29 April, 1867; m., 1811, *Cynthia* (Holmes) Peterson, wid. of Ichabod Peterson, dau. of — Holmes of Plymouth. Carpenter. Res. Plymouth.
 186 vii. SETH⁷, b. —; d. in West Indies, unm.
 187 viii. WILLIAM⁷, b. 1790; d. 7 Oct., 1811; m., 1811, *Sarah L. Clark*.

72

✓ NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [William⁵, Constant⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 1757; d. 17 Jan., 1832; m., 1782, DEBORAH HATCH, of Pembroke, Mass.; d. 17 June, 1832. He served as private in Capt. Samuel Bradford's company, Col. Theophilus Cotton's regiment in 1775; in Captain Turner's company, Col. Thomas Marshall's regiment, from May to December, 1776. He and his wife were both burned when the Weston House was burned in 1832. Res. Marshfield and Duxbury, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- ✓188 i. MARTIN⁷.
 ✓189 ii. SALLY⁷, m., 31 Dec., 1812, *Chandler Oldham*.
 ✓190 iii. RUTH⁷, m., about 1818, *Chandler Oldham* — his third wife.
 Children:
 191 (a) *Martin (Oldham)*⁸, b. 1819.
 192 (b) *Sarah (Oldham)*⁸, b. 1821.
 193 (c) *Abel (Oldham)*⁸.
 194 (d) *Chandler (Oldham)*⁸.
 ✓195 iv. WILLIAM⁷, d. young.
 ✓196 v. NATHANIEL⁷, d. at sea.

101

BARNABAS SOULE⁶ [Barnabas⁵, Mercy⁴ (Southworth) Soule, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 25 March, 1758; d. 25 Jan., 1823; m., 17 May, 1781, JANE DENNISON, b. 1760; d. 5 March, 1825; dau. of David and Jane (Harraden) Dennison. He was of a cheerful temperament and was known as "Uncle Barney." Res. Freeport, Me.

Children. — SOULE

- 197 i. DAVID⁷, b. 1 Oct., 1782; d. 14 Feb., 1784.
 198 ii. DAVID⁷, b. 12 Feb., 1783 (?); d. 1846; m. *Cynthia Litchfield*. Ten children.
 +199 iii. ESTHER⁷, b. 12 April, 1785; d. 1862.

- 200 iv. THOMAS⁷, b. 20 Oct., 1787; d. 1824; m. twice. Three children.
- 201 v. JANE⁷, b. 5 Sept., 1789; d. 27 Aug., 1800.
- 202 vi. ELIPHAS⁷, b. 20 April, 1791; d. 1813, — lost in the privateer "Dash." *Unm.*
- 203 vii. ENOS⁷, b. 29 Nov., 1792; d. 8 Nov., 1869; m. Sarah Pratt. Res. Freeport, Me. Twelve children.
- 204 viii. JOANNA⁷, b. 12 Jan., 1795; d. 24 Aug., 1867; m., 12 Jan., 1815, Daniel Small.
- 205 ix. ALFRED⁷, b. 23 June, 1797; d. December, 1824; m. Martha Talbot. Two children.
- 206 x. HENCHMAN⁷, b. 2 Aug., 1799; d. 1860; m. twice. Eleven children.
- 207 xi. JANE BRADBURY⁷, b. 16 Nov., 1801.
- 208 xii. WILLIAM⁷, b. 16 Oct., 1803; d. 1827, — lost off Cape Sable.
- 209 xiii. CLEMENT⁷, b. 20 July, 1807; d. 10 June, 1871, at Passaic, N. J.; m. Gary Jane Talbot. Six children.

102

WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Thomas⁵, Benjamin⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 18 Feb., 1763; d. 16 April, 1817; m., in Hingham, 6 Aug., 1792, MRS. LYDIA (WILDER) LEWIS,* *wid.* of William Lewis, b. 31 May, 1764, in Hingham; d. 11 April, 1841; *dau.* of Theophilus⁴ and Lydia (Cushing) Wilder.† He was a shipwright; lived on Lincoln Street, Hingham, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 210 i. WILLIAM⁷, b. 18 May, 1793; d. 14 July, 1796.
- 211 ii. LEWIS⁷, b. 26 April, 1795; d. 13 July, 1796.
- 212 iii. WILLIAM⁷, b. 28 Sept., 1797; d. 1 May, 1799.
- 213 iv. CHARLES⁷, b. 11 Jan., 1800; d. 30 Sept., 1820, at Havana, W. I.
- 214 v. MARIA⁷, b. 30 Sept., 1802; m., 6 Oct., 1822, Josiah Forsaith.

103

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Thomas⁵, Benjamin⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 20 Aug., 1764; d. in

* Lydia Wilder's first husband was William Lewis, married 4 April, 1784; he died 20 Feb., 1788. They had three children, Lydia, Mehitable, William.

† Theophilus⁴, Jabez², Edward¹ Wilder, who had his first grant of land in Hingham in 1637, "in a place as convenient as can be discovered." He received other grants later. It is uncertain whence he came. His wife was Elizabeth Eames, daughter of Anthony Eames of Medford.

Lydia (Cushing) Wilder was daughter of Ebenezer⁵ (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, Daniel², Matthew¹) Cushing, who came with his wife and five children, in 1638, from Hingham, England, to Boston in the ship "Diligent." Land was granted him in Hingham in 1638, which continued in the family until 1887. The Cushing family can be traced, in England, back to the fifteenth century.

Corinna, Me., 19 Nov., 1826; *m.* (1), — PETTINGELL; *m.* (2), 27 Oct., 1785, in Plympton, LUCY FORD. He moved, with his father, to Readfield, Me. After his father's death, he moved to Corinna, Me., where he died. After going to Maine his name was changed to Southard. He enlisted, 1781, as private for three years in Capt. Josiah Alden's company, Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment; served until close of war in 1783. His *wid.* applied for a pension in 1837.

Children. — SOUTHARD (SOUTHWORTH)

By first wife:

- +215 i. CONSTANT⁷, *b.* 3 March, 1783; *d.* in Corinna, Me., 19 Feb., 1864.
- 216 ii. JOSLYN⁷, went West and died in Illinois, without male issue.

By second wife, Lucy:

- +217 iii. JOHN⁷, *b.* in Fayette, Me., 20 Oct., 1794; *d.* in Corinna, Me., 19 Nov., 1826.
- 218 iv. HANNAH⁷, *m.* — Bragdon.
- +219 v. LUCY⁷.

106

ANNE SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, 23 Dec., 1774; *d.* in Hanover, Mass., 5 March, 1857; *m.*, 10 Feb., 1793, CURTIS BROOKS, of Hanover, *b.* 12 Dec., 1770; *d.* 1 Sept., 1817; *s.* of Joseph⁵ and Lydia Brooks.* He was selectman of Hanover, 1811–12. Children:

Children. — BROOKS

- +220 i. SAMUEL⁷, *b.* 7 June, 1794, twin; *d.* 26 Aug., 1858.
- +221 ii. THOMAS⁷, *b.* 7 June, 1794, twin; *d.* January, 1860, in Tremont, Ill.
- +222 iii. ANNE⁷, *b.* 17 March, 1796, twin; *d.*, 1847, in Greene, Me.
- +223 iv. ARA⁷, *b.* 17 March, 1796, twin; *d.* 4 March, 1872, in Bowdoinham, Me.
- +224 v. HANNAH⁷, *b.* 7 April, 1799; *d.* 16 Jan., 1862, in Randolph, Mass.
- +225 vi. JOHN⁷, *b.* 13 Sept., 1802; *d.* 4 Oct., 1878, in Hanover, Mass.
- 226 vii. RUTH⁷, *b.* 31 Dec., 1806; *d.* 3 March, 1895.

* Gilbert Brooks⁴, Gilbert³, Nathaniel², William¹ Brooks who was born in England, 1615, came to America in the "Blessing" in 1635; married Mrs. Susanna Dunham, widow, of Plymouth; settled in Scituate in 1644.

William¹ Brooks was surveyor of highways for Marshfield, 1646 and 1649; he was on the Grand Inquest, 1644: was presented "for the breach of his oath in disclosing of his fellowes counsell and his owne wech hee through weakness confesseth hee did and is released." He was killed in King Philip's War, October, 1675.

Joseph Brooks⁵ served through the Revolutionary War.

108

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 24 May, 1776; m. ANNIE WELCOME. He moved, with his father and brother Constant, to Readfield, Me.; later to Greene, Me. Name was changed to Southard. He was a sailor.

Children. — SOUTHARD (SOUTHWORTH)

- +227 i. ROXANNA⁷, b. 10 Nov., 1805, at Leeds, Me.; d. at Greene, Me., 4 Nov., 1873.
- 228 ii. BETSEY⁷, m. *Sylvanus Niles*.

110

WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Jasper*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1766; d. 13 Dec., 1851; m. LUCY WHEATON of Waldoboro, Me. He moved from Duxbury to Waldoboro, Me., where he worked for W. Thomas, blacksmith; later he moved, in 1806, to Thomaston, Me.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +229 i. LAVINIA⁷, b. about 1805.
- 230 ii. LUCY⁷, b. 12 Oct., 1807, in Thomaston, Me.

136

SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John*⁸, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], bapt. North Yarmouth, Me., 21 Oct., 1759; m. PAUL PRINCE, b. 13 Nov., 1758; d. 6 Jan., 1804; s. of Paul and Hannah (Cushing) Prince. They both united with the church on 24 July, 1791; were dismissed to the church in Cumberland, Me., 8 May, 1795.

Children. — PRINCE

- 231 i. PYAM⁸, m. *Mary Moffatt*.
- 232 ii. LYDIA⁸, m. *Absalom Farwell*.
- 233 iii. HANNAH⁸, m. *John Clough*.
- 234 iv. MARY⁸, m. *John Farwell*.
- 235 v. SARAH⁸, m. *Greenfield Hall*.
- 236 vi. AMMI⁸, m. *Abigail Reed*.
- 237 vii. JOHN⁸, m. *Wid. Susan Hall*.
- 238 viii. JOANNA⁸, m. *Robert Leighton*.
- 239 ix. MORIAH⁸, m. *Benjamin McIntyre*.
- 240 x. LEVI⁸, m. *Margaret Libby*, dau. of Humphrey and Keziah (Messerve) Libby.

139

JOANNA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in North Yarmouth, Me.; m. NATHAN SCALES. He moved from North Yarmouth to Freeport, Me., in 1814. In 1792 he is said to have been in Freeport.

Children. — SCALES

- 241 i. HANNAH⁸, bapt. 1 March, 1789.
- 242 ii. JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁸, bapt. 6 May, 1790.
- 243 iii. EUNICE⁸, bapt. 24 June, 1792, in Freeport.
- 244 iv. POLLY⁸, bapt. 12 Feb., 1797.
- 245 v. RICHMOND⁸, bapt. 10 June, 1798.
- 246 vi. ZENAS⁸, bapt. 17 May, 1801.
- 247 vii. NATHANIEL⁸, bapt. 14 Oct., 1804.
- 248 viii. THOMAS⁸, bapt. 14 June, 1807.

151

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in North Yarmouth, Me.; m. JONATHAN BRADFORD, b. 15 May, 1752, s. of Nathan and Elizabeth Bradford. He moved to Minot, Me., in 1799.

Children. — BRADFORD

- 249 i. ELIZABETH⁸.
- 250 ii. DAVID⁸.
- 251 iii. MARY⁸.
- 252 iv. JOANNA⁸.
- 253 v. JONATHAN⁸.
- 254 vi. LUCY⁸.
- 255 vii. WILLIAM⁸.
- 256 viii. JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁸.

154

JEDEDIAH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*James*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 23 Aug., 1764; d. 14 Nov., 1844; m., 8 April, 1801, ELIZABETH THOMAS, b. 1781, d. 20 Feb., 1868, dau. of Peleg and Mary (Stephen) Thomas. He was a shipmaster, also is called shoemaker. Res. Duxbury, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 257 i. HANNAH⁸, b. 17 June, 1805; m. Micah Blanchard, of Weymouth, Mass. Children:
 - 258 (a) Thomas (Blanchard)⁹.
 - 259 (b) Franklin (Blanchard)⁹.

- +260 ii. MARY⁸, b. 25 Jan., 1807; d. 5 Oct., 1873.
- +261 iii. NATHAN⁸, b. 19 Feb., 1809; d. before 1 Dec., 1851.
- +262 iv. JAMES⁸, b. 14 Jan., 1811.
- 263 v. SARAH⁸, b. 11 May, 1813; d. 31 May, 1861, in Boston; *unm.*
- 264 vi. THOMAS⁸, b. 15 Sept., 1815; d. 21 Feb., 1837; went to Kingston, Mass.
- 265 vii. ABIGAIL⁸, b. 17 Aug., 1817; d. 16 May, 1836; m. (1), 25 Dec., 1834, Zack Damon of Hanover, Mass.; m. (2), C. L. Stetson, of Weymouth, Mass. Child:
266 (a) Abigail (Damon)⁹.
- 267 viii. SYLVIA⁸, b. 20 March, 1820; d. 27 Oct., 1891, in Duxbury.
- 268 ix. CHARLES⁸, b. 20 March, 1822; d. 23 Nov., 1889, in Duxbury, Mass.; m., 11 Oct., 1872, in Chelsea, Mass., Rena E. Leighton, b. in Pembroke, Mass., 1844; dau. of Adnah and Amy Leighton.
- 269 x. HENRY⁸, b. 5 Oct., 1824; d. 1 Feb., 1892; m., 4 Jan., 1857, Eliza McGonague, b. 1830, in Ireland; d. before 1892; dau. of Hugh McGonague.
- 270 xi. WILLIAM⁸, b. 26 Dec., 1826; m. Amelia Pratt; went to Maine.

156

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [James⁶, Jedediah⁵, Thomas⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 1771; d. 1819, drowned near New Orleans, La.; m., about 1792, SARAH JAMES, who d. 1 Sept., 1857, at Hingham; dau. of Dea. Elisha⁴ and Sarah James^{*} of Scituate. He was a shipmaster; moved to Scituate in 1800.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +271 i. JAMES⁸, b. 1799; d. 6 Oct., 1872.
- 272 ii. LUCY⁸, b. 2 May, 1802; d. 30 Oct., 1874, in Hingham; *unm.*
- 273 iii. NATHAN⁸, b. —; d. 25 April, 1858, in Dorchester; *unm.*; buried in Hingham Cemetery. He was an artist.
- 274 iv. THOMAS⁸, b. —; m., 9 Nov., 1848, in Hingham, Elizabeth Thaxter Davis,† b. 26 Jan., 1815; d., in Hopkinton, Mass., 18 April, 1865. Child:
275 (a) William Phillips⁹, b. 31 Aug., 1849; d. 9 March, 1850.

* Dea. John³ James (married Eunice Stetson); John², freeman in 1660, died from wounds received from the Indians, was probably son of Thomas¹ James of Dedham, 1640.

† Elizabeth Thaxter Davis was daughter of John Davis and Betsy⁶ Thaxter, Seth⁵, David⁴, David³, Samuel², Thomas¹ Thaxter.

Thomas Thaxter¹, the cooper, came from the west of England; settled in Hingham about 1635. In 1636, five acres of land were granted him.

- 276 v. TEMPERANCE^s, b. 1812; d. in Hingham, 31 Jan., 1882; *unm.*
 277 vi. GEORGE^s, b. 1815; d. 31 Dec., 1844, in Hingham; *unm.*

177

JOSHUA LORING⁷ [*Thomas^s, Mary^s (Southworth) Loring, Thomas⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Duxbury, 19 Nov., 1751; d. 18 June, 1799, in Easton, Mass., while away from home on a business trip; *m.*, 22 Jan., 1778, HANNAH CAMPBELL, b. 28 July, 1752; d. 10 Jan., 1840; *dau.* of Samuel and Mary Campbell. She was a member of the church at Plympton, Mass. She drew her husband's pension. *Res.* Plympton, where his children were born.

Children. — LORING

- +278 i. LEVI^s, b. 19 March, 1778; d. in Dighton, 25 Sept., 1835.
 279 ii. ZILPAH^s, b. 10 Oct., 1779; drowned in the river, 27 Jan., 1797.
 280 iii. DANIEL^s, b. 28 July, 1783.
 281 iv. POLLY^s, b. 28 April, 1785; *m.* Charles Brewster of Duxbury, Mass.
 282 v. JOSHUA^s, b. 4 Jan., 1788.
 283 vi. HANNAH^s, b. 1 June, 1790; *m.* Lewis Ames of Bridgewater.
 284 vii. ORPHA^s, b. 31 Jan., 1793; *m.* John Curtis of Stoughton, Mass.

180

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Edward^s, William^s, Constant⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 15 Oct., 1769; d. 16 Nov., 1841; *m.*, 1797, at Round Hill Pond, Me., ELIZABETH OZIER,* b. 15 Nov., 1775. In 1823 James Southworth sells land in Bristol, Me. *Res.* Duxbury, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 285 i. JOSEPH^s, b. 19 May, 1797; d. young.
 286 ii. ELIZABETH^s, b. 7 Oct., 1798; d. 20 Sept., 1858; *m.* Francis Drew, of Kingston. His third wife. Child:
 287 (a) Elizabeth (Drew)^s, *m.* Hamelton Faunce.
 +288 iii. CHARLOTTE^s, b. 1 Feb., 1800.
 +289 iv. HIRAM^s, b. 4 March, 1803.
 +290 v. THOMAS^s, b. 25 Dec., 1804.

* Elizabeth, Ruth, and Lucy Ozier were sisters, daughters of Joseph and Elizabeth Asenath (Baker) Ozier. They were from Bristol, Me. Their father came from France.

- 291 vi. JAMES⁸, b. 30 May, 1810; d. 24 April, 1872, at Charlestown, Mass.; m. *Lucy* —. Children:
 292 (a) *John*⁹, b. 10 Dec., 1843.
 293 (b) *Marcia*⁹, b. May, 1849; d. 29 Jan., 1858.
 294 (c) *Ellen*⁹, b. 28 April, 1853; d. 14 Sept., 1853.

181

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Edward*⁶, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 17 Aug., 1770; d. 7 Feb., 1863; m., 15 March, 1799, RUTH OZIER,* b. 25 July, 1777, d. 8 May, 1879, aet. 101 years, 10 months, 13 days. He was a shipwright. Res. Duxbury and Plymouth, Mass.; children born in Duxbury.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 295 i. NANCY⁸, b. 26 Jan., 1800; m., 14 Jan., 1821, *John Taylor* of Plymouth, Mass.; m. (2) *William G. Denhac*. Res. Plymouth, where their children were born. Children:
 296 (a) *John (Taylor)*⁹, b. 4 Nov., 1821.
 297 (b) *Nancy Catharine (Taylor)*⁹, b. 8 Oct., 1827.
 298 ii. FRANCIS⁸, b. 8 July, 1802; d. 6 April, 1873; m. *Polly Goddard*, b. 17 Feb., 1800, in Plymouth, d. 25 Dec., 1881, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Luce) Goddard. Mariner. No children.
 299 iii. EDWARD⁸, b. 19 Sept., 1804; m. *Margaret Sands*; removed to Norfolk, Va.
 300 iv. ELI⁸, b. 25 Sept., 1807; d. 1859; unkm.; another report says he m. at Honolulu.
 301 v. GEORGE⁸, b. 27 Aug., 1810; unkm.
 302 vi. RUTH BAKER⁸, b. 29 Aug., 1814.
 303 vii. MARCIA ELLEN⁸, b. 13 Sept., 1820; m. *John Pearce*. Res. Plymouth, Mass.
 304 viii. JACOB WILLIAM⁸, b. 12 April, 1822. Res. Plymouth; unkm.

184

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Edward*⁶, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 2 Jan., 1782; d. 10 Aug., 1878; m., 30 Nov., 1806, LUCY OZIER,† who d. 27 April, 1858. Res. Duxbury, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 305 i. CATHERINE⁸, b. 15 March, 1807; d. 4 Sept., 1844, in Melrose, Mass.; unkm.

* Sister to Elizabeth. See n., p. 57.

† Sister to Elizabeth. See n., p. 57.

- 306 ii. AUGUSTA^s, b. 27 Jan., 1809; d. about 1850; *unm.*
 307 iii. MARTIN^s, b. 28 Nov., 1810; d. about 1835, at sea; *unm.*
 308 iv. CYNTHIA^s, b. 4 Nov., 1814; d. 5 March, 1882, in Lowell, Mass.; *unm.*
 +309 v. LUCY BAKER^s, b. 30 April, 1816.
 +310 vi. SETH S.^s, b. 30 Nov., 1817.
 311 vii. ELIZABETH^s, b. 27 Jan., 1820; m. (1) *Edward B. Weston*, of Duxbury, Mass.; m. (2) *William Faunce*.
 312 viii. SARAH FAXON^s, b. 18 Feb., 1824; d. 1854; m. *Alden Bumpus*, of Taunton. Children:
 313 (a) *Herbert (Bumpus)*⁹.
 314 (b) *Sarah (Bumpus)*⁹.
 +315 ix. ALEXANDER^s, b. 18 Dec., 1826; d. 4 June, 1890.

199

ESTHER SOULE⁷ [*Barnabas*⁶, *Barnabas*⁵, *Mercy*⁴ (Southworth) *Soule*, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Freeport, Me., 12 April, 1785; d. at Mobile, Ala., May, 1862; m., 4 Aug., 1805, CLEMENT JORDAN, b. in Gorham, Me., 1781; d. at Tuscaloosa, Ala., 1840; s. of Clement⁵ and Sarah (Jordan) Jordan.*

Children. — JORDAN

- 316 i. WILLIAM W.^s, b. in Charleston, S. C., 8 May, 1811; d. 1837; m. *Eliza Nealy* of Alabama. Children:
 317 (a) *Adeline*⁹.
 318 (b) *Mary*⁹.
 319 ii. GEORGIANNA^s, b. in Tennessee, 8 June, 1812; d. 1857; m. — *Adcock*. Child:
 320 (a) *Columbus (Adcock)*⁹, killed in battle of Chattanooga, Tenn.
 321 iii. CLEMENT THOMAS^s, b. in Tennessee, 8 June, 1815; d. in Alabama, 1872; *unm.*
 322 iv. DAVID SOULE^s, b. in Tennessee, 28 Feb., 1818; d. in Alabama, 1874; m. *Martha Fluker*, of Clarke Co., Ala. Children:
 323 (a) *Arthur*⁹, d. at twenty-one; *unm.*
 324 (b) *Clement*⁹, m. *Mattie Christmas*, of Clarke Co., Ala.
 325 (c) *Ernest*⁹.
 326 (d) *Clara*⁹, m. *Willie Beck*, of Marengo Co., Ala.

* Clement⁴ (married Elizabeth Allen); Dominicus³ (married Joanna Deering); Dominicus² (married Hannah Tristram); Rev. Robert¹ Jordan (married Sarah Winter) came to this country in 1640, resident of Richmond's Island, Me.

- 327 v. ALLEN⁸, b. in Tennessee, 8 Feb., 1820; d. in Mexican War.
 +328 vi. JANE BRADBURY⁸, b. in Sparta, Tenn., 27 Jan., 1822;
 d. in Washington, D. C., 8 Nov. 1894.
- 329 vii. ROBERT W.⁸, b. in Sparta, Tenn., 27 Feb., 1824; d. at
 Mobile, Ala., 1844.
- 330 viii. JOANNA DENNISON,⁸ b. in Sparta, Tenn., 17 April, 1826;
 m., at Mobile, Ala., 24 May, 1859, Capt. *Colin James
 Campbell*, b. at Isla Argyllshire, Scotland. Children
 born at Mobile, Ala.
- 331 (a) *Fannie Soule (Campbell)*⁹, b. 25 Sept., 1860.
 Artist. Res. San Francisco, Cal.
- 332 (b) *Walter (Campbell)*⁹, b. Dec., 1862; d. May, 1863.
- 333 (c) *Colin James (Campbell)*⁹, b. 3 Oct., 1864; d.
 January, 1869.
- 334 (d) *William Frederick (Campbell)*⁹, b. April, 1867;
 d. January, 1869.
- 335 ix. ESTHER EMILY⁸, b. 27 Jan., 1829; d. at Coffeeville, Ala.,
 12 Feb., 1863; m., 1847, *Richard Albert Peggs*, of
 Rome, N. Y. Children:
- 336 (a) *Walter Soule (Peggs)*⁹, b. 22 April, 1848; d. at
 Coffeeville, April, 1863.
- 337 (b) *Albert Thomas (Peggs)*⁹, b. 20 Oct., 1850; d. in
 Mobile, Ala., in infancy.
- 338 (c) *Richard Judson (Peggs)*⁹, b. 14 Jan., 1854; d.
 October, 1862.
- 339 (d). *Louis Clayton (Peggs)*⁹, b. 20 Feb., 1857; d. at
 Claiborne, Ala., 1863.
- 340 (e) *Susie Jane (Peggs)*⁹ b. at Mitchell, Ia., 8 Jan.,
 1860; m., in Washington, D. C., Dr. *Willis
 Eugene Millington*, b. in Rome, N. Y., 1859;
 d. there 1902. Five children.

215

CONSTANT SOUTHARD⁷ [*Constant*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵,
*Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Readfield, Me., 3
 March, 1783; d. in Corinna, Me., 19 Feb., 1864; m. SALLY HICKS,
 b. in Littlefield, now Leeds, Me., 19 Aug., 1792; d. in Corinna, Me.,
 31 Oct., 1880. He was a farmer. Res. Corinna, Me.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- 341 i. WILLIAM⁸ b. in Fayette, Me., 1 Jan., 1809; d. in Corinna,
 Me., 17 Aug., 1862; m., 4 June, 1831, at Corinna,
Maria Ambrose.

- 342 ii. GORHAM^s, *b.* in Leeds, Me., 25 May, 1811; *d.* in Carmel, Me.; *m.* *Betsy Smith*.
- 343 iii. HARRIET^s, *b.* in Leeds, 21 June, 1813; *d.* in Corinna; *m.*, in Corinna, *John Dean*.
- 344 iv. ABIGAIL^s, *b.* in No. 4, now Corinna, Me., 21 Nov., 1815; *m.* *Nathaniel Knowles*.
- 345 v. GEORGE^s, *b.* in Corinna, 26 Nov., 1817; *d.* 23 Jan., 1893, in Massachusetts, buried in Corinna; *m.* *Lizzie Folsom* in Newport, Me.
- 346 vi. JOSLIN^s, *b.* in Corinna, 6 Dec., 1819; *m.* in Illinois.
- 347 vii. MOSES^s, *b.* in Corinna, 21 Nov., 1821; *d.* in Corinna, 3 Feb., 1894; stone mason.
- 348 viii. SAMUEL^s, *b.* in Corinna, 4 May, 1824; *m.* *Betsey Call* in Exeter; farmer.
- 349 ix. PAUL MINOT^s, *b.* in Corinna, 4 Feb., 1826; *d.* 30 April, 1891; *m.* twice.
- +350 x. CHRISTINA^s, *b.* in Corinna, 6 Aug., 1828.
- 351 xi. MARYANN^s, *b.* in Corinna, 11 Jan., 1831; *m.* *John More*, of Parsonsfield, Me.
- 352 xii. HANNAH^s, *b.* in Corinna, 8 Feb., 1833; *d.* in Newport, Me.; *m.* *Joel Richardson* of Newport, *s.* of Samuel and Abigail (Manser) Richardson.

217

JOHN SOUTHARD⁷ [*Constant*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 20 Oct., 1794; *d.* in Corinna, Me., 19 Nov., 1826; *m.* (1) at Exeter, Me., 27 Nov., 1820, RHODA QUIMBY, who died soon after marriage; *m.* (2) in Corinna, Me., 24 March, 1822, THANKFUL BURNHAM ORDWAY. *Res.* Exeter, Me., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHARD

By second wife, Thankful:

- 353 i. EMILY J.^s, *b.* 25 Jan., 1823; *d.* 3 June, 1823.
- 354 ii. MARY ANN CALISTA^s, *b.* 11 Feb., 1824; when forty years old graduate of Oberlin College. *Res.* Corinna, Me.; *unm.*
- +355 iii. EMERY^s, *b.* 25 June, 1826; *d.* 26 June, 1878.
- +356 iv. HORATIO^s, *b.* 28 July, 1828; *d.* 6 April, 1885.
- 357 v. EMELINE^s, *b.* 25 Jan., 1831; *d.* 23 Sept., 1853.
- 358 vi. ELVIRA^s, *b.* 9 Oct., 1832; *d.* 7 June, 1898.
- +359 vii. VINETTE^s, *b.* 14 May, 1835.
- 360 viii. SILAS^s, *b.* 2 May, 1836.

- 361 ix. MARTIN^s, b. 8 June, 1838; m., 5 Jan., 1868, *Olive Wentworth Knowles*, b. at Corinna, Me., 7 Sept., 1845; dau. of Ichabod Robie and Victoria (Wentworth) Knowles. In 1872, he moved to Boston; in trucking business until 1903, when he retired. Child:

362 (a) *Elmer Ernest*^o, b. in South Boston, 28 July, 1876. Fitted at Boston Latin School for college. A.B., Harvard, 1897; A.M., Harvard, 1902, for work in philosophy. M.D., Harvard, 1901; interne in pathology, Boston City Hospital, 1901, 1902. He studied abroad in Frankfort and Heidelberg. In 1904 appointed instructor in department of pathology, Harvard Medical School. He has published in journals devoted to pathology and neurology.

- 363 x. AMELIA VICTORIA^s, b. 19 Nov., 1840; d. 6 Oct., 1898.

219

LUCY SOUTHARD^r [*Constant*^o (Southworth), *Thomas*^s, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. —; m. SAMUEL TUCKER.

Children. — TUCKER

- 364 i. ZYLPHA^s, m. *H. P. Bennet* of Dexter.
 +365 ii. HANNAH P.^s, b. 9 Dec., 1814.
 366 iii. ISAAC^s, m. *Louisa Knowles*, of Corinna, Me.
 367 iv. LUCY^s, m. (1) *Charles Bailey*; m. (2) *William Miller* of Charleston, Me.
 368 v. HENRY^s, m. *Elizabeth Huse*, of Saco, Me.
 369 vi. SILAS S.^s, m. *Elizabeth Atkins*, of Exeter, Me.
 370 vii. HESTER^s, d. young.
 371 viii. MARY JANE^s, d. young.

220

SAMUEL BROOKS^r [*Anne*^o (Southworth) *Brooks*, *Thomas*^s, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hanover, Mass., 7 June, 1794; d. 26 Aug., 1858; m. *Mehitable Larkum*, b. 1798; d. 21 July, 1889. Res. Hanover, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — BROOKS

- 372 i. SAMUEL^s, b. 19 March, 1819; m. *Mary* —; moved to Wilmot, N. H., where he lived 1890.

- 373 ii. MEHITABLE^s, b. 3 Feb., 1821; d. 25 June, 1892; m., 9 April, 1854, *Robert Hanson*, b. 1824, s. of Samuel and Rebecca Hanson, of Hanover.
- 374 iii. DAVIS^s, d. infant.
- 375 iv. ANNE^s, b. 19 July, 1828; d. 21 Sept., 1828.
- 376 v. ANNE SOUTHWORTH^s, b. 29 Sept., 1830; d. 30 Aug., 1870; m. 24 Sept., 1850, *Rufus Crane*, b. 1828, s. of John and Sarah Crane; bootmaker of Braintree, Mass.
- 377 vi. ELIZABETH^s, b. 1835; d. infant.

221

THOMAS BROOKS⁷ [*Anne*^s (Southworth) *Brooks*, *Thomas*^s, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hanover, Mass., 7 June, 1794; d. January, 1860, in Tremont, Ill.; m. (1), 28 Feb., 1816, MARY CURTIS; m. (2) LAURA ALMY. He lived during his early life in Hanover, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — BROOKS

By first wife :

- 378 i. THOMAS^s, b. 26 May, 1817; d. unm.
- 379 ii. WILLIAM^s, b. 27 June, 1819; m. *Julieta Merriam*, of Illinois.
- 380 iii. CLARISSA^s, b. 24 Jan., 1822; m. *Plummer Couch*, of Illinois.
- 381 iv. MARY ANN^s, b. 2 Aug., 1825; m. *William P. Lazzell*, of Illinois.
- 382 v. CURTIS^s, b. 6 Dec., 1827; d. young.

222

ANNE BROOKS⁷ [*Anne*^s (Southworth) *Brooks*, *Thomas*^s, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hanover, Mass., 17 March, 1796; d., 1847, at Greene, Me.; m. (1), 25 Oct., 1817, JAMES WHITING; m. (2) JESSE GRAY.

Children. — GRAY

By second husband :

- 383 i. LUCY^s, b. 27 Oct., 1824; m., 26 Jan., 1846, *Thomas Ray*; living (1900) at St. Albans, Me.
- 384 ii. LYDIA JANE^s, b. 25 April, 1826; m., 18 July, 1846, *John H. Rose*; res. Biddeford, Me.
- 385 iii. SARAH ANN^s, b. 20 March, 1828; m., 10 Sept., 1850, *Lewis S. Belcher* (400); res. Holbrook, Mass.
- 386 iv. JOHN FREDERICK^s, b. 8 Dec., 1829; m., May, 1852, *Zilpha A. Rose*; res. Greene, Me.

- 387 v. JESSE ALONZO⁸, b. 11 Feb., 1832; d. 11 Nov., 1889; m., April, 1858, *Harriet Hanscomb*.
 388 vi. SUSAN FRANCES⁸, b. 26 Feb., 1835; d. 26 Nov., 1899; m., 18 March, 1868, *John B. Dean*.
 389 vii. SETH T.⁸, b. 22 Dec., 1836; res. Bangor, Me.

223

ARA BROOKS⁷ [*Anne*⁶ (Southworth) *Brooks, Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hanover, Mass., 17 March, 1796; d. in Bowdoinham, Me., 4 March, 1872; m., 20 Feb., 1823, HANNAH BRIGGS, b. 5 March, 1799; dau. of Ezra⁵, Jr., and Margaret (Curtis) Briggs.* He was deacon of the church. Res. Bowdoinham, Me., where his children were born.

Children. — BROOKS

- 390 i. LYDIA ANN⁸, b. 5 July, 1825; d. 5 Feb., 1865; m. *Joseph S. Elliott*.
 391 ii. ELIZABETH LEWIS⁸, b. 15 Feb., 1827; d. 19 Aug., 1880, in Richmond, Me.; m. (1), 15 Oct., 1849, *Hartley Hunter*; m. (2), 29 Sept., 1853, *James Haynes*.
 392 iii. HANNAH SOUTHARD⁸, b. 15 Nov., 1828; m., 22 Aug., 1852, *Willis Stinson*; res. Litchfield, Me.
 393 iv. MARY REED⁸, b. 7 June, 1830; d. 23 Dec., 1838.
 394 v. ALMIRA LUELLA⁸, b. 22 Aug., 1832; d. 26 May, 1835.
 395 vi. MELINDA JANE⁸, b. 23 Oct., 1834; m., 15 Nov., 1882, *James Haynes*, widower of her sister, Elizabeth. Res. Richmond, Me.
 396 vii. JONATHAN KIDDER⁸, b. 8 April, 1837; m., 18 Feb., 1864, *Louise Jane Tarr*. Res. Chelsea, Mass. He was lieutenant in Company C, First Maine Cavalry, in the Civil War.
 397 viii. ARA CURTIS⁸, b. 15 Jan., 1839; d. 26 Sept., 1862, in hospital at Point Lookout, Md.
 398 ix. LUTHER STEVENS⁸, b. 13 Sept., 1841; d. 5 April, 1889, in Richmond, Me.; m., June, 1865, *Hattie Libby*, dau. of Richard and Jane (Clark) (Baker) Libby. His widow and children live in Portland, Me.

224

HANNAH BROOKS⁷ [*Anne*⁶ (Southworth) *Brooks, Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hanover, Mass., 7

* Ezra⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², Walter¹ Briggs, who was in Scituate, able to bear arms, in 1643.

April, 1799; *d.* 16 Jan., 1862, in Randolph, Mass.; *m.*, in Randolph, 22 Dec., 1820, JEREMIAH BELCHER.

Children. — BELCHER

- 399 i. SON⁸, *b.* 11 Aug., 1823; *d.* 6 Sept., 1823.
- 400 ii. LEWIS⁸, *b.* 17 Jan., 1826; *m.*, 10 Sept., 1850, *Sarah Ann Gray* (385).
- 401 iii. CHARLES HENRY⁸, *b.* 4 June, 1830; *m.* (1), 5 April, 1849, *Elizabeth A. Gurney*; *m.* (2), 5 April, 1868, *Eliza J. Thayer*.
- 402 iv. FRANKLIN⁸, *b.* 18 July, 1834; *d.* 12 July, 1837.

225

JOHN BROOKS⁷ [*Anne*⁸ (Southworth) *Brooks, Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Hanover, Mass., 13 Sept., 1802; *d.* there, 4 Oct., 1878; *m.*, 3 Dec., 1823, ANNA MANN (the name is given also Emma and Eunice), *b.* 1803; *d.* 21 June, 1876.

Children. — BROOKS

- 403 i. JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁸, *b.* 27 Oct., 1824; *m.* (1), at Hanover, Mass., 23 June, 1850, *Nancy Cleves Binney*, *b.* 24 Dec., 1825; *d.* 11 April, 1868; *dau.* of Spencer⁵ and Nancy (Hatch) Binney; * *m.* (2) *Elya Shurtleff*, *d.* 24 Dec., 1890. He was a shoemaker. *Res.* Hanover, Mass., where his children were born.
- +404 ii. LEVI CURTIS⁸, *b.* 5 March, 1827; *d.* 23 April, 1864, killed in battle at Cane River, La.
- 405 iii. JOSEPH WARREN⁸, *b.* 3 May, 1829; *m.*, 16 Jan., 1858, *Lucinda Curtis*.
- 406 iv. EMMA MANN⁸, *b.* 30 June, 1830; *d.* 21 Jan., 1894; *m.*, 18 June, 1848, *George W. Curtis*.
- 407 v. SARAH MANN⁸, *b.* 12 Dec., 1832; *m.* *Otis B. Oakman* of Marshfield, Mass.; *res.* Hanover, Mass.
- 408 vi. ARA,⁸ *b.* 28 April, 1835; *m.* *Almira J. Dwelley*; *res.* Hanover, Mass.
- 409 vii. MARY ELMIRA⁸, *b.* 25 Nov., 1837.
- 410 viii. HANNAH ELIZA⁸, *b.* 26 Feb., 1840; *m.* *Nathan S. Oakman* of Marshfield; *res.* Hanover.
- 411 ix. THOMAS DONNELL⁸, *b.* 23 June, 1843; served in the Civil War; *res.* Hanover.

* Spencer Binney⁴ (married, 1799, *Mary Jones*), Capt. Amos⁴ (married *Rebecca Loring*), Dea. John² (married, 1704, *Hannah Paine*), Capt. John Binney¹ of Hull, came about 1678 from Worksop, Nottinghamshire, England; he was first town clerk of Hull.

412 x. ELIZABETH⁸, b. 4 Nov., 1845; d. 3 Dec., 1846.

413 xi. GEORGE NELSON⁸, b. Aug., 1849; d. 12 May, 1850.

227

ROXANNA SOUTHARD⁷ [*Thomas⁶ (Southworth), Thomas⁵, Benjamin⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Leeds, Me., 10 Nov., 1805; d. at Greene, Me., 4 Nov., 1873; m., 21 March, 1828, GRINFILL ROSE, b. in Greene, Me., 19 Sept., 1799; d. there 24 Sept., 1864. Farmer. Res. Greene, Me., where their children were born.

Children. — ROSE

+414 i. CHARLES⁸, b. 15 Dec., 1828; d. in Harpswell, Me., 2 Dec., 1895.

415 ii. SOLOMON M.⁸, b. 27 Nov., 1833; m. (1), 2 Jan., 1873, *Ada E. Rose*, b. 12 Aug., 1851; d. in Greene, Me., 12 Jan., 1875; m. (2), in Newry, Me., 9 Sept., 1883, *Lydia D. Wight*, b. 6 Aug., 1843; d. in Greene, 11 Sept., 1903. He is now living with his only surviving brother, Alanson.

+416 iii. ASA⁸, b. 15 Oct., 1835; d. 4 Nov., 1882.

+417 iv. ALANSON⁸, b. 1 Jan., 1838.

418 v. THOMAS⁸, b. 11 July, 1840; d. in Greene, Me., 5 July, 1862.

419 vi. GRINFILL⁸, b. 23 May, 1843; d. 6 March, 1844.

229

LAVINIA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William⁶, Jasper⁵, Benjamin⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. about 1805; m., 1 July, 1828, JOHN P. COLE, b., 1801, in Virginia. Not long after his birth he went to Thomaston, Me. After his marriage he moved to Illinois, but returned in 1856 to Thomaston, where he lived until 1862, when he moved to Massachusetts.

Children. — COLE

420 i. LAVINIA S.⁸, b. 4 Jan., 1829; m. *Benjamin Avery*, of Boston; res. Thomaston, Me.

421 ii. ADELIA F.⁸, b. 23 May, 1832; m., 3 Sept., 1855, *J. Augustus Hersey* of Wiscasset, Me.

422 iii. JOHN W.⁸, b. 20 April, 1834; res. Thomaston, Me.; in 1861 he moved to California.

423 iv. JAMES D.⁸, b. 1 Aug., 1836; res. Thomaston. Enlisted in the cavalry during the Civil War. Moved to Massachusetts.

424 v. ADELAIDE⁸, b. 4 Sept., 1840; m. *Lysander Hill*, of Alexandria, Va.

260

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *James*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 25 Jan., 1807; d. 5 Oct., 1873; m., 28 Nov., 1828, WILLIAM PAULDING (POLDEN), b. 12 Jan., 1807, s. of James and Lucy Polden. *Res.* in Duxbury, where his children were born.

Children. — PAULDING

- 425 i. ELIZABETH THOMAS⁹, b. 6 Oct., 1829; d. 28 July, 1831.
- 426 ii. WILLIAM⁹, b. 11 June, 1831; d. 7 Jan., 1865.
- 427 iii. MARY C.⁹, b. 3 Sept., 1833; d. 9 July, 1838.
- 428 iv. HIRAM T.⁹, b. 5 Aug., 1836; d. 11 May, 1837.
- 429 v. SARAH H.⁹, b. 23 —, 1839.
- 430 vi. MARY E.⁹, b. 29 Jan., 1841; d. 19 Feb., 1842.
- 431 vii. EMMA⁹, b. 7 Sept., 1843.
- + 432 viii. JULIAN A.⁹, b. 8 March, 1851.

261

NATHAN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *James*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 19 Feb., 1809; d. before 1 Dec., 1851; m. ELVIRA SOULE, b. 1811; d. 6 July, 1850. *Res.* Abington, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 433 i. THOMAS⁹, b. 1836; m., 5 Sept., 1872, *Deborah*⁷ *Sturtevant* of Kingston, Mass., b. 1846, in Plympton, Mass.; dau. of Henry and Nancy Sturtevant. Shoemaker. *Res.* Rockland, Mass., where his children were born. Children:
 - 434 (a) *George Howard*¹⁰, b. 6 Oct., 1876.
 - 435 (b) *Myra Williamson*¹⁰, b. 1 Oct., 1883.
- 436 ii. GEORGE⁹, b. 1843; d. 3 Jan., 1847.
- 437 iii. SON⁹, b. 20 June, 1850; d. 9 Aug., 1850.
- 438 iv. HANNAH⁹, b. —. Sarah Southworth was appointed guardian to Hannah Southworth, minor child of Nathan, 1 Dec., 1851.

262

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *James*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 14 Jan., 1811; m. LUCY BENNER, who d. 17 Aug., 1879. *Res.* Abington and Duxbury, Mass. Most of his children's births are recorded at Duxbury. Three were probably born at Abington.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +439 i. ELIZABETH⁹, b. 1833, in Abington.
- 440 ii. LAVINIA⁹, b. 2 Dec., 1835; d. 22 June, 1845.
- 441 iii. ABIGAIL⁹, b. in Abington, 14 Dec., 1838; m., 26 April, 1857, John Cooper, b. 1837, in Liverpool, N. S., s. of James and Nancy Cooper of Duxbury.
- +442 iv. WALTER⁹, b. 21 Sept., 1841.
- 443 v. JOHN⁹, b. 10 Dec., 1843.
- 444 vi. INFANT⁹, b. 11 Feb., 1846; d. 15 March, 1846.
- 445 vii. RALPH⁹, b. March, 1847; d. 24 Sept., 1848.
- 446 viii. MARY⁹, b. 13 July, 1849, twin; m., 28 June, 1868, William G. Winsor, of Duxbury; s. of Richard and Deborah S. Winsor; mariner. Res. Duxbury.
- 447 ix. MARCIA⁹, b. 13 July, 1849, twin; d. 29 Jan., 1859.
- 448 x. ELLEN⁹, b. 28 April, 1852; d. 1 Sept., 1853.
- 449 xi. SARAH⁹, b. 25 Aug., 1854.

271

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Thomas*⁷, *James*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1799; d. 6 Oct., 1872; m. JULIA TILDEN, b. 30 Dec., 1806; d. 1880; dau. of Luther⁷ and Philenda (Brooks) Tilden.*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 450 i. FLORENCE⁹, d. in infancy.
- +451 ii. EDWARD⁹, b. 26 April, 1838.
- 452 iii. SARAH⁹, d. young.
- 453 iv. CATHARINE W.⁹, d. 17 June, 1866; unm.
- 454 v. CAROLINE⁹, d. 1884; m. Oliver Prouty. Moved to New Jersey. Children:
 - 455 (a) Elmer (Prouty)¹⁰.
 - 456 (b) Edward (Prouty)¹⁰.
 - 457 (c) James (Prouty)¹⁰.
 - 458 (d) Alvord (Prouty)¹⁰.
 - 459 (e) Ella (Prouty)¹⁰.
 - 460 (f) Lottie (Prouty)¹⁰.
 - 461 (g) Olive (Prouty)¹⁰.

278

LEVI LORING⁸ [*Joshua*⁷, *Thomas*⁶, *Mary*⁵ (Southworth) *Loring*, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Plympton, Mass.,

* Dea. Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵ (born 1718), Samuel⁴ (married, 1717, Desire Oldham), Samuel³, Dea. Joseph² (married, 1648, Elizabeth Twisden), born in England. Nathaniel¹ Tilden came from Tenterden, Kent, England, before 1628; was ruling elder, First Church in Scituate, in 1634.

19 March, 1778; *d.* in Dighton, Mass., 25 Sept., 1835; *m.* MIRA ELLIS, *b.* in Plympton, 24 July, 1774; *d.* there 15 May, 1841; *dau.* of Joel³ and Annis (Pratt) Ellis.*

Children. — LORING

- 462 i. MIRA ELLIS⁹, *b.* in Raynham, Mass., 25 March, 1801; *d.* in Plympton, Mass., 20 May, 1801.
- 463 ii. LEVI⁹, *b.* in Raynham, 1 Aug., 1802; *m., pub.*, 24 April, 1825, *Ruth Mabel Sampson*, of Pembroke, *b.* 25 Dec., 1803; *dau.* of Perez and Lucinda (Hatch) Sampson. Children:
- 464 (a) *Ruth Thomas*¹⁰, *b.* 3 Feb., 1826.
- 465 (b) *Lucinda Sampson*¹⁰, *b.* 7 Jan., 1828.
- 466 iii. THOMAS ELLIS⁹, *b.* in Plympton, 19 May, 1804; *d.* there 17 June, 1805.
- +467 iv. THOMAS ELLIS⁹, *b.* in Plympton, 17 May, 1806.
- 468 v. ELMIRA⁹, *b.* in Duxbury, 3 Nov., 1808.
- 469 vi. CAROLINE⁹, *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 8 Aug., 1811.
- 470 vii. CAMPBELL ELLIS⁹, *b.* in Plympton, 3 Feb., 1815; *d.* there, 3 Jan., 1817.
- 471 viii. SOUTHWORTH⁹, *b.* in Plympton, 20 July, 1818.

288

CHARLOTTE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *Edward*⁸, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 1 Feb., 1800; *m.* THOMAS LANDMAN (or LANMAN), of Plymouth.

Children. — LANMAN

- 472 i. THOMAS⁹.
- 473 ii. ALMIRA⁹, *d.* an infant.
- 474 iii. SAMUEL⁹, *d.* in California.
- 475 iv. ALMIRA⁹.

289

HIRAM SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *Edward*⁸, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 4 March, 1803; *d.* 21 Dec., 1897, in Medford; *m.*, 29 May, 1836, ANNA (or MARIA) GREENOUGH, of Boston, *b.* in Portsmouth, N. H., 11 Oct., 1818; *d.* 9 Aug., 1894; *dau.* of Samuel and Susan (Gates) Greenough. He was a ship carpenter; moved to Medford, where his children were born.

* Joel² (married Phebe Ellis), Joel¹ Ellis of Middleborough, Mass. (married Elizabeth Churchill).

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 476 i. WILLIAM BARNES⁹, b. 19 March, 1839; d. August, 1896; m., in Boston, 11 Sept., 1863, *Julia A. Lombard*, of Boston, b. in Castleton, Vt., 1836; dau. of Solomon and Nancy Lombard. Clerk. Res. Medford. Child:
477 (a) *Daisy Warren*¹⁰, b. 21 Jan., 1889.
- 478 ii. GEORGE HIRAM⁹, b. 19 Aug., 1841.
- +479 iii. ANN MARIA⁹, b. 19 April, 1845.
- 480 iv. ELLA GERTRUDE⁹, b. 10 Oct., 1848; m., 15 Aug., 1883, *Henry F. Perkins*, of Lynn, b. 1847, in Salem, Mass.; s. of Thomas and Almira J. Perkins. She is his second wife. Insurance. Res. Medford. Children:
481 (a) *Ralph S. (Perkins)*¹⁰, b. 12 Nov., 1886.
482 (b) *Albert W. (Perkins)*¹⁰, b. 17 July, 1893.
483 (c) *Esther (Perkins)*¹⁰, b. 11 Sept., 1896.
- 484 v. CHARLES ALBERT⁹, b. 18 April, 1850; m., in Somerville, Mass., 23 Sept., 1874, *Sara Etta Whiting*, b. in Somerville, 18 April, 1851; dau. of Oliver R. and Sarah (Smith) Whiting. He is an apothecary; moved to Hingham, Mass., in 1877, where he now (1901) lives. Children:
485 (a) *Alice Whiting*¹⁰, b. in Somerville, 27 June, 1876.
486 (b) *Emma Reed*¹⁰, b. in Hingham, 11 March, 1880; graduate of Mt. Holyoke College.
- +487 vi. WINSLOW BRADFORD⁹, b. 30 March, 1853.
- 488 vii. FRANCIS WILBUR⁹, b. 10 June, 1857; d. 19 Sept., 1858.
- 489 viii. EMILY JUDSON⁹, b. 10 April, 1860.

290

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *Edward*⁶, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 25 Dec., 1804; d. 17 Nov., 1886, in Boston; m. ANNA —, of Charlestown, Mass.; m. (2) in Charlestown, SARAH JANE MARPLE, b. 24 Dec., 1806; dau. of Samuel Richard and Catharine Marple. He lived in Charlestown; was a ship carpenter.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 490 i. DAUGHTER⁹, d. young.
- 491 ii. JAMES F.⁹, m. *Josephine Holmes*; res. Charlestown. Children:
492 (a) *James Edgar*¹⁰, b. 8 May, 1867; m., 7 Nov., 1894, *Edith M. Hoxie*, of Boston, b. 1872, Foxborough, Mass.; dau. of Albert N. and Aravilla L. Hoxie.

- 493 iii. GEORGE F.⁹, *b.* 17 Oct., 1846, in Charlestown; *d.* 27 Aug., 1861.

309

LUCY BAKER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John*⁷, *Edward*⁶, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 30 April, 1816; *m.* JAMES COLLINS of Lowell, Mass., formerly of New York State. He *d.* in California about 1851.

Children. — COLLINS

- +494 i. FLORENCE⁹, *b.* 16 Feb., 1846, in Lowell, Mass.
 495 ii. EUDORA⁹, *b.* 4 May, 1851.
 496 iii. HELEN⁹.

310

SETH S. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John*⁷, *Edward*⁶, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 30 Nov., 1817; *m.*, 30 May, 1847, SARAH K. LINSOTT of New York, *b.* 5 July, 1820. In 1854, he moved to Cedar Grove, Iowa; later to Spearville, Kan. In early life he was a sailor. He was secretary of the school board for nine years; deacon of the Congregational Church.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 497 i. FRANCES A.⁹, *b.* 1849; *d.* 15 Sept., 1887.
 498 ii. EMMA S.⁹, *b.* 30 Sept., 1854; *m.* Edward Bartlett, of New Hampshire.
 499 iii. ANNIE C.⁹, *b.* 1856; *m.*, 1891, D. G. Curtis.
 500 iv. ALFRED ERNEST⁹, *b.* 1858; *m.* Martha May.
 501 v. WILLIAM OZIER⁹, *b.* 1860; *res.* Dyer, Alaska; *unm.*

315

ALEXANDER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John*⁷, *Edward*⁶, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 18 Dec., 1826; *d.* 4 June, 1890; *m.*, about 1851, HELEN CANDISH of Duxbury, *b.* in Scotland, 1827; *d.* 23 Nov., 1888, in Boston; *dau.* of John William Candish, *s.* of Hon. R. Candish, M.P. He was a prominent member of the Baptist Society in Medford; was a master shipwright. *Res.* Charlestown and Medford, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +502 i. ROBERT ALEXANDER⁹, *b.* 6 May, 1852, in Medford, Mass.
 503 ii. HELEN O.⁹, *b.* 10 Jan., 1861, in Duxbury, Mass.
 504 iii. SIDNEY M.⁹, *b.* 16 Dec., 1862; *d.* 20 Dec., 1862.

328

JANE BRADBURY JORDAN⁸ [*Esther*⁷ (Soule) *Jordan*, *Barnabas*⁶, *Barnabas*⁵, *Mercy*⁴ (Southworth) *Soule*, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Sparta, Tenn., 27 Jan., 1822; *d.* in Washington, D. C., 8 Nov., 1894; *m.*, at Montevallo, Ala., 14 Sept., 1845, CAPT. HERMON OSGOOD PARKER, *b.* at Allentown, N. H., 11 July, 1816; *d.* 25 Oct., 1865, at sea, by sinking of the steamer " Republic " en route from New York City to Mobile, Ala. Their children were born in Mobile.

Children. — PARKER

- 505 i. FREDERICK HERMON⁹, *b.* 3 March, 1848; *d.* at Suncook, N. H., 7 June, 1865.
- 506 ii. FLORENCE GENEVA⁹, *b.* 11 Dec., 1854; *m.* in Washington, D. C., 21 Oct., 1885, *Charles Henderson Karr* of Memphis, Tenn., *b.* in Middleport, Ohio, 27 March, 1848; *d.*, in Memphis, 20 Oct., 1901. Children born in Memphis, Tenn.
- 507 (a) *Mary Lee (Karr)*¹⁰, *b.* 14 Aug., 1886.
- 508 (b) *Florence Geneva (Karr)*¹⁰, *b.* 18 July, 1890.
- 509 iii. EMMA JOSEPHINE⁹, *b.* 12 Nov., 1856; *m.*, in Washington, D. C., 23 Nov., 1881, *William Wesley Karr*, of Memphis, Tenn., *b.* in New Orleans, La., 19 Feb., 1853. He is A.B., Hanover College, Hanover, Ind., 1875; A.M., 1901; was assistant naturalist of the Hayden Geological Survey of the Territories in 1876; became connected with the Smithsonian Institute, Washington, D. C., 1879, and has held the position of accountant and disbursing officer of that institution. Children born at Washington, D. C.:
- 510 (a) *Charles Henderson (Karr)*¹⁰, *b.* 30 March, 1883.
- 511 (b) *Arthur Jamieson (Karr)*¹⁰, *b.* 12 March, 1886.
- 512 (c) *Emma Taber (Karr)*¹⁰, *b.* 26 May, 1888.
- 513 (d) *William Middleton (Karr)*¹⁰, *b.* 7 May, 1894; *d.* 9 May, 1894.
- 514 iv. ANNA MINNIE⁹, *b.* 9 Sept., 1860; *res.* Memphis, Tenn.; *unm.*

350

CHRISTINA SOUTHARD⁸ [*Constant*⁷, *Constant*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Corinna, Me., 6 Aug., 1828; *m.*, 6 June, 1845, JAMES F. SEWALL, farmer. *Res.* Corinna, Me.

Children. — SEWALL

- 515 i. EUGENE D.⁹, b. 27 July, 1848; d. 27 Aug., 1874, drowned.
Unm.
- 516 ii. ALBION FRANKLIN⁹, b. 23 March, 1851, in North Newport, Me.; m. *Louise Knowles*. He has three children.
- +517 iii. FLORA OLEAF⁹, b. 23 June, 1857, in North Newport, Me.
- 518 iv. HATTIE MAY⁹, b. 1861, in North Newport, Me.; d. in New Limerick, Me., 7 May, 1884; m. *W. E. Lane*; d. 1887. Child:
- 519 (a) *Grace (Lane)*¹⁰.
- 520 v. EFFIE L.⁹, b. 10 Nov., 1866, in North Newport, Me.; m. *E. J. Griffin*.

355

EMERY SOUTHARD⁸ [*John*⁷, *Constant*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Exeter, Me., 25 June, 1826; d. 26 June, 1878; m., in Corinna, Me., 9 June, 1850, AURELIA MORSE, b. in Corinna, 27 Dec., 1832.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- 521 i. WINIFRED LANZARA⁹, b. in Exeter, Me., 30 March, 1851; d. in Corinna, Me., 2 June, 1894; m., in Corinna, 20 Dec., 1874, *John Bishop Tibbetts*, b. in Wolfboro, N. H., 10 June, 1850. He m. (2) his first wife's sister, Mabel Aurelia Southard. Children born in Corinna, by first wife.
- 522 (a) *Minnie Agnes (Tibbetts)*¹⁰, b. 8 May, 1880; d. 6 Sept., 1889.
- 523 (b) *Everett Emery (Tibbetts)*¹⁰, b. 9 Jan., 1883.
- 524 (c) *Harold Willis (Tibbetts)*¹⁰, b. 28 March, 1886.
- +525 ii. PHEBE EMELINE⁹, b. in Corinna, Me., 27 Dec., 1854.
- 526 iii. MABEL AURELIA⁹, b. in Corinna, Me., 13 April, 1873; d. there, 30 April, 1896; m., 14 April, 1895, *John Bishop Tibbetts*, her sister's widower.

356

HORATIO SOUTHARD⁸ [*John*⁷, *Constant*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Exeter, Me., 28 July, 1828; d. 6 April, 1885; m., 8 Nov., 1853, CAROLINE FOSS, b. in St. Albans, Me., 24 Dec., 1832; dau. of Daniel and Lovey (Perry) Foss. Res. Exeter, Me., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- 527 i. FRANK ELWIN⁹, b. 14 Dec., 1854; m. (1), 31 Dec., 1877, *Abbie Morse*, of Palmyra, Me., b. 1854, in St. Albans, Me., dau. of George W. and Jane W. Morse; m. (2), 15 Feb., 1896, *Mabel Beatrice Sampson*. He is a lawyer. Res. Augusta, Me., now Bath, Me. Children: Two by first wife, one by second.
- 528 (a) *Caroline Jane*¹⁰, b. 28 Nov., 1881.
- 529 (b) *Frank E.*¹⁰, b. in Augusta, Me., 4 Dec., 1890.
- 530 (c) *Frances Mabel*¹⁰, b. in Bath, Me., 17 April, 1897.
- 531 ii. EFFIE MABEL⁹, b. 23 April, 1857; d. in Oregon, Wis., 29 Nov., 1874.

359

VINETTE SOUTHARD⁸ [*John*⁷, *Constant*⁸ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Exeter, Me., 14 May, 1835; m., at Dixon, Ill., 28 Oct., 1863, GEORGE W. LINCOLN, who d. in Minneapolis, Minn., 7 Oct., 1884. Children born at Richfield, Hennepin Co., Minn.

Children. — LINCOLN

- 532 i. SON, b. at Richfield, Minn., 21 Sept., 1864; d. same day.
- 533 ii. BERTHA⁹, b. 5 March, 1866. Teacher.
- 534 iii. FLORENCE MAY⁹, b. 24 Sept., 1868; m., at Hudson, Wis., 28 May, 1886, *John W. Shaw, M.D.*, who d. at Minneapolis, Minn., 22 Jan., 1897; m. (2), at Minneapolis, 22 Aug., 1900, *Dr. Henry Cotton*, who d. 22 Jan., 1901. He was M.D., University of Minnesota, 1894; m. (3), at Minneapolis, 16 March, 1904, *George Thwing*. Children by first husband:
- 535 (a) *Florence May (Shaw)*¹⁰, b. 17 May, 1887.
- 536 (b) *Daughter*, b. 5 May, 1889; d. 11 May, 1889.
- 537 iv. FANNIE GRACE⁹, b. 26 July, 1875; m., at Minneapolis, Minn., 20 June, 1900, *Charles Malcom Lane*.

365

HANNAH P. TUCKER⁸ [*Lucy*⁷ (Southard) *Tucker*, *Constant*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 9 Dec., 1814; m., July, 1834, WILLIAM KNOWLES.

Children. — KNOWLES

- 538 i. SAMUEL AUGUSTUS⁹, b. 25 Nov., 1835; m. *Lucy Bent*.
- 539 ii. LUCY A.⁹, b. 16 June, 1837; m. *William Bent*.

- 540 iii. SOPHRONIA R.⁹, b. 13 May, 1839; *m.* James Marshall.
 +541 iv. SUSAN MARIA⁹, b. 2 Aug., 1841.
 542 v. M. H.⁹, b. 24 Jan., 1845; *d.* 29 Jan., 1845.
 543 vi. DOLLY J.⁹, b. 2 March, 1851; *d.* 30 Nov., 1854.
 544 vii. ELLEN ADELAIDE⁹, b. 28 Feb., 1853; *m.* Joel Lucia.

404

LEVI CURTIS BROOKS⁸ [*John*⁷, *Anne*⁶ (Southworth) *Brooks*, *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hanover, Mass., 5 March, 1827; *d.* 23 April, 1864; *m.*, 3 Dec., 1848, ANGELINE STETSON CURTIS. He was a private in Company K, Thirty-eighth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers; was killed in battle at Cane River, La.

Children. — BROOKS

- 545 i. ELLA⁹, b. 9 Jan., 1850; *m.*, 2 June, 1873, Charles Colver Hill of Boston; *res.* Malden, Mass. Children:
 546 (a) William Colver (Hill)¹⁰, b. 27 March, 1874.
 547 (b) Nellie Brooks (Hill)¹⁰, b. 21 Dec., 1875.
 548 (c) Florence Proctor (Hill)¹⁰, b. 13 Aug., 1878.
 549 ii. WALTER C.⁹, b. 3 Nov., 1854; *res.* Newton Centre, Mass.

414

CHARLES ROSE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southard) *Rose*, *Thomas*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Greene, Me., 15 Dec., 1828; *d.* in Harpswell, Me., 2 Dec., 1895; *m.* (1) MAHALA TUCKER, who *d.*, in Greene, Me., 7 March, 1860; *m.* (2), in Leeds, Me., 27 Dec., 1860, MARY A. MALON, who *d.* in Bowdoin, Me., 29 May, 1889. Farmer.

Children. — ROSE

By first wife, Mahala :

- 550 i. EMILY JANE⁹, b. in Greene, Me., 4 May, 1858; *m.*, 16 Feb., 1884, Ernest W. Thayer; *res.* Brockton, Mass. No children.

By second wife, Mary :

- 551 ii. AARON SAMUEL⁹, b. in Greene, 22 Sept., 1861; *d.* in Bowdoin, Me., 1 July, 1888.
 552 iii. THOMAS GRINFILL⁹, b. in Greene, 22 Aug., 1863.
 553 iv. ALICE MAHALA⁹, b. in Greene, 29 Oct., 1867; *m.*, in Portsmouth, N. H., 15 Dec., 1886, Sylvester G. Black; *res.* Orris Island, Me. Two children.
 554 v. MABEL DORCAS⁹, b. in Greene, 1 July, 1871; *m.*, in

Lisbon Falls, Me., 19 Jan., 1895, *E. Goodwin; res.*
Lisbon, Me.

- 555 vi. LESLIE ALTON⁹, b. in Greene, 26 Dec., 1872.
556 vii. EFORAH MARY⁹, b. in Greene, 13 March, 1875; d. in
Litchfield, Me., 2 Dec., 1887.
557 viii. LIZZIE OCTAVIA⁹, b. in Cutler, Me., 27 July, 1878; m., in
Brockton, Mass., 7 Sept., 1900, *Wilfred Paul; res.*
Upton, Mass. One child.
558 ix. DANIEL OTIS⁹, b. in Monmouth, Me., 25 April, 1882.

416

ASA ROSE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southard) *Rose*, *Thomas*⁶ (Southworth),
*Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Greene,
Me., 15 Oct., 1835; d. in Auburn, Me., 4 Nov., 1882; m., in Auburn,
1 Jan., 1860, AMANDA J. LEAVITT; b. in Auburn, 2 March, 1838. He
was a shoemaker; she was a teacher. *Res.* Auburn, Me., where his
children were born and married.

Children. — ROSE

- +559 i. NETTIE ERCELIA⁹, b. 24 Dec., 1860.
+560 ii. ALMA FLORENCE⁹, b. 8 March, 1863.
561 iii. MARCIA AMANDA⁹, b. 15 Aug., 1866; m., 1 Jan., 1885,
Stephen Welcome Rose, her cousin (see 565).
562 iv. JULIA ROXANNA⁹, b. 9 May, 1872; m., 25 Dec., 1895,
Edwin L. Jones, farmer. *Res.* Auburn, Me. Child:
563 (a) *Alice Harriet (Jones)*¹⁰, b. in Auburn, Me.,
13 Oct., 1901.
564 v. LESTER EUGENE⁹, b. 24 Aug., 1875; m., 14 Sept., 1898,
Ella Mae Walker. Carpenter. *Res.* Auburn, Me.
No children.

417

ALANSON ROSE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southard) *Rose*, *Thomas*⁶ (South-
worth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in
Greene, Me., 1 Jan., 1838; m., in Leeds, Me., MARY G. ROSE, b. in
Leeds, Me., 4 Jan., 1842. Farmer. *Res.* Greene, Me., where his
children were born.

Children. — ROSE

- 565 i. STEPHEN WELCOME⁹, b. 31 Aug., 1861; m., in Auburn,
Me., 1 Jan., 1885, *Marcia A. Rose*, his cousin (see 561).
Farmer. *Res.* Greene. Children:
566 (a) *George Asa*¹⁰, b. 3 June, 1887.
567 (b) *Ernest Alanson*¹⁰, b. 2 May, 1889.

- 568 ii. ESTHER AUGUSTA⁹, b. 26 March, 1864; m., in Turner, Me., 23 May, 1893, *Isaiah Henry Mann*. Farmer. Res. Leeds, Me. No children.
- 569 iii. EDWIN LEE⁹, b. 16 May, 1867; m., in Monmouth, Me., 26 June, 1902, *Alice M. Bishop*. Farmer. Res. Greene, Me. No children.
- 570 iv. FANNIE MAY⁹, b. 26 March, 1874; m., in Turner, Me., 30 April, 1895, *Frank S. Rose*. Farmer. Res. Greene, Me. Children:
- 571 (a) *Herbert Emery (Rose)*¹⁰, b. 3 Jan., 1896; d. 26 Sept., 1898.
- 572 (b) *Harold (Rose)*¹⁰, b. 1 Feb., 1898; d. 21 Sept., 1898.
- 573 (c) *Annie Augusta (Rose)*¹⁰, b. 17 Nov., 1902.
- 574 v. OLIVER NEWMAN⁹, b. 24 Feb., 1878.
- 575 vi. ADA ELLEN⁹, b. 26 Jan., 1880.

432

JULIAN A. PAULDING⁹ [*Mary*⁸ (Southworth) *Paulding*, *Jedediah*⁷, *James*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 8 March, 1851; m. MARY A. ——. Res. Duxbury.

Children. — PAULDING

- 576 i. GEORGE W.¹⁰, b. 17 Nov., 1870.
- 577 ii. GUY C.¹⁰, b. 29 Sept., 1871.
- 578 iii. ELMER A.¹⁰, b. 11 May, 1872.
- 579 iv. WALTER S.¹⁰, b. 5 March, 1877.
- 580 v. FRED G.¹⁰, b. 21 Feb., 1881.

439

ELIZABETH SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James*⁸, *Jedediah*⁷, *James*⁶, *Jedediah*⁵, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Abington, Mass., 1833; m., 2 June, 1850, in Duxbury, RUFUS SAMPSON, Jr., b. in Duxbury, 1824, s. of Rufus and Sally Sampson. Res. Duxbury, where their children were born.

Children. — SAMPSON

- 581 i. SARAH E.¹⁰, b. 11 April, 1851.
- 582 ii. EMMA¹⁰, b. 27 Feb., 1853.
- 583 iii. DEBORAH B.¹⁰, b. 17 July, 1855.
- 584 iv. ELISHA G.¹⁰, b. 6 March, 1858.
- 585 v. WILBUR¹⁰, b. 30 July, 1860; d. 5 Oct., 1860.

442

WALTER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James⁸, Jedediah⁷, James⁶, Jedediah⁵, Thomas⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 21 Sept., 1841; *m.*, 17 March, 1864, EMMA A. CHANDLER, of Duxbury, b. 1847, *dau.* of Otis and Emily Chandler. Shoemaker. *Res.* Duxbury and Pembroke, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 586 i. EMMA W.¹⁰, b. 22 Feb., 1866, in Duxbury; *m.*, 14 Feb., 1884, *Orrin H. Perkins*, of Hanson, b. 1859, in Kingston, s. of William R. and Hannah F. Perkins. Shoemaker.
- 587 ii. WALTER S.¹⁰, b. 13 May, 1868, in Duxbury.
- 588 iii. JOHN H.¹⁰, b. 17 Oct., 1869, in Duxbury.
- 589 iv. CHARLES B.¹⁰, b. 11 Sept., 1871, in Duxbury.
- 590 v. CLARA LEE¹⁰, b. 6 June, 1873, in Pembroke; *d.* 22 May, 1885, in Hanson, Mass.
- 591 vi. CHESTER LINWOOD¹⁰, b. 25 March, 1877, in Pembroke.
- 592 vii. CORA MAY¹⁰, b. 5 Oct., 1879, in Pembroke, Mass.; *d.* 2 June, 1885.
- 593 viii. NELLIE¹⁰, b. 28 July, 1882, in Hanson; *d.* 25 Oct., 1882.
- 594 ix. ARTHUR FROST¹⁰, b. 27 Dec., 1884, in Hanson.

451

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James⁸, Thomas⁷, James⁶, Jedediah⁵, Thomas⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in South Scituate, Mass., 26 April, 1838; *m.* (1), 2 Dec., 1859, in Marshfield, Mass., ELIZA SMITH TALBOT, of South Scituate, b. in Hanover, Mass., 26 June, 1828, *d.* 16 May, 1864, *dau.* of Zephaniah and Agnes Talbot; *m.* (2), in Sherborn, Mass., 1 May, 1867, HARRIET ELIZA HILL, b. there 3 Sept., 1841, *dau.* of Charles and Nancy Hill. Teacher in one of the Boston public schools. *Res.* Quincy, Mass., where his children by his second wife were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Eliza:

- 595 i. FANNY BALDWIN¹⁰, b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 20 Feb., 1861. *Res.* Boston, Mass.

By second wife, Harriet:

- 596 ii. EDWARD FRANKLIN¹⁰, b. 27 Oct., 1872; *m.*, 19 April, 1900, *Gertrude Van Duyn*, *dau.* of Dr. John Van Duyn of Syracuse. He is in employ of Ginn & Co. *Res.* Syracuse, N. Y. A.B., Harvard, 1897.

- 597 iii. STACY BAXTER¹⁰, b. 22 Sept., 1878. A.B., Harvard, 1900.
Is a teacher in High School, Quincy.
- 598 iv. SON¹⁰, b. 24 Dec., 1882.
- 599 v. ALICE TILDEN¹⁰, b. 19 Dec., 1885; d. 17 Aug., 1888.

467

THOMAS ELLIS LORING⁹ [*Levi*⁸, *Joshua*⁷, *Thomas*⁶, *Mary*⁵ (Southworth) *Loring*, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Plympton, Mass., 17 May, 1806; d. in Bridgewater, Mass., 28 May, 1882; m., 27 May, 1832, LYDIA ANN STANDISH, b. 27 Oct., 1811; d. 16 Nov., 1867; dau. of Thomas Cushman⁷ and Bethia (Waterman) Standish.* Res. Plympton, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — LORING

- +600 i. CAROLINE MATILDA¹⁰, b. 11 Aug., 1833.
- +601 ii. ALMIRA EVERETT¹⁰, b. 3 Sept., 1843; d. 19 Jan., 1880.
- 602 iii. GEORGIANNA¹⁰, b. 31 Oct., 1851; m., 24 Dec., 1873, Eugene Parker LeBaron, of Middleboro, Mass., who d. 1 Dec., 1893. Child:
- 603 (a) Frederick Nelson (LeBaron)¹¹, b. 16 May, 1875.
He was educated at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Res. New York.

478

GEORGE HIRAM SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Hiram*⁸, *James*⁷, *Edward*⁶, *William*⁵, *Constant*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Medford, 19 Aug., 1841; d. 20 Dec., 1901; m., 27 Nov., 1862, in Malden, DEBORAH KEMPTON of Malden, b. 1841, in Plymouth, dau. of John and Abigail G. (Diman) Kempton. Clerk. Res. Medford.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- 604 i. GEORGE WINSLOW¹⁰. He was adopted 11 March, 1873, and name changed from George Alexander McIntyre; m., 8 Dec., 1889, Eva Conner, of Malden, b. 1871, in Manchester, N. H., dau. of James and Catherine Conner. Children:
- 605 (a) Florence May¹¹, b. —; d. 28 June, 1891.
- 606 (b) Irene¹¹, b. 8 Aug., 1895.

* Thomas Cushman Standish was son of Ebenezer⁶ (married Lydia Cushman), Moses⁵ (married Mary Eddy), Lieut. Moses⁴ (married, 1723, Rachell Cobb), Ebenezer³ (married Hannah Sturtevant), Alexander² (married Sarah Alden), Myles¹ Standish. (See note, p. 39.)

479

ANN MARIA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Hiram⁸, James⁷, Edward⁶, William⁵, Constant⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 19 April, 1845, in Natick, Mass.; m., in Medford, Mass., 26 Oct., 1870, FRANK LLOYD STETSON, of Medford, b. 21 Aug., 1843, s. of John and Eliza Stetson. He moved to Worcester, Mass.

Children. — STETSON

- 607 i. SON¹⁰, b. 26 Oct., 1871, in Medford; d. 26 Oct., 1871.
- 608 ii. CHARLES FRANK¹⁰, b. 5 Jan., 1873, in Medford.
- 609 iii. EDITH GERTRUDE¹⁰, b. 30 Dec., 1874, in Medford.
- 610 iv. HELEN MAY¹⁰, b. 14 May, 1876, in Medford; d. 28 Sept., 1889.
- 611 v. HERBERT SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. 13 Nov., 1879, in Medford.
He is a florist in Worcester, Mass.
- 612 vi. JOHN THEODORE¹⁰, b. 22 Feb., 1886, in Worcester.
- 613 vii. BERNICE ANN¹⁰, b. 22 Nov., 1889, in Worcester.

487

WINSLOW BRADFORD SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Hiram⁸, James⁷, Edward⁶, William⁵, Constant⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 30 March, 1853; m., 4 July, 1881, EMMA LETITIA BOGLE of Fall River, b. 8 Oct., 1857, in Fall River, dau. of William and Letitia Bogle. He is a druggist. Res. Malden, Mass., where all his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 614 i. WINSLOW BRADFORD¹⁰, b. 30 March, 1883.
- 615 ii. ALICE BRADFORD¹⁰, b. 4 Dec., 1884.
- 616 iii. HIRAM WINSLOW¹⁰, b. 23 Dec., 1887.
- 617 iv. CLARENCE LEON¹⁰, b. 11 June, 1891.
- 618 v. MARION FRANCIS¹⁰, b. 14 July, 1896.

494

FLORENCE COLLINS⁹ [*Lucy Baker⁸ (Southworth) Collins, John⁷, Edward⁶, William⁵, Constant⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Lowell, Mass., 16 Feb., 1846; m. Dr. GROVE S. BEARDSLEY, U. S. N., b. in New York; d. —. He was appointed assistant surgeon, United States Navy, 1861. He served during the Civil War in the Pacific Squadron and in the West Gulf Blockading Squadron. In 1866, on the sloop "Brooklyn," flag-ship of the Brazil Squadron. Was commissioned surgeon, 1866; served on the Pacific coast, at Norfolk Navy Yard, Boston and New York

navy yards, and on the European station. Medical inspector, 1884; medical director, 1891. He served on the Asiatic station, 1886-89; at Washington Navy Yard, 1890-93; member of retiring board, 1893-1900.

Child. — BEARDSLEY

619 i. SIDNEY¹⁰.

502

ROBERT ALEXANDER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Alexander⁸, John⁷, Edward⁶, William⁵, Constant⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Medford, Mass., 6 May, 1852; m., 3 Jan., 1888, MARY ELIZA PHINNEY (FINNEY), b. in Charlestown, Mass., 1857, dau. of William H. and Sarah B. Phinney. He is A.B., Harvard, 1874. He studied law with Hon. Charles Theodore Russell, was admitted to the Suffolk bar, 1876. He was clerk to committee chosen by the legislature in 1881 to revise and publish the General Statutes of Massachusetts. He was especially commended for his labors on this committee. For many years he was member of the Republican District and City State Committee. In 1888, he represented Charlestown district in the Senate. He was assistant clerk of the Massachusetts House of Representatives for four years.

Child. — Southworth

620 i. CONSTANCE¹⁰, b. 24 Feb., 1888.

517

FLORA OLEAF SEWALL⁹ [*Christina⁸ (Southard) Sewall, Constant⁷, Constant⁶ (Southworth), Thomas⁵, Benjamin⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Newport, Me., 23 June, 1857; m., 15 Feb., 1875, WILBUR EUGENE BROWN.

Children. — BROWN

621 i. EVIELINA FLORA¹⁰, b. in North Newport, Me., 29 Feb., 1876; m., in Orono, Me., 20 June, 1894, Clarence Marsford Mann, b. in Greenfield, Me., 4 Feb., 1871. Res. Orono, Me. Child:

622 (a) Marsford Crooker (Mann)¹¹, b. 20 June, 1896.

623 ii. JENNIE CHRISTINA¹⁰, b. in Glenburn, Me., 31 October, 1887; unm.

525

PHEBE EMELINE SOUTHARD⁹ [*Emery⁸, John⁷, Constant⁶ (Southworth), Thomas⁵, Benjamin⁴, Edward³, Constant², Edward¹*],

b. in Corinna, Me., 27 Dec., 1854; *m.* there, 23 Sept., 1875, JOHN HAMILTON, ¹TITCOMB, b. in Exeter, Me., 11 May, 1851.

Children. — ¹TITCOMB

- 624 i. ¹SIDNEY SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. in Exeter, Me., 8 April, 1877; *d.* in Sangerville, Me., 13 Sept., 1904; *m.*, in Guilford, Me., 8 Oct., 1899, *Cora May Kimball*, b. 30 June, 1880. No children.
- 625 ii. ALICE MAY¹⁰, b. in Metamora, Ill., 13 May, 1880; *m.*, in Guilford, Me., 5 Oct., 1902, *William Harry Baker*, b. in Winterport, Me., 4 March, 1870.
- 626 iii. VERNON EMERY¹⁰, b. in Willimantic, Me., 25 March, 1886.
- 627 iv. ARTHUR LEROY¹⁰, b. in Willimantic, Me., 19 Sept., 1887.
- 628 v. ELWOOD NATHAN¹⁰, b. in Willimantic, Me., 21 June, 1890.
- 629 vi. WINIFRED AURELIA¹⁰, b. in North Guilford, Me., 25 March, 1894; *d.* there, 13 May, 1895.
- 630 vii. ORA MORSE¹⁰, b. in North Guilford, Me., 30 Sept., 1895.

541

SUSAN MARIA KNOWLES⁹ [*Hannah P.*⁸ (Tucker) *Knowles*, *Lucy*⁷ (Southard) *Tucker*, *Constant*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 2 Aug., 1841; *m.*, 14 Oct., 1860, BYRON M. HOLMES.

Children. — HOLMES

- 631 i. ANNA REBECCA¹⁰, b. 17 Aug., 1861; *d.* 3 Oct., 1881.
- 632 ii. ALICE HANNAH¹⁰, b. 15 Jan., 1864; *d.* 8 Jan., 1899.
- 633 iii. JENNIE ADELAIDE¹⁰, b. 9 Feb., 1866; *m.*, 25 June, 1883, *Marshall H. Coolidge*. Children:
- 634 (a) *Harry Holmes (Coolidge)*¹¹, b. 15 Feb., 1886.
- 635 (b) *Byron Harvey (Coolidge)*¹¹, b. 4 Aug., 1888.
- 636 (c) *Marshall Harvey (Coolidge)*¹¹, b. 9 May, 1904.
- 637 iv. HARRY KNOWLES¹⁰, b. 29 Dec., 1869; *d.* 3 June, 1899.
- 638 v. ELLEN MAUDE¹⁰, b. 22 May, 1872; *m.*, 25 Sept., 1898, *Robert Graves*. Children:
- 639 (a) *Robert Niles (Graves)*¹¹, b. 28 Nov., 1900.
- 640 (b) *Alice Holmes (Graves)*¹¹, b. 8 Sept., 1902.
- 641 vi. SUSAN F.¹⁰, b. 28 Nov., 1874.

559

NETTIE ERCELIA ROSE⁹ [*Asa*⁸, *Roxanna*⁷ (Southard) *Rose*, *Thomas*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Auburn, Me., 24 Dec., 1860; *m.*, in Auburn, 15 Dec.

1879, CHARLES E. WATERMAN, carpenter and farmer. Res. Auburn, Me., where their children were born.

Children. — WATERMAN

- 642 i. STELLA AUGUSTA¹⁰, b. 15 May, 1881; m., in Auburn, 20 March, 1901, *Carrol Perkins*. Child:
643 (a) *Ella Getchell (Perkins)*¹¹, b. 30 June, 1902.
- 644 ii. FLORENCE AMANDA¹⁰, b. 30 June, 1883.
- 645 iii. NELLIE BLANCHE¹⁰, b. 12 May, 1885.
- 646 iv. IRA HERBERT¹⁰, b. 15 July, 1887.
- 647 v. WILFRED ALLEN¹⁰, b. 4 Jan., 1890.
- 648 vi. ASA HAROLD¹⁰, b. 12 April, 1896.
- 649 vii. ELSIE¹⁰, b. 24 Nov., 1898.
- 650 viii. CORA VIRGINIA¹⁰, b. 5 June, 1901.

560

ALMA FLORENCE ROSE⁹ [*Asa*⁸, *Roxanna*⁷ (Southard) *Rose*, *Thomas*⁶ (Southworth), *Thomas*⁵, *Benjamin*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*² *Edward*¹], b. in Auburn, Me., 8 March, 1863; m. (1), 13 Nov., 1880, HERBERT B. WATERMAN, who d. 1885; m. (2) GEORGE W. WATERMAN. Res. New Gloucester, Me.

Children. — WATERMAN

By first husband :

- 651 i. IDELLA ROSE¹⁰, b. 1 Oct., 1881.

By second husband :

- 652 ii. HERBERT MARTIN¹⁰, b. 5 June, 1898.

600

CAROLINE MATILDA LORING¹⁰ [*Thomas Ellis*⁹, *Levi*⁸, *Joshua*⁷, *Thomas*⁶, *Mary*⁵ (Southworth) *Loring*, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Plympton, Mass., 11 Aug., 1833; m., in Halifax, Mass., 13 Sept., 1853, LORENZO DOW MONROE of Halifax, b. 24 June, 1831, in Halifax, d. in Boston, 21 May, 1896.

Children. — MONROE

- 653 i. ELVA ADAMS¹¹, b. in Plympton, Mass., 20 June, 1854; m., in Middleboro, Mass., 21 Aug., 1878, *Robert Henry Sumner*, of Stoughton, Mass. Children:
654 (a) *Caro Ames (Sumner)*¹², b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 18 Oct., 1889.
655 (b) *Millard Monroe (Sumner)*¹², b. in Braintree, Mass., 12 Jan., 1896.

- 656 ii. ELLIS LORING¹¹, b. in Plympton, Mass., 23 Jan., 1858.
 657 iii. WILLIAM DOW¹¹, b. in Plympton, 21 Oct., 1861; m.,
 19 Oct., 1898, *Alice Grace Hamlett*, of Lowell, Mass.
 Child:
 658 (a) *Helen Standish*¹², b. in Quincy, Mass., 14 Feb.,
 1900.
 659 iv. EDGAR SOUTHWORTH¹¹, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 10 Aug.,
 1867.
 660 v. FRANK BERTRAM¹¹, b. in Middleboro, 22 Sept., 1871;
 d. there, 3 Sept., 1872.
 661 vi. CHARLES EVERETT¹¹, b. in Middleboro, 6 Nov., 1872.
 662 vii. MILDRED STANDISH¹¹, b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 26 Oct.,
 1875; d. in Quincy, Mass., 8 June, 1895.

601

ALMIRA EVERETT LORING¹⁰ [*Thomas Ellis*⁹, *Levi*⁸, *Joshua*⁷,
*Thomas*⁶, *Mary*⁵ (Southworth) *Loring*, *Thomas*⁴, *Edward*³, *Constant*²,
*Edward*¹], b. in Plympton, Mass., 3 Sept., 1843; d. 19 Jan., 1880;
 m., 1866, EDWIN AUGUSTUS WRIGHT. Res. Quincy, Mass.

Child. — WRIGHT

- 663 i. CARRIE MYRTIS¹¹, b. 4 Sept., 1867; m., 23 Feb., 1893,
Thomas Weston Higgins, who d. 30 June, 1898. Child:
 664 (a) *Darragh Loring (Higgins)*¹², b. 14 Jan., 1894.

[See Appendix I.]

CHAPTER III

DESCENDANTS OF NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH

7

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH³ [*Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Plymouth, Mass., 1648; *d.* in Middleboro, Mass., 14 Jan., 1710–11; *m.*, 10 Jan., 1671–72, DESIRE GRAY, *b.* 6 Nov., 1651, *d.* in Plymouth, 4 Dec., 1690, *dau.* of Edward and Mary (Winslow) Gray.* He lived at first in Plymouth, later in Middleboro, Mass. In 1708 he is described in deeds as “of Plymouth, often residing in Middleboro”; in 1708 he is described definitely as “of Middleboro.” He was surveyor of highways for Plymouth in 1673; constable for Plymouth, 1668; and two years later was fined 10s. for refusing to aid the constable in the execution of his office. He was selectman for Plymouth, 1689 and 1691; was ensign in 1694–95. He owned land in Tiverton, R. I. For many years the Southworth family owned large tracts of land in Middleboro, some of the richest and most valuable land in that town belonging to them.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 665 i. CONSTANT⁴, *b.* 12 Aug., 1674; *d.* before 1705; *unm.* He was a house carpenter; in 1694 he was in Tiverton, R. I.
- +666 ii. MARY⁴, *b.* 3 April, 1676; *d.* 2 Feb., 1757.
- +667 iii. ICHABOD⁴, *b.* about the middle of March, 1678–79, in Middleboro, Mass.; *d.* 20 Sept., 1757.

* The ancestors of Edward Gray are not known. He came to Plymouth with his brother, Thomas, in 1643. According to tradition they were smuggled on board the ship in which they came and sent to America by relatives, who wished to get possession of their property in England. Edward Gray was constable for Plymouth in 1666, was freeman in 1670; deputy for Plymouth, 1676, 1677 to 1679. He was in court in several law suits, generally as plaintiff, often as defendant; he seems to have been of hasty temper, was fined 10s. for using reviling speeches to John Bryant on the Lord's Day as soon as they came out of the meeting. The record does not say what provocation thereto John Bryant gave.

The oldest gravestone on Burial Hill in Plymouth has this inscription: “Here lyeth y^e body of Edward Gray, Gent aged about fifty-two years and departed this life y^e last of June 1681.”

Mary (Winslow) Gray was daughter of John and Mary (Chilton) Winslow. John Winslow was brother to Gov. Edward Winslow, came over in the “Fortune” in 1621; married, 12 Oct., 1624, Mary Chilton. They moved to Boston in 1657.

Mary Chilton was daughter of James and Susanna Chilton. They all came on the “Mayflower.” James died in Provincetown Harbor before landing; his wife Mary died soon after landing at Plymouth.

- 668 iv. ELIZABETH⁴, b. 1682; m., about 1700, *James Sproat*. R
Scituate. m.,
+669 v. NATHANIEL⁴, b. 18 May, 1684; d. 8 April, 1757.
+670 vi. EDWARD⁴, b. 1688; d. 26 April, 1748.

666

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Plymouth, 3 April, 1676; d. 2 Feb., 1757; m., 10 March, 1706-07, JOSEPH RIDER (RYDER), b. about 1671, d. 29 Dec., 1766. His will mentions his daughters *Jemima Samson*, *Phillipa Loring*, and *Hannah Cooper*; his son, *Joseph Rider*, is appointed executor. No other record of his children has been found. The dates of birth and death of these children are obtained from their gravestones at Burial Hill, Plymouth.

Children. — RIDER

- 671 i. HANNAH⁵, b. about 1705-06; d. 14 March, 1765, aged 59 years 4 months and 18 days; m., 1737, *John Cooper*.
672 ii. JEMIMA⁵, b. —; m., 1734, *Noah Samson*, b. 24 Jan., 1704, s. of *Nathaniel* and *Keturah Samson*. Mariner. Res. Plymouth. Children:
673 (a) *Southworth (Samson)*⁶, b. 19 Sept., 1735. He is mentioned in his grandfather *Joseph's* will.
674 (b) *Deisen (Samson)*⁶, b. 19 March, 1737-38.
675 (c) *Elizabeth (Samson)*⁶, b. 5 March, 1739-40.
676 iii. PHILLIPA⁵, m. — *Loring*.
677 iv. JOSEPH⁵, b. about 1714; d. 13 May, 1779, in the sixty-fifth year of his age; m., 1738, *Elizabeth Crossman*, of Taunton, Mass.

667

CAPT. ICHABOD SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, about middle of March, 1678-79 (Plymouth, 1676); d. in Middleboro, 20 Sept., 1757; m. ESTHER HODGES, b. in Taunton, Mass., 17 Feb., 1677-78, d. in Middleboro, Mass., February, 1760, dau. of *Henry* and *Esther (Gallop) Hodges*.* He was lieutenant in the first company of militia raised in Middleboro, and later was the first captain of the second company of Middleboro militia on its formation in 1727. Res. Middleboro, Mass., where his children were born.

* *Henry* was son of *William Hodges* (married, about 1648, *Mary Andrews*), emigrant.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +678 i. DESIRE⁵, b. 23 Nov., 1707; d. 6 May, 1772.
 +679 ii. PRISCILLA⁵, b. 11 Feb., 1709-10; d. 30 Oct., 1793.
 680 iii. NATHANIEL⁵, b. 23 Jan., 1712.
 681 iv. MARY⁵, b. 30 Nov., 1713; m. 5 May, 1757, Rowland Hammond, b. 30 Oct., 1706, in Rochester, Mass., d. 16 June, 1788, in Plymouth, yeoman. She was his third wife. No children. His first wife was Ann Winslow; his second wife was Lydia Bonum.
 682 v. ABIGAIL⁵, b. 6 July, 1716; d. 1758; *mm. 1760*
 683 vi. WILLIAM⁵, b. 30 Nov., 1719; m., 21 Dec., 1749, Bathsheba Smith, of Middleboro. (Did she m. (2), 26 May, 1762, Samuel Ruggles, of Rutland?)

669

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Plymouth, 18 May, 1684; d. 8 April, 1757; m., before 1710, Jael Howland, b. 13 Oct., 1688, d. 9 Nov., 1743, dau. of Isaac² and Elizabeth (Vaughn) Howland.* He is called lieutenant in Middleboro town records. He succeeded his brother Ichabod as

* Isaac² Howland was son of John¹ Howland and Elizabeth (Tilly) Howland. John was born about 1592, came in the "Mayflower," classed as man-servant in John Carver's family. He is supposed to have come from Lincolnshire, though the evidence of his parentage is not conclusive. He seems to have had two brothers, Henry and Arthur, in the colony, who were less law abiding than he and gave some countenance to the Quakers.

On the voyage over he had an exciting experience, which is related by Governor Bradford in his History of Plymouth Colony:

"In one of the storms encountered on the passage, as they thus lay at hull, in a mighty storme a lustie younge man (called John Howland) coming upon some occasion above y^e Grattings, was, with a seele of y^e shipe throwne into y^e sea; but it pleased God y^t he caught hould of y^e tope-saile halliards, which hunge over board, rane out at length; yet he hald his hould (though he was sundries fadoms under water) till he was hald up by y^e same rope to y^e brim of y^e waters, and then with a boat hooke & other means got into y^e shippe againe, & his life saved; and thoug he was something ill with it, yet he lived many years after and became a profitable member both in church & commonwealth."

He was one of the party of ten which was sent ashore December 8, 1620, to explore the country and select a place for landing. He held several offices in the Colony, being assistant, 1633 to 1635. He was on the committee of townships for Plymouth in 1646, which seems to have been equivalent to deputy. He was deputy eleven years, between 1652 and 1676. He was one of a committee to meet commissioners of Massachusetts Bay to settle the boundary line between the two colonies. He was freeman of Plymouth in 1633, was taxed 18s., rated at corn 1s. per bushel, to be brought in at or before the last of November. In 1634, his taxes were £1.04.00.

While the Plymouth Colony held possession of the settlement at Kennebec River there was trouble with settlers on other parts of the Maine coast. In 1634, John Howland was the head of that settlement, and one Hocking, who was under the employ of the Colony at Piscataqua, caused a disturbance by trying to win away the trade with the Indians from the Kennebec settlers. Hocking had taken his vessel up the river so as to intercept any natives who might come down to trade. Howland warned him to desist and charged him to weigh anchor and depart. Hocking refused, using vile and insulting language. Howland sent three men in a canoe to cut his cable. Hocking presented his gun at the head of one, Talbot. Howland stood on his vessel and called on Hocking not to shoot the man, who was doing only what he ordered, but to shoot him, telling him he was a fair mark; if any wrong was done it

captain of the Second Company Middleboro Militia in 1733. *Res.* Middleboro.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 684 i. FEAR⁵, b. 3 Feb., 1709; m., 10 Dec., 1741, ——— *Leonard*.
 685 ii. ICHABOD⁵, b. 12 April, 1711; d. 23 Nov., 1724 (1727).
 +686 iii. HANNAH⁵, b. 24 Oct., 1714.
 +687 iv. GIDEON⁵, b. 5 Sept., 1718; d. 25 Oct., 1788.
 688 v. SAMUEL⁵, b. 18 Jan., 1722, made his will in 1762; m.,
 2 Jan., 1745–46, *Elizabeth Caswell*, of Middleboro, Mass.
 Children:
 689 (a) *Hannah*⁶, b. 19 Oct., 1746.
 690 (b) *Lucia*⁶, b. 19 July, 1748.
 691 (c) *Samuel*⁶, b. 9 July, 1750.
 +692 vi. NATHANIEL⁵, b. 26 Jan., 1729.

670

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Plymouth, 1688; d. in Bridgewater, 26 April, 1748; m., in Hull, 25 June, 1711, BRIDGET BOSWORTH,* of Hull. He moved with his family to north parish of Bridgewater during its early settlement.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +693 i. CONSTANT⁵, b. 25 July, 1712; d. 1775.
 694 ii. BRIDGET⁵, b. 15 April, 1714; m., 21 April, 1734, *Thomas Collier*, at Hull.
 +695 iii. EBENEZER⁵, b. 13 Aug., 1716; d. probably in 1751.
 +696 iv. EDWARD⁵, b. December, 1718.
 697 v. THEOPHILUS⁵, b. 10 Feb., 1720; served eight months as private in Capt. Elijah Crooke's company, Col. (Brig.-Gen.) John Thomas' regiment, in 1775, from the town of Scituate.
 698 vi. SARAH⁵, b. 16 Jan., 1723; m., 25 May, 1745, *Peter Edson*.
 +699 vii. LEMUEL⁵, b. 27 April, 1728, twin.
 700 viii. BENJAMIN⁵, b. 27 April, 1728, twin; d. about 1800; m., 3 March, 1763, *Mary Smith*. She m., (2) 7 Aug., 1800,

was himself that did it. Hocking shot Talbot and was immediately shot by one of Talbot's mates.

"The 23 Feb., 1672, Mr. John Howland, Senr., of the towne of Plymouth, deceased. Hee was a godly man and an ancient professor in the wayes of Christ, hee lived vntill hee attained aboue eighty yeares in the world. Hee was one of the first comers into this land, and proued a vsefull instrument of good in his place, & was the last man that was left of those that came over in the shipp called the May Flower, that liued at Plymouth: hee was with honor interred att the towne of Plymouth on the 25 February 1672."

* Mrs. Bridget Southworth is recorded, married, 19 April, 1749, Capt. John Phillips, probably the record of her second marriage.

Zachariah Gurney. In Dedham Deeds he and his wife are called, in the deed, "Southard," but in signing the deed she signs "Southworth"; he does not sign. This may be the Benjamin Southworth who appears among the list of men in Tenth Company, Plymouth County regiment, in the muster and pay rolls. He contributed cash for Ticonderoga equal to twenty days, and hired a man for Bristol equal to two months. Probably no children survived him. *Res.* Bridgewater.

701 ix. MARY⁵, b. 2 Jan., 1732; m., 31 Oct., 1751, *Elaphalet Jones* at Hull.

678

DESIRE SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 23 Nov., 1707; d. 6 May, 1772; m., 21 April, 1731, SAMUEL SHAW, b. in Plymouth, Mass., 11 Jan., 1706-07, d. 2 June, 1768, s. of Jonathan³ and Mehitabel (Pratt) Shaw.* *Res.* Plympton, where his two oldest children were born, and Plymouth, where the other children were born.

Children. — SHAW

- 702 i. SAMUEL⁶, b. 29 Dec., 1731.
 + 703 ii. ICHABOD⁶, b. 10 June, 1734; d. 25 Aug., 1821.
 704 iii. ELIJAH⁶, b. 28 June, 1736.
 705 iv. WILLIAM⁶, b. 9 July, 1738; d. 7 March, 1808.
 706 v. JOSHUA⁶, b. 12 April, 1741; m., 14 Oct., 1765, *Margaret Atwood*, of Plymouth, Mass.
 707 vi. EBENEZER⁶, d. young.
 708 vii. JAMES⁶, b. 22 May, 1746.
 709 viii. BENONI⁶, b. —.
 710 ix. DESIRE⁶, b. 1 Feb., 1750-51; d. in Vermont.
 711 x. ZEBEDIAH⁶.

679

PRISCILLA SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 11 Feb., 1710; d. there 30 Oct., 1793; m., 13 Nov., 1735, NATHANIEL MACOMBER, b. about 1708, d. 12 Nov., 1787, s. of Nathaniel³ Macomber.† He was deacon of

* Jonathan² (married Phebe Watson); John¹ Shaw came over in 1627, followed by his wife, Alice, and children, John (who returned unmarried), James, and Jonathan. John¹ Shaw was freeman in 1633, and then rated at £00.18.00. He was surveyor of highways for Plymouth; served seventeen days against the Narragansetts. Otherwise his life seems to have been uneventful, and there is no record about him.

† John² (married Elizabeth Williams); John¹ Macomber, whose birth is uncertain.

Elizabeth² Williams was daughter of Nathaniel² and Elizabeth (Rogers) Williams; Richard¹ Williams (married Frances Dighton). Richard¹ was a Welshman from Claymorganshire, Wales,

the Congregational Church called the "Precinct," part in Taunton, part in Lakeville.

Children. — MACOMBER

- 712 i. EZRA⁶, *d.* young.
- 713 ii. JOB⁶, *b.* in Bridgewater, Mass., 1736; *m.* *Abigail Pitts*.
- +714 iii. GEORGE⁶, *b.* in Taunton, Mass., January, 1740; *m.* *Susan Paul*.
- +715 iv. NATHANIEL⁶, *b.* 1742; *d.* 7 July, 1814.
- +716 v. ICHABOD⁶.
- 717 vi. JOHN⁶, *b.* 1751; *d.* 12 Dec., 1756.

686

HANNAH SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 24 Oct., 1714; *m.*, 10 Dec., 1741, ROBERT SPROAT. *Res.* Middleboro, where their children were born.

Children. — SPROAT

- 718 i. ZEBEDEE⁶, *b.* 14 March, 1742; *m.* *Elizabeth* —. Child:
719 (*a*) *Elizabeth⁷*, *b.* 2 Nov., 1764.
- 720 ii. SAMUEL⁶, *b.* 8 Jan., 1744.
- 721 iii. ROBERT⁶, *b.* 14 April, 1748; *m.*, 21 Nov., 1771, *Hannah Leonard*, 3*d.*

687

CAPT. GIDEON SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 5 Sept., 1718; *d.* there 25 Oct., 1788; *m.* there, 24 Dec., 1741, REBECCA ELLIS, *b.* in Middleboro, 1 July, 1721, *d.* 19 June, 1782, *dau.* of Joe and Elizabeth Ellis. He served as lieutenant in Capt. Joseph Tinkham's company, detached from Col. Gamaliel Bradford's regiment, 1759; marched on the alarm from Fort William Henry. He was captain in Col. George Watson's regiment of the Second Militia Company of Middleboro for about ten years from 1762. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 722 i. JAE⁶, *b.* 26 Sept., 1742, in Middleboro; *m.*, 5 Feb., 1784, *Abner Williams*, of Taunton.
- 723 ii. ELIZABETH⁶, *b.* 28 Dec., 1745; *d.* 18 Sept., 1750; *unm.*
- 724 iii. REBECCA⁶, *b.* 26 Dec., 1746.
- +725 iv. GIDEON⁶, *b.* 16 May, 1750; *d.* 13 Jan., 1827.

and tradition says he was by blood related to Oliver Cromwell. He settled in Taunton. Dighton was named for his wife.

- 726 v. HANNAH⁶, b. 4 April, 1756; d. 1821; m., 15 Dec., 1785,
Silvanus Tilson.
- +727 vi. NATHANIEL⁶, b. 20 April, 1759; d. 23 Jan., 1819.
- 728 vii. MARY⁶, b. 25 Oct., 1761; d. 10 Aug., 1846; m., 20 March,
 1783, *Elijah Smith*, b. 1760-61, d. 24 April, 1839.
 Child:
 729 (a) *Southworth (Smith)*⁷, b. 3 Oct., 1787. (See 825.)

692

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 26 Jan., 1729; d. 31 July, 1762; m., 16 Feb., 1748, SUSANNAH SMITH, b. 30 April, 1726, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah Smith., gr. dau. of Jonathan and Susannah Smith.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 730 i. MARY⁶, b. 6 July, 1749.
- 731 ii. SUSANNAH⁶, b. 26 Aug., 1755.
- +732 iii. HANNAH⁶, b. October, 1762; d. 16 July, 1821.

693

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 25 July, 1712; d. 1775; m. (1), 18 April, 1734, MARTHA KEITH, dau. of Joseph³ and Elizabeth (Fobes) Keith *; m. (2), 6 Jan., 1770, Mrs. HANNAH SHAW, of Raynham; she m. (2), 29 Sept., 1780, Robert Keith. Constant Southworth joined the church in 1741; his wife the same year. He was a bloomer. Res. Bridgewater, Mass., where his children were born. Constant Southworth is on the rolls as in the Second Regiment of militia of Plymouth in 1762. Ensign in Capt. Abiel Packard's company (Sixth Bridgewater), Col. Thomas Clapp's regiment. He worked on the fortifications of Dorchester Heights, contracted disease from which he died.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 733 i. BETSY⁶, b. 19 Jan., 1735; m. in North Bridgewater, 8 Dec., 1757, *Joseph Cole*, s. of Joseph and Mary Cole, who came from Plympton to North Bridgewater.
 Later the family moved West. Children:
 734 (a) *Desire (Cole)*⁷, b. 24 Nov., 1758; m., 25 Sept., 1777, *Noah Pratt*, and removed to Vermont.

* Joseph² Keith was son of Rev. James¹ Keith, a Scotchman, the first minister of Bridgewater. He was educated at Aberdeen, Scotland; came over in 1662, when eighteen years old. He was ordained in 1664.

- 735 (b) *Southworth (Cole)*⁷, bapt. 20 June, 1762.
 736 (c) *Joseph (Cole)*⁷, moved West.
- +737 ii. NATHANIEL⁶, b. 16 Feb., 1737; bapt. 8 May, 1737; d. 1778.
- 738 iii. EZEKIEL⁶, b. 10 March, 1738; bapt. 22 April, 1739; m. in Bridgewater, 7 April, 1761, *Mary Newman*. He was private in Capt. James House's company, Col. Thomas Clapp's regiment, marched on alarm to relief of Fort William Henry, 1757. He moved to Com-mington, Mass.; was there 1791. Children:
- 739 (a) *Molly*⁷, b. 29 July, 1762.
 740 (b) *Ichabod Keith*⁷, b. 29 Feb., 1764.
 741 (c) *Constant*⁷, b. 9 Jan., 1767.
- 742 iv. MARTHA⁶, b. 18 April, 1741, twin; bapt. 29 April, 1741; d. 1 July, 1741.
- 743 v. MARY⁶, b. 18 April, 1741, twin; d. 24 May, 1741.
- 744 vi. DESIRE⁶, b. 7 Sept., 1742; bapt. 3 Oct., 1742; d. 28 Feb., 1747.
- +745 vii. JEDEDIAH⁶, b. 6 Jan., 1745; bapt. 13 Jan., 1745; d. 11 March, 1809.
- 746 viii. CONSTANT⁶, b. 29 Jan., 1747; bapt. 8 March, 1747; d. young.
- 747 ix. SARAH⁶, b. 9 Dec., 1749; bapt. 10 Dec., 1749; d. young.
- 748 x. ICHABOD⁶, b. 9 June, 1751; bapt. 16 June, 1751; d. 27 Jan., 1756.

695

EBENEZER SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 13 Aug., 1716; d. probably in 1751; m. ELIZABETH ——. Nathan Southworth, probably his nephew, was appointed administrator of his estate 2 Sept., 1751. Constant Southworth, probably his brother, was appointed guardian of his children, 1 Sept., 1755. He was a blacksmith. Res. Middleboro, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 749 i. PELEG⁶, b. 20 June, 1742.
- 750 ii. EBENEZER⁶, b. 17 Sept., 1744.
- 751 iii. SARAH⁶, b. 2 Oct., 1747; m., 9 May, 1771, *Eleazer Washburn*, of Brookfield, Mass.
- 752 iv. LURAYNA⁶, b. 8 Jan., 1749; m., 24 Jan., 1768, *Isaac Wood*, of Middleboro, Mass.

696

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. December, 1718; m., 16 Dec., 1750, in North Bridge-

water, ABIA (LYDIA) PACKARD, *b.* 27 Dec., 1726, *dau.* of John³ and Lydia (Thompson) Packard,* of Halifax, Mass. He was a bloomer. *Res.* Bridgewater, Mass.; later the family, except Peres, moved to Pelham, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +753 i. URIAH⁶, *b.* 2 Dec., 1752; *d.* 16 Jan., 1814, in St. Armand, P. Q.
- +754 ii. PERES⁶, *b.* 11 April, 1754; *d.* about 1837.
- 755 iii. DESIRE⁶, *b.* 22 Feb., 1756.
- 756 iv. EDWARD⁶, *b.* 9 March, 1758.
- +757 v. ABIAH⁶, *b.* 6 March, 1760; *d.* 27 Dec., 1835, in South Hadley, Mass.
- 758 vi. BRIDGET⁶, *b.* 9 Jan., 1762; *m., pub.*, 5 Dec., 1783, *Stephen Anderson*, of Ware.
- 759 vii. LYDIA⁶, *b.* 16 March, 1764; *m., pub.*, 6 Dec., 1783, *Sylvanus Pratt*, of Pelham.
- 760 viii. AVIS⁶, *b.* 16 Oct., 1768; *m., pub.*, 21 Oct., 1787, *Eli Hamilton*, of Greenfield.
- 761 ix. FEAR⁶, *b.* 15 Sept., 1770.

699

LEMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 27 April, 1728, twin; *m.*, in Bridgewater, 6 Nov., 1757, PATIENCE WEST, *dau.* of Samuel and Lydia † (Washburn) West. She was living in 1777. In the Revolutionary War he was private in the Tenth Plymouth Company, hired for Rhode Island, date not given; served one month, fifteen days. He was a bloomer. *Res.* North Bridgewater.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +762 i. MEHITABLE⁶, *b.* 23 Dec., 1758.
- 763 ii. HANNAH⁶, *b.* 18 May, 1760 (1761); *d.* 28 Jan., 1763.
- 764 iii. PATIENCE⁶, *b.* 6 Aug., 1763.

703

ICHABOD SHAW⁶ [*Desire*⁵ (Southworth) *Shaw*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Plympton, 10 June, 1734; *d.* in Plymouth, 25 Aug., 1821; *m.*, in Plymouth, 21 April, 1757, PRISCILLA

* Zacheus² (married Sarah Howard); Samuel¹ Packard came from Windham, near Hingham, England. He came in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich, with one hundred and thirty-three passengers. He settled in Hingham in 1638. He moved to North Bridgewater, where he was constable in 1664. In 1679, he was licensed to keep a tavern. He died about 1684.

† Lydia¹ Washburn was daughter of Josiah⁴, John³, John², John¹. John¹ Washburn was early at Duxbury; was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater, Mass.

ATWOOD, b. 11 Dec., 1740, in Plymouth, d. there 24 July, 1824, *dau.* of John³ and Experience (Kirk) Atwood.* *Res.* Plymouth, where his children were born.

Children. — SHAW

- 765 i. PRISCILLA⁷, b. 11 Jan., 1758.
 766 ii. MARY⁷, b. 2 Aug., 1760; *m.* *Nathaniel Harlow.*
 767 iii. EXPERIENCE⁷, b. 1 July, 1762; *m.* (1) *James Russell;*
 m. (2) *Beza Howard.*
 768 iv. DESIRE⁷, b. 7 June, 1765.
 769 v. LYDIA⁷, b. 15 Aug., 1767.
 770 vi. ICHABOD⁷, b. 21 Nov., 1769; *m.* (1), 29 March, 1795,
 Betsey Holmes, dau. of Ichabod Holmes, of Plymouth;
 m. (2), 15 March, 1800, *Esther Holmes, sister of his first*
 wife. Child by his first wife:
 771 (a) *Elizabeth Holmes*⁸, b. 1795.
 772 vii. SOUTHWORTH⁷, b. 3 Feb., 1772; *d.* young.
 773 viii. LUCY⁷, b. 3 June, 1773.
 +774 ix. SOUTHWORTH⁷, b. 28 July, 1775; *d.* 18 Jan., 1847, in
 Plymouth.
 +775 x. SARAH⁷, b. 4 May, 1778; *d.*, in Boston, 20 Jan., 1845.
 776 xi. NANCY⁷, b. 4 Jan., 1781; *m.* *Thomas Witherell.*
 777 xii. JOHN ATWOOD⁷, b. 18 April, 1783.
 778 xiii. SAMUEL⁷, b. 22 Sept., 1785.
 779 xiv. SARAH ANN MARIA⁷, b. —; *m.* *Russell Hallett.*

714

GEORGE MACOMBER⁶ [*Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber, Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Taunton, Mass., January, 1740; *d.* July, 1820; *m.* SUSANNAH PAUL, b. 1746, *d.* 1839.

Children. — MACOMBER

- 780 i. POLLY⁷, *m.* — *Oliver, moved to New York State.*
 781 ii. EZRA⁷, twin, settled in Savoy, Mass.
 782 iii. JOHN⁷, twin, settled in Eaton, N. Y.
 783 iv. GEORGE⁷, settled in Pelham, Mass., had a son *William*
 Harkness Macomber, who went to Michigan.
 784 v. PAUL⁷, settled in Shutesbury, Mass.
 785 vi. NATHANIEL⁷, settled in Shutesbury, Mass.
 +786 vii. EBENEZER⁷, b. 12 May, 1785; *d.* 24 Sept., 1849.
 787 viii. PHILENA⁷, settled in Whateley, Mass.

* Nathaniel² Atwood (married, 1683, Mary Morey); John¹ Wood (alias Atwood) (married Sarah Masterson).

788 ix. SAMUEL⁷, settled in Wendell, Mass.

789 x. SUSAN⁷, *m. Gordon Leach*, of Wendell, Mass.

715

NATHANIEL MACOMBER⁸ [*Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1742; d. 7 July, 1814; m. BATHSHEBA GODFREY. During the Revolutionary War he was musician in Capt. Job Pierce's company, of Middleboro, Mass. 1 July, 1781, he was promoted to second lieutenant of the seventh local militia in the Fourth Regiment, Beech Wood company. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass., where their children were born.

Children. — MACOMBER

790 i. BATHSHEBA⁷, b. 14 April, 1770.

791 ii. DANIEL⁷, b. 2 Sept., 1771; m. *Abigail Pearce*, of Middleboro, Mass. Child:

792 (a) *Almira*⁸.

793 iii. THEODORA⁷, b. 2 April, 1774; d. *unm.* in the hundredth year of her age.

794 iv. ICHABOD⁷, b. 25 Jan., 1776.

795 v. PRISCILLA⁷, b. 19 Feb., 1778.

796 vi. ARAD⁷, b. 25 Feb., 1780.

+797 vii. SALLY⁷, b. 6 March, 1783.

798 viii. BATHSHEBA⁷, b. 17 Feb., 1785; *unm.*

799 ix. NATHANIEL⁷, b. 31 Jan., 1787; m., *pub.*, 11 June, 1820, *Mary S. Weston*. Farmer. *Res.* Lakeville. Children:

800 (a) *Job Godfrey*⁸, b. 16 Oct., 1820; d. *unm.*

801 (b) *Louisa Ann*⁸, b. 13 May, 1823.

802 (c) *Sarah Weston*⁸, b. 7 April, 1827.

803 x. PRUDE⁷, b. 17 April, 1789; m. — King, of Raynham.

804 xi. ABIGAIL⁷, b. 16 March, 1791; m. *Maj. Harry Jackson*, of Middleboro, major of battalion Plymouth County cavalry in 1823. Child:

805 (a) *Harriet (Jackson)*⁸.

716

ICHABOD MACOMBER⁸ [*Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. —; m. RACHEL HALL, dau. of Benjamin⁴ and Phebe (Leonard) Hall.*

* Jacob³ Hall (married Hannah Hall); John² (married, 1671, Hannah Penniman); George¹ Hall came from Devonshire, England, 1636; was in Duxbury 1627; was one of the first proprietors of Taunton, 1639; freeman 1645; constable 1645; chairman of selectmen 1666 to 1669; one of the founders of the Pilgrim Church, Taunton.

Children. — MACOMBER

- +806 i. LEONARD⁷, b. in Taunton, Mass., 1784; d. 1860.
- 807 ii. ABIJAH⁷.
- 808 iii. HANNAH⁷.
- 809 iv. SAMUEL⁷.

725

GIDEON SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 16 May, 1750; d. January, 1827; m. (1), 24 Dec., 1772, MARY HASKELL, of Middleboro, Mass., who d. 30 Nov., 1795; m. (2), 29 Nov., 1798, DEBORAH THOMAS. Laborer and yeoman. Probably it was he enrolled as private in Capt. Isaac Wood's company of minute men, called Second Company, who marched, on April 19, 1775, from Middleboro. Res. Middleboro, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Mary:

- +810 i. SETH⁷, b. 6 May, 1773; d. 30 Nov., 1862.
- +811 ii. THOMAS⁷, b. 8 May, 1776.
- +812 iii. WILLIAM⁷, b. 20 Sept., 1778.
- 813 iv. NATHANIEL⁷, b. 4 June, 1782; d. 13 July, 1782.
- 814 v. POLLY⁷, b. 12 Oct., 1783.
- 815 vi. BETSEY⁷, b. 4 Dec., 1786; d. 8 June, 1784 (?).
- 816 vii. HANNAH⁷, b. 14 May, 1790; d. 1 Sept., 1808.

By second wife, Deborah:

- 817 viii. SALLY⁷, b. 28 Nov., 1802.
- +818 ix. DEBORAH⁷, b. 23 Aug., 1806; d. in Providence, R. I., 1 Nov., 1876.

727

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 20 April, 1759; d. 23 Jan., 1819, in Middleboro; m., 25 Feb., 1790, HANNAH HASKELL. He served in the Revolutionary War, 1776; from 20 July to 27 Aug., 1777; also 1778, 1783. Laborer. Res. Middleboro, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +819 i. GIDEON⁷, b. 22 Jan., 1791; d. 9 June, 1857, at Lakeville, Mass.
- 820 ii. NATHANIEL⁷, b. 26 March, 1792; d. 18 April, 1799.
- +821 iii. LEONARD⁷, b. 28 April, 1795.
- 822 iv. REBECCA⁷, b. 2 June, 1797; d. 7 June, 1884, at Lakeville, Mass.; *unm.*

+823 v. BETSEY⁷, b. 12 Aug., 1800.

824 vi. ABIGAIL⁷, b. 6 March, 1804; d. 1861; *unm.*

732

HANNAH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. October, 1762; d. 16 July, 1821; *m.*, at Plymouth, 25 July, 1781, SAMUEL JACKSON, b. about 1756.

Children. — JACKSON

+825 i. HANNAH⁷, b. 15 May, 1784; d. in Marshfield, Mass., 17 Feb., 1874.

826 ii. SOUTHWORTH⁷.

827 iii. SUSANNAH⁷.

828 iv. HARRY⁷.

829 v. SAMUEL⁷.

830 vi. EDMUND⁷.

831 vii. HARRIET⁷, d. an infant.

832 viii. JOHN⁷.

737

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 16 Feb., 1737; d. 1778; *m.* (1), 15 Jan., 1762, KATHERINE HOWARD, *dau.* of David Howard,* who d. 1775; *m.* (2) 18 March, 1777, JANET (JENNY) BRETT,† *dau.* of Simeon and Mehitable (Packard) Brett, of North Bridgewater. *Res.* North Bridgewater. After his death his *wid. m.*, 20 April, 1789, Ephraim Groves.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Katherine:

833 i. MARTHA⁷, b. 1764; d. young.

+834 ii. SIMEON⁷, b. 17 July, 1766.

+835 iii. NATHANIEL⁷, b. 6 April, 1769.

836 iv. DAVID⁷, b. 1773; d. 4 Feb., 1797.

By second wife, Janet:

837 v. CATHERINE⁷, b. 1777; *m.*, 20 Oct., 1796, Ambrose Keith, s. of Major James⁴ and Anna (Kingman) Keith.‡

Children:

* David³; Ephraim²; John¹ Howard, who came from England, settled in Duxbury, Mass., was among those able to bear arms in 1643. He moved to West Bridgewater, of which he was one of the early settlers. He is said, while in Duxbury, to have lived in Capt. Myles Standish's family.

† Seth³; Nathaniel²; William¹ Brett, who was at Duxbury in 1640, freeman in 1646, one of the original settlers at West Bridgewater, an elder in the church and a deputy in 1661.

‡ Josiah³; Josiah²; James¹ Keith. (See n., p. 91.)

- 838 (a) *Cassander Dodge (Keith)*⁸, b. 1797; m., 1816,
Mary Darling, of Middleboro, Mass.
 839 (b) *Owen Southworth (Keith)*⁸, b. 1799.
 840 (c) *Clifford (Keith)*⁸, b. 1801; m., 1820, *Ar-*
thusa Harris, dau. of Oliver Harris.

745

CAPT. JEDEDIAH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 6 Jan., 1745; d. 11 March, 1809; buried in Stoughton, Mass.; m. (1), 12 July, 1770, MARY ATHERTON, of Stoughton, Mass., who d. 30 Oct., 1785, dau. of Capt. Consider⁴ and Mary (Bailey) Atherton*; m. (2), 20 July, —, in Chesterfield, Mass., MRS. EUNICE MILLS, of Chesterfield. When a little over twenty years he entered Harvard; after about two years he was obliged to leave on account of ill health. He was a private in Capt. William Briggs' company, which marched on the Lexington alarm from Stoughton, 19 April, 1775. He was ensign in Col. Joseph Read's regiment, Capt. William Briggs' company, camp at Roxbury. May, 1775, was promoted to second lieutenant. 1 Aug., 1775, commissioned captain; 21 Feb., 1775, in Col. Lemuel —'s regiment. He fought through the war; after its close he was a member of the constitutional convention, is said to have objected to accepting it on account of the provisions in regard to slavery. He was somewhat of a poet; wrote for the newspapers. He moved to Stoughton, Mass., about the time of his marriage. In 1778, he sold land in Easton; in 1790 he lived in Chesterfield, Mass.; in 1801, he was resident of Canton, Mass., styled "gentleman." On his death his estate was insolvent.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +841 i. JEDEDIAH⁷, b. 10 April, 1771; d. 3 Oct., 1838.
 842 ii. CONSIDER⁷, b. 10 April, 1775; d. young.
 +843 iii. CONSIDER⁷, b. 8 March, 1778, twin.
 844 iv. BETSEY⁷, b. 8 March, 1778, twin; m. (1), 31 March, 1802,
Jacob Holmes; m. (2), 20 April, 1812, *Jonathan Blanchard*.

* Humphrey³ Atherton (married Elizabeth Withington); Consider² (married Anna Annabelle); Maj.-Gen. Humphrey Atherton¹, who lived in Dorchester. He served many years as deputy, from 1638 to 1653; from 1654 to 1660 he was a member of the House of Assistants. In 1653 he was deputy from Springfield; the rest of the time he hailed from Dorchester. 1643, he was appointed lieutenant; in 1646, captain; in 1656, major; in 1661 major-general. He served on many committees of the General Court, caring for the building of a fort on Castle Island; drawing up instructions to the commissioners who were to meet those of the other colonies considering how to reduce expenses; considering the theological views of Mr. Matthews. On 16 Sept., 1661, while returning home in the dark, after reviewing his troops on Boston Common, his horse was struck by a stray cow. In the collision he was thrown and killed.

- 845 v. POLLYGLOTTA⁷ (usually called "POLLY"), b. 20 April, 1780; m. *Wendall Morton*, of Stoughton, Mass.
- +846 vi. CONSTANT⁷, b. 4 March, 1783.

753

URIAH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 2 Dec., 1752, in Bridgewater, Mass.; d. 16 Jan., 1814, in St. Armand, P. Q.; m., 6 Feb., 1773, PATIENCE GOODSPEED, of Easton, b. 15 April, 1750, d. 13 March, 1839, in Fairfax, Vt. In 1777, he lived in Bridgewater, yeoman; in 1792, sold land in Easton; was a resident of Palmer, Mass. for fourteen years. In 1793, he moved to Shaftsbury, where he lived fourteen years; he then moved to St. Armand, P. Q., in 1807, where is supposed to have died.

He served as private in Josiah Hayden's company, Colonel Burley's regiment, on the Lexington alarm, April, 1775; as corporal in Capt. John Porter's company, Col. Paul D. Sargent's regiment, eight months' service in 1775; as private in Capt. Josiah Parkard's company, Col. Edward Mitchell's regiment, in Rhode Island, December, 1776; as sergeant in Joseph Cole's company, Colonel Robinson's regiment, in Rhode Island in 1777.

It is stated that he sold his farm for Continental money. Not using it at once it became worthless and all he got for the whole amount was his supper, lodging, breakfast and his horse's keep. Perhaps it is not surprising that with this experience he was engaged in "Shays's Rebellion." He took the oath of allegiance in 1787 with others thus implicated, and delivered up his gun.

He is said to have been blind during the last three years of his life; but it is possible his widow's blindness may have been ascribed wrongly to him.

His widow lived with her son Jonathan at Fairfax, Vt. She was unfortunate in her late life and sought a pension, the following letter telling a sad tale. It is pleasant to know that she received the pension.

DEAR SIR: A poor Blind Widow wishes you to assist her in obtaining a pension. She has proved that her husband Uriah Southworth (commonly pronounced Southard) served as sergeant in Capt. Joseph Cole's company Col. Robinson's Regt. 5 Months & 23 days in 1777, but this is not sufficient to entitle her to a pension he was in the army about 3 years, now she wishes to prove he was in Capt. Cole's Company Rhode Island in 1778 or in some other Company & Regt. & in other years, perhaps there may be some officers or soldiers in your vicinity who was acquainted with him while in the army. I will write the names of some of Capt. Cole's Company. . . .

If there is any pensioners in your vicinity who can testify to any term of service of Uriah Southworth during the Revolutionary War, except the one above mentioned, she wishes you to take their deposition in due form of Law & forward it to Jonathan Southworth of Fairfax, Franklin County Vermont & necessary expenses will be paid

FAIRFAX Oct. 13 1838

JONATHAN SOUTHWORTH.

Post Master of Providence, R. I.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 847 i. SOLOMON⁷, b. 28 Aug., 1773; d. 20 Sept., 1820; m. *Sally Pidge*; lived in Massachusetts; later went to Ohio.
- 848 ii. URIAH⁷, b. 6 April, 1775; d. 29 March, 1783.
- 849 iii. PRISCILLA⁷, b. March, 1777; d. 29 July, 1811, at Fairfax, Vt.; m. *Eben Kimball*.
- 850 iv. ELIZABETH⁷, b. 20 May, 1779; d. 9 June, 1815; m. *Thomas Hodgkins*; lived in Herkimer County, N. Y. Four children.
- 851 v. MELINDA⁷, b. 1 May, 1781; d. 7 Oct., 1794.
- 852 vi. HANNAH⁷, b. 24 Aug., 1783; d. 7 Dec., 1814, in Fairfax, Vt.; m. *Eben Kimball*.
- 853 vii. ASA⁷, b. 14 April, 1785; d. 14 Feb., 1849, in New York State; m. *Sallie Clark*. He lived in Antwerp, N. Y., for a while, then went West. Had children.
- +854 viii. CYRUS⁷, b. 19 Oct., 1788; d. 18 Oct., 1837.
- +855 ix. JONATHAN⁷, b. 19 Aug., 1792; d. 12 April, 1865, in Fairfax, Vt.; m. *Semantha R. Wood*, in Bennington, Vt.
- +856 x. MINERVA⁷, b. 22 May, 1797; d. in Cayuga County, N. Y., 24 Jan., 1828.

754

PERES SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 11 April, 1754; his will was presented at Plymouth in 1837; m., 18 March, 1780, EUNICE KINGMAN, b. 16 Feb., 1760, dau. of Matthew⁵ and Jane (Packard) Kingman,* of Weymouth. He is described as cordwainer and yeoman. Res. North Bridgewater. He served in the Revolutionary War in Tenth Company, Plymouth Regiment, service in Rhode Island.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +857 i. HARMONY⁷, b. 25 June, 1781; d. 1822.

* Henry⁴ Kingman (married Mary Allen, great granddaughter of John Alden); Henry³ (married Bethia Howard); John²; Henry¹ Kingman, of Weymouth, who was freeman in 1636, deputy 1638 and 1652. Whence he came is uncertain, perhaps from Wales.

- +858 ii. HANNAH⁷, b. 27 Sept., 1782.
- +859 iii. JOHN⁷, b. 8 Sept., 1784; d. 20 Aug., 1864.
- +860 iv. EDWARD⁷, b. 7 Jan., 1786; d. 30 Aug., 1870.
- +861 v. MARTIN⁷, b. 2 Jan., 1788; d. 2 Sept., 1873.
- 862 vi. AZEL⁷, b. 8 Jan., 1790; d. 4 May, 1796.
- +863 vii. BENJAMIN⁷, b. 18 Dec., 1791; living 3 May, 1875.
- +864 viii. PERES⁷, b. 13 Dec., 1793, twin; d. 3 May, 1875.
- +865 ix. EUNICE⁷, b. 13 Dec., 1793, twin; d. 8 July, 1817; m.,
11 Dec., 1815, *Daniel Alden*, s. of Daniel⁷ and Sarah
(Cary) Alden.* Child:
866 (a) *Daniel (Alden)*⁸, b. 1 July, 1817; d. 14 Dec.,
1844; *unm.*
- +867 x. ESTHER SOPHRONIA⁷, b. 19 April, 1798; living 3 May,
1875.
- +868 xi. LUCY⁷, b. 13 Aug., 1800; d. 14 Sept., 1833.

757

DR. ABIAH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 6 March, 1760; d. in South Hadley, Mass., 27 Dec., 1835; his body was removed to West Springfield, Mass.; m., 8 Nov., 1794, KEZIAH BOLTWOOD, of Amherst, Mass., b. 18 Dec., 1763, d. 28 April, 1835, at South Hadley, *dau.* of Solomon and Mary (Strong) Boltwood. He was a physician. He moved to Pelham, Mass. He was high sheriff for Hampshire under George III. He served in the Revolutionary War in 1776, 1777, and 1778; was placed on the pension roll in 1835. In 1828, he moved to Chicopee Falls, and in 1834 to Hadley Falls, where he died.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 869 i. RUFUS⁷, b. 3 Feb., 1796; d. 6 Oct., 1828, at Charleston, S. C.; *unm.* He established an academy there. His pupils have erected a monument to him in the old cemetery on Archdale near Magazine Street.
- 870 ii. MARY⁷, b. 6 Nov., 1797; d. in Pelham, 22 Jan., 1872; *unm.*
- +871 iii. WELLS⁷, b. 17 Aug., 1799; d. 1882.
- 872 iv. SOLOMON⁷, b. 9 Nov., 1801; d. 17 Nov., 1801.
- 873 v. SOLOMON⁷, b. 20 Feb., 1803; d. 16 May, 1803.
- +874 vi. EDWARD⁷, b. 3 July, 1804; d. in West Springfield, Mass.,
11 Dec., 1869.
- +875 vii. MARTHA⁷, b. 10 May, 1807, in Wilbraham, Mass.; d. 1889.

* Daniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John¹ Alden (see n., p. 37.)

762

MEHITABLE SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Lemuel⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 23 Dec., 1758; m., 29 Jan., 1777, JOHN GURNEY, b. 7 April, 1755; d. 11 Dec., 1796, s. of Zachariah and Mary (Ames) Gurney, of North Bridgewater. He was lieutenant in the Revolutionary War. Res. North Bridgewater, where his children were born.

Children. — GURNEY

- 876 i. MEHITABLE⁷, b. 10 Sept., 1778.
- 877 ii. PATIENCE⁷, b. 31 March, 1780.
- 878 iii. MILLE⁷, b. 2 March, 1782.
- 879 iv. MARTHA⁷, b. 1 July, 1784.
- 880 v. JOHN⁷, b. 1 March, 1786.
- 881 vi. SIBIL⁷, b. 2 July, 1788.
- 882 vii. ANNA⁷, b. 9 March, 1790.
- 883 viii. RHODA⁷, b. 2 Feb., 1792; m., 1811, Barah Morse, of Stoughton, Mass.
- 884 ix. LEMUEL⁷, b. 25 Feb., 1794.
- 885 x. SAMUEL⁷, b. 13 Feb., 1797.

774

SOUTHWORTH SHAW⁷ [*Ichabod⁶, Desire⁵ (Southworth) Shaw, Ichabod⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Plymouth, Mass., 28 July, 1775; d. there 18 Jan., 1847; m., in Plymouth, 14 Oct., 1798, MARIA CHURCHILL, b. 20 March, 1778, d. 5 Oct., 1850, dau. of Stephen and Lucy (Burbank) Churchill. Res. Plymouth, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SHAW

- 886 i. BETSEY⁸, b. 31 Aug., 1799; d. 5 Oct., 1802.
- + 887 ii. SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. 15 Oct., 1801; d. in Boston, 29 Jan., 1875.
- 888 iii. ICHABOD⁸, b. 16 Dec., 1803; m., 9 Dec., 1827, Mary Sampson, b. 7 Aug., 1805, d. 18 May, 1851, dau. of George and Patience (Rider) Sampson. Children:
 - 889 (a) Mary Elizabeth⁹, b. 1 Oct., 1831; d. 23 June, 1858.
 - 890 (b) Rebecca Bradford⁹, b. 11 Oct., 1833; d. 16 April, 1859.
 - 891 (c) Catherine Bradford⁹, b. 12 Jan., 1838; d. 1 March, 1862; m., 18 March, 1855, Leander Covington, s. of Jacob Covington.
 - 892 (d) Lulinda Russell⁹, b. 16 Feb., 1840.

- 893 iv. BETSEY⁸, b 7 Dec., 1805; m. William Bramhall.
 894 v. SAMUEL⁸, b. 4 July, 1808.
 895 vi. MARIA⁸, b. 12 Jan., 1811; d. 27 April, 1812.
 896 vii. GEORGE ATWOOD⁸, b. 26 March, 1813; d. 29 April, 1816.
 897 viii. GEORGE ATWOOD⁸, b. 4 Sept., 1816.
 898 ix. JAMES R.⁸, b. 1820; m. Sarah Phinney, dau. of Ephraim Phinney.

775

SARAH SHAW⁷ [*Ichabod⁸, Desire⁵* (Southworth) *Shaw, Ichabod⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Plymouth, Mass., 4 May, 1778; d. in Boston, 20 Jan., 1845; m., in Plymouth, Mass., 26 July, 1803, DR. BENJAMIN SHURTLEFF, b. in Plympton, Mass., 7 Nov., 1774; d. in Boston, 12 April, 1847; s. of Benjamin⁴ Shurtleff.*

Children. — SHURTLEFF

- 899 i. ABBY ATWOOD⁸, b. 26 May, 1804; d. 7 Sept., 1886. (See 887.)
 900 ii. BENJAMIN⁸, b. 18 Jan., 1806; d. in North Chelsea, 17 Aug., 1865; m., in Lexington, Mass., 11 Oct., 1830, *Cynthia Bryant*, b. in Lexington, 9 Oct., 1806, d. in Worcester, Mass., 23 June, 1873. Children:
 901 (a) *Benjamin⁹*, b. 30 Sept., 1831, in Chelsea, Mass.
 902 (b) *Elizabeth⁹*, b. 12 May, 1834, in Chelsea.
 903 (c) *Josiah Bryant⁹*, b. 19 Aug., 1838, in North Chelsea, Mass.
 904 (d) *Sarah Shaw⁹*, b. 31 Aug., 1842, in North Chelsea; d. 22 Dec., 1879, in Chelsea, Mass.
 905 iii. SALLY SHAW⁸, b. 5 Sept., 1808; d. in Boston, 8 Aug., 1876.
 906 iv. NATHANIEL BRADSTREET⁸, b. 29 June, 1810; d. 17 Oct., 1874.
 907 v. ANN SHAW⁸, b. 4 Feb., 1812; d. 7 Dec., 1812.
 908 vi. SON⁸, b. 14 Nov., 1823; d. same day.

786

EBENEZER MACOMBER⁷ [*George⁸, Priscilla⁵* (Southworth) *Macomber, Ichabod⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 12 May, 1785; d. 24 Sept., 1849; m. SALLY ANN JEWELL, of Woodstock,

* Benjamin³; Abiel²; William¹ Shurtleff was indentured in 1634 to serve Thomas Clarke, carpenter, eleven years as apprentice. Nothing is known as to his origin. In 1643, he was enrolled as of age for military service. He was surveyor of highways in 1656; juryman, 1657; constable of Plymouth, 1659; admitted freeman, 1660; freeman of Marshfield, 1664; was killed by lightning in 1666. He married, 1658, Elizabeth Lettice.

Ct., b. 22 May, 1787, d. 26 Oct., 1873. He settled in New Salem. Farmer.

Children. — MACOMBER

- 909 i. JOSHUA MASON⁸, b. 11 Oct., 1811; d. 9 Feb., 1881; m. Sarah A. Lee, of Chester, Vt. He was A.B., Brown, 1835. He taught at Shelburne Falls Academy; for ten years was principal of the academy at Uxbridge, Mass. He studied medicine and for five years was professor of chemistry in the Philadelphia College of Medicine. They had one son, who d. young.
- +910 ii. KINGSLEY WILLIAMS⁸, b. 14 March, 1813; d. 13 Oct., 1895.
- 911 iii. SQUIRE JAMES⁸, b. 14 Dec., 1815; d. 12 May, 1883. Res. Northampton, Mass.
- 912 iv. EBENEZER PAUL⁸, b. 18 June, 1818; d. 1 Jan., 1866. No children.
- 913 v. GEORGE SOUTHARD⁸, b. 18 Oct., 1819; d. 1 Jan., 1866; m., 1845, Fanny Stewart. He studied medicine at Worcester College; practiced in Watertown, N. Y. Children:
- 914 (a) Belle⁹, m. George B. Montgomery. Res. Rochester, N. Y.
- 915 (b) Lillian⁹, m. Henry S. Farnum, of Uxbridge, Mass.
- 916 vi. ZENAS LEONARD⁸, b. 18 June, 1821; d. 29 Feb., 1869. No children.
- 917 vii. REBECCA RUSSELL⁸, b. 3 May, 1823; d. 18 Dec., 1853.
- 918 viii. ADDISON PARKER⁸, b. 19 May, 1831. He is a physician, settled first in Malden, Mass., then in Hackensack, N. Y. In 1888, he moved to Atlantic, Iowa. He had one son, who d. young.

797

SALLY MACOMBER⁷ [Nathaniel⁶, Priscilla⁵ (Southworth) Macomber, Ichabod⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 6 March, 1783, in Middleboro, Mass.; m., 26 April, 1812, ELISHA HAMMOND, s. of Christopher⁵ and Desire (Tobey) Hammond.*

Child. — HAMMOND

- +919 i. ORRIN⁸, b. 1815; d. 1853.

* Samuel¹ 3d (married, 1749, Mary Turner, of Dartmouth); Samuel³ 2d (married, 3 Nov., 1730, Elizabeth Edmister); Samuel² (married, 1680, Mary Hathaway); William¹ Hammond (married Elizabeth Penn, sister of Admiral Sir William Penn); born in London, Kent County, England. Samuel² came to Rochester about 1680; was one of the founders and prominent members of the First Congregational Church in Rochester, Mass.

806

LEONARD MACOMBER⁷ [*Ichabod*⁶, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Taunton, Mass., 1784; d. 1860; m., in New Bedford, Mass., 12 March, 1807, SUSANNA GREENE, of Greenwich, R. I., b. 1790, d. 1879. He moved early to New Bedford, Mass., where his children were born, and where, 1810, he carried on business in boots and shoes.

Children. — MACOMBER

- +920 i. GEORGE⁸, b. 4 April, 1808; d. 1 Nov., 1871.
- 921 ii. PHEBE P.⁸, b. 1810; d. 2 Aug., 1840.
- 922 iii. CHARLES⁸, b. 1814; d. 1879.
- 923 iv. MARY⁸, m. *Joshua Lincoln*, Cambridge, Mass.
- 924 v. FRANCIS L.⁸, m. *Minnie Meredith*, of Cambridge, Mass.
Res. Roxbury, Mass. Children:
 - 925 (a) *Fannie*⁹, m. *Edward Tappan*.
 - 926 (b) *Frank M.*⁹.
- 927 vi. ANN⁸, b. 1820; d. 1838.
- 928 vii. EMILY⁸, unm.
- 929 viii. SUSAN⁸, unm.

810

SETH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 6 May, 1773; d. 30 Nov., 1862; m., 30 Nov., 1797, HOPE WOOD, b. 1 April, 1779, d. 25 Sept., 1865. He was a blacksmith. *Res. Middleboro*, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +930 i. ABIAL WOOD⁸, b. 18 Nov., 1798; d. 8 April, 1868.
- +931 ii. JANE⁸, b. 18 Feb., 1801; d. 3 Feb., 1875.
- 932 iii. MARY HASKELL⁸, b. 6 Nov., 1807; m., 16 March, 1869, in Middleboro, *Consider Fuller*, b. 16 Feb., 1795, s. of John B. and Betty (Smith) Fuller. She was his second wife. No children.
- +933 iv. SETH RICE⁸, b. 5 March, 1819; d. 26 Feb., 1878, in Lynn.

811

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 8 May, 1776; d. 19 June, 1867; m., 20 March, 1804, LUCINDA HASKINS, of Middle-

boro, b. 10 Oct., 1780, d. 5 March, 1832, dau. of Joshua⁵ and Hannah (Myrick) Haskins.*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +934 i. ENOCH⁸, b. 13 April, 1804; d. 18 April, 1871.
- +935 ii. LUCINDA⁸, b. 24 Sept., 1805; d. 13 Jan., 1848.
- +936 iii. THOMAS⁸, b. 4 Jan., 1810; d. 7 Sept., 1878.
- +937 iv. ELI⁸, b. 30 March, 1814; d. 19 Oct., 1895, in Carver.
- 938 v. JASON⁸, b. 5 July, 1819; carpenter; lived in Carver, Mass.; m., 7 July, 1863, in Marion, *Abby B. Perry*, of Rochester, b. in Rochester, 1833, dau. of Jonathan and Lucy B. Perry. Child:
 939 (a) J. Alton⁹, b. 1866; d. 8 Nov., 1889; carpenter; lived in Carver; *unm.*

812

WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 20 Sept., 1778; d. 28 Nov., 1861; m., 15 March, 1804, PHEBE KEITH, of Middleboro, b. 3 Aug., 1779, d. 23 March, 1855, in Lakeville, Mass. Farmer. Res. Middleboro, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +940 i. WILLIAM HENRY⁸, b. 31 March, 1805; d. 16 June, 1876.
- +941 ii. CALVIN HASKELL⁸, b. 29 June, 1807; d. 1 May, 1883.
- +942 iii. HENRY KEITH⁸, b. 13 Nov., 1809; d. 23 Feb., 1877.
- +943 iv. OTIS⁸, b. 20 April, 1814.
- 944 v. CHARLES FREDERICK⁸, b. 27 Sept., 1821; d. 3 Sept., 1853; farmer; *unm.*

818

DEBORAH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 23 Aug., 1806; d. in Providence, R. I., 1 Nov., 1876; m., 12 July, 1825, in Middleboro, Mass., REV. WILLIAM SHURTLEFF, b. in Carver, Mass., 1803, d. in Providence, R. I., 1887.

Children. — SHURTLEFF

- +945 i. SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 30 June, 1826.
- 946 ii. JANE ELIZABETH⁸, b. in Middleboro, Mass., February, 1828; *unm.*

* Abel⁴; William³; William²; William¹ Haskins, who was at Plymouth, married in 1641. He lost all his property in King Philip's War, and the General Court voted him £4.

- 947 iii. WILLIAM HENRY⁸, b. in Middleboro, 1830; d. in Providence, R. I., 12 Aug., 1879.
- +948 iv. SYLVANUS CLARK⁸, b. in Freetown, Mass., 6 April, 1831.
- +949 v. LORENZO WOOD⁸.
- 950 vi. THOMAS PORTER⁸, b. in Dighton, Mass., 1837; d. 12 May, 1854.
- +951 vii. LOTHROP BOWERS⁸, b. in Dighton, Mass., 20 Feb., 1841; d. in Providence, R. I., 15 Feb., 1895.
- 952 viii. CARRIE MORISON⁸, b. 1843; *unm.*
- 953 ix. MAY ELIZA⁸, b. in Providence, R. I., June, 1846; *m.* Isaac ——. One child.

819

GIDEON SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Nathaniel⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 22 Jan., 1791; d. in Lakeville, Mass., 9 June, 1857; *m.*, 26 Feb., 1818, LOIS McCULLY. Farmer. Res. Lakeville, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 954 i. JULIA⁸, *m., pub.*, 7 Oct., 1846, *Lorenzo Tinkham*. No children.
- 955 ii. HANNAH⁸, b. 21 Jan., 1826; d. 15 May, 1857; *m.*, 17 Feb., 1842, *Jonathan Richmond*, s. of Walker⁶ and Chloe (Padelford) Richmond.* He *m.* (2), 23 June, 1858, her sister Mariah Southworth. He was a farmer. Res. Taunton. Children:
- 956 (a) *Amanda M. (Richmond)⁹*, b. 10 April, 1848.
- 957 (b) *James Walker (Richmond)⁹*, b. 25 March, 1856.
- 958 iii. ELIZABETH⁸, *m.*, 6 March, 1846, *Benjamin Richmond*, of Taunton, b. 30 Oct., 1823, in Middleboro, s. of Benjamin⁷ and Abigail (Dean) Richmond.† Res. Lakeville, Mass. Children:
- 959 (a) *Harriet E. (Richmond)⁹*, b. 1 Feb., 1847; *m.* — Page. No living children.
- 960 (b) *Benjamin Franklin (Richmond)⁹*, b. 27 June, 1848, d. young.
- 961 iv. MARIAH⁸, b. 1830; *m.*, 23 June, 1858, *Jonathan Richmond*, her sister's widower.

821

LEONARD SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Nathaniel⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 28 April, 1795; d. 1857; *m.* (1),

* Jonathan⁸; Seth⁴; Edward³; John²; John¹ Richmond, came from Ashton, England.

† Joseph⁸, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², John¹ Richmond.

1820, CATHERINE CASWE; *m.* (2), 19 Aug., 1830, VIRTUE FINNEY, *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., April, 1795, *d.* 23 Oct., 1863. He moved to Rehoboth. After his death Virtue moved to New Bedford where she died. She was appointed administratrix of her husband's estate, 7 April, 1857.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Catherine:

- +962 i. NATHANIEL⁸, *b.* 17 Aug., 1821; *d.* 27 Oct., 1881, in Taunton.

By second wife, Virtue:

- 963 ii. AMANDA M.⁸, *b.* 1832, in New Bedford; *m.*, 6 April, 1853, Jireh B. Tripp, *b.* in Dartmouth, Mass., 1832, *s.* of Jireh B. and Mehitable Tripp. The names of their children are obtained from the will of their grandmother, Virtue (Finney) Southworth. Children:

964 (a) Abby L. (Tripp)⁹.

965 (b) Hannah Frances (Tripp)⁹.

966 (c) Angeline Sherman (Tripp)⁹.

- +967 iii. JAMES⁸.

823

BETSEY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Nathaniel⁸, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 12 Aug., 1800; *d.* 2 Nov., 1855; *m.*, 18 Oct., 1821, ELIAS CUSHMAN, *b.* 14 May, 1795, *s.* of Isaac⁷ and Lydia (Pratt) Cushman;* farmer. Res. Middleboro.

* Isaac⁶ (married Sarah Miller); Ichabod⁵ (married Patience Holmes); Rev. Isaac⁴ (married Mary Rickard); Thomas³ (married Ruth Howland); Thomas² (married Mary Allerton); Robert¹ Cushman, born about 1580, died 1625. He was with the Pilgrims at Leyden. In 1617, he and John Carver were sent to London to negotiate with the Virginia Company for the emigration of the Pilgrims to Virginia. Nothing resulted from these negotiations. After some delay, in 1619, he was sent again to England with William Brewster and obtained a patent which was not used. Finally, in 1620, an agreement was drawn up between "the Adventurers" on one part and Cushman and Carver for the Pilgrims. This was ratified by the Pilgrims in Holland. But when the time came for the final settlement the Adventurers, or rather one, Thomas Weston, insisted upon changes in the agreement to which Cushman felt compelled to agree, because such progress had been made in preparation in Holland that if the enterprise had fallen through the Pilgrims would have lost nearly all they had. There was loud complaint against Cushman for consenting to these changes. He exceeded his authority, but seems to have done the best he could under the circumstances.

Cushman sailed from London to Southampton on the "Mayflower," and there met the "Speedwell." Christopher Martin was made governor of the "Mayflower" and Cushman his assistant. When the "Speedwell" was finally abandoned at Plymouth, Cushman was among those who remained ashore. The next year he came in the "Fortune" with many of those left behind, bringing his son, Robert, whom he left in Governor Bradford's family. The father returned to England in the "Fortune" as agent for the Colony and continued to act for them until his death. If he had been considered very blameworthy for the change in the conditions, it is not likely that he would have been retained as their agent.

The day before he sailed on his return to England he preached a sermon, "On the sin and danger of Self Love," the first sermon preached in America which was printed. Cushman wrote several letters which are still in existence; one to Edward Southworth has been given

Children. — CUSHMAN

- 968 i. CHARITY HOWLAND⁸, b. 19 Oct., 1823; *m., pub.*, 24 Dec., 1842, *Samuel W. Clark*, of Middleboro, Mass. Two children.
- 969 ii. ELIAS ALEXANDER⁸, b. 21 Sept., 1826; *d.* 25 March, 1855; *m.*, 22 Dec., 1851, *Hannah B. Lovell*, of Middleboro, b. 24 Jan., 1829, *dau.* of Thomas and Abigail (Bisbee) Lovell. *Res.* Mattapoisett, Mass. No children.

825

HANNAH JACKSON⁷ [*Hannah*⁶ (Southworth) *Jackson, Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 15 May, 1784; *d.* in Marshfield, Mass., 17 Feb., 1874; *m.* (1), 26 Aug., 1809, SOUTHWORTH SMITH (see 729); *m.* (2), EPHRAIM MARTIN, b. 27 March, 1791; *d.* 22 Dec., 1869.

Children. — SMITH

By first husband:

- 970 i. ANGENET⁸, *d.* five days old.
- 971 ii. MARY SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 3 April, 1811; *d.* in Attleboro, Mass., 3 Sept., 1844; *m.* in Attleboro, 4 Nov., 1832, *Gideon Martin Horton*, b. in Rehoboth, Mass., 20 May, 1804; *d.* in Attleboro, 7 March, 1861. Children:
- 972 (a) *Everett Southworth (Horton)*⁹, b. in Attleboro, 15 June, 1836; *m.* (1), 12 June, 1861, *Mary Ann Carpenter*, who *d.* 12 June, 1871; *m.* (2), 24 Sept., 1873, *Eliza Dutton Freemont*, of Amesbury, Mass. He served during the Civil War, was promoted to rank of major; was prisoner at Libby, Salisbury, and Danville. He has held several offices of honor and trust. Three children.

(p. 2); other letters and a pamphlet; "Reason and considerations Touching the Lawfulness (Rightfulness) of Removing out of England into the Parts of America," are reprinted by Arber in "The Story of the Pilgrim Fathers." In his last letter to Governor Bradford, in 1623, he commends his son, Robert, to his care: "Lastly I must intreat you still, to have a care of my son, as of your own, and I shall rest bound unto you. I pray you let him sometime practise writing. I hope the next ship to come to you." Bradford thus comments on this letter: "Thus were his last letters, and now we lost the help of a wise and faithful friend, he wrote of the sickness and probability of the death of another, but knew not that his own was so near: what cause have we therefore ever to be ready! He purposed to be with us the next ship, but the Lord did otherwise dispose."

The following inscription is on the gravestone of his son, Thomas Cushman, Burial Hill, Plymouth:

"Here lyeth buried y^e body of that precious servant of God, Mr Thomas Cushman who after he had served his Generation according to the will of God, and particularly The Church of Plymouth for many years in the office of a Ruling Elder fell asleep in Jesus December y^e 10. 1691 & in y^e 84 year of his age."

- 973 (b) *Edwin Jackson (Horton)*⁹, b. in Attleboro, 10 Nov., 1837; d. 12 June, 1880; m. —. He served in the Civil War.
- 974 (c) *Gideon Martin (Horton)*⁹, b. in Attleboro, 16 Sept., 1839; d. 16 Dec., 1887; m. —. He served in the Civil War.
- 975 (d) *James Jackson (Horton)*⁹, b. in Providence, R. I., 19 Oct., 1841; d. July, 1900; m. —. His health would not permit him to serve in the Civil War.
- 976 iii. *HANNAH SOUTHWORTH*⁸, b. 28 June, 1813; d. in Attleboro, Mass., 19 Aug., 1873, buried in Middleboro; m. *Andrew Cole*.
- +977 iv. *HARRIET JACKSON*⁸, b. 2 Nov., 1815.
- 978 v. *JAMES (JACKSON)*⁸, m. (1) *Julia Vaughn*; m. (2) *Jane Dean*, by whom no children. He always lived with his grandfather and finally took his name and was known as "James Jackson." Child:
- 979 (a) *Elisha (Jackson)*⁹, of Taunton, Mass.; m. *Caroline Forbes*, has a son, James Jackson, of Fall River, Mass.

Children. — MARTIN

By second husband:

- 980 vi. *CATHARINE SHIRLEY*⁸, b. 29 Jan., 1818; d. May, 1889.
- +981 vii. *AGNES JACKSON*⁸, b. 2 April, 1819.
- +982 viii. *SABINA ANN*⁸, b. 25 Aug., 1821.
- 983 ix. *JOHN JACKSON*⁸, b. 22 Sept., 1824; d. June, 1869.
- 984 x. *MARIA LOUISA*⁸; b. 28 July, 1828; d. 19 Aug., 1845; *unm.*

834

*SIMEON SOUTHWORTH*⁷ [*Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 17 July, 1766; d. 1 July, 1820, in Lyme, N. H.; m. (1), 24 Dec., 1789, *ELIZABETH ANDERSON*, b. 1768, d. 28 Aug., 1795; m. (2), 30 April, 1798, *ANNA STONE*, of Oxford or North Gore, b. 1 Feb., 1770, d. 28 Oct., 1834, in Worcester, Mass., buried at North Oxford, *dau.* of *Uriah*⁶ and *Lois (Stone) Stone*.^{*} He was a carpenter, born in Bridgewater; he moved to Ward, now Auburn, Mass., and afterwards to Lyme, N. H., where his six youngest children were born.

* *Uriah*⁶; *John*⁴; *Daniel*³; *John*²; *Gregory Stone*¹ was in Cambridge in 1636.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Elizabeth:

- 985 i. ALVA^s, b. 1791; d. 14 Oct., 1810.
 986 ii. JUSTIN^s, b. 1793; d. 20 Aug., 1796.
 987 iii. CHILD, d. young.

By second wife, Anna:

- +988 iv. ELIZABETH^s, b. 12 July, 1799, in Ward; d. in Oxford, Mass., 7 Aug., 1854.
 989 v. NANCY^s, b. 24 April, 1801; d. 20 Jan., 1881, in Hardwick, Mass.; *unm.*
 ✓990 vi. SARAH^s, b. 17 Sept., 1803; d. 5 April, 1824; *unm.*
 ✓991 vii. LOUISA^s, b. 29 Nov., 1806; d. in Oxford, Mass., 8 Jan., 1870; m. (1), 3 April, 1831, Benjamin Vassal,* b. in Charlton, Mass., 16 Feb., 1784, d. 6 May, 1843. She was his second wife. Res. Oxford; m. (2), 12 Sept., 1844, John Pitts (Pitts), his second wife. No children by this marriage. His first wife was Polly Stone, dau. of Uriah Stone, by whom he had one son, Vester. He moved to Charlton, then to Ward, then to Oxford.
 992 viii. JAMES M.^s, b. 2 Jan., 1809; d. 19 Sept., 1816.
 ✓993 ix. ALVAH^s, b. 15 Aug., 1812; d. 19 Jan., 1872, in Hardwick, Mass.; m., *pub.*, 2 March, 1843, Fanny Hunter, of Prescott. He moved to Hardwick early and died there. Farmer. Representative in 1851. No children.
 ✓+994 x. CONSTANT^s, b. 15 March, 1814; d. 5 Dec., 1877.

835

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH (SOUTHARD)⁷ [Nathaniel^a, Constant⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 6 April, 1769; d. 1 Oct., 1840; m. (1), 7 Nov., 1793, PATIENCE SHAW, b. 28 Aug., 1770, d. 8 July, 1814, dau. of William and Hannah (West) Shaw; m. (2), 14 June, 1815, ABIGAIL SAWYER, who d. 20 Dec., 1816; m. (3), 21 Dec., 1817, ELIZABETH HOBART, who d. 22 Dec., 1850. He was a tanner. Res. Lyme, N. H., where his children were born. Either he or his father changed the spelling of his name to "SOUTHARD," by which name his children were known.

Children. — SOUTHARD

By first wife, Patience:

- ✓994a i. ANSON^s, b. 30 July, 1794; d. 30 Aug., 1796.

* Benjamin Vassal was son of Benjamin and Susanna (Stetson) Vassal, who is supposed to have been born in Scituate, Mass.; parentage unknown. (See 1299.)

- +995 ii. MARSHALL^s, b. 14 March, 1796; d. 12 March, 1857.
 996 iii. MARTHA^s, b. 12 Feb., 1798; d. 9 Dec., 1863; m. *Micajah Marshall*.
 997 iv. ANSON^s, b. 7 Aug., 1800; d. 5 Feb., 1867; m. *Phebe Steele*, of Lyme, N. H.
 +998 v. HARRIET^s, b. 3 May, 1802; d. 19 Dec., 1879; m. *David Steele*, of Lyme, N. H.
 999 vi. DAVID^s, b. 7 March, 1804; d. 26 May, 1830. He completed the course of study at Harvard Theological School just before his death.
 1000 vii. CHRISTINA^s, b. 2 July, 1806; d. 19 May, 1823.
 +1001 viii. ZIBEON^s, b. 2 Sept., 1809; d. 9 Nov., 1867.
 1002 ix. NATHANIEL^s, b. 24 May, 1812; d. 2 Sept., 1852.
 1003 x. BENJAMIN^s, b. 6 June, 1814; d. 11 May, 1817.
By second wife, Abigail:
 1004 xi. BELA^s, b. 10 Aug., 1816; d. 13 Nov. 1816.

841

JEDEDIAH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Jedediah^s, Constant^s, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 10 April, 1771; d. 3 Oct., 1838, in Stoughton, Mass.; m., 22 April, 1792, SARAH HEWETT, b. 28 Dec., 1773, d. 15 Aug., 1864, dau. of Job⁴ and Sarah (Stearns) Hewett,* of Easton. He was a farmer. Res. Stoughton, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1005 i. APOLLOS^s, b. 16 Nov., 1792.
 ~1006 ii. SALLY^s, b. 28 April, 1795; d. 12 Jan., 1886; *unm.*
 ~1007 iii. JARVIS^s, b. 13 Nov., 1797; d. 28 Feb., 1799.
 +1008 iv. LUTHER^s, b. 13 Dec., 1799.
 +1009 v. MARY ATHERTON^s, b. 27 April, 1802.
 +1010 vi. LUCY HEWETT^s, b. 21 Sept., 1804.
 +1011 vii. MARTHA KEITH^s, b. 11 Aug., 1807.
 +1012 viii. ALBERT^s, b. 1 Aug., 1810.
 +1013 ix. MARCUS^s, b. 16 Nov., 1813.

843

CONSIDER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Jedediah^s, Constant^s, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 8 March, 1778, in Chesterfield; d. 6 June, 1863; m., 27 Jan., 1799, MARY HIXON, of Sharon. (She

* Ephraim³; Ephraim²; Ephraim¹ Hewett was of Scituate; his father was Thomas; he married, 1665, Elizabeth, only daughter of Edward Foster. He moved to Hingham.

is also called "Hannah Hixon.") She *d.* 6 Dec., 1856. *Res.* Stoughton, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1014 i. LYMAN^s, *b.* 3 June, 1800.
- +1015 ii. JARVIS^s, *b.* 20 Aug., 1801; *d.* 8 Oct., 1801.
- +1016 iii. LEMUEL DRAKE^s, *b.* 7 Sept., 1802; *d.* 12 Sept., 1821.
- +1017 iv. CONSIDER ATHERTON^s, *b.* 14 March, 1805.
- +1018 v. AMASA^s, *b.* 4 March, 1807; *d.* 12 March, 1872.
- +1019 vi. MYRA^s, *b.* 3 Nov., 1810; *d.* 1890.
- +1020 vii. JEDEDIAH^s, *b.* 27 April, 1812; *d.* 12 Aug., 1849.
- +1021 viii. ASAH^s, *b.* 17 July, 1814.

846

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Jedediah^s, Constant^s, Edward^d, Nathaniel^s, Constant², Edward^d*], *b.* 4 March, 1783; *d.* 17 Aug., 1860; *m.* (1) JERUSHA HAWES, *d.* 13 Oct., 1834, *dau.* of Simon Hawes; *m.* (2) SARAH PITTS; *m.* (3), before 3 March, 1841, ELIZA MOORE, *b.* 24 —, 1800, in Athol, *d.* in Westminster, 29 Sept., 1887, *dau.* of Joshua and Deborah Moore; in her will she mentions none of her husband's children, only her brothers, sisters, nephews and nieces; she is described as "of Gardner"; the signature is very trembling. At first Constant Southworth resided in Stoughton; in 1805 and 1808, he was "of Canton"; in 1812, "of Boston"; in 1806, he resided in Boston.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By his first wife, Jerusha:

- 1022 i. JEDEDIAH^s, *b.* 1809; *d.* 1811.
- 1023 ii. PERSIS MILES^s, *b.* 11 March, 1811; *m.* Robert Swan, of Stoughton, Mass.
- 1024 iii. OZRO^s, *b.* 12 Feb., 1814; *d.* Oct., 1836.
- 1025 iv. PHEBE HAWES^s, *b.* 15 Aug., 1816; *m.* Alanson Belcher, of Stoughton.
- 1026 v. JEDEDIAH^s, *b.* 1818; *d.* an infant.
- 1027 vi. MARY TILTON^s, *b.* 15 Sept., 1820; *m.*, 2 May, 1849, Augustus Pike, boot maker; he *d.* in United States service. She *d.* November, 1858.
- 1028 vii. GEORGE WASHINGTON^s, *b.* 22 Aug., 1823; *d.* 14 Dec., 1894; *m.* Jane G. Boyington, *dau.* of Cyrus Boyington, of Westboro. *Res.* Grafton; in 1848, Upton. Children:

- 1029 (a) *Nancy M.*⁹, b. 1842 in Grafton; m., 18 Dec., 1866, at Shrewsbury, Mass., *Simon B. Allen*, b. there 1842, s. of Asa H. and Catherine Allen; clerk. Res. Shrewsbury, Mass.
- 1030 (b) *Emma J.*⁹, b. 4 June, 1844, in Grafton, Mass.; m., at Shrewsbury, 9 Dec., 1868, *John Stockwell*, b. at Fitzwilliam, N. H., 1833, s. of Moses Stockwell; carpenter. Res. Shrewsbury.
- 1031 viii. HENRY LARKIN⁸, b. Jan., 1825; m. *Lucinda Kenrick*.

854

CYRUS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 19 Oct., 1788; d. in Lairdsville, N. Y., 18 Oct., 1837; m., 27 March, 1810, NANCY HICKS, b. 1 Oct., 1788, d. 2 April, 1878, in Clinton, N. Y. Five of his children were born in Kingsbury, N. Y. In 1825, he moved to Bartlett, Oneida County, N. Y. Here he was chosen deacon of the Baptist Church; two children were born here. In 1837, he moved to Lairdsville, N. Y., where he died.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1032 i. JAMES E.⁸, b. 21 June, 1811; lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- 1033 ii. VALORUS W.⁸, b. 10 Nov., 1813; d. 23 Sept., 1883; m. (1), January, 1837, *Charlotte Dewey*, who d. September, 1870; m. (2), 4 June, 1872, *Harriet Letitia Thompson*, b. in Chicago(?), 20 March, 1842, dau. of Charles De Witt and Mary E. (Comstock) Thompson; she m. (2), 1883, Homer P. Bender, who d. 1889. She lives in New York. Children:
- 1034 (a) *Ella*⁹, d. in infancy.
- 1035 (b) *Maitland*⁹, d. in infancy.
- 1036 (c) *Clarence*⁹, b. about 1854; d. 1871.
- 1037 iii. SAMUEL H.⁸, b. 27 April, 1818; d. 5 Sept., 1819.
- 1038 iv. JANE S.⁸, b. 1 Jan., 1822; m., 18 Jan., 1839, *Charles Hutchinson*, b. 18 Sept., 1818, in Westmoreland, N. Y.; farmer. Res. Westmoreland, Oneida County, N. Y., later Clinton, N. Y., and now (1900), New Hartford, N. Y. Children:
- 1039 (a) *Cyrus (Hutchinson)*⁹, b. 15 Nov., 1839; d. 5 March, 1840.
- 1040 (b) *Elizabeth (Hutchinson)*⁹, b. 24 Feb., 1841; d. 6 June, 1842.

- 1041 (c) *Pearleyette (Hutchinson)*⁹, b. 19 April, 1843; d. 8 July, 1900; *unm.*
 1042 (d) *Iola E. (Hutchinson)*⁹, b. 1 Nov., 1849; *unm.*
 1043 v. *DELIA A.*⁸, b. 14 April, 1824; d. 19 Dec., 1860; *unm.*
 +1044 vi. *JULIA A.*⁸, b. 28 March, 1829; d. 1 June, 1852.
 1045 vii. *WARREN C.*⁸, b. 21 Oct., 1830; lived in Little Falls; *m.*,
 2 Jan., 1853, *Mary Fosdick*. Child;
 1046 (a) *Josephine*⁹, b. September, 1854.

855

JONATHAN SOUTHWORTH (SOUTHARD)⁷ [*Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Pelham, Mass., 19 Aug., 1792; d. in Fairfax, Vt., 12 April, 1865; *m.*, in Bennington, Vt., 8 March, 1819, *SAMANTHA R. WOOD*, b. 18 Nov., 1796, in Bennington, Vt., d. in Fairfax, Vt., 31 Jan., 1879. He received a pension; was a blacksmith. He came to writing his name "Southard," and the family are thus addressed. *Res.* Fairfax, Vt., where all his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- ✓+1047 i. *NEWELL*⁸, b. 7 April, 1820; d. 8 Jan., 1899, in Albany, Ore.
 ✓+1048 ii. *RUTH WOOD*⁸, b. 16 Feb., 1822.
 ✓+1049 iii. *HIRAM W.*⁸, b. 17 June, 1825; d. in Fairfax, 4 July, 1892.
 ✓1050 iv. *ELIZABETH*⁸, b. 10 June, 1828; *m.*, 17 April, 1872, *Sewell Chamberlin*, who died; she *res.* Fairfax, Vt. No children.
 ✓1051 v. *SARAH MARION*⁸, b. 17 April, 1833; *m.*, 28 Sept., 1875, in Highgate, Vt., *Asa M. Forsyth*, who d. *Res.* Fairfax, Vt. No children.

856

MINERVA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Shaftsbury, Vt., 22 May, 1797; d. in Cayuga County, New York, 24 Jan., 1828; *m.*, at her brother Cyrus' home in Kingsbury, N. Y., March, 1822, *SAMUEL HICKS*.

Children. — HICKS

- ✓1052 i. *SARAH*⁸, b. February, 1823; d. April, 1872.
 ✓1053 ii. *WHEATON*⁸, b. November, 1827; d. September, 1897;
m. ——. Children:
 1054 (a) *Samuel*⁹.
 1055 (b) *John*⁹.
 1056 (c) *James*⁹.

- 1057 (d) *Adella*⁹.
 1058 (e) *Sarah*⁹.
 1059 (f) *Minerva*⁹.

857

HARMONY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 25 June, 1781; d. 1822; m., 11 Jan., 1802, DEACON SETH ALDEN, of East Stoughton, Mass.

Children. — ALDEN

- 1060 i. LYSANDER⁸, b. 12 Aug., 1804; d. 28 Nov., 1808.
 + 1061 ii. EUNICE⁸, b. 27 Nov., 1806; d. 9 Oct., 1879.
 + 1062 iii. AZEL⁸, b. 1 March, 1809; d. 7 March, 1891.
 1063 iv. TWINS, b. 22 Feb., 1811; d. same day.
 + 1064 v. LYSANDER⁸, b. 21 Jan., 1812; d. 25 June, 1898.
 1065 vi. SAMUEL⁸, b. 12 Sept., 1814; d. 24 May, 1853; m. *Almira Alden*, of Jay, Me. Children:
 1066 (a) *Eleanor*⁹, d. young.
 1067 (b) *John*⁹, m.; has a family.
 1068 vii. ADONIRAM J.⁸, b. 30 March, 1817; d. 22 Nov., 1819, burned to death.
 1069 viii. ADONIRAM J.⁸, b. 25 Nov., 1819; m. 1841, *Ann Whitney*. Farmer. Res. East Stoughton, Mass. Children:
 1070 (a) *Sophronia*⁹, b. 6 Oct., 1843; m. *Harrison Glover*, of Avon, Mass. One son.
 1071 (b) *Adoniram*⁹, d. unm.
 1072 ix. SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. 13 May, 1825, twin; d. 3 Nov., 1890.
 1073 x. SETH⁸, b. 13 May, 1825, twin; d. 6 Sept., 1883; m. (1) *Polly Jones*; no children; m. (2) *Augusta Blanchard*, of Salisbury, N. H. Two sons who live in the West.

858

HANNAH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 27 Sept., 1782; m., 26 Sept., 1802, JAMES (JOHN) AMES, b. 1779, in Bridgewater, Mass., s. of Noah⁵ and Ruhamah (French) Ames.* Res. Winthrop, Me.

Children. — AMES

- 1074 i. NOAH⁸, b. 1803.
 1075 ii. RUHAMAH FRENCH⁸, b. 1805.

* Daniel Ames⁴; John³; John²; William¹ Ames, of Braintree, Mass., settled there as early as 1640. John² settled in West Bridgewater as early as 1672.

- +1076 iii. FRANKLIN^s, b. 30 Sept., 1806, in North Bridgewater, Mass.
- 1077 iv. MARY^s, b. 1809.
- 1078 v. THOMAS THOMPSON^s, b. 1811.

859

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres^s, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 8 Sept., 1784; d. 20 Aug., 1864; m., 10 July, 1806, BETSEY WILLIS HAYWARD, b. 1789, d. 3 Sept., 1860, dau. of Luther Hayward. He was a carpenter and farmer and is called "mariner" in one deed. He went to New Bedford, Mass., and later to South Dartmouth, Mass. In 1824 he was interested in salt works at Gardiner, Me.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- ✓1079 i. ALANSON^s, b. 9 Sept., 1808; d. 21 Nov., 1825.
- ✓1080 ii. BETSEY W.^s, b. 7 Dec., 1810; d. 22 Nov., 1825.
- ✓1081 iii. EUNICE KINGMAN^s, b. 27 Dec., 1812; d. 13 Aug., 1814.
- ✓1082 iv. EDWARD^s, b. 17 Aug., 1815 (15 Jan., 1817); d. 1851, in California; m. *Catherine Alden*, b. in Fairhaven. Res. Dartmouth. Child:
 - 1083 (a) *Clara B.⁹*, b. in Fairhaven, 15 Nov., 1849; m., in North Bridgewater, 19 Oct., 1868, *John L. French*, b. in North Bridgewater, 1846, s. of Henry and Emily T. French; depot master. Res. North Bridgewater.
- +1084 v. JOHN HAYWARD^s, b. in South Dartmouth, Mass., 9 Oct., 1818; d. 16 Jan., 1891.
- ✓1085 vi. LUTHER^s, b. 8 Feb., 1821; d. 21 Nov., 1847, lost on a steamboat, which was burned on Lake Erie. His father was administrator of his estate.
- +1086 vii. EUNICE KINGMAN^s, b. 1 Dec., 1822; d. 1894.
- +1087 viii. ELIZABETH W.^s, b. 16 Sept., 1826; d. 1868.
- +1088 ix. PHILLIP WILBOUR^s (also written Philip Wilber), b. 31 Dec., 1831, in Dartmouth, Mass.

860

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres^s, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 7 Jan., 1786; d. 30 Aug., 1870; m., 7 Dec., 1815, RHODA HOWARD, b. 25 June, 1790, d. at Brockton, Mass., 29 April, 1880, dau. of Robert and Susanna (Perkins) Howard, of Brockton. He was the first

town clerk of North Bridgewater. On Jan. 9, 1871, his son Edward united with the widow as the only son in petition for administration of the estate.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1089 i. EDWARD⁸, b. in North Bridgewater, 16 Nov., 1816; d. 4 March, 1877.

861

MARTIN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 2 Jan., 1788; d. there 2 Sept., 1873, m., 21 Nov., 1811, RUTH PACKARD, b. 9 Sept., 1789, d. 1 Nov., 1863, dau. of Capt. Robert⁵ and Sally (Perkins) Packard,* of North Bridgewater. He was a farmer and shoemaker; always lived in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1090 i. HENRY HARRISON⁸, b. 21 Dec., 1813; d. 25 June, 1814.
 1091 ii. JANE⁸, b. 15 Nov., 1815; d. 6 Dec., 1837; *unm.*
 +1092 iii. HENRY⁸, b. 12 Jan., 1820; d. 20 May, 1883.
 1093 iv. OLIVE PACKARD⁸, b. 1 Dec., 1823; d. 17 March, 1897; *unm.*

863

BENJAMIN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 18 Dec., 1791; m., 16 Jan., 1819, CONTENT PACKARD, dau. of Dea. Ebenezer Packard. Farmer and carpenter; moved with his family to Winthrop, Me. He was living in 1875.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1094 i. BENJAMIN⁸, b. 11 Aug., 1820, in Winthrop, Me.; d. at Pepperell, Mass., 6 July, 1883; m. in Lowell, Mass., 27 Aug., 1844, Sarah Austin, b. in Dracut, Mass.
 1095 ii. PERES⁸, b. 11 Aug., 1822; d. 15 June, 1849, at Gallatin, Tenn. He was appointed professor of mathematics just before his death. *Unm.*
 +1096 iii. FRANCIS⁸, b. 1 Oct., 1824, in Winthrop, Me.
 1097 iv. ALANSON⁸, b. 16 Aug., 1826; d. 25 March, 1864, at South Paris, Me.; m., at Winthrop, 1 Jan., 1851, Caroline O. Thomas, of Winthrop. He graduated at Bangor

* Ebenezer⁴ (married Sarah Perkins); David³ (married Hannah Ames); Zacheus² Packard. (See n., p. 93.) Sarah Howard descended from John Howard; he lived in the family of Myles Standish. (See n., p. 97.)

Theological Seminary, 1857. He was settled over the Congregational Church at South Paris, Me., 13 Jan., 1859, till his death. His salary was \$600, with four Sabbaths vacation. Children:

✓ 1098 (a) *William H. R.*⁹, b. 21 Feb., 1858, at Otisfield, Me.; d. 16 Aug., 1859, at Winthrop, Me.

✓ 1099 (b) *Carrie Winthrop*⁹, b. 23 Aug., 1860, at South Paris, Me.

1100 ✓ v. *SARAH*⁸, b. 14 Feb., 1836. In 1869, she went to South Boulder, Col.; d. there, 29 May, 1871. *Unm.*

864

PERES SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 13 Dec., 1793, twin; d. 3 May, 1875, at Brockton, Mass.; m., 8 Jan., 1821, *BETSEY LEACH*, dau. of Capt. Lot Leach, of Stoughton, Mass. He was a carpenter and farmer.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

1101 i. *EUNICE*⁸, b. 6 Dec., 1821; d. 7 May, 1842; m. *Charles Cobb*. Child:

1102 (a) ✓ *Charles S. (Cobb)*⁹, d. 24 Feb., 1885. No children. Lived in California.

867

✓ *ESTHER SOPHRONIA SOUTHWORTH*⁷ [*Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. North Bridgewater, Mass., 19 April, 1798; m., 1821, *ALVA NOYES*, b. 11 March, 1799, s. of Ephraim and Sarah (Dike) Noyes. He moved from Abington to North Bridgewater in 1800. He was a farmer.

Children. — NOYES

✓ 1103 i. *RUFUS C. SOUTHWORTH*⁸, b. 15 Nov., 1822; d. 1 Nov., 1899; m., 15 Nov., 1847, *Dianthe Jane Kingman*, dau. of Ambrose Kingman, of Reading, Mass. Farmer. Children:

1104 (a) *Albion Kingman*⁹, b. 10 March, 1849.

1105 (b) *Charles Alva*⁹, b. 26 July, 1855; m., 1881, *Nellie Sewall*. No children.

1106 (c) *Sophronia Southworth*⁹, b. 2 Oct., 1858. *Res. Brockton.*

+ 1107 ii. *HARMONY ALDEN*⁸, b. 10 July, 1824.

1108 iii. *EPHRAIM*⁸, b. 24 April, 1826; m. *Nancy Richards*, b. 2 March, 1821, in Dover, Mass., dau. of Luther⁶ and

Mary (Sawin) Richards.* Merchant. *Res.* California. Children:

1109 (a) *Francis Stanley*⁹, *d.*

1110 (b) *Edward*⁹.

+1111 iv. EUNICE ABIGAIL⁸, *b.* 1 July, 1828; *d.* 4 Feb., 1899; *m.*, 1850, *Franklin Ward*, of Riverside, Cal.

1112 v. EDWARD ORNAN⁸, *b.* 18 Oct., 1840; *m.*, 27 Oct., 1864, *Rebecca O. Kilbury*. *Res.* Brockton, Mass. No children.

868

LUCY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in North Bridgewater, 13 Aug., 1800; *d.* 14 Sept., 1833; *m.*, 1821, ORNAN COLE, s. of Ephraim³ and Silence (Webb) Cole,† of Bridgewater. Mrs. Lucy S. Cole resided in Chelsea, Mass.

Children. — COLE

1113 i. EDWARD FREEMAN⁸, *d.* 13 Feb., 1829.

1114 ii. ORNAN EDWARD⁸, *d.* 19 Jan., 1833.

1115 iii. LUTHERA⁸, *m.* *Edwin Bosworth*.

1116 iv. LUCY ELLEN⁸, *m.* — *Fisher*. Child:

1117 (a) *Lucy E. (Fisher)*, of Chelsea.

871

WELLS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Abiah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Pelham, Mass., 17 Aug., 1799; *d.* 1882; *m.* (1), 22 Sept., 1828, REBECCA C. WOODMAN, of Salem, *b.* 7 Aug., 1803, *dau.* of Samuel and Adeline (Locke) Woodman, of Worcester, Mass.; she died at Chicopee Falls, 30 Jan., 1839; *m.* (2), 17 Nov., 1840, MRS. FRANCES REBECCA (SMITH) LYON, *b.* 13 March, 1815, at Preston, Ct., *dau.* of Erastus T. Smith, of South Hadley, Mass.; she *d.* 5 March, 1844; *m.* (3), 17 March, 1845, HARRIET MARIA GILLET, *b.* 29 May, 1820, *d.* 1 Jan., 1901, *dau.* of Rev. Moses and Harriet (Mills) Gillet (Jillett), of Rome, N. Y.

He was a merchant in Pelham, Mass., 1823–28; at Chicopee Falls, 1828–39. In 1839, he moved to West Springfield, Mass. In 1847, he built there the factory of the Southworth Paper Manufacturing Company. In 1855, he moved to New Haven, Ct. He was

* Richard Richards⁵ (married, 1780, Hannah Bird); Major Thomas⁴ (married, 1748, Rebecca Whiting); Lieut. Edward³ (married, 1709, Sarah Wheeler); Nathaniel² (married, 1678, Mary Aldis); Edward¹ Richards probably came in the "Lyon" to Lynn in 1632. *Res.* Cambridge till 1636. One of the proprietors of Dedham in 1636–37; received into the church, 1641; freeman, 1646; selectman.

† Ephraim²; Joseph¹ Cole was born probably in Plymouth early in the eighteenth century. He was a private in Captain Perkins's company in the expedition against Louisburg.

representative from Springfield, 1836-37; from West Springfield, in 1850. He held many responsible positions in business.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Rebecca:

- 1118 i. MARY MARTHA⁸, b. 5 June, 1831; d. 19 Sept., 1835.
- 1119 ii. ADELINE MARTHA⁸, b. 5 June, 1831; d. 27 July, 1832.
- 1120 iii. MARTHA ADELINE⁸, b. 29 July, 1835; d. 28 Sept., 1837.
- 1121 iv. HORATIO WOODBURY⁸, b. 15 Jan., 1839; m. (1), 22 Oct., 1862, *Florence Carpenter Allen*, b. 8 Aug., 1843, in New York, dau. of George and Florence (Carpenter) Allen; m. (2), 23 March, 1893, *Elizabeth Ainsworth*, of New York, dau. of Thomas Ainsworth. He is president of the Southworth Company of West Springfield, Mass. Res. New York. No children.

By third wife, Harriet:

- +1122 v. HARRIET MILLS⁸, b. 13 Dec., 1846.
- 1123 vi. EDWARD WELLS⁸, b. 14 Jan., 1854; d. 20 April, 1902; m., 14 June, 1881, *Emily Martin Alexander*, d. 1888, dau. of William H. and Elizabeth (Bennett) Alexander, of Syracuse, N. Y. He is A.B., Yale, 1875; LL.M., Columbia Law School, 1877; Yale, 1878. Res. New York City. No children.

874

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Abiah⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 3 July, 1804, in Pelham, Mass.; d. 11 Dec., 1869, at West Springfield, Mass.; m. (1), 1 June, 1841, ANN ELIZABETH SHEPARD, b. at Little Compton, R. I., 24 June, 1810, dau. of Rev. Mase and Deborah (Haskins) Shepard; she d. 6 Aug., 1855, at West Springfield, Mass.; m. (2), 4 Dec., 1856, MARY WOODBURY SHEPARD, b. 10 Oct., 1827, at Ashfield, Mass., dau. of Rev. Thomas and Sarah Williams (Barrett) Shepard; she d. 10 June, 1861, at West Springfield; m. (3), 5 Oct., 1866, MRS. HARRIET ANN (THURSTON) DEANE, b. 8 May, 1829, at Winthrop, Me., dau. of Rev. David and Prudence (Brown) Thurston, wid. of Melvin Gilmore Deane.

He was A.B., Harvard, 1826, a classmate of Andrew Peabody, Willard Parker, Richard Hildreth, Stephen M. Weld. He taught with his brother Rufus at Charleston, S. C., as instructor of languages. In 1857 he received a public dinner there from his old pupils.

For six years he was at South Hadley and Chicopee Falls. In 1839 he moved to West Springfield, where he engaged in cotton and paper manufacturing. With his brother Wells, of New Haven, Ct.,

he organized the Southworth Manufacturing Company. In connection with his brother Wells he founded at Andover Theological Seminary the Southworth Course of Lectures on Congregationalism. He was a benefactor of Mt. Holyoke.

In 1832 he united with the church at Charleston, S. C. He was a consistent, strong, earnest Christian. He was elected deacon of the First Church, West Springfield, in 1857.

He was a man of strong and determined will, of fearless courage, ever ready to advocate and uphold the right. One winter's day he heard that a crowd of roughs had collected for a prize fight. He drove at once to the spot into the center of the brutal crowd, between the fighters themselves; and rising to his feet shouted, "In the name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts I command you to disperse." They dispersed.

Willard Barker said of him: "His disposition was ever kind and amiable; he loved a joke when not made at the expense of another's feelings; and his noble and generous heart won the love of those who knew him intimately." In his business career nothing marked him more conspicuously than his thorough integrity.

At his decease he was an officer in twelve corporations. He was especially kind and considerate to the poor and unfortunate.

He was representative, 1853-54; elected senator in 1854, but declined.

Children: — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Ann Elizabeth:

- +1124 i. GEORGE CHAMPLIN SHEPARD⁸, b. 13 Dec., 1842.
- 1125 ii. EDWARD WELLS⁸, b. 12 Feb., 1845, at Amherst; d. 30 April, 1847.
- 1126 iii. MASE SHEPARD⁸, b. 23 Sept., 1847; m., 25 Nov., 1879, *Mary Virginia Mallory*, b. 26 Jan., 1856, in Brooklyn, N. Y. (Williamsburg, N. Y., according to another account), dau. of William Henry and Mary Anne (Mellis) Mallory. He was for three years in the class of 1868 at Yale; later he studied chemistry at Tübingen, Germany; received there degree of Ph.D., in 1873; M.A., Yale, 1877. *Res.* Crescent Hill, Springfield, Mass. No children.
- 1127 iv. CHARLES UPHAM SHEPARD⁸, b. 26 June, 1850, at West Springfield; d. 26 Nov., 1853.
- 1128 v. WELLS⁸, b. 6 March, 1852; d. 22 Feb., 1854.

By second wife, Mary:

- 1129 vi. DR. EDWARD⁸, b. 27 Feb., 1857; d. 15 Aug., 1882. He was A.B., Yale, 1879; M.D., College Physicians and

Surgeons, New York, 1882. He was connected with several of the New York hospitals. There is a tablet to him in the Charity Hospital, New York. *Unm.*

- 1130 vii. MARY WOODBURY^s, b. 26 Sept., 1859; m., 12 Oct., 1893, *Ansley Chesley Stevens*, of San Francisco, Cal., his second wife, b. 1856, at Wallace, N. S., s. of William T. and Catherine (Heustis) Stevens. Banker. *Res.* San Francisco, Cal. No children.

- 1131 viii. DR. THOMAS SHEPARD^s, b. 7 June, 1864; m., in Detroit, Mich., 29 April, 1903, *Jean Ponton Hamilton*, b. in Owensboro, Ky., 21 Jan., 1869, dau. of David and Martha Louisa (Pegram) Hamilton.* He was A.B., Yale, 1883; M.D., College Physicians and Surgeons, New York, 1887. Studied in Vienna and Dublin, 1889-90; attending physician Randalls Island, New York, 1896; Nursery and Children's Hospital, New York, 1897. *Res.* New York City.

By third wife, Harriet:

- 1132 ix. ALICE HARRIET^s, b. 19 Feb., 1868. *Res.* Crescent Hill, Springfield, Mass.

875

MARTHA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Abiah^s, Edward^s, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Wilbraham, Mass., 10 May, 1807; d. in Waltham, Mass., 9 May, 1889; m. (1) in Pelham, Mass., 22 April, 1825, DAVIS HOWARD, of Boston, b. 6 Nov., 1800, in West Bridgewater, Mass., d. in Newtonville, Mass., 26 June, 1846, s. of Simeon and Hannah (Bartlett) Howard; m. (2), 5 Nov., 1849, ROBERT CURTIS, b. in East Bridgewater, 8 Sept., 1799, s. of Simeon and Bathsheba (Sylvester) Curtis. Children born in Boston, Mass.

Children. — HOWARD

- 1133 i. EDWARD HARRISON^s, b. 14 April, 1826; d. 18 Oct., 1826.
 1134 ii. MARY^s, b. 5 Aug., 1828; d. Oct., 1830.
 1135 iii. ALBERT^s, b. 26 Feb., 1831; d. 26 Feb., 1845.
 +1136 iv. ELIZABETH^s, b. 29 Sept., 1832.
 1137 v. RUFUS^s, b. 17 Jan., 1835; d. 15 Feb., 1836.
 +1138 vi. ALICE^s, b. 12 Dec., 1837.
 +1139 vii. JOHN^s, b. 22 Feb., 1839.
 1140 viii. AGNES^s, b. 22 Feb., 1844; d. 9 Dec., 1844.

* David Hamilton was son of James and Jean (Ponton) Hamilton, born Glasgow, Scotland; died York Harbor, Me., 1888.

- 1141 ix. DR. WILLIAM WELLS⁸, b. 4 Oct., 1845; d. 18 Sept., 1878. M.D., Harvard, 1873; also studied at Kings College, Dublin. *Unm.*

887

SOUTHWORTH SHAW⁸ [*Southworth*⁷, *Ichabod*⁶, *Desire*⁵ (Southworth) *Shaw*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Plymouth, Mass., 15 Oct., 1801; d. in Boston, 29 Jan., 1875; m., in Boston, 2 July, 1826, ABBY ATWOOD SHURTLEFF, b. in Boston, 26 May, 1804, d. there 7 Sept., 1886, dau. of Benjamin Shurtleff. (See 899.) He was a member of the dry goods firms of Russell Shaw & Freeman, and of Jeremiah Fitch & Co.; was president of Boston & Maine Railroad, 1852; member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1849. *Res.* Boston, where all his children were born.

Children. — SHAW

- 1142 i. DR. BENJAMIN SHURTLEFF⁹, b. 12 Sept., 1827; d. 2 May, 1893; m., 2 Oct., 1856, *Amelia Copeland Tribou*. He was A.B., Harvard, 1847; M.D., 1850; was resident physician at Massachusetts General Hospital for fifteen years. Children born in Boston:
- 1143 (a) *Allerton*¹⁰, b. 13 April, 1858; d. 11 March, 1872.
- 1144 (b) *Helen Southworth*¹⁰, b. 18 Dec., 1861.
- 1145 ii. GEORGE SHATTUCK⁹, b. 21 March, 1829; d. in Cambridge, Mass., 3 Nov., 1896; m. *Georgianna Henshaw*. He was A.B., Harvard, 1849. Children born in Cambridge:
- 1146 (a) *Edward Sargent*¹⁰, b. 26 Oct., 1853; *unm.*
- 1147 (b) *Caroline Churchill*¹⁰, b. 13 Aug., 1855; *unm.*
- 1148 iii. ANN MARIA⁹, b. 27 Dec., 1830; m. *Watson Freeman*.
- 1149 iv. HENRY SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 30 March, 1833; m., 3 June, 1880, *Louisa Stuart Towne*, b. in Fitchburg, Mass., 11 April, 1857. He has been treasurer, president, and director in several different manufacturing companies; trustee of the Franklin Savings Bank in Boston, and of Mount Auburn cemetery. He is member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, of the Boston Marine Society, and of many other societies; is a Son of the American Revolution; member of the Society of Colonial Wars; of the Society of Mayflower Descendants. Children born in Boston:
- 1150 (a) *Henry Southworth*¹⁰, b. 29 Nov., 1884.

- 1151 (b) *Margaret*¹⁰, b. 16 Dec., 1886.
 1152 (c) *Eleanor*¹⁰, b. 7 Jan., 1889.
 1153 v. *ABBY*⁹, b. 18 Sept., 1837; m., 7 June, 1883, *Thomas Parker Proctor*.
 1154 vi. *FRANKLIN ALLERTON*⁹, b. 15 June, 1839; d. 4 Aug., 1896; *unm.*
 1155 vii. *EDWARD LOTHROP*⁹, b. 14 May, 1841; d. 12 Sept., 1842.
 1156 viii. *SARAH*⁹, b. 25 Nov., 1843; m. *Samuel Crafts Davis*.
 1157 ix. *ADELA*⁹, b. 29 Dec., 1845; *unm.*

910

KINGSLEY WILLIAMS MACOMBER⁸ [*Ebenezer*⁷, *George*⁸, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at New Salem, Mass., 14 March, 1813; d. 13 Oct., 1895; m., 12 Dec., 1839, *MARTHA SOPHIA ALEXANDER*, b. 10 April, 1816, in Sunderland, Mass., d. 5 Nov., 1892, dau. of *Elisha* and *Phila* (Cooley) *Alexander*, of *Erving*, gr. dau. of *Miles Alexander*, of *Windsor, Conn.* For many years he was principal of the academy at *Shelburne Falls, Mass.* He was then in the silk business at *Northampton, Mass.* In 1855, he moved to *Cass County, Iowa*, near *Atlantic*. In 1860, he was a member of the General Assembly of *Iowa*. From 1866 to his death he lived in *Lewis, Cass County, Iowa*, was in real estate business and caring for his farm. On 12 Dec., Mr. and Mrs. *Kingsley W. Macomber* celebrated their golden wedding at their home. Mrs. *Macomber* educated her sons, preparing them for college herself, as there was no suitable school near their home.

Children. — MACOMBER

- 1158 i. *ARABELLA LOOMIS*⁹, b. 10 Oct., 1840; m., 1870, *William S. Reynolds*. She distinguished herself in the Civil War in her care of the wounded during several battles. She was known as "Daughter of the Regiment" (Seventeenth Illinois Regiment of Volunteers) and also as "Major Belle Reynolds," as she had a commission of "Major" from the governor of Illinois for her heroic services, the only commission ever issued to a woman. After the war she studied medicine, practiced in Chicago. *Res. Santa Barbara, Cal.*
 +1159 ii. *HENRY KIRKE*⁹, b. 4 July, 1843.
 +1160 iii. *JOHN KINGSLEY*⁹, b. in *Northampton, Mass.*, 2 Feb., 1849.
 1161 iv. *GEORGE ALEXANDER*⁹, b. 30 Nov., 1850; d. 1882; m.,

1875, *Lucy Terry*, of Lewis, Iowa, who d. 1891.
Children:

1162 (a) *Laura*¹⁰.

1163 (b) *May*¹⁰.

1164 v. FRANK JEWELL⁹, b. 31 Jan., 1853; m. *Clara Hill*, of Grinnell, Iowa.

919

ORRIN HAMMOND⁸ [*Sally*⁷ (Macomber) *Hammond*, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1815; d. in San Francisco, Cal., 1853; m., 23 Nov., 1838, HANNAH A. FISHER, b. 1812, d. 1872. He was a farmer. Res. Rochester, Mass.

Children. — HAMMOND

1165 i. ALDEN M.⁹, b. 1840; d. 1841.

1166 ii. HATTIE F.⁹, b. 4 Dec., 1843; m., 3 Dec., 1867, *Frank Harvey*. Res. Lakeville, Mass. No children.

1167 iii. SARAH E.⁹, b. 9 Nov., 1845; m. (1), 5 April, 1861, *Louis Finney*, who d. 9 Nov., 1871, m. (2), 23 June, 1874, *Reuben Simmons*, who d. 22 Dec., 1884. No children. Res. Middleboro, Mass. Children by first husband:

1168 (a) *Mabel Lewis (Finney)*¹⁰.

1169 (b) *Cora Hammond (Finney)*¹⁰.

1170 iv. ALBERT A.⁹, b. 1847; d. 1849.

+1171 v. AMELIA F.⁹, b. 12 Oct., 1849.

1172 vi. ALMIRA M.⁹, b. 9 Dec., 1851; d. 11 March, 1889; m., October, 1867, *Henry T. Maxim*. Res. Taunton. Children:

1173 (a) *Elbridge (Maxim)*¹⁰.

1174 (b) *Luella (Maxim)*¹⁰.

920

GEORGE MACOMBER⁸ [*Leonard*⁷, *Ichabod*⁶, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New Bedford, Mass., 4 April, 1808; d. 1 Nov., 1871; m., 29 Oct., 1839, MARTHA DILLINGHAM GIBBS, of North Sandwich, Mass., b. 20 March, 1819, d. 24 April, 1882, in Hyde Park, Mass. Their children were born in New Bedford, Mass.

Children. — MACOMBER

1175 i. GEORGE FRANCIS⁹, b. 23 Aug., 1840; d. 9 Sept., 1840.

1176 ii. HENRY SEYMOUR⁹, b. 16 Jan., 1842; *m. Fannie Perrin*.

Children:

1177 (a) *Henry Percy*¹⁰.

1178 (b) *Alice*¹⁰.

1179 (c) *Lowell*¹⁰.

1180 (d) *Leonard*¹⁰.

1181 iii. GEORGE⁹, b. 19 Oct., 1844; *d.* 29 Feb., 1848.

1182 iv. MARTHA GIBBS⁹, b. 29 June, 1847; *d.* 10 March, 1848.

+1183 v. ALEXANDER GIBBS⁹, b. 27 Dec., 1850.

930

ABIAL WOOD SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Seth*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 18 Nov., 1798; *d.* at Lakeville, Mass., 8 April, 1868; *m.* in Middleboro, Mass., 10 Nov., 1822, MARY SHAW, b. 4 July, 1801, in Carver, Mass., *d.* in Lakeville, 26 Jan., 1891, *dau.* of George⁷ and Abigail Shaw.*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+1184 i. ALBERT⁹, b. 14 Feb., 1824.

+1185 ii. REBECCA SMITH⁹, b. 20 Nov., 1825; *d.* at Lakeville, 2 May, 1856.

+1186 iii. ABIGAIL SHAW⁹ (called "Abby"), b. 23 Nov., 1829; *d.* 14 Feb., 1894.

931

JANE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Seth*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 18 Feb., 1801; *d.* 3 Feb., 1875; *m.*, 1 June, 1821, VENUS THOMPSON, b. 18 May, 1796, *d.* 24 Jan., 1875, *s.* of Thomas⁵ and Wealthy (Whitman) Thompson.†

Children. — THOMPSON

1187 i. CLARINDA⁹, b. 29 Nov., 1823; *d.* 21 March, 1893; *m.*, 5 March, 1858, *Lewis Thatcher*. No children.

* Joseph⁶ (married Lydia Shaw), Capt. Nathaniel⁵ (married Hannah Perkins), Jonathan⁴ (married Elizabeth Atwood), Jonathan³ (married Mehitabel Pratt), Jonathan² (married Phebe Watson), John¹ Shaw. (See n., p. 89.)

† Francis⁴ Thompson (married Mary Bumpus); Thomas³ (married Martha Soule); John² (married Mary Tinkham); John¹ Thompson, born 1616, in northern part of Wales, came in 1622 or 1623 to Plymouth. In 1643, his name appears among the names of those able to bear arms; in 1645, he was drafted to go against the Narragansetts; in the same year he was prosecuted, for what does not appear; and gave security for good behavior. He married, 1645, Mary Cooke, daughter of Francis Cooke of the "Mayflower." He was constable of Plymouth, 1650; surveyor of highways, Barnstable, 1653; on the grand inquest three years; selectman of Barnstable eight years, of Middleboro six years; deputy from 1672 to 1675 and 1680 to 1686; sergeant, 1673 to 1675.

- 1188 ii. FRANKLIN SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 15 Sept., 1825; m., 2 Dec., 1862, *Lucy M. Putnam*, dau. of Rev. Israel W. Putnam, D.D. He is postmaster at Middleboro. Children:
 1189 (a) *William P.*¹⁰, b. 15 Sept., 1864.
 1190 (b) *Helen F.*¹⁰, b. 15 Sept., 1869.
- 1191 iii. VENUS⁹, b. 29 June, 1832; m., Sept., 1858, *Georgiana Sawin*. Res. Ossinng, N. Y. Children:
 1192 (a) *Edward C.*¹⁰, res. New York City.
 1193 (b) *Jennie F.*¹⁰, res. New York City.

933

SETH RICE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Seth*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 5 March, 1819; d. 26 Feb., 1878, in Lynn, Mass.; m., in Cambridge, Mass., 25 May, 1842, EMELINE FOUNTAIN CURTIS, b. 25 July, 1819, in Bristol, Me., d. 21 April, 1895, in Lynn, dau. of John C. and Nancy Curtis. He was a shoemaker; moved to Lynn about 1847, where he lived most of the time and where he died. In 1868 he was in Lynnfield, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1194 i. BARBARA A.⁹, b. 8 Nov., 1843, in Middleboro, Mass.
- 1195 ii. RUFUS F.⁹, b. 6 Nov., 1845, in Middleboro. He is a ranchman at Geyser, Mont. *Unm.*
- 1196 iii. ALBERT FRANKLIN⁹, b. 13 Oct., 1848, in Lynn Mass.; m., in Lynnfield, Mass., 25 Dec., 1875, *Phebe Jane Roberts*, of Lynnfield, b. there 1849, dau. of Ira and Eliza (Russell) Roberts. Farmer. Res. Lynnfield Centre. Child:
 1197 (a) *Louis Franklin*¹⁰, b. 5 Sept., 1880, at Lynnfield.
- 1198 iv. EMINA JANE⁹, b. in Lynn, 20 April, 1853; m., 20 April, 1881, *Thomas E. Brown*, of Lynn, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 26 Sept., 1847, s. of William H. and Sarah K. Brown; he is a mechanic. Res. Lynnfield, Mass. Children:
 1199 (a) *William Wallace (Brown)*¹⁰, b. in Lynn, 19 July, 1882; d. in Lynnfield, 27 Nov., 1891.
 1200 (b) *Emma Isabelle (Brown)*¹⁰, b. in Lynn, 19 Nov., 1884.
 1201 (c) *Fred Homan (Brown)*¹⁰, b. in Lynnfield Centre, 7 Nov., 1887; d. there 13 Dec., 1891.
- 1202 v. CHARLES F.⁹, b. 4 Nov., 1856, in Lynn; m. there, 16 July, 1879, *Katherine L. Chapman*. Traveling salesman. Res. Peabody, Mass. No children.

- 1203 vi. JOHN HENRY⁹, b. 5 Jan., 1858, in Lynn; m. there, 17 Oct., 1882, *Jennie M. Bartlett*, of Lynn, b. there 1861, dau. of Nathaniel and Anna Bartlett. Res. Stackhouse, N. C. No children.
- 1204 vii. EMMA⁹, b. 2 April, 1861, in Lynn; d. 5 June, 1866.

934

ENOCH SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Thomas*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 13 April, 1804; d. 18 April, 1871, at Lakeville; m., 6 Sept., 1829, LOIS TOWNSEND CLARK, of Middleboro, b. 1806, d. 5 Nov., 1840; she was a school teacher. He was a blacksmith. Res. Middleboro, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1205 i. HIRAM⁹, b. 8 Nov., 1830; moved to Virginia City, Nev.
- ✓ 1206 ii. ALVARIS CLARK⁹, b. 21 March, 1832; m., at Lakeville, Mass., 22 March, 1864, *Hannah Augusta Robinson*, of Raynham, b. 1843, dau. of Job and Hannah Robinson. No children.
- +1207 iii. WARREN HOMER⁹, b. 14 Oct., 1835.
- ✓ 1208 iv. MARTHA⁹, b. 7 Aug., 1837; m. (1), at Lakeville, 6 June, 1858, *George K. Holloway*, b. 1832, at Taunton, d. 30 Aug., 1875, s. of John and Meribah (Paddleford) Holloway; m. (2), 26 May, 1878, *John W. Pickens*, s. of George Pickens, of Freetown. Res. Freetown, Mass. Children.
- 1209 (a) *Martha Evelyn (Holloway)*¹⁰, b. 1 Sept., 1860; m., 9 Dec., 1897, *Ralph H. Francis*, of Freetown.
- 1210 (b) *George Bernard (Holloway)*¹⁰, b. 23 March, 1863; m., 20 Dec., 1893, *Jennie Medora Clark*, of Freetown. Machinist and mule-setter. Res. Taunton, Mass.
- 1211 v. CORDANA⁹, b. 27 May, 1840; d. 25 July, 1872; m., at Lakeville, Mass., 28 June, 1862, *Otis Tinkham*, of North Bridgewater, Mass., b. 1842, in East Freetown, s. of Horatio and Jane E. Tinkham. Shoemaker. Res. North Bridgewater. No children.

935

LUCINDA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Thomas*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 24

Sept., 1805; *d.* 13 Jan., 1848; *m.*, 12 June, 1825, WARREN DUNHAM, of Middleboro, who *d.* 17 Aug., 1838, *s.* of Ephraim Dunham.

Child. — DUNHAM

- 1212 i. LUCINDA SOUTHWORTH⁹, *b.* 25 Feb., 1826; *m.* (1), 19 Jan., 1843, *Edward K. Richmond*, *b.* at Taunton, Mass., October, 1821, *d.* 6 Jan., 1854, *s.* of Bezer⁸ Richmond; * *m.* (2), 5 Feb., 1872, *Ebenezer Smith*, of Middleboro, Mass., who *d.* 5 May, 1884. Child:
 1213 (a) *Edward Warren (Richmond)*¹⁰, *b.* 10 March, 1848; *d.* 7 April, 1850.

936

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Thomas*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 4 Jan., 1810; *d.* 7 Sept., 1878; *m.*, 11 Dec., 1834, SUSAN BISBEE, of Middleboro, *b.* in Plympton, Mass., *d.* 8 March, 1867, at South Carver, Mass., *dau.* of Hopestill and Betsey C. Bisbee, of Rochester. *Res.* Carver.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1214 i. THOMAS MOZART⁹, *b.* 1843, at Carver.

937

ELI SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Thomas*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 30 March, 1814; *d.* in Carver, Mass., 19 Oct., 1895; *m.*, 16 Feb., 1844, HARRIET TINKHAM, *b.* in Middleboro, 29 July, 1813, *d.* in Carver, 24 Dec., 1873, *dau.* of Caleb and Joanna (Pickins) Tinkham. He was a farmer and carpenter. *Res.* Carver, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1215 i. ARTEMAS⁹, *b.* 28 Nov., 1844; *d.* 26 March, 1864.
 1216 ii. JEROME⁹, *b.* 8 Aug., 1846; *d.* 20 Oct., 1868.
 1217 iii. WARREN⁹, *b.* 2 Jan., 1852; *d.* 23 Aug., 1853.
 1218 iv. LUCINDA THOMAS⁹, *b.* 9 Dec., 1854; *m.* in Quincy, Mass., 25 Feb., 1879, *J. Myrick Bump*, *b.* 18 Feb., 1856, in Middleboro, Mass., *s.* of Jonathan C. Bump. *Res.* Carver, Mass., where their children were born. Children:
 1219 (a) *Elmie Caroline (Bump)*¹⁰, *b.* 6 Jan., 1882.
 1220 (b) *Laura Heyward (Bump)*¹⁰, *b.* 17 Nov., 1885.

* Edward⁵, Seth⁴, Edward³, John², John¹ Richmond, came from Ashton, England.

940

WILLIAM HENRY SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 31 March, 1805; d. in South Boston, 16 June, 1876; m., 9 July, 1829, LUCY L. WASHBURN, b. 1808, d. 16 June, 1878 (1876), dau. of Linus and Hannah (Leonard) Washburn, of Middleboro, now Lakeville. He was a carpenter. Res. Raynham, Taunton, Middleboro.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1221 i. HANNAH⁹, b. 31 Dec., 1829; d. August, 1893.
- +1222 ii. PHEBE ANN⁹, b. 24 Dec., 1831.
- 1223 iii. MARIA W.⁹, b. 8 Jan., 1833; m., at West Bridgewater, Mass., 29 Nov., 1854, *Horatio B. Thayer*, b. in Easton, Mass., 3 July, 1834, s. of Charles and ——— Thayer, bootmaker; his widow lives in Brockton (Cam-pello), Mass. No children.
- +1224 iv. WILLIAM HENRY⁹, b. 7 July, 1834; d. 6 May, 1896.
- +1225 v. EDWARD W.⁹, b. 23 April, 1836; d. 21 May, 1897.
- +1226 vi. LUCY JANE⁹, b. 26 May, 1838; d. August, 1860.
- +1227 vii. SARAH VINCIN⁹, b. 31 May, 1840.
- 1228 viii. OLIVER SHAW⁹, b. 29 Jan., 1842; d. 17 May, 1851.
- 1229 ix. SON⁹, b. 22 Jan., 1844; d. an infant.
- 1230 x. DAUGHTER⁹, b. 14 Jan., 1845; d. an infant.
- 1231 xi. WINFIELD SCOTT⁹, b. 25 Jan., 1846; m., at Ashland, Mass., 7 April, 1870, *Ellen Seaver*, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., 1845, dau. of Charles and Martha Seaver.
- 1232 xii. MALISSA F.⁹, b. 1 Feb., 1848; d. 11 Dec., 1848.
- 1233 xiii. ELVIRA C.⁹, b. 1 Sept., 1849; d. 6 Jan., 1863.
- 1234 xiv. ARTHUR CLINTON⁹, b. 1 Nov., 1851; d. 31 Aug., 1860, at Easton.

941

CALVIN HASKELL SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lakeville, Mass., 29 June, 1807; d. at Middleboro, Mass., 1 May, 1883; m. (1), 3 June, 1832, EVELINE R. MACOMBER, of Middleboro, Mass., who d. 25 April, 1850; m. (2), in Middleboro, 24 June, 1855, MRS. CYNTHIA M. LYON, b. 1813, in Middleboro, dau. of Aberder and Susan Keith, who d. 11 Feb., 1860—he was her third husband; m. (3), at Fairhaven, Mass., 12 June, 1860, MRS. HANNAH A. WALKER, b. 1817, at Fairhaven, d. 26 Feb., 1868, dau. of Samuel and Hannah Rodman. He is said to have m. (4) MRS. NANCY MERRIHEW.

He was a blacksmith. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass. He seems to have dropped his middle name, "Haskell," as it was not used by him.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1235 i. ELIZABETH FRANCES⁹, b. 19 April, 1833; d. 29 Jan., 1854; *unm.*
- 1236 ii. HARRIET NEWELL⁹, b. 31 March, 1834; d. 1859; m., 1 Jan., 1857, *Walter A. Bryant*. No children.
- 1237 iii. CORNELIA ANN⁹, b. 31 Oct., 1837; d. 12 Aug., 1860; *unm.*
In one record she is said to be the *dau.* of Calvin and Cornelia Southworth.
- 1238 iv. RODNEY EARL⁹, b. 22 April, 1840; m., 29 March, 1866, in Middleboro, Mass., *Arabella Lois Sparrow*, b. there 1 Jan., 1845; *dau.* of Jacob G. and Lois (Macomber) Sparrow. Painter. *Res.* Middleboro. Children:
1239 (a) *Harry E.*¹⁰, b. 20 Aug., 1868; d. 5 July, 1869.
1240 (b) *Herbert*¹⁰, b. 17 June, 1871.
1241 (c) *Arthur E.*¹⁰, b. 17 Oct., 1874.
1242 (d) *Preston G.*¹⁰, b. 24 Jan., 1880.
- 1243 v. ADRIANNE⁹, b. 4 July, 1844; m., 22 March, 1864, *Job Frank Pierce*, of Middleboro, b. 1841, s. of Job and Abigail Pierce; he was a soldier. One child, who d. young.
- 1244 vi. CALVIN⁹, b. 27 Nov., 1845; m. twice; d. at Providence, R. I.
- 1245 vii. EDWIN⁹, b. 8 April, 1850; m., 27 Feb., 1877, *Nancy G. Merrihew*, b. 29 April, 1854, at Acushnet, *dau.* of John⁴ and Nancy (Gifford) Merrihew.* Farmer. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass. Children:
1246 (a) *William R.*¹⁰, b. 31 Dec., 1874; d. 6 March, 1877
1247 (b) *Eveline P.*¹⁰, b. 16 Sept., 1879.
1248 (c) *Harriet Elizabeth*¹⁰, b. 9 June, 1884.

942

HENRY KEITH SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William*⁷, *Gideon*⁸, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 13 Nov., 1809; d. 23 Feb., 1877; m. (1) MAHALA RICHMOND; m. (2), at Raynham, Mass., 28 June, 1866, ELIZABETH (TERRY) PHELPS, b. at Fairhaven (Assonet), Mass., 8 Aug., 1829, *dau.* of John and Charles Terry, *wid.* She *res.* (1899) Winthrop. He was a carpenter. *Res.* Taunton, Mass.

* Edmund², born 1791 (married Eliza Taber); Peter², born 1768 (married Sarah Andrews); Amos¹ Merrihew, born 1738 (married Elizabeth Spooner).

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1249 i. HENRY WALKER⁹, b. 21 Dec., 1866; d. 20 April, 1885.
He was a clerk.
- 1250 ii. ADDIE MOLTER⁹, b. 4 April, 1869; m., 6 Sept., 1897,
Charles A. Newmarch. She is also called "Ada."
She was a school teacher.

943

OTIS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴,
*Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 20 April,
1814; m., 23 Sept., 1838, LUCY W. LEACH, of Middleboro, b. 3 Sept.,
1814, d. 29 June, 1863, in Lakeville, dau. of Ephraim and Susan
Leach. He was a pattern maker. Res. Lakeville, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1251 i. SUSAN JACKSON⁹, b. 30 Sept., 1839; m., 20 Oct., 1861,
in Middleboro, *Josiah Tinkham*, b. 1835, s. of Josiah
and Rachel (Barras) Tinkham; carpenter. Res.
Middleboro. He d. 12 March, 1892. No children.
- 1252 ii. ELLEN AUGUSTA⁹, b. 21 Dec., 1842; d. 26 March, 1850.
- 1253 iii. GEORGE OTIS⁹, b. 25 Nov., 1847, twin; d. 24 July, 1848.
- 1254 iv. ALBERT ASHLAND⁹, b. 25 Nov., 1847, twin; d. 1 Jan.,
1848.
- 1255 v. ALICE BRADFORD⁹, b. 6 July, 1858, in Lakeville; m.,
30 Sept., 1883, *J. Alvan Lyon*, s. of Isaac K. and
Sarah Lyon, his fourth wife; he is a leather worker.
No children.

945

SARAH SOUTHWORTH SHURTLEFF⁸ [*Deborah*⁷ (Southworth)
Shurtleff, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Ed-*
*ward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 30 June, 1826; m., in Stoughton,
October, 1843, JAMES BURTON MASON, b. in Cranston, R. I., 12
July, 1823; d. 21 March, 1881.

Children. — MASON

- 1256 i. CLARA JOSEPHINE⁹, b. in Providence, R. I., 29 Oct.,
1849; m., in Providence, R. I., May, 1877, *Elisha*
Dyer. Child:
- 1257 (a) *Georgia Byron (Dyer)*¹⁰, b. 16 Jan., 1882.
- 1258 ii. ANDREW SHELDON⁹, b. in Providence, R. I., 26 April,
1856; m., 11 Sept., 1877, *Harriet Lane*. Carpenter.
Children:

- 1259 (a) *Carrie Shurtleff*¹⁰, b. 16 Nov., 1877.
 1260 (b) *Ada Carpenter*¹⁰, b. 2 Nov., 1882.
 1261 (c) *Sadie Burton*¹⁰, b. 2 Feb., 1889.

948

SYLVANUS CLARK SHURTLEFF^s [*Deborah*⁷ (Southworth) *Shurtleff*, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Freetown, Mass., 6 April, 1831; m., in Providence, R. I., 15 Nov., 1853, LAURA TOWNSEND GLADDING, b. in Providence, R. I., 12 July, 1833.

Children. — SHURTLEFF

- 1262 i. FLORENCE LENORE⁹, b. in Providence, R. I., 16 Dec., 1855; m. there, 4 Dec., 1884, *Edward Everet Goff*, b. in Attleboro, Mass., 9 Feb., 1858. Children:
 1263 (a) *Earnest Clark (Goff)*¹⁰, b. in Providence, R. I., 27 May, 1885.
 1264 (b) *Ethel Lenore (Goff)*¹⁰, b. in Providence, R. I., 11 Aug., 1888.
 1265 (c) *Charles Norris (Goff)*¹⁰, b. in Edgewood, R. I., 16 April, 1891.
 1266 (d) *Madaline Gladding (Goff)*¹⁰, b. in Edgewood, R. I., 14 April, 1895.
 1267 ii. WALTER CLARK⁹, b. 9 Oct., 1860; m., 31 Dec., 1890, *Nellie Louise Sherman*, b. in Providence, R. I., 17 July, 1867. No children.
 1268 iii. ANNA LAURA⁹, b. 16 May, 1869; m., in Warwick, R. I., 8 Sept., 1890, *Samuel French Babbitt*, b. in Providence, R. I., 29 Nov., 1867. Child:
 1269 (a) *George Leanriston (Babbitt)*¹⁰, b. in Providence, 22 Sept., 1891.
 1270 iv. SARA ANN⁹, b. 7 Feb., 1874; d. 7 Aug., 1874.
 1271 v. HATTIE LOUISE⁹, b. 22 Oct., 1876.

949

LORENZO WOOD SHURTLEFF^s [*Deborah*⁷ (Southworth) *Shurtleff*, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Freetown, Mass.; m. (1) PATIENCE FREEBORN; m. (2) MRS. MARY (THORNTON) KELLEY.

Children. — SHURTLEFF

By first wife, Patience:

- 1272 i. NETTIE⁹, d.; m. a Parker and had a daughter.

- 1273 ii. WILLIAM⁹, *d.*; *m.* Clara Mott; had two girls, one boy.
 1274 iii. ELLA⁹, *m.* Byron Bennett, had five living children.
 1275 iv. THOMAS⁹, *d.* in spring, 1891, in Pawtuxet, R. I.; *unm.*

By second wife, Mary:

- 1276 v. MABEL THORNTON⁹, *m.*, 10 Aug., 1897, in Cranston, R. I.,
Simeon MacKay.
 1277 vi. GRACE⁹; *unm.*
 1278 vii. JESSIE⁹; *unm.*

951

LOTHROP BOWERS SHURTLEFF⁸ [*Deborah*⁷ (Southworth) *Shurtleff*, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Dighton, Mass., 20 Feb., 1841; *d.* in Providence, R. I., 15 Feb., 1895; *m.* (1), in Providence, 1868, EMILY WEBSTER, *b.* in Providence, *d.* there, 29 Nov., 1879; *m.* (2), 11 April, 1886, MARTHA AUGUSTA SMITH, *b.* in Springfield, Mass., 5 Feb., 1864.

Children. — SHURTLEFF

By first wife, Emily:

- 1279 i. HATTIE WEBSTER⁹, *b.* in Chelsea, Mass., 3 Aug., 1871;
d. in Providence, R. I., 22 Dec., 1880.
 1280 ii. HENRY LOTHROP⁹, *b.* in Providence, R. I., 8 July, 1873.

962

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Leonard*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 17 Aug., 1821; *d.* in Taunton, Mass., 27 Oct., 1881; *m.* (1), in Wareham, Mass., 8 June, 1845, PHEBE A. SWIFT, of Wareham, *b.* 1827, *dau.* of Abel and Hannah Swift; *m.* (2), in Plympton, Mass., 19 March, 1848, ELIZABETH SHURTLEFF, *b.* in Wareham, 2 Aug., 1830, *d.* in Taunton, 9 June, 1890, *dau.* of Seth and Mercey Shurtleff.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1281 i. MARIA E.⁹, *b.* 27 Feb., 1849; *d.* 18 June, 1849.
 1282 ii. ELLEN MARIA⁹, *b.* 21 March, 1850; *d.* in Whitman, Mass., 15 March, 1869; *m.*, in East Bridgewater, Mass., 25 Sept., 1868, George Oscar Gannett, *b.* 1844, at Hanson, Mass., *s.* of Thomas R. and Angeline Gannett; tackmaker. *Res.* Abington, Mass.
 1283 iii. ABBY⁹, *b.* 3 Aug., 1851; *d.* 5 Nov., 1851.
 1284 iv. HENRY LEWIS⁹, *b.* 30 March, 1857, in Carver; *m.*, 11 Jan., 1892, Alice Field Lane, of Taunton, *b.* 19 June, 1864, *dau.* of Henry and Susan B. Lane.

- 1285 v. GEORGE LAWRENCE⁹, b. 5 April, 1861, in East Bridgewater, Mass.; m., 24 July, 1881, Mrs. Clara L. (Chaffee) Lincoln, of Taunton, b. in Bristol, R. I., 4 April, 1860, dau. of Thomas D. and Mary P. Chaffee.

967

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [Leonard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. —; m. LIZZIE E. C. CANEDY, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 1834, dau. of Alexander and Sarah Canedy. He served three years in the Civil War. Res. (1900) with his daughter at Lakeville, Mass.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1286 i. SARAH C.⁹, b. 30 March, 1860, at Lakeville.

977

HARRIET JACKSON SMITH⁸ [Southworth⁷, Mary⁶ (Southworth) Smith, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 2 Nov., 1815; m., 14 Oct., 1839, WILLIAM FREDERICK DROWN, b. December, 1815, d. in New Bedford, Mass., 18 Feb., 1891.

Children. — DROWN

- 1287 i. HARRIET JACKSON⁹, b. 14 May, 1845; d. 20 Aug., 1845.
 1288 ii. HARRIET MARIA⁹, b. 17 March, 1847; m., 3 June, 1875, Charles Edward Benton, b. 11 Sept., 1841, s. of William Alfred⁸ and Betsey (Reed) Benton.* Child:
 1289 (a) Harriet Jackson (Benton)¹⁰, b. 8 Dec., 1885.
 1290 iii. WILLIAM FREDERICK⁹, b. 6 July, 1852; d. 18 Oct., 1856.

981

AGNES JACKSON MARTIN⁸ [Sarah⁷ (Jackson) Martin, Hannah⁶, (Southworth) Jackson, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 2 April, 1819; m., 20 May, 1840, SYLVANUS THOMAS, b. 28 Jan., 1818, d. 20 Nov., 1866.

Children. — THOMAS

- 1291 i. CYNTHIA MARIA⁹, d. young.
 1292 ii. AGNES JACKSON⁹, b. 22 Nov., 1843; m., 29 May, 1866, James Alexander Roberts, b. October, 1838, in Beaufort District, S. C. No children.

* Caleb⁸ Benton (married, 1767, Sarah Bishop); Caleb⁴ (married, 1740, Sarah Stone); Ebenezer³ (married, 1694, Abigail Grave); Daniel² (married, 1658, Rachel Goodrich); Edward¹ Benton, died 1680.

- 1293 iii. SYLVANUS GRANDISON⁹, b. Sept., 1848; d. Feb., 1849.
 1294 iv. SYLVANUS MARTIN⁹, b. 23 March, 1850, in New Bedford, Mass.; d. 20 Nov., 1898, in Taunton, Mass.; m., 18 Nov., 1891, *Emily Hayman*, b. 12 Aug., 1857. *Res.* Taunton, Mass.
 1295 v. IDA GRANDISON⁹, b. 22 June, 1858; m., 18 March, 1885, *Charles E. Woodworth*, of Richmond, Vt., b. 10 June, 1857. No children.

982

SABINA ANN MARTIN⁸ [*Hannah*⁷ (Jackson) *Martin*, *Hannah*⁶, (Southworth) *Jackson*, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 25 Aug., 1821; m. (1), 30 Aug., 1840, SIMEON FERDINAND HORTON, b. 18 Dec., 1817, d. 7 Oct., 1864; m. (2), 7 Nov., 1865, CONRAD SPRAKER, b. 1808. She was called also "Lavinia." *Res.* Rehoboth, Mass.

Child. — HORTON

- +1296 i. MARY SMITH⁹, b. in Rehoboth, Mass., 15 June, 1842; d. there, 16 March, 1897.

988

ELIZABETH SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Simeon*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Ward, Mass., 12 July, 1799; d. in Oxford, Mass., 7 Aug., 1854; m., 24 Jan., 1827, BENJAMIN WILLIS CHILDS, b. 6 Nov., 1799, in Barre, Mass., d. 31 Dec., 1866, in Oxford, s. of Benjamin Willis⁷ and Anna (Washburn) Childs.* *Res.* Hardwick.

Children. — CHILDS

- 1297 i. ANNE ELIZABETH⁹, b. 19 Dec., 1827, in Granby, Mass.; d. in Worcester, Mass., 30 July, 1888; *unm.*
 1298 ii. WILLIAM LEE⁹, b. 7 June, 1830; d. 28 Aug., 1830.
 1299 iii. FRANCES MARIA⁹, b. 21 March, 1834, in Worcester; m., 26 Nov., 1863, *Bernard Barton Vassal*, of Oxford, Mass., b. 10 Oct., 1835, d. 23 March, 1894, in Worcester, Mass., s. of Vester and Sarah (Barton) Vassal.† He was lieutenant in the Oxford company in the war of the Rebellion, was taken prisoner at Balls

* Ebenezer⁶ (married Abigail Willis); Jonathan⁵ (married Rebecca Scott); Samuel⁴, moved from Barnstable to Deerfield; Richard³; Richard² (married Mary Linnet, of Barnstable); Samuel¹ Child, origin unknown; was probably killed by the Indians.

† Vester Vassal was only son of Benjamin Vassal and his first wife, Polly Stone, daughter of Uriah Stone (see 834). His second wife was Louisa Southworth⁸ (991).

Bluff. He was in the postal service of the United States for several years; later was a clerk. No children.

+1300 iv. BENJAMIN WILLIS⁹, b. in Oxford, Mass., 15 Jan., 1839.

994

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Simeon*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Lyme, N. H., 15 March, 1814; d. 5 Dec., 1877, at Hardwick; m., 23 Jan., 1839, SARAH C. SIBLEY, of Auburn, Me., b. in Milbury, Mass., 6 Dec., 1816, d. 21 May, 1891. He went early to Hardwick, Mass., where he settled in the northwestern part of the town and was a prominent man in the town. He was a selectman eight years; assessor four years; moderator in town meeting eleven years. In 1870, he was one of the incorporators of the Massachusetts Central Railroad. He was a member of the school committee five years; was representative in 1847 and 1857. He lived a few years at Milford and Gilbertville. He was in the lumber trade.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1301 i. CONSTANT EUGENE⁹, b. 8 Dec., 1839, at Hardwick, Mass.
- 1302 ii. ALVAN FITZROY⁹, b. 11 Aug., 1843; d. 10 Feb., 1869; unm. At the age of nineteen years he was mustered into the Tenth Battery Light Artillery for three years; he was discharged 1865.
- 1303 iii. OSCAR SIBLY⁹, b. 2 Feb., 1846; m., 15 April, 1869, *Fannie Maria Collins* (Mary in record), of Hardwick, b. 9 April, 1845, dau. of Daniel and Tirsa (Chaffee) Collins. Laborer and farmer. He lived in Southworth Village, Hardwick, Mass., until 1891, when he moved to Ware, Mass. Children:
 - 1304 (a) *Mary Louisa*¹⁰, b. 24 July, 1871.
 - 1305 (b) *Daughter*¹⁰, b. 7 Sept., 1881.
- +1306 iv. FRANK KOSSUTH⁹, b. 2 Sept., 1851.

995

REV. MARSHALL SOUTHARD⁸ [*Nathaniel*⁷ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. Auburn, Mass., 14 March, 1796; d. in Lyme, N. H., 12 March, 1857; m., in South Newbury, Vt., February, 1828, SARAH ABBOTT, b. in South Newbury, Vt., 11 March, 1802, d. in Lyme, November, 1849. He graduated at Dartmouth College. Was a minister.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- +1307 i. LYDIA PATIENCE⁹, b. at Newbury, Vt., 18 July, 1831; m., at Lyme, N. H., 12 Jan., 1858.
- 1308 ii. EMILY ANN⁹, b. at Newbury, Vt., 20 March, 1833; m., at Manchester, N. H., 4 March, 1856, *George P. Buffington*. Res. Pomona, Cal.
- 1309 iii. SARAH ELIZABETH⁹, b. at Newbury, Vt., 8 March, 1835; m., at Elgin, Ill., 1857, *Ada R. Wright*. Res. Des Moines, Ia.
- 1310 iv. MARY ELLA⁹, b. at Newbury, Vt., 10 Nov., 1837; m., at Auburn, N. H., 10 Nov., 1855, *Preston Claffin*. Res. Lyme, N. H.
- 1311 v. NATHANIEL⁹, b. in Lyme, N. H., 6 May, 1839; m. (1), in Manchester, N. H., July, 1865, *Loduska A. Proctor*. m. (2) *Augusta A. Locke*. Res. Hudson, Mass.*
- 1312 vi. ABBIE C.⁹, b. in Lyme, N. H., 25 Dec., 1841; d. at Onawa, Ia., August, 1863. She was a teacher; un^m.

998

HARRIET SOUTHARD⁸ [*Nathaniel*⁷ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lyme, N. H., 3 May, 1802; d. there, 19 Dec., 1879; m., 5 April, 1829, DAVID STEELE, b. in Lyme, 23 Sept., 1799, d. there, 27 Sept., 1865. He was a farmer. Res. Lyme, N. H., where their children were born.

Children. — STEELE

- 1313 i. REV. DANIEL WEBSTER⁹, b. 18 Jan., 1830; d. 23 July, 1877, at El Paso, Texas; m. *Minnie Day*. He was obliged to leave college on account of his health. He went to Georgia, where he taught school for a time, but soon moved to Texas. He was there during the Civil War. He became a Baptist minister. Res. Jasper, Tex. He died while on a journey in hopes of regaining his health. Child:
- 1314 (a) *Daniel C.*¹⁰
- 1315 ii. DAVID CARLOS⁹, b. 9 July, 1832; m. *Matilda Pushee*. He is a farmer; has remained on the family farm.
- Children:
- 1316 (a) *Clarence S.*¹⁰
- 1317 (b) *Carl F.*¹⁰

* Received too late to add to text: He served in Civil War, is member of G. A. R., a deacon in Congregational Church. He has the following children: i. Frederic Mayland, b. 1865. ii. Mary Abbie, b. 1867. iii. Gertrude Louise, b. 1871. iv. Nellie Viola, b. 1873. v. Georgia Ida, b. 1878. vi. Herbert Leslie, b. 1880; is in United States Navy.

- 1318 iii. FRANK JEDUTHAN⁹, b. 18 June, 1834; d. at Lyme, 23 March, 1854.
- 1319 iv. HARRIET LOUISA⁹, b. 23 Aug., 1836; d. in Lyme, 30 June, 1856.
- 1320 v. PHEBE ANNA⁹, b. 30 July, 1838; m. *Wesley H. Clark*. No children.
- 1321 vi. EDNA ELIZABETH⁹, b. 15 July, 1841.
- +1322 vii. JULIETTE ENGLISH⁹, b. 12 May, 1845.

1001

ZIBEON SOUTHARD⁸ [*Nathaniel*⁷ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lyme, N. H., 2 Sept., 1809; d. 9 Nov., 1867. His will was made 22 Oct., 1867, proved 16 Dec., 1867; m., 6 Feb., 1832, in Purchase Street Church, Boston, HELEN MARIA TRESCOTT, b. 9 Jan., 1813, d. 6 Jan., 1887, dau. of Ebenezer Trescott. At fourteen he entered a store in Hanover, N. H.; in 1828, he came to Boston. In the Boston Directory he is included among the residents of Boston first in 1831. He was then in West India goods, 63 Purchase Street, boarded at 64 Purchase Street. Later he was in the same business in partnership with Julius C. Steele, at the same place. Then he kept house at 64 Purchase Street. He was baptized in Hawes Place Church in 1863 and he and his wife, Helen, were then admitted to that church. He was one of the original incorporators of the Boston Penny Savings Bank, in 1864; one of the trustees of the South Boston Savings Bank at its incorporation in 1863. He was a member of the Common Council in 1851 and 1852; a member of the House of Representatives in 1861 and 1862.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- 1323 i. CAROLINE JERUSHA⁹, b. 1832. *Res.* Cambridge, Mass.; *unm.*
- +1324 ii. CHARLES CARROLL⁹, b. 8 July, 1834.
- 1325 iii. DAVID ANSON⁹, b. 1836; d. at eleven years, killed by an accident.
- 1326 iv. DANIEL WEBSTER⁹, b. 17 March, 1838; d. in Dorchester, Mass., 27 Aug., 1885; m., in Boston, 6 Oct., 1864, *Emily A. Russell*, of Boston, b. in Wilton, N. H., 1839. *Res.* Boston and Cambridge. Child:
- 1327 (a) *Caroline Maria*¹⁰, b. in Dorchester, 19 Aug., 1865. Music teacher. *Res.* Boston; *unm.*
- +1328 v. GEORGE HENRY⁹, b. 23 Feb., 1841.
- +1329 vi. FRANCIS EBENEZER⁹, b. 30 Sept., 1843.
- +1330 vii. HELEN MARIA⁹, b. 15 March, 1846.

1331 viii. ANNIE TRESMOTT⁹, b. 3 Nov., 1854; d. in Plainfield, N. J., 19 Feb., 1894; m., in Cambridge, Mass., 12 Sept., 1883, *Wilson Fiske*, of New York City, b. 20 May, 1855, in New York, s. of Frederick B. and Mary E. (Wilson) Fiske; merchant. *Res.* New York, later moved to West Medford, Mass. Children born in Plainfield, N. J.:

1332 (a) *Paul Southard (Fiske)*¹⁰, b. 30 Aug., 1884.

1333 (b) *Mildred (Fiske)*¹⁰, b. 23 Dec., 1893.

1005

APOLLOS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁸, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 16 Nov., 1792; d. 10 June, 1878; m. (1), 26 July, 1820, DEBORAH FISHER, of Canton, Mass., b. 10 Dec., 1794, d. 12 June, 1869, dau. of James Scott and — (Willetts) Fisher; m. (2), 2 Sept., 1869, LYDIA GARDINER. He learned the trade of shovel manufacturer and began to build a factory in Stoughton in 1816. In 1818, he moved to Strongsville, Ohio, and resided there the rest of his life. He held some town offices. He served in the War of 1812. After his death a wool buyer said that his wool came to market in the best shape of any.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

1334 i. DEBORAH⁹, b. 4 Oct., 1821; d. 21 March, 1848; m., 23 July, 1841, *Samuel Sanderson*, of Strongsville, Ohio.

Res. (1899) Seattle, Wash. Children:

1335 (a) *Mary Jane (Sanderson)*¹⁰, b. 26 April, 1842; d. 3 Nov., 1847.

1336 (b) *Lysander (Sanderson)*¹⁰, b. 23 Oct., 1844; d. 5 March, 1854.

1337 (c) *Mary Deborah Jane (Sanderson)*¹⁰, b. in Davis County, Iowa, 9 June, 1848; m., 11 Nov., 1888, *William M. Baldwin*, b. 21 Nov., 1855; s. of Milfred C. and Martha A. Baldwin. *Res.* Red Willow, Neb.; Culbertson, Neb.

1338 ii. JEDEDIAH⁹, b. 7 Nov., 1823; m., 24 Sept., 1850, *Frances Wyman*, dau. of John and Eliza (Wack) Wyman. He lived on the farm his father took up in 1817. No children.

+1339 iii. SARAH⁹, b. 6 Dec., 1825.

1340 iv. MARCUS⁹, b. 2 Aug., 1829; d. 21 Oct., 1859; *unm.*

+1341 v. ALBERT⁹, b. 2 Oct., 1830.

1342 vi. APOLLOS⁹, b. 12 Sept., 1835; d. May, 1897; *unm.*

1008

LUTHER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 13 Dec., 1799; d. 11 Nov., 1891; m. (1) CHLOE⁷ HENRY; m. (2) SARAH ANN RICHARDS, b. in Stoughton, 9 June, 1809, d. there 3 July, 1874, dau. of Lieut. Barna and Ann (Pope) Richards.* *Res.* Stoughton, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Chloe:

+1343 i. ELIZABETH B.⁹, b. 7 Feb., 1826, in Dorchester, Mass.

By second wife, Sarah Ann:

1344 ii. LUTHER⁹, b. 1843; m., at Lynn, Mass., 6 Oct., 1870, Emma A. Ward, of Lynn, b. 1843, in China, Me., dau. of A. C. and Harriet Ward. Machinist. *Res.* Stoughton, Mass. Child:

1345 (a) Walter Burton¹⁰, b. 30 July, 1871, at Stoughton; m., 9 July, 1895, Florence M. Green, of Woonsocket, b. 1873, dau. of Albert E. and Edna T. (Sprague) Green. Teacher.

1346 iii. SON⁹, b. 8 April, 1845; d. 10 April, 1845.

1347 iv. GURDON⁹, b. 27 March, 1846; m., 7 Nov., 1868, at Stoughton, Mass., Sarah B. Staples, of Stoughton, b. 30 Jan., 1852, at Lawrence, Mass., dau. of Algeron Bradford and Doxena (Harlow) Staples. From sixteen years of age, he worked six years in a woolen mill, three years in a shoe factory, seven years in a machine shop with his brother Luther. In 1882, he engaged in banking business. For three years he was a selectman and the last two chairman of that body in Stoughton. Child:

1348 (a) Ernest B.¹⁰, b. 4 April, 1872, at Stoughton.

1009

MARY ATHERTON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 27 April, 1802; d. 15 April, 1881; m., 15 Nov., 1820, HORATIO

* Benjamin⁵ Richards (married, 1763, Mary Belcher), William⁴ (married, 1733, Elizabeth Baker), Capt. Jeremiah³ (married Hannah Fisher), Nathaniel² (married, 1678, Mary Aldie, of Dedham), Edward¹ Richards. (See n., p. 120.)

BAKER, b. 19 July, 1797, d. 20 April, 1845. He was grandson of Dr. Baker, who established the chocolate manufactory in Dorchester, Mass. In 1825 he moved to Westfield, Mass; in 1838, to Brooklyn, N. Y.; and in 1840 was living in New Rochelle, N. Y.

Children. — BAKER

- 1349 i. JAMES EDMUND⁹, b. 28 Aug., 1821; m. *Lucinda M. Gardner*, of Hinckley, Medina County, Ohio. She was born in Middleboro, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. He was a farmer. Res. Preemption, Mercer County, Ill. Children:
 1350 (a) *Henrietta Almira*¹⁰, b. 20 May, 1849.
 1351 (b) *Celia Emma*¹⁰, b. 9 Feb., 1851.
- 1352 ii. MARY SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 20 Sept., 1823; d. 4 July, 1880; m., 7 May, 1843, *Henry Alley*.
- 1353 iii. MARCUS SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 21 Sept., 1828; d. 29 Oct., 1866; m., 2 April, 1847, *Harriet Hansell*. No children.
- +1354 iv. HORACE⁹, b. 30 Nov., 1833; m. *Susan C. Cole*.

1010

LUCY HEWITT SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 21 Sept., 1804; m. (1), 1827, in Canton, Mass., LORING PUFFER, b. in Lancaster, Mass., 14 July, 1797, d. 14 Sept., 1828, in Dorchester, Mass.; m. (2), 11 Feb., 1849, JOSEPH D. SNELL, of Campello, Mass.

Child. — PUFFER

- 1355 i. LORING WILLIAM⁹, b. in Stoughton, Mass., 17 Sept., 1828; m., 18 Sept., 1855, at Stoughton, *Martha Mary Crane*, of Worcester, b. 2 April, 1837, at Stoughton. Child:
 1356 (a) *Mary Crane*¹⁰, b. 11 April, 1859, at North Bridgewater, Mass.

1011

MARTHA KEITH SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 11 Aug., 1807; d. 25 June, 1882; m., 1833, JAMES SHEPARD, b. 18 Dec., 1804, d. 16 Jan., 1869. Baker. Res. Dorchester, where their children were born.

Children. — SHEPARD

- 1357 i. JAMES STOUGHTON⁹, b. 12 Aug., 1834; d. October, 1839.
- 1358 ii. AMOS UPHAM⁹, b. 26 July, 1836; m. *Frances Anna Hill*, who d. Five children. *Res.* Dorchester.
- 1359 iii. MARTHA⁹, b. 18 Nov., 1838, twin; m. (1), 1859, *Charles N. Stearns*, who d. 1867; m. (2), 1883, *Emmons Wood*. *Res.* Norwell, Mass.; now in Jersey City, N. J. Child:
1360 (a) *Elizabeth Lewis Beals (Stearns)*¹⁰, b. 16 Dec., 1864; m., 1897, *George Howard Reed*. No children. *Res.* Jersey City, N. J.
- 1361 iv. MARY⁹, b. 18 Nov., 1838, twin; d. 20 Jan., 1890; m., husband lived one year after marriage.
- 1362 v. SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 11 Oct., 1840. Lives with her brother Amos; *unm.*
- 1363 vi. MARCUS MORTON⁹, b. 1 Nov., 1843. He served in the Civil War; d. 1864 in the service; *unm.*
- 1364 vii. JAMES STOUGHTON⁹, b. 30 May, 1845; m. MARTHA BOLTON. No children living. *Res.* Boston. He is a water inspector.

1012

ALBERT SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Stoughton, Mass., 1 Aug., 1810; d. there, 31 Aug., 1897; m. there (1), 17 March, 1831, HARRIET HAMMOND, of Pembroke, Mass., b. there, 15 Feb., 1808, d. in West Stoughton, 20 April, 1890, dau. of Francis⁷ and Lois (Ramsdell) Hammond*; m. (2), 7 June, 1872, MRS. ELIZABETH (DODGE) SANDERS, of Lowell, b. 1827, in Maine, dau. of William and Elizabeth Dodge, d. 17 July, 1875. He was a carpenter. *Res.* Stoughton.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1365 i. HARRIET CORNELIA⁹, b. 29 July, 1832; d. 3 Sept., 1884; *unm.*
- 1366 ii. LOUISA JOSEPHINE⁹, b. 5 April, 1834. *Res.* East Boston. Dressmaker.
- 1367 iii. ALBERT LUTHER⁹, b. 11 April, 1836; m., at Sharon, Mass., 27 Dec., 1862, *Mary Ella Thayer*, of Stoughton, b. there 10 Jan., 1846, dau. of Peter and Harriet

* David⁶ Hammond, Joseph⁶ (married Thankful Damon), Jedediah⁴ (married Elizabeth Parker), Samuel³ (married Mary Hathaway), Benjamin² (married Mary Vincent), William¹ Hammond (married Elizabeth Penn, sister of Admiral Penn, and aunt to William Penn, the Quaker). Benjamin Hammond came to Boston with his mother after his father's death in the ship "Griffin"; arrived 1634 with Rev. John Lothrop. He went to Sandwich and there, in 1650, married Mary Vincent, daughter of John Vincent, born in England in 1633.

(Smith) Thayer. She lives in Brockton. He was a bootmaker. *Res.* West Stoughton, Mass. Children: 1368 (a) *Mary Edith*¹⁰, b. 22 March, 1863; *m.*, in Brockton, 10 May, 1895, *William J. Ferreira*. *Res.* Brockton.

1369 (b) *Nathaniel Forest*¹⁰, b. 29 July, 1869.

+1370 iv. *JEDEDIAH APOLLOS*⁹, b. 25 Aug., 1838; *d.* at Stoughton, 27 Nov., 1889.

+1371 v. *CHARLES ATHERTON*⁹, b. 2 March, 1841.

1372 vi. *GEORGE WILLIAM*⁹, b. 17 April, 1851; *m.*, at Needham, Mass., 22 June, 1876, *Ella Sophia Morton*, of Needham, b. 1854, *d.* 28 Nov., 1898, *dau.* of William H. and Mary A. Morton. Publisher. *Res.* Needham, Mass. Children, born in Needham:

1373 (a) *Winthrop Norton*¹⁰, b. 13 Nov., 1877.

1374 (b) *Irving*¹⁰, b. 10 July, 1879. *Res.* Worcester, Mass.

1375 (c) *Roy Channing*¹⁰, b. 14 March, 1881.

1376 (d) *Emma Blanche*¹⁰, b. 28 April, 1884.

1377 (e) *Dana Lloyd*¹⁰, b. 28 March, 1887.

1378 vii. *CORDELIA*⁹.

1013

MARCUS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 16 Nov., 1813; *m.* (1), April, 1835, *SARAH PACKARD*, of North Easton, Mass., b. 9 Nov., 1812, *d.* 4 Dec., 1854, *dau.* of Perez Packard, of Easton; *m.* (2), 13 March, 1856, *ELIZA H. SNELL*, b. 19 March, 1821, in West Bridgewater, Mass., *d.* 25 March, 1889, at Brockton, buried at West Bridgewater. He was a factory worker. *Res.* Easton, Mass., in 1839 and 1847; later Campello, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Sarah:

1379 i. *CHARLES*⁹, b. 12 Nov., 1835, in North Easton, Mass.; *d.* 20 Aug., 1839.

1380 ii. *SARAH JANE*⁹, b. 12 July, 1840, in North Easton, Mass.; *d.* 25 Oct., 1845.

+1381 iii. *MARTHA ANN*⁹, 17 June, 1843, in Easton; *d.* 5 Jan., 1901.

By second wife, Eliza:

1382 iv. *MARCUS CHANNING*⁹, b. 14 Feb., 1857, in North Bridgewater; *m.*, 1 May, 1884, *Hattie L. Field*, of Bernards-

ton, b. 20 Jan., 1863, *dau.* of John B. and Sarah H. Field; teacher. He is a farmer. *Res.* Brockton. Child: 1383 (a) *Ernst Channing*¹⁰, b. in Brockton, 26 Jan., 1886.

1014

LYMAN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 3 June, 1800; *d.* there, 5 Jan., 1877; *m.*, 3 March, 1831, ANNA T. HEWINS, *dau.* of Elkanah⁵ and Hannah Capen (Foster) Hewins.* Farmer. *Res.* Stoughton, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1384 i. LEMUEL HEWINS⁹, b. 30 April, 1832; *m.*, in Canton, Mass., 9 Oct., 1855, *Mary Colby Phinney*, b. 31 Aug., 1836, at Augusta, Me., *dau.* of Sylvanus C. and Mary Elizabeth Lord (Russell) Phinney. Farmer, grain and groceries. *Res.* Stoughton, Mass. Children:
- 1385 (a) *Harry Colby*¹⁰, b. 26 Feb., 1857; *m.*, in Dedham, 11 July, 1898.
- 1386 (b) *Annie Cora*¹⁰, b. 4 April, 1861; *m.*, 13 Feb., 1891, *Henry A. Wyman*, of Boston, lawyer, b. 1861, at Skowhegan, Me., *s.* of Henry A. and Fanny F. (Russell) Wyman. She graduated at Vassar College.
- +1387 ii. CONSTANT⁹, b. 24 July, 1838.
- 1388 iii. FRANCIS MORRISON⁹, b. 9 April, 1851; *m.*, at Stoughton, 18 Dec., 1873, *Luella Drake*, b. at Stoughton, 22 June, 1855, *dau.* of James⁶ and Letitia F. (Jones) Drake.† Child:
- 1389 (a) *James Dallas*¹⁰, b. 4 Jan., 1879.

1017

CONSIDER ATHERTON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 14 March, 1805; *d.* in Quincy, Mass., 8 Aug., 1871; *m.* (1),

* William⁴ (married Ruth Cummins); Ebenezer³ (married, 1730, Judith Porter); Joseph² (married, 1690, Mehitable Lyon); Jacob¹ Hewins owned a dwelling house in Boston in 1653, bought a house in Dorchester in 1655. Origin unknown.

† Luther Drake⁵ (married Catherine P. Holmes); Archippus⁴ (married Mary Holmes); John³ (married Mary Cole); Benjamin² (married Sarah Pool); Thomas¹ (married Jane Holbrook) Drake, baptized 13 Sept., 1635, at Colyton, County Devon, England, youngest sister of William Drake of Yardbury in Colyton. He came to America about 1653-54 with his sister Joane; settled at Weymouth, Mass. His name is in the list of property owners in 1663. He took an active part in town affairs, was a member of the garrison at Puncapouge for two months during King Philip's War.

24 Dec., 1826, SARAH TISDALE, *d.* 12 July, 1843, *dau.* of Capt. John Tisdale, of Easton, Mass.; *m.* (2), in Roxbury, Mass., 22 July, 1847, SERENA FIELD, of Abington, *b.* 1807, *d.* 13 March, 1886, *dau.* of William and Jemina (Kieth) Field, of North Bridgewater. He was a manufacturer of sewing thread. *Res.* Stoughton, Neponset, Dorchester, in 1871.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Sarah:

- 1390 i. MARY HIXON^o, *d.* 18 Dec., 1833.
- 1391 ii. ANDREW JACKSON^o, *d.* 12 Dec., 1834.
- +1392 iii. HENRY TISDALE^o, *b.* April, 1831.
- 1393 iv. ALVA MORRISON^o, *b.* 23 Jan., 1833; *m.*, in Stoughton, 28 Jan., 1863, *Martha M. Adams*, of Stoughton, *b.* 1843, *dau.* of Jedediah and Martha (Mixon) Adams Mariner. *Res.* Dorchester and Stoughton. He now (1900) lives in California. No children.
- +1394 v. AMORY CHAPIN^o, *b.* 23 March, 1835.
- 1395 vi. HARRIET KINGSLEY^o, *b.* 23 Dec., 1836; *m.*, 27 Aug., 1857, *Samuel Worcester Hayden*, of Stoughton, *b.* 1834, at Braintree, *s.* of Charles D. and Rebecca T. Hayden; trader.
- 1396 vii. SARAH ANN^o, *b.* 20 May, 1840; *d.* 30 May, 1867, at Quincy; *unm.*
- +1397 viii. JOHN TISDALE^o, *b.* 12 July, 1843.

By second wife, Serena:

- 1398 ix. MYRA FRANCES^o, *b.* 24 June, 1848. *Res.* Quincy and Brockton; *unm.*
- 1399 x. RODNEY FIELD^o, *b.* 12 Feb., 1850; *d.* July, 1850.

1018

AMASA SOUTHWORTH^s [*Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*^o, *Constant*^s, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Stoughton, Mass., 4 March, 1807; *d.* 12 March, 1872; *m.*, 4 March, 1825, ABIGAIL SHERMAN, *b.* 15 Aug., 1806, *dau.* of Asa Sherman, of Mansfield; July, 1899, she was still active. He was a sewing-thread manufacturer. *Res.* Stoughton, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1400 i. ABIGAIL MALVINA^o, *b.* 10 Dec., 1830.
- +1401 ii. MASENA BALLOU^o, *b.* 9 June, 1834.
- +1402 iii. WILLIAM SHERMAN^o, *b.* 9 June, 1839.
- +1403 iv. AMASA EDWIN^o, *b.* 8 May, 1844.

1019

MYRA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 3 Nov., 1810; d., at Braintree, Mass., 1890; m., 11 July, 1830, Hon. ALVA MORRISON, b. in Windham, N. H., 13 May, 1806, d. 28 May, 1879, s. of Robert⁴ and Agnes (Betton) Morrison.* He went to Stoughton, Mass., in 1826, where he worked in a woolen mill. At Stoughton he met and married his wife. In 1831, he moved to Braintree, Mass. For some years he was in partnership with his brother Leonard, manufacturers of woolen goods. He held many town offices, was representative and senator to the General Assembly. Res. in Braintree, Mass.

Children. — MORRISON

- 1404 i. M. LURETTE⁹, b. 4 Dec., 1833; m., 15 April, 1853, *Horace Abercrombie*, of Quincy, Mass. He was a woolen manufacturer for twelve years, then he retired. He was a member of the Massachusetts legislature in 1859. Res. Braintree. Children:
- 1405 (a) *Helen M. (Abercrombie)*¹⁰, b. 13 June, 1855.
- 1406 (b) *Elmer Ellsworth (Abercrombie)*¹⁰, b. 27 April, 1861; m., 6 June, 1889, *Annie L. Coleman*.
- +1407 ii. ALVA S.⁹, b. 9 Nov., 1835.
- 1408 iii. MARY C.⁹, b. 10 March, 1838; d. 29 Dec., 1839.
- 1409 iv. E. ADELAIDE⁹, b. 29 Dec., 1839; m., 15 Jan., 1862, *Lewis Bass, Jr.*, of Quincy, Mass. Res. Quincy. Children:
- 1410 (a) *Lewis Morrison (Bass)*¹⁰, b. 4 May, 1863; d. 26 Aug., 1863.
- 1411 (b) *Lewis (Bass)*¹⁰, b. 27 May, 1871.
- 1412 (c) *Alva M. (Bass)*¹⁰, b. 12 July, 1874.
- 1413 v. ROBERT ELMER⁹, b. 12 May, 1843; m., 5 Jan., 1870, *Sarah R. Gregg*, of Quincy, Mass. Res. Braintree, Mass. Children:
- 1414 (a) *Mabel S.*¹⁰, b. 3 Sept., 1871.
- 1415 (b) *Lizzie Curtis*¹⁰, b. 14 Jan., 1875.
- 1416 (c) *Joseph Gregg*¹⁰, b. 24 Feb., 1886.
- 1417 vi. AUGUSTUS M.⁹, b. 7 Dec., 1846; d. 17 Nov., 1875.
- 1418 vii. IBRAHAM⁹, b. 21 Oct., 1848; m., 20 Jan., 1870, *Mary L. Rodgers*, of East Marshfield, Mass.

* Lieut. Samuel³ (married Martha Allison); James² (married Mary Wallace); John¹ Morrison was a Scotch Protestant, who emigrated to Londonderry, Ireland, and endured the siege of that city in 1690. James² was born in Scotland or Ireland, came to America before his father, who came in 1720. James² was one of one hundred and nineteen men to whom was given the charter of Londonderry, N. H., in 1728.

1020

JEDEDIAH SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁸, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 27 April, 1812; d. 12 Aug., 1849, at Canton, Mass.; m. (1), 23 Aug., 1835, LUCY MITCHELL, dau. of Japhet Mitchell of Pembroke; she d. 17 Oct., 1838; m. (2), 3 May, 1839 (1840), REBECCA L. STEVENS, b. 7 May, 1815, in Hanson, Mass., d. 17 Oct., 1860, at Stoughton, Mass., dau. of Edward and Mary (Gault) Stevens. He was a manufacturer of cotton twine. *Res.* Canton, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By second wife, Lucy:

- 1419 i. ALFRED⁹, b. 24 Jan., 1842, at Stoughton; m., in Braintree, Mass., 28 Jan., 1866, *Lucy Minchen*, of Braintree, b. 24 Nov., 1844, dau. of John H. and Clarissa B. (Penniman) Minchen. Real estate agent. *Res.* Braintree. Children:
- 1420 (a) *Edward Dallas*¹⁰, b. 9 June, 1867; d. 13 Aug., 1867.
- 1421 (b) *Henry Ernest*¹⁰, b. 28 Sept., 1877; an invalid.
- 1422 (c) *Clarence Edward*¹⁰, b. 16 Oct., 1878.
- 1423 ii. DALLAS⁹, b. 3 March, 1845; d. 16 June, 1865, of disease contracted in Salisbury prison, N. C., while prisoner of war.

1021

ASAHEL SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁸, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 17 July, 1814; d. there 26 Sept., 1880; m. (1), 16 June, 1839, HARRIET KINGSLEY, b. 26 Nov., 1813, at Easton, Mass., d. 29 Oct., 1853, dau. of Ebenezer Kingsley, of Easton; m. (2), 5 Dec., 1855, SARAH DODGE (ROWE) FELLOWS, wid. of John Fellows; she d. 27 Dec., 1860; m. (3), 27 Aug., 1872, at Standish, MRS. LYDIA C. (BURGESS) SWIFT, of Stoughton, b. 1828, at Sandwich, dau. of Cerill (Covill) and Laurena (or Lurana) Burgess. She *res.* (1899) Brockton, Mass. He was a woolen yarn manufacturer. *Res.* Stoughton.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Harriet:

- +1424 i. CONSIDER⁹, b. 7 March, 1840.
- 1425 ii. MARY HIXON⁹, b. 19 May, 1842; d. 10 Oct., 1844.

- 1426 iii. MARIANNA E.⁹, b. 7 June, 1845; m., 26 Feb., 1866, James D. Taber, b. 1837, at Albion, Me., s. of Amos and Cynthia Taber. Ice dealer. Res. Stoughton.
- 1427 iv. HARRIET ELLIS⁹, b. 4 June, 1853; m., at Stoughton, 8 Feb., 1877, Walter R. Blake, b. in Boston, 1853, s. of Edmund and Caroline S. (Fay) Blake.

By second wife, Sarah:

- 1428 v. ELMER KINGSLEY⁹, b. 12 June, 1858; m., 29 June, 1882, Annie M. Pierce, of Stoughton, Mass., b. 1858, at Terre Haute, Ind., dau., of Benjamin F. and Hattie J. Pierce. Manufacturer. Res. Stoughton. Children:
- 1429 (a) Myra Morrison¹⁰, b. 14 May, 1883, at Stoughton, Mass.
- 1430 (b) Helen W.¹⁰, b. 25 Dec., 1893; d. same day.

1032

JAMES E. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [Cyrus⁷, Uriah⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Kingsbury, Washington County, N. Y., 21 June, 1811; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 19 June, 1877; m. (1), at Vernon, Oneida County, N. Y., 27 Feb., 1833, JANE JEANNETTE CARTER, b. in Vernon, 26 March, 1815; d. in Orange, N. J., 8 Nov., 1857; m. (2), 20 July, 1859, MARY ELIZABETH BROWN, of Mystic, Ct. No children by second wife.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1431 i. JANE ADELLA⁹, b. in Vernon, N. Y., 26 Dec., 1837; d. in New York City, 4 Jan., 1871; m., 12 April, 1860, Stephen S. Gordon. Child:
- 1432 (a) William Adelbert (Gordon)¹⁰; lives in North Dakota.
- 1433 ii. JAMES EDELBERT⁹, b. in Vernon, 4 Nov., 1839; d. 20 Sept., 1868, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m., in Westfield, Mass., 13 Sept., 1864, Ella M. Beebe, of Westfield, b. in Springfield, Mass., 1841, dau. of Henry C. and Rebecca H. Beebe. He was a government contractor during the Civil War. Children:
- 1434 (a) Howard¹⁰.
- 1435 (b) Edward¹⁰.
- 1436 iii. HENRY CARTER⁹, b. in Vernon, 28 Dec., 1842; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 18 Aug., 1844.
- 1437 iv. ANNA JOSEPHINE⁹, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Aug., 1845; d. 25 Nov., 1851.

1438 v. FANNIE JEANNETTE⁹, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 19 Nov., 1850; d. there, 4 Nov., 1870.

1439 vi. MARIA LOUISA⁹, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 18 Jan., 1853; m., 10 March, 1875, J. Edmund Bertrand, who d. 4 Aug., 1875. No children. She res. Brooklyn, N. Y.

1044

JULIA A. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [Cyrus⁷, Uriah⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Bartlett, Oneida County, N. Y., 28 March, 1829; d. in Clinton, N. Y., 1 June, 1852; m., 2 Jan., 1851, EVAN EVANS, b. in Wales, came to America when a boy. He went West, entered the army during the war of the Rebellion, d. of fever in hospital at Memphis, Tenn. Res. Clinton, N. Y.

Child. — EVANS

1440 i. ALMERAN⁹, b. 25 May, 1852; m., August, 1871, Luella Lounsbury. He is an engineer. Res. Utica, N. Y.
Children:

1441 (a) Maud¹⁰, b. 26 Jan., 1873.

1442 (b) Minnie¹⁰, b. 11 Oct., 1874.

1443 (c) Clara¹⁰, b. 26 Oct., 1876; m., 10 May, 1899, Clinton Thomas.

1444 (d) Carl A.¹⁰, b. 5 June, 1880.

1047

NEWELL SOUTHARD⁸ [Jonathan⁷ (Southworth), Uriah⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Fairfax, Vt., 7 April, 1820; d. 8 Jan., 1899, in Albany, Ore.; m. (1), in Whitinsville, Mass., 26 April, 1846, WEALTHY AURELIA PIERCE, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 23 March, 1824, d. in Logansport, Ind., 28 Aug., 1867; m. (2), in Buffalo, N. Y., 26 Oct., 1869, MRS. NANCY (WOODARD) OLMSTEAD, who d. at La Crosse, Wis., 4 Jan., 1878, no children. He was railroad agent at Whitinsville a number of years, being the first railroad agent in that town. He was in Ohio several years. He united with the Congregational church in boyhood, later became a member of the Presbyterian church. After his second wife's death he lived with his daughter.

Children. — SOUTHARD

+1445 i. ELLA SEMANTHA⁹, b. 22 Jan., 1852, in Columbus, Ohio.

+1446 ii. IDA FLORENCE⁹, b. 28 June, 1855, in Columbus, Ohio.

1447 iii. DELLA LIZZIE⁹, b. 13 July, 1859, in La Crosse, Wis., m., in Fairfax, Vt., 26 Aug., 1884, Frank G. Norton,

b. 7 May, 1857. *Res.* Whitinsville, Mass. No children.

- +1448 iv. ABBIE MARION⁹, b. 28 Nov., 1862, in Salem, Wis.; *m.*, in Iola, Kan., 1 Oct., 1883, — *Steele*. *Res.* Albany, Ore.

1048

RUTH WOOD SOUTHARD⁸ [*Jonathan*⁷ (Southworth), *Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Fairfax, Vt., 16 Feb., 1822; *m.*, in Madrid, N. Y., 25 May, 1845, ROMEO HOYT HAWLEY, b. in Cambridge, Vt., 15 Nov., 1819. Merchant. Moved, in 1858, from Fairfax, Vt., to La Crosse, Wis.

Children. — HAWLEY

- +1449 i. FLORENCE GERTRUDE⁹, b. 27 Oct., 1846, in Fairfax, Vt.; *d.* in La Crosse, Wis., 25 Oct., 1886.
 +1450 ii. MARION ELIZABETH⁹, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 8 July, 1848.
 1451 iii. ARTHUR HOYT⁹, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 16 Oct., 1851; *d.* in La Crosse, Wis., 26 April, 1858.
 1452 iv. CLARENCE NEWELL⁹, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 26 March, 1855; *m.*, in Monroe, Wis., 10 Oct., 1881, *Isabel L. Carroll*, *dau.* of William and Martha Carroll. He is a merchant. *Res.* La Crosse, Wis. No children.
 1453 v. EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. in La Crosse, Wis., 17 Sept., 1868.

1049

HIRAM W. SOUTHARD⁸ [*Jonathan*⁷ (Southworth), *Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Fairfax, Vt., 17 June, 1852; *d.* there 4 July, 1892; *m.* (1) HARRIOT REED; *m.* (2), in Troy, N. Y., 17 Nov., 1863, ANN E. TOBIN, b. in Bakersfield, Vt., 20 June, 1841. He was in the feed business. *Res.* Fairfax, Vt.

Children. — SOUTHARD

By first wife, Harriot:

- +1454 i. HERBERT R.⁹, b. 4 April, 1854.
 +1455 ii. LELIA H.⁹, b. in Hampton, Vt., 21 March, 1858.

By second wife, Ann:

- 1456 iii. ARTHUR N.⁹, b. in Cambridge, Vt., 3 June, 1869; *m.*, at Fairfax, Vt., 18 Dec., 1894, *Cora W. Butler*, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 3 March, 1872, *dau.* of Henry A. and Betsey (Webster) Butler. *Res.* Worcester, Mass. Child:

- 1457 (a) *Ralph R.*¹⁰, b. in Worcester, Mass., 27 Dec., 1896.
- 1458 iv. *ROLLO A.*⁹, b. in Cambridge, Vt., 4 Nov., 1870; m., in Fairfax, Vt., 1 Jan., 1894, *Ella T. Burns*, b. in Highgate, Vt., 18 March, 1872, dau. of Edgar and Elizabeth (Smith) Burns. Carpenter. Res. Waterford N. Y. Child:
- 1459 (a) *Jesse A.*¹⁰, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 7 Sept., 1895.
- 1460 v. *CLARENCE N.*⁹, b. in Cambridge, Vt., 27 Jan., 1878. Farmer. Res. Fairfax, Vt.
- 1461 vi. *EVA EUDORA*⁹, b. in Cambridge, Vt., 17 Oct., 1879; is assistant housekeeper in hospital at Worcester, Mass.
- 1462 vii. *CLARA E.*⁹, b. in Fairfax, Vt., 7 Sept., 1885.

1061

EUNICE ALDEN⁸ [*Harmony*⁷ (Southworth) *Alden*, *Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 27 Nov., 1806; d. 9 Oct., 1879; m. HOWARD ALGER, of West Bridgewater, who d. 1849, on his passage to California.

Children. — ALGER

- 1463 i. *HARMONY*⁹, b. 7 July, 1828; d. 13 Aug., 1852; m. *Fessenden Bessee*.
- 1464 ii. *HENRY HOWARD*⁹, b. 27 July, 1830; d. ——. He m. twice and had a family.
- 1465 iii. *EUNICE ANN*⁹, b. 27 Jan., 1835; d. 16 Dec., 1886; m. *Winchester Turner*. Child:
- 1466 (a) *Annie (Turner)*¹⁰, still living.
- 1467 iv. *SARAH JANE*⁹, b. 7 May, 1838; d. 23 Dec., 1879; m. *Robert F. Fuller*. Two children.
- 1468 v. *ROXANNA*⁹, b. 5 Sept., 1842; m. *Volney Howard*, of South Randolph, Mass. Children, who live in Avon, Mass.:
- 1469 (a) *Charles (Howard)*¹⁰.
- 1470 (b) *Lottie (Howard)*¹⁰.
- 1471 vi. *DANIEL EVERETT*⁹, b. 5 March, 1846; d. 15 Oct., 1863, while in service during the Civil War.

1062

AZEL ALDEN⁸ [*Harmony*⁷ (Southworth) *Alden*, *Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1 March, 1809; d. 7 March, 1891; m., 15 Oct., 1837, *MERCY HARRIS*, of Turner, Me. He was a shoemaker and farmer.

Children. — ALDEN

- 1472 i. EUNICE ANN⁹, b. 17 July, 1838; d. 8 March, 1876.
 1473 ii. SETH HARRIS⁹, b. 10 Dec., 1840. He served during the Civil War, was wounded at the battle of Fredericksburg and of the Wilderness. He is a farmer. Res. Livermore, Me.; *unm.*
 1474 iii. LUCY ELLEN⁹, b. 19 Aug., 1843; m., 1860, S. A. Nelson, of Livermore, Me. Children:
 1475 (a) Florence (Nelson)¹⁰.
 1476 (b) Carle (Nelson)¹⁰.
 1477 iv. SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 4 March, 1847; d. 14 Jan., 1853.
 1478 v. ISAAC BLANCHARD⁹, b. 9 Nov., 1852; d. 10 Jan., 1854.

1064

LYSANDER ALDEN⁸ [*Harmony*⁷ (Southworth) Alden, Peres⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 21 Jan., 1812; d. 25 June, 1898; m., 22 Feb., 1830, LOUISA H. ROSS. Shoemaker. Res. East Stoughton, Mass.

Children. — ALDEN

- 1479 i. MARY ANN⁹, b. 6 July, 1830; m. Joseph Stickney, of Randolph, Mass.; both dead. Two sons.
 1480 ii. SAMUEL BINGLEY⁹, b. 12 May, 1833; m. Mary Learnard; both dead. Two sons.
 1481 iii. BETSEY JANE⁹, b. 29 Oct., 1835; m. (1) Merrill Goodwin, of Turner, Me., two sons; m. (2) Horace Gilbert, of Turner, Me.
 1482 iv. ELLEN AUGUSTA⁹, d. 1859.
 1483 v. SUSAN MARIA⁹.
 1484 vi. ANN AMELIA⁹, m. Walter Clark. Res. Avon, Mass. One son.
 1485 vii. ROXANNA⁹, m. James Kelley, a southerner, who d. Res. Turner, Me. Two children.

1076

FRANKLIN AMES⁸ [*Hannah*⁷ (Southworth) Ames, Peres⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 30 Sept., 1806; d. in Brockton, Mass., 1 Aug., 1881; m., 20 May, 1832, MARTHA KINGMAN THOMPSON, dau. of Thomas Thompson. He was highly esteemed by his fellow citizens, and early in life, 1836, served as postmaster, and for nearly twenty years performed the duties of that office, though the office was held by Edward

Southworth, Jr. In 1838, he was chosen town clerk and treasurer, and was re-elected almost without opposition for sixteen years. In 1856, he was elected one of the selectmen, and was chosen chairman of that board. He was re-elected until 1864, when he was appointed paymaster in the United States army with the rank of major. He was a member of the Governor's Council.

He became interested in the slate quarries of Pennsylvania, and in 1865 moved there with his family, but in 1881 he returned to his native town.

"He left behind him a name and record unsullied by any questionable transaction in all his public and official career. . . . In private life he commanded the universal esteem and confidence of his fellowmen, and as a Christian exemplified the principles of the gospel." *Res. Brockton*, where his children were born.

Children. — AMES

- 1486 i. THOMAS FRANKLIN⁹, *b.* 19 July, 1835; *d.* 8 March, 1854, drowned at sea.
- 1487 ii. MARTHA AUGUSTA⁹, *b.* 12 May, 1844; *d.* at sixteen years.
- 1488 iii. CHARLOTTE THOMPSON⁹, *b.* 14 May, 1847; *m.* Joel P. Bradford, of Fair Haven, Mass. *Res. Brockton*, Mass.
- 1489 iv. LIZZIE STRAWBRIDGE⁹, *b.* 22 July, 1851; *m.* S. J. Grover, M.D. *Res. Brockton* (1884).

1084

JOHN HAYWARD SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John*⁷, *Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* at South Dartmouth, Mass., 9 Oct., 1818; *d.* at Springfield, Mass., 16 Jan., 1891; *m.* (1), 6 Aug., 1843, SARAH LAW, of Nantucket, Mass., *b.* 28 April, 1818, *d.* 7 Aug., 1848; *m.* (2), 21 Oct., 1855, ELIZABETH WEED HENDERSON, *b.* 31 Aug., 1823, *d.* 14 Dec., 1901, *dau.* of Davis and Margaretta (Brooks) Henderson, of Edgewood, near Norristown, Pa. He was educated at North Bridgewater. He began his business life as a clerk in a dry goods store in 1836, at New Bedford, Mass. He moved to Chicopee Falls, then to Dartmouth and to South Dartmouth. In 1844, he was at Westfield, Mass. In 1847, he was engaged with Wells Southworth (871) in building the Agawam Canal Company Cotton Mills at Mittineague. From 1849 to 1851, he was business agent of two paper mills in Connecticut. He then went to Philadelphia and took charge of the paper warehouse of the Southworth Manufacturing Company, of which he was made a director in 1854. In 1860, he was elected alderman of the tenth ward, Philadelphia. In

1870, he moved to Springfield, Mass., and was president of the Wilcox & Gibbs Sewing Machine Company. He was a benefactor of Amherst College and of the town of South Dartmouth, a man of wide influence in religious and mercantile circles.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Sarah:

- 1490 i. SARAH ELIZABETH⁹, b. 15 June, 1844; d. 22 Sept., 1844.
 1491 ii. JOHN WELLS⁹, b. 2 Oct., 1845; d. 10 Nov., 1873, at Pau, France.

By second wife, Elizabeth:

- 1492 iii. CHARLES HAYWARD⁹, b. 1 Nov., 1856, in Philadelphia, Pa.; m., 17 Nov., 1887, *Caroline Ames Bliss*, b. 6 April, 1856, d. 18 Dec., 1895, dau. of Theodore and Mary Caroline (Wright) Bliss, of Northampton, Mass. He is president and treasurer of the Hampshire Paper Company, of South Hadley Falls, Mass. *Res.* Springfield, Mass. Children:

1493 (a) *Eleanor Bliss*¹⁰, b. 7 Sept., 1892.

1494 (b) *Constant*¹⁰, b. 18 Dec., 1895.

- 1495 iv. IDA MARY⁹, b. 13 March, 1858; m., 25 March, 1892, *Solomon Bulkley Griffin*, b. 13 Aug., 1852, s. of Rev. Nathaniel Herrick Griffin, D.D., and his wife, Hannah Elizabeth Bulkley. *Res.* Round Hill, Springfield, Mass. Children:

1496 (a) *Bulkley Southworth (Griffin)*¹⁰, b. 16 Aug., 1893.

1497 (b) *Courtland Brooke (Griffin)*¹⁰, b. 19 March, 1896.

- 1498 v. EDWARD COURTLAND⁹, b. 25 Aug., 1860, in Philadelphia, Pa.; d. 22 Sept., 1897, at Springfield, Mass.; m., 24 Oct., 1883, *Clara Elizabeth Collins*, b. 1859, at Springfield, dau. of Dr. Henry Augustus and Mary Jane (Graves) Collins. He was treasurer of the Carew Paper Company. *Res.* Springfield, Mass. Children:

1499 (a) *Genevieve*¹⁰, b. 10 Aug., 1888; d. 14 Oct., 1890.

1500 (b) *Madeline*¹⁰, b. 24 June, 1892, in Philadelphia, Pa.

1501 (c) *Helen*¹⁰, b. 15 Jan., 1896.

- 1502 vi. NINA E.⁹, b. 7 Nov., 1863; d. 8 July, 1864.

1086

EUNICE KINGMAN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John*⁷, *Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1 Dec., 1822; d. 1894;

m., in Dartmouth, 25 Aug., 1853, CAPT. CALVIN DEXTER, of South Dartmouth, *b.* in New Bedford, 1812, *s.* of Ephraim and Rachel Dexter. He was a sea captain. *Res.* Falmouth, N. H. Children were all born in South Dartmouth.

Children. — DEXTER

- 1503 i. LIZZIE W.⁹, *b.* 24 Dec., 1854; *m.*, in South Dartmouth, 26 Oct., 1875, *W. H. Hart*. *Res.* Woburn. Child:
 1504 (a) Edward D. (Hart)¹⁰, *b.* in Woburn, Mass., 3 Nov., 1876. He is proprietor of Hart Company's Express. *Res.* Woburn.
- 1505 ii. EDWARD S.⁹, *b.* 23 June, 1859, twin; *d.* 9 Aug., 1879, in Springfield, Mass. He was bookkeeper in Hampshire Paper Company.
- 1506 iii. CALVIN H.⁹, *b.* 23 June, 1859, twin; *d.* in infancy.
- 1507 iv. RACHEL S.⁹, *b.* 21 March, 1861; *d.* 2 Oct., 1879.
- 1508 v. CALVIN H.⁹, *b.* 27 Feb., 1862; *d.* 26 Oct., 1882, in Woburn. Was dry goods clerk.

1087

✓ ELIZABETH W. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John*⁷, *Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 16 Sept., 1826; *d.* 1868; *m.*, 8 May, 1849, in Dartmouth, Mass., WILLIAM P. HATCH, of Falmouth, *b.* 1824, *s.* of Ward and Ann Hatch.

Child. — HATCH

- 1509 i. ✓ ANNA ELIZABETH⁹, *b.* 7 March, 1858, in Falmouth, Mass.; educated at Oberlin College; was a teacher; *m.*, 27 Aug., 1878, in South Dartmouth, A. F. HASKINS. *Res.* Fall River, Mass. Child:
 ✓ 1510 (a) Elizabeth A. (Haskins)¹⁰, *b.* in Fall River, 10 Oct., 1880.

1088

PHILIP WILBUR SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John*⁷, *Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* at South Dartmouth, Mass., 31 Dec., 1831; *m.*, in New Bedford, Mass., 20 Sept., 1852, AMANDA MELVINA ALDEN, of Fairhaven, Mass., *b.* there 21 June, 1833, *dau.* of Eben and Mary Alden. *Res.* New Jersey; later a farmer at Dartmouth. In 1885, he was in Salix, Iowa, and still *res.* there in 1898.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1511 i. [✓]ALANSON⁹, b. in Fairhaven, Mass., 26 July, 1853.
 1512 ii. [✓]MARY AMANDA⁹, b. in South Dartmouth, Mass., 26 June, 1855.
 +1513 iii. [✓]EUNICE DEXTER⁹, b. in South Dartmouth, Mass., 2 April, 1857; d. 22 Dec., 1895.
 1514 iv. [✓]WILLIAM POPE⁹, b. in Acushnet, Mass., 5 Oct., 1868.
 1515 v. [✓]NELLIE ALDEN⁹, b. 2 Jan., 1876, at Sargent Bluffs, Ia.

✓ 1089

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Edward⁷, Peres⁸, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 16 Nov., 1816; d. at Brockton, Mass., 4 March, 1877; m., 2 Feb., 1843, MRS. JULIA [✓]ANN (KINGSMAN) HOWARD, d. February, 1895, wid. of Rufus E. Howard, dau. of Benjamin Kingsman. He represented the town of North Bridgewater, now Brockton, in the state legislature; was senator for Plymouth County. He was secretary and treasurer of North Bridgewater Savings Bank, etc.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1516 i. [✓]GEORGE⁹, b. 5 Oct., 1843; d. 5 Sept., 1885, at Brockton; unm.
 1517 ii. [✓]ELLA FRANCES⁹, b. 10 Oct., 1845.
 1518 iii. [✓]FREDERIC⁹, b. 3 March, 1851; m., 17 Nov., 1874, at New Bedford, *Esther Louisa Holmes*, of New Bedford, dau. of Atwood and Almira T. Holmes. She was divorced and m. (2) Dr. F. W. Webber, of Newton, Mass. Child:
 1519 (a) *Myra A.*¹⁰, b. in Brockton, Mass., 4 April, 1878. Res. Newton, Mass.

1092

HENRY SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Martin⁷, Peres⁸, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 12 Jan., 1820; d. in Brockton, Mass., 20 May, 1883; m., 15 Jan., 1846, ELEANOR CLARK PACKARD, b. 1 Oct., 1823, dau. of Azel⁶ and Pamela (Reynolds) Packard,* of North Bridgewater. In early life he was a shoemaker. When thirty years old he entered the employ of William F. Brett. In 1861, he formed a partnership with E. O. Noyes,

* Cyrus⁸ (married Keziah Kingman), Thomas⁴ (married Mary Howard), Capt. Abiah³ (married Sarah Ames), Zacheus² Packard. (See n., p. 93.) Keziah Kingman was sister to Eunice Kingman, who married Peres Southworth. (See n., p. 100.) They descended from John Alden.

in hardware and grocery business. In 1875, he retired from business; in 1881, he is called a printer. In 1877, he was selectman; in 1882 was in the common council; in 1883, at the time of his death, he was one of the assessors. *Res.* North Bridgewater, now Brockton.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1520 i. ELLERY BRADFORD⁹, b. 7 May, 1853; m., in Brockton, Mass., 28 Dec., 1879, *Emilie Florence Perkins*, b. 1854, dau. of Samuel C. and Caroline S. (Hayden) Perkins.
Children:
1521 (a) *Alice Bradford*¹⁰, b. 8 Feb., 1881; d. 9 July, 1881.
1522 (b) *Helen Florence*¹⁰, b. 26 Sept., 1887.
- 1523 ii. MARTIN NORMAN⁹, b. 11 Oct., 1857; d. 28 March, 1898; m., 13 March, 1881, *Ida Alice Howard*, of Middleboro, Mass., b. 1859, in Randolph, Mass., dau. of Simeon and Margaret (Warren) Howard.
- 1524 iii. NELLIE KINGMAN⁹, b. 6 Sept., 1862; d. 25 Sept., 1863.
- 1525 iv. RUTH MINNEBEL⁹, b. 21 June, 1864; m., 12 Oct., 1884, *Clinton Fremont Webster*, of Brockton, tag manufacturer, b. in Concord, N. H., 1861, s. of Dr. Levi French and Anna (Cohen) Webster. *Res.* Worcester, Mass.
- 1526 v. DAUGHTER⁹, b. 30 Oct., 1856.

1094

REV. BENJAMIN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Benjamin*⁷, *Peres*⁸, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Winthrop, Me., 11 Aug., 1820; d. at Pepperell, Mass., 6 July, 1883; m., at Lowell, Mass., 27 April, 1844, *SARAH AUSTIN*, b. at Dracut, Mass., 1819, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Austin. She *res.* (1899) Brockton, Mass. He was a carpenter. *Res.* Cambridge and Lowell, Mass. Later he studied at the Bangor Theological Seminary, graduating in 1857. He was a Congregational clergyman, settled at Hanson.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1527 i. PEREZ FRANKLIN⁹, b. 4 March, 1845; d. 4 Sept., 1846, at East Cambridge. He is also called "Franklin P."
- 1528 ii. CHARLES TORREY⁹, b. at Cambridge, Mass., 19 Aug., 1846; d. at North Bridgewater, 18 April, 1850.
- 1529 iii. ALICE⁹, b. at Winthrop, Me., 7 April, 1851; d. 15 July, 1851.

- 1530 iv. FREDDIE⁹, b. at Vassalborough, Me., 5 June, 1859; d. 11 June, 1860.
- 1531 v. ANNA LINCOLN⁹, b. at Hanson, Mass., 8 Feb., 1863; d. 15 Oct., 1863.

1096

REV. FRANCIS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Benjamin⁷, Peres⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Winthrop, Me., 1 Oct., 1824; m. (1), 25 Dec., 1851, ELIZABETH C. METCALF, of Winthrop, Me., who d. 27 Dec., 1860; m. (2), 3 March, 1861, EMMA W. FARRINGTON, of Holden, Me., b. 20 Oct., 1837, dau. of Daniel⁵ and Charlotte (Rogers) Farrington.* She studied at Mount Holyoke one year; taught school. He graduated from Bangor Theological Seminary in 1858; was ordained an Orthodox clergyman and settled at Westbrook, Me. For six years he was pastor at Holden; since 1865, he has been pastor of the Seaman's Bethel Church at Portland, Me.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Elizabeth:

- 1532 i. ELIZABETH ELLEN⁹, m., 23 June, 1882, *David Maurice McPherson*, who was b. in Montreal, Canada. He graduated at Bowdoin in 1875. After teaching several years he was appointed in 1880 or 1881 a mail clerk on the Grand Trunk Railroad from Portland to Gorham, N. H., where his home then was. Since then at Island Pond, Vt. Children:
- 1533 (a) *Edna Frances (McPherson)*¹⁰, b. 25 May, 1884.
- 1534 (b) *Helen Vida (McPherson)*¹⁰, b. 20 Feb., 1891.

By second wife, Emma:

- 1535 ii. FRANCIS BENJAMIN⁹, b. 27 Jan., 1862, in Holden; m., 18 March, 1886, *Jennie E. McKusick*, of Portland, Me. He is president of Southworth Bros. Company, Portland, Me., and manager of the printing department.
- 1536 iii. EDWARD⁹, b. 12 April, 1863, in Deering, Me.; m. (1), 2 June, 1887, *Mary Alice Plummer*, of Portland, who d. 5 Jan., 1890; m. (2), 17 June, 1891, *Mary Harper Owen*, of Portland. He is manager of the machinist department of Southworth Brothers' printing establishment.

* John⁴ Farrington (married Cynthia Hawes); Benjamin³ (married Christiana Cox); Daniel² (married Abigail Fisher); John¹ Farrington was in Dedham, Mass., in 1646. He was made freeman 1667.

- 1537 iv. ALICE BRADFORD⁹, b. 12 Jan., 1866, in Portland, Me.;
d. in Winthrop, Me., 24 Aug., 1866.
- 1538 v. ALFRED⁹, b. 7 June, 1868, in Portland, Me.; m., 14
March, 1894, in Portland, *Annie Butterworth*, of
Westford, Mass. He is manager of the electrotype
department of Southworth Brothers. Child:
1539 (a) *Horace Alfred*¹⁰, b. 6 Oct., 1897.
- 1540 vi. CONSTANT⁹, b. 27 Nov., 1870, in Portland.
- 1541 vii. MARY EMMA⁹, b. 5 June, 1873, in Portland.

1107

HARMONY ALDEN NOYES⁸ [*Esther Sophronia*⁷ (Southworth)
*Noyes, Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b.
10 July, 1824; m., 15 Nov., 1849, SIMEON LYNNFIELD WHITCOMB,
b. 11 Dec., 1825, d. 22 May, 1899, s. of Simeon and Olive (Faxon)
Whitcomb. Res. Newton, Mass.

Children. — WHITCOMB

- 1542 i. HERBERT⁹, b. 10 Aug., 1856; m., 5 April, 1881, *Isabella
Bassett*, b. 15 April, 1856, dau. of Henry D. and
Lydia (Staples) Bassett. Res. Newton, Mass. Chil-
dren:
1543 (a) *Pearl*¹⁰, b. 17 March, 1885.
1544 (b) *Henry Bassett*¹⁰, b. 3 Feb., 1887.
1545 (c) *Mary Noyes*¹⁰, b. 28 July, 1890.
- 1546 ii. MARY LYNNFIELD⁹, b. 16 July, 1861; unm.

1111

EUNICE ABIGAIL NOYES⁸ [*Esther Sophronia*⁷ (Southworth)
*Noyes, Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b.
1 July, 1828; d. 4 Feb., 1899; m., 1850, FRANKLIN WARD.

Children. — WARD

- 1547 i. ALVA⁹, b. 2 April, 1856; m. *Eva Bates*. Res. Malden.
Children:
1548 (a) *Rebie (Rebecca)*¹⁰, b. November, 1881.
1549 (b) *Franklin*¹⁰, b. 1894.
- 1550 ii. GEORGE FRANKLIN⁹, b. 22 April, 1861, lives at River-
side, Cal.

1112

HARRIET MILLS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Wells*⁷, *Abiah*⁶, *Edward*⁵,
*Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 13 Dec., 1846; m., 27

Jan., 1876, COL. GEORGE SEYMOUR HASTINGS, of New York City, b. 24 Sept., 1836. He was colonel of the Twenty-Fourth New York Battery, Light Artillery, in the Civil War. Afterwards, he was secretary of the governor of New York; later, for four years, private secretary of the same governor with the rank of colonel. Lawyer in New York City. *Res.* New York City.

Children. — HASTINGS

- 1551 i. WELLS SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 24 June, 1878; *m.*, 28 June, 1902, *Elizabeth Putnam Stearns*, dau. of Charles C. and Sophia D. P. (Seymour) Stearns, of Hartford, Ct. Child:
 1552 (a) *Elizabeth*¹⁰, b. 14 May, 1903.
 1553 ii. HARRIET SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 16 April, 1880; *m.*, 24 Oct., 1903, *Charles Wesson Hoadley*.

1124

GEORGE CHAMPLIN SHEPARD SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Edward*⁷, *Abiah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Springfield, Mass., 13 Dec., 1842; *m.*, at Rome, Italy, 30 April, 1874, ADA DEANE, b. in Winthrop, Me., 24 March, 1853, dau. of Melvin Gilmore and Harriet Ann (Thurston) Deane. He is A.B. Yale, 1863; LL.B. Harvard, 1865. He was professor of English literature and history at Kenyon College, 1881 to 1888; professor of sacred history, Theological Seminary of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of Ohio, in 1885 to 1888; professor of the English language and literature, Case School of Applied Science, Cleveland, Ohio, 1888 to 1891. He has traveled in Europe three times. *Res.* Salem, Ohio, now, Gambier, Ohio; summers at Deer Isle, Me.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1554 i. MARY⁹, b. 14 April, 1875, in West Springfield, Mass.; *m.*, in Gambier, Ohio, by Bishop Leonard and Rev. Dr. Smythe, 25 June, 1903, *Herbert Frith Williams*, s. of Albert C. and Mary (Frith) Williams,* of Monroeville, Ohio. He is regent of the Kenyon Military Academy.
 1555 ii. CONSTANT⁹, b. at Gilead, Me., 21 Sept., 1876.
 1556 iii. RUFUS⁹, b. 2 June, 1878, at St. Jean de Luz, France.
 1557 iv. ELIZABETH SHEPARD⁹, b. 20 July, 1881, at West Springfield, Mass.

* Mary (Frith) Williams was daughter of George Richard Frith, Esq., a graduate of Christ Church, Oxford, and cousin of Lord Bramwell, the jurist, and of Sir Joseph Bramwell, Bart., the engineer.

- 1558 v. MELVIN DEANE⁹, b. 23 Sept., 1883, at Gambier, Ohio.
 1559 vi. EDWARD⁹, b. 14 Aug., 1885, at West Springfield, Mass.
 1560 vii. GEORGE SHEPARD⁹, b. 28 April, 1888, at Salem, Ohio.
 1561 viii. JOHN DEANE⁹, b. 27 July, 1890, at Salem, Ohio.

1136

ELIZABETH HOWARD⁸ [*Martha*⁷ (Southworth) *Howard, Abiah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Boston, 29 Sept., 1832; m., 27 Oct., 1856, DR. EDWARD WORCESTER, b. in Brighton, Mass., 28 Jan., 1836, s. of Rev. Samuel and Sarah (Sargent) Worcester. He is M.D. New York University, 1851; a homœopathic physician. Res. Waltham, Mass., where his children, except the oldest, were born.

Children. — WORCESTER

- 1562 i. ALICE FRANCES⁹, b. in St. Albans, Vt., 7 Dec., 1858; m., 3 Oct., 1878, *George Lyman Weeks*, b. 12 Sept., 1859, in Waltham, Mass., s. of Lyman⁷ and Sarah E. (Jones) Weeks.* Res. Waltham, Mass., where their children were born. Children:
 1563 (a) *Harry Augustus (Weeks)*¹⁰, b. 1 Sept., 1881.
 1564 (b) *Elinor Frances (Weeks)*¹⁰, b. 4 June, 1885.
 1565 ii. MAUDE LOUISA⁹, b. 17 Aug., 1862; m., in New York City, 17 May, 1894, *Harry Mortimer Montgomery*, b. in Lafayette, Ind., 28 July, 1861. Res. New York, where his children, except Elizabeth, were born. Children:
 1566 (a) *Virginia (Montgomery)*¹⁰, b. 18 June, 1895.
 1567 (b) *Helen (Montgomery)*¹⁰, b. 23 Dec., 1896.
 1568 (c) *Henry Mortimer (Montgomery)*¹⁰, b. 15 Sept., 1898.
 1569 (d) *Elizabeth (Montgomery)*¹⁰, b. in Evanston, Ill., 11 May, 1901.
 1570 iii. MARY ALDIS⁹, b. 13 April, 1864; m., 11 April, 1894, *Willis Gilpatrick*, b. at Somersworth, N. H., September, 1860, s. of Henry and Elizabeth (Richardson) Gilpatrick. Res. Newark, N. J. Children:
 1571 (a) *Edward Malcolm (Gilpatrick)*¹⁰, b. in Newark, N. J., 26 Oct., 1897.

* Jonathan Weeks⁶ (married, 1822, Mahala Colby); Jonathan⁵ (married, 1796, Polly Cali); Cole⁴ (married, 1767, Hannah Chapman); John²; Capt. Samuel² (married Elinor Haines); Leonard Weeks¹ (married Mary Haines) came from Mereton, Somersetshire, England. His name first appears in York County, Me., in 1655. In 1656, he received a grant of eight acres of land in Portsmouth; later he received other grants. He was one of the selectmen of Portsmouth; was constable and sheriff.

- 1572 (b) *Elizabeth (Gilpatrick)*¹⁰, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Aug., 1899.
- 1573 iv. PAUL DUDLEY⁹, b. 23 March, 1867; m., in New York City, 10 Oct., 1899, *Kathryn Keymer*, b. in Burnt Mills, N. J., 22 June, 1872, dau. of William and Katherine (Perrine) Keymer, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Res. New York.
- 1574 v. ANNA PARSONS⁹, b. 3 Feb., 1871; m., 6 Nov., 1901, *Charles Judson Fogg*, of Waltham, Mass., b. 29 March, 1869, s. of Charles W. and Esther (Galbraith) Fogg. Child:
- 1575 (a) *Gilman Worcester (Fogg)*¹⁰, b. in Waltham, Mass., 4 Feb., 1903.

1138

ALICE HOWARD⁸ [*Martha*⁷ (Southworth) *Howard*, *Abiah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Boston, 12 Dec., 1837; d. in Milwaukee, Wis., 15 Feb., 1871; m., 20 May, 1865, DR. RICHARD BAXTER BROWN, of Fort Schuyler, N. Y., b. at Hanover, N. H., 1 April, 1833, d. 1894, s. of Seneca and Sarah (Gould) Brown, A.B. Yale, 1860; M.D. College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, 1865. Was post surgeon at Newbern, N. C. Physician at Milwaukee, Wis., where his children were born.

Children. — BROWN

- 1576 i. ROBERT CURTIS⁹, b. 26 Oct., 1866; m., 26 Oct., 1892, *Jane Van Norman*, b. 26 Oct., 1870. He was A.B. University of Wisconsin, 1889; M.D., 1892. No children.
- 1577 ii. HOWARD⁹, b. 22 Feb., 1868; m., 2 July, 1891, *Agnes Cornelia Bryden*, b. 15 Nov., 1870. He was A.B. University of Wisconsin, 1890. Res. Springfield, Mass. Child:
- 1578 (a) *Howard Bryden*¹⁰, b. in Springfield, Mass., 20 Oct., 1899.
- 1579 iii. EDWARD WELLS⁹, b. 24 Jan., 1871; A.B. University of Wisconsin, 1891; M.D., 1894; m., in Northampton, Mass., 12 April, 1899, *Caroline Traphagen*, b. in Glens Falls, N. Y., 17 July, 1869, d. in Springfield, Mass., 7 Sept., 1899, dau. of Dr. George W. and Adelaide L. (Willis) Traphagen. Res. Northampton, Mass.

1139

JOHN HOWARD⁸ [*Martha*⁷ (Southworth) *Howard*, *Abiah*⁸, *Edward*⁸, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Boston, 22 Feb., 1839; m. (1), at Leipsic, Saxony, 23 April, 1867, ANNA BROWN HAYWOOD, b. 4 April, 1846, at Leipsic, *dau.* of Thomas Bonum Haywood, of London, England. She d. 18 Feb., 1868, at Elmwood, Mass.; m. (2), 1872, HELEN GRAHAM; m. (3), in New York City, 1880, CICELY C. —. He was A.B. Yale, 1860. Music teacher in Kansas City in 1871. He is author of "Physiology of Artistic Singing" and other works. Res. New York City.

Children. — HOWARD

By first wife, Anna:

1580 i. ANN CURTIS⁹, b. 13 Feb., 1868; d. 18 Sept., 1868.

By second wife, Helen:

1581 ii. ARTHUR⁹, b. 1874.

By third wife, Cicely:

1582 iii. MABEL MARTHA⁹, b. 7 July, 1881.

1583 iv. GRACE ANNETTE⁹, b. 30 March, 1883.

1584 v. JOHN⁹, b. 10 Nov., 1886.

1159

HENRY KIRKE MACOMBER⁹ [*Kingsley Williams*⁸, *Ebenezer*⁷, *George*⁸, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 4 July, 1843; m., 7 June, 1870, AMELIA C. COLLIED, of Hackensack, N. J. He served during the Civil War in Second Iowa Cavalry.

Children. — MACOMBER

1585 i. HENRY JEWELL¹⁰, b. 16 March, 1871.

1586 ii. ABRAHAM KINGSLEY¹⁰, b. 7 March, 1875.

1587 iii. LEROY ALEXANDER¹⁰, b. 22 Oct., 1878.

1160

JOHN KINGSLEY MACOMBER⁹ [*Kingsley Williams*⁸, *Ebenezer*⁷, *George*⁸, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Northampton, Mass., 2 Feb., 1849; m., 22 Feb., 1877, MATTIE ATWOOD LOCKE, of Vinton, Iowa, b. 2 Dec., 1853, in Union, N. Y.

Children. — MACOMBER

1588 i. ELRIE WELCH¹⁰, b. 19 April, 1878.

- 1589 ii. MATTIE WATROUS¹⁰, b. 12 May, 1879; d. 15 July, 1879.
 1590 iii. JAY KINGSLEY¹⁰, b. 10 Dec., 1882.
 1591 iv. KATE LOCKE¹⁰, b. 12 March, 1884.
 1592 v. JAMES LOCKE¹⁰, b. 9 Feb., 1887.
 1593 vi. SUMNER COOLEY¹⁰, b. 29 July, 1888.
 1594 vii. ARABELLA ALEXANDER¹⁰, b. 9 Jan., 1890.
 1595 viii. BERTHA JEWELL¹⁰, b. 21 Sept., 1891.

1171

AMELIA F. HAMMOND⁹ [*Orrin*⁸, *Sally*⁷ (Macomber) *Hammond*, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Rochester, Mass., 12 Oct., 1849; m. (1), 16 Oct., 1867, ISAAC HASKINS; m. (2), 14 Feb., 1878, BENJAMIN HATHAWAY. Res. Raynham, Mass.

Children. — HASKINS

By first husband:

- 1596 i. HERBERT¹⁰.

HATHAWAY

By second husband:

- 1597 ii. EMMA HAMMOND¹⁰.
 1598 iii. GEORGE ORRIN¹⁰.
 1599 iv. HAROLD LEWIS¹⁰.
 1600 v. JULIA FRANCES¹⁰.

1183

ALEXANDER GIBBS MACOMBER⁹ [*George*⁸, *Leonard*⁷, *Ichabod*⁶, *Priscilla*⁵ (Southworth) *Macomber*, *Ichabod*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New Bedford, Mass., 27 Dec., 1850; m., 8 Oct., 1873, ANGIE STURGIS HERSEY. Res. Jamaica Plain, Mass.

Children. — MACOMBER

- 1601 i. ETHEL HERSEY¹⁰, b. 27 Aug., 1874.
 1602 ii. ALEXANDER GIBBS¹⁰, b. 7 May, 1876.
 1603 iii. WALTER STURGIS¹⁰, b. 15 Dec., 1879.
 1604 iv. HELEN¹⁰, b. 5 Nov., 1883.
 1605 v. GEORGE CORNELIUS¹⁰, b. 3 Oct., 1886; d. 18 April, 1887.

1184

ALBERT SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Abial Wood*⁸, *Seth*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 14 Feb., 1824; m., at Falmouth, Mass., 27 March, 1849,

MERCY TOBEY WEEKS, ^vb. 18 Feb., 1834, *dau.* of Thomas⁵ and Sarah (Green) Weeks,* of Falmouth. Laborer. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1606 i. JERUSHA LEWIS¹⁰, ^vb. 25 Jan., 1850; *d.* 10 May, 1851.
- 1607 ii. EMMA LIZZIE¹⁰, ^vb. 27 June, 1852; *d.* 19 May, 1858.
- 1608 iii. SON¹⁰, ^vb. May, 1854; *d.* the same day.
- 1609 iv. LEWIS HARTLEY¹⁰, ^vb. 1 May, 1855; *d.* 21 May, 1858.
- 1610 v. ANNIE JANE¹⁰, ^vb. 10 Oct., 1859; *d.* 18 Nov., 1875.
- 1611 vi. ELLA FISHER¹⁰, ^vb. 12 Sept., 1861; *d.* 7 Dec., 1875.
- 1612 vii. HARRIET NEWELL¹⁰, ^vb. at Lakeville, Mass., 7 July, 1863; *d.* at Middleboro, 17 Feb., 1889.

1185

REBECCA SMITH SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Abiel*⁶ Wood⁸, *Seth*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], ^vb. in Middleboro, Mass., 20 Nov., 1825; *d.* 2 May, 1856, in Lakeville, Mass.; *m.*, 20 Nov., 1843, JAIRUS HATHAWAY SHAW, ^vb. 2 May, 1821, *d.* 1 June, 1896, *s.* of Ebenezer Shaw. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass., where their children were born.

Children. — SHAW

- +1613 i. JULIA FRANCES¹⁰, ^vb. 14 Aug., 1844; *m.*, 10 Jan., 1863, Clarence Augustus Coombs, *s.* of William and Hannah (Bisbee) Coombs. *Res.* Lakeville, Mass.
- 1614 ii. FREEMAN ROSWELL¹⁰, ^vb. 7 Aug., 1846; *d.* 7 April, 1847.
- 1615 iii. BETSEY SAVERY¹⁰, ^vb. 15 Feb., 1848; *d.* 9 Aug., 1849.
- 1616 iv. JAIRUS FREEMAN¹⁰, ^vb. 21 March, 1850; *d.* 6 July, 1851.
- 1617 v. CHARLES HENRY¹⁰, ^vb. 8 Nov., 1852; *m.*, 9 Aug., 1875, Ellen A. Morse, ^vb. in Foxboro, Mass., *dau.* of Harvey Morse. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass. Children:
 - 1618 (a) Charles Lewis¹¹.
 - 1619 (b) Edwin¹¹.
 - 1620 (c) Myrtle¹¹.
 - 1621 (d) George¹¹.

1186

ABIGAIL SHAW SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Abiel*⁶ Wood⁸, *Seth*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], ^vb. in Middleboro, Mass., 23 Nov., 1829; *d.* in Lakeville, Mass., 14 Feb., 1894;

* Levi⁴ (married, 1762, Mercy Toby); Ebenezer³ (married, 1737, Rebecca Weeks); Nathaniel² (married, 1702, Margaret Sheverick); John¹ Weeks (married Mary Rowley) was freeman, 1689, origin doubtful.

m., 25 March, 1849, FRANCIS SHURTLEFF SHAW, *b.* 16 June, 1824, *s.* of Joseph⁷ and Hannah Morton (Dunham) Shaw.* *Res.* Lakeville. He was the brother of Mary Shaw.

Children. — SHAW

- 1622 i. HERBERT FRANCIS¹⁰, *b.* 28 Feb., 1850; *d.* 14 July, 1851.
 1623 ii. HORACE ELMER¹⁰, *b.* 15 April, 1851; *d.* 10 July, 1857.
 1624 iii. FRANK CLIFTON¹⁰, *b.* 28 July, 1855; *d.* 2 Oct., 1856.
 1625 iv. MARY ABBIE¹⁰, *b.* 7 Sept., 1859; *d.* 30 Nov., 1861.
 1626 v. EMMA LOUISE¹⁰, *b.* 27 Feb., 1862; *m.*, 18 Dec., 1888,
Carleton Lynwood Gibbs, *b.* in Middleboro, Mass.,
 4 May, 1864. *Res.* Concord, N. H. Children:
 1627 (a) *Helen Lynwood (Gibbs)*¹¹, *b.* in Middletown,
 N. Y., 24 Jan., 1890.
 1628 (b) *Madeline Shaw (Gibbs)*¹¹, *b.* in Concord, N. H.,
 10 July, 1895.
 1629 vi. CORA SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, *b.* 7 July, 1866; *d.* 27 Jan., 1891;
m., 26 Nov., 1889, *Horace Levi Coombs*, *b.* in Middle-
 boro, 27 April, 1864. Child:
 1630 (a) *Gertrude Miller (Coombs)*¹¹, *b.* in Lakeville,
 Mass., 2 Oct., 1890.
 1631 vii. JENNIE FLORENCE¹⁰, *b.* 31 Jan., 1871; *unm.*

1194

BARBARA A. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Seth Rice*⁸, *Seth*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 8 Nov., 1843; *m.*, 24 Dec., 1873, JOHN A.⁵ (EMMERTON)† MAKEPEACE, *b.* at Saugus, Mass., 1830. She was his second wife. His first wife was Eunice C. Newhall. He assumed the surname of his maternal grandfather and was known as John A. Makepeace, dropping the name "Emmertton." He was a shoe cutter at Lynn.

Child — MAKEPEACE

- 1632 i. EDITH J.¹⁰, *b.* at Lynn, 24 March, 1874.

1205

HIRAM SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Enoch*⁸, *Thomas*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Middleboro, Mass., 8 Nov., 1830; *m.*, in California, 8 Oct., 1862, LUCY H. CHUTE, of

* Joseph⁶ Shaw (married Lydia Shaw). (See n., p. 89.)

† John J.⁴ Emmerton (married Mary Ann Makepeace); Jeremiah³ (married Mary Newhall, of Lynn); Jeremiah² (married Rebecca Murray); John¹ Emmerton (married Mary Foster), was born 1714, origin unknown.

Wisconsin. He moved first to Virginia City, Nev.; later to California. Fruit grower. *Res.* Fresno, Cal.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1633 i. EDWIN CLARK¹⁰, b. in Sacramento, Cal., 21 March, 1864; *m.*, at Buena Vista, Cal., 30 Nov., 1886, *Kate Lane White*, of Oakland, Cal., *dau.* of John Barkley and Addelia (Adams) White. He is a railroad agent. He has been on the board of school trustees. *Res.* Sanger, Cal. Child:
 1634 (a) *Alice*¹¹, b. at Merced, Cal., 18 Aug., 1888.
 1635 ii. CLARA FRANCES¹⁰, b. 29 July, 1868; *unm.*
 1636 iii. METTA AUGUSTA¹⁰, b. 2 April, 1878; *unm.*

1207

WARREN HOMER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Enoch*⁸, *Thomas*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 14 Oct., 1835; *m.*, 23 Nov., 1859, CAROLINE D. BUMP, b. 1835 in Middleboro, *d.* 11 Aug., 1888, *dau.* of James S. and Hulda (Warren) Bump. Architect and contractor. *Res.* Lakeville, Mass., later Middleboro, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1637 i. IDA FRANCES¹⁰, b. 26 April, 1862; *d.* 18 Sept., 1863.
 1638 ii. NELLIE FLORENCE¹⁰, b. in Lakeville, 20 March, 1864; *m.*, 1 Jan., 1885, FRANK ALVIN PEASE, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 1854, *s.* of Alvin and Catherina (Chase) Pease. He was teacher in Washington, D. C., later lawyer in Fall River. Children:
 1639 (a) *Katherine Corda (Pease)*¹¹, b. 28 Oct., 1885.
 1640 (b) *Ralph Southworth (Pease)*¹¹, b. 31 May, 1887.
 1641 (c) *Harold Warren (Pease)*¹¹, b. 31 Dec., 1888.
 1642 iii. CARRIE LOUISE¹⁰, b. 29 July, 1866, at Lakeville, Mass.; *m.*, 26 Aug., 1888, *Eben Jones, Jr.*, b. in Rochester, Mass., 1836, *s.* of Eben and Sarah D. (Goodspeed) Jones. Painter. *Res.* Middleboro, Mass. Child:
 1643 (a) *Caroline Lois (Jones)*¹¹, b. 6 May, 1893.

1214

THOMAS MOZART SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Thomas*⁸, *Thomas*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Carver, Mass., 7 Jan., 1843; *m.* (1), 31 Dec., 1864, at Rochester, Mass., HANNAH COBB SMITH, of Rochester, b. 7 Oct., 1842, *d.* 12

March, 1877, *dau.* of Perez and Joanna E. Smith; *m.* (2), 15 Feb., 1879, at Carver, Mass., LUCY ANNA TILLSON, b. 20 Feb., 1855, at Carver, *dau.* of Augustus Freeman³ and Rebecca (McFarlin) Tillson.* Teacher, carpenter, bookkeeper. *Res.* South Carver, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Hannah:

- 1644 i. FRANK CLIFFORD¹⁰, b. 20 Jan., 1866; *unm.*
 1645 ii. SUSAN ALICE¹⁰, b. 8 Aug., 1867; *m.*, 1 Jan., 1887, at Middleboro, Elisha Herman Murdock, of Carver, b. 1866, s. of Elisha and Lydia Murdock. Moulder. No children.
 1646 iii. WILLIAM THOMAS¹⁰, b. 21 Sept., 1869; *unm.*
 1647 iv. KATE ASHLEY¹⁰, b. 9 May, 1872; *m.*, at Middleboro, 22 Feb., 1891, John Loring Benson, b. 1870, s. of John S. and Mary A. (Loring) Benson. Child:
 1648 (a) Bertha Alice (Benson)¹¹, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 3 Jan., 1892.
 1649 v. PHILANDA WARREN¹⁰, b. 13 Feb., 1874; *unm.*

By second wife, Lucy:

- 1650 vi. CARL ZERRAHN¹⁰, b. 9 Nov., 1879; *unm.*
 1651 vii. HANNAH COBB¹⁰, b. 3 Dec., 1881.
 1652 viii. REBECCA AUGUSTA¹⁰, b. 6 July, 1884; *d.* young.
 1653 ix. ETTA¹⁰, b. 25 Oct., 1886; *d.* 23 Jan., 1887.
 1654 x. JULIAN MOZART¹⁰, b. 8 Sept., 1889.
 1655 xi. JUSTIN¹⁰, b. 25 Nov., 1890.
 1656 xii. HAZEL¹⁰, b. 1 Feb., 1892; *d.* 30 Sept., 1892.
 1657 xiii. BETHEL¹⁰, b. 22 Aug., 1893.

1221

HANNAH SOUTHWORTH⁹ [William⁸, William⁷, Gideon⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 31 Dec., 1829; *d.* 16 Aug., 1893; *m.*, 16 May, 1848, P. THOMPSON WASHBURN, s. of Philo and Harriet (White) Washburn. He was an undertaker. *Res.* Taunton, Mass.

Children. — WASHBURN

- 1658 i. HERBERT T.¹⁰, b. 1848; *m.* (1), 4 Jan., 1871, Idela Adaline Bliss, b. 8 July, 1849; *m.* (2), Annie Smith. *Res.* Taunton. He is an undertaker.

* John² Tillson (married, 1816, Susanna Shurtleff), Ichabod¹ Tillson (married Azubah Thomas).

- 1659 ii. HELEN[✓] G.¹⁰, *m. Alden P. Woodward. Res. Taunton, Mass. Children:*
 1660 (a) *Maud Washburn (Woodward)*¹¹.
 1661 (b) *Marion Alden (Woodward)*¹¹.
 1662 iii. FLORENCE A.¹⁰, *m. William B. Kingman. Res. Newark, N. J. No children.*

1222

PHEBE ANN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*William*⁸, *William*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b. 24 Dec., 1831; m., 3 June, 1850, NATHAN HOWARD, b. 13 Dec., 1827, d. 7 Jan., 1898, s. of John and Abigail (Bryant) Howard. He was a leather worker. Res. Brockton, Mass.*

Children. — HOWARD

- 1663 i. ABBIE ANN¹⁰, *b. 3 April, 1851; m., 2 Feb., 1886, Frank H. Thayer, merchant. Res. Brockton. No children.*
 1664 ii. FRANK S.¹⁰, *b. 13 Oct., 1854. Undertaker; unm.*
 1665 iii. LA FOREST¹⁰, *b. 30 Oct., 1860; m., 27 June, 1889, Mary E. Chisholm, b. 1864, dau. of John and Ellen Chisholm. He is an undertaker. No children.*
 1666 iv. GLADYS¹⁰, *b. 29 Aug., 1864, d. 19 April, 1889; m., 26 May, 1887, Henry Philips. No children.*

1224

WILLIAM HENRY SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*William*⁸, *William*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Gideon*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b. at Raynham, Mass., 1834 (also said to have been b. at Middleboro, Mass.); d. 6 May, 1896; m. (1), 7 June, 1855, in Boston, MARTHA A. SIMPSON, b. in Easton, 1837, dau. of Samuel and Harriet Simpson; m. (2), 1 May, 1860, in Easton, Mass., ELDORA W. THAYER, b. in Easton, 1842, dau. of Charles and Mira Thayer. He is a leather worker. Res. Easton and Middleboro.*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By second wife, Eldora:

- 1667 i. ANN ELDORA (or ELLA)¹⁰, *b. 28 March, 1862.*
 1668 ii. NETTIE M.¹⁰, *b. 22 June, 1864; m., 2 Dec., 1883, Fred A. Perkins, of Brockton, Mass., b. in West Bridgewater, 1859, s. of Andrew W. and Irene Perkins.*
 1669 iii. LUCY J.¹⁰, *b. 1867; m., in Cochesett, 14 June, 1886, John Elmer Adams, of Cottage City, Mass., b. in*

Strafford, Conn., 1864, s. of John H. and Elizabeth H. Adams. Blacksmith.

- 1670 iv. HENRY LINDON¹⁰, b. 25 Sept., 1873; m. (1), in Easton, 26 June, 1895, *Christina Bernie*, of Easton, b. in Scotland, d. 1896, dau. of Adam and Christina (Skinner) Bernie; m. (2), 11 Jan., 1899, *Mabel Reams*.

1225

EDWARD W. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*William⁸, William⁷, Gideon⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 23 April, 1836; d. in Middleboro, Mass., 21 May, 1897; m., 25 April, 1856, MARTHA A. RANDALL, b. in South Easton, Mass., 15 June, 1838, dau. of Cyrus and Eliza P. (Hayward) Randall. He was a shoemaker, lived in Brockton. Moved to Orange in 1888.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1671 i. WILLIAM EDWARD¹⁰, b. 25 March, 1859; d. 1 June, 1870.
 1672 ii. ARTHUR E.¹⁰, b. 7 Aug., 1861; m., 10 May, 1888, *Susan A. Riordan*, of Randolph, Mass., b. 4 March, 1868, at Lawrence, dau. of Timothy and Bridget Riordan.
 Children:
 1673 (a) *Blanch W.*¹¹, b. in Marlboro, Mass., 9 July, 1889.
 1674 (b) *Mattie Elsworth*¹¹, b. in Orange, Mass., 15 Nov., 1891.

1226

LUCY JANE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*William⁸, William⁷, Gideon⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 26 May, 1838; d. Aug., 1860; m., at Fitchburg, Mass., 3 Sept., 1855, FRANK HOWARD, b. 13 Dec., 1831; s. of John Howard. She was his second wife. He was a shoe manufacturer. Res. Easton, Mass.

Children. — HOWARD

- 1675 i. GUSSIE JANE¹⁰, b. 4 June, 1857; m., 13 Jan., 1879, *Calvin Damon*, b. in Salem, Mass., January, 1848.
 Child:
 1676 (a) *Ernest Thayer (Damon)*¹¹.
 1677 ii. JOHN M.¹⁰, m. *Martha Neptune*.
 1678 iii. MARTHA¹⁰, m. at the West. No children.

1227

SARAH VINCIN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*William⁸, William⁷, Gideon⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 31 May, 1840; m., 3 June, 1863, EUGENE TERRY LOTHROP, b. at Easton, Mass., 22 March, 1840, s. of James and Ruth (Carr) Lothrop. He is a shoemaker. Res. Brockton, Mass.

Children. — LOTHROP

- 1679 i. LAURENCE EUGENE¹⁰, b. 23 June, 1864; *unm.*
 1680 ii. BRADFORD VINCENT¹⁰, b. 15 Dec., 1866; m., 28 Oct., 1892, Orvilla Lewis Chandler, b. 29 Aug., 1872, dau. of Jesse and Ellen Augusta (Clapp) Chandler. Child:
 1681 (a) Ralph Bradford¹¹, b. in Whitman, Mass., 15 Sept., 1896.
 1682 iii. SARAH MARCIA¹⁰, b. 6 July, 1868; m., 19 Nov., 1889, Edmund S. Fanning, b. 26 Aug., 1867, at Campello, Mass., s. of Edmund B. and Martha A. (Lyon) Fanning. Children:
 1683 (a) Dora Lothrop (Fanning)¹¹, b. 14 Jan., 1892.
 1684 (b) Marjorie Lyon (Fanning)¹¹, b. 2 Oct., 1894.
 1685 iv. DANIEL JAMES¹⁰, b. 29 Dec., 1869; m., 19 Nov., 1896, Eva Hewins, b. 27 Nov., 1870, at Stoughton, Mass., dau. of Lorenzo and Ruth Jane (Hatchett) Hewins. Child:
 1686 (a) Earl Daniel¹¹, b. 22 Feb., 1898.
 1687 v. RUTH CARR¹⁰, b. 20 May, 1872.
 1688 vi. LENA WASHBURN¹⁰, b. 29 June, 1876.

1286

SARAH C. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James⁸, Leonard⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Lakeville, Mass., 30 March, 1860; m., 29 June, 1881, CHARLES E. BUMP, b. 29 June, 1857, in Carver, Mass., s. of Henry M. and Nancy C. Bump. He is a shoemaker. Res. Lakeville, Mass., where all his children, except the oldest, were born.

Children. — BUMP

- 1689 i. LIZZIE EATON¹⁰, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 9 Nov., 1882.
 1690 ii. SUSAN FRANCES¹⁰, b. 8 Aug., 1884.
 1691 iii. MARY LINDLEY¹⁰, b. 11 Jan., 1887.
 1692 iv. CHARLES HENRY¹⁰, b. 15 Oct., 1888.

1693 v. [✓]HELEN SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. 5 April, 1896.

1694 vi. [✓]CHARLOTTE EDISON¹⁰, b. 1 July, 1900.

1296

MARY SMITH HORTON⁹ [*Sabina Ann*⁸ (Martin) *Horton, Hannah*⁷ (Jackson) *Martin, Hannah*⁶ (Southworth) *Jackson, Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Rehoboth, Mass., 15 June, 1842; d. there, 16 March, 1897; m., 29 Dec., 1861, GEORGE DEXTER NICHOLS, b. 26 Aug., 1841, s. of Samuel and Nancy (Baker) Nichols. Res. Rehoboth, Mass., where their children were born.

Children. — NICHOLS

1695 i. SIMEON D.¹⁰, b. 3 Sept., 1862; m., 10 Feb., 1887, *Adelaid S. Trippe*.

1696 ii. GEORGE S.¹⁰, b. 16 June, 1864; m., 1 Jan., 1889, *Bertha S. White*, b. in Marshfield, Mass., 1865, dau. of William F. and Frances White.

1697 iii. OTIS H.¹⁰, b. 8 May, 1866; m., 28 May, 1886, *Mary P. Kingsley*, dau. of Daniel Kingsley. Child:
1698 (a) *Clyde Kingsley*¹¹, b. 11 Oct., 1894.

1699 iv. MARY H.¹⁰, b. 10 May, 1869; m., 17 July, 1889, *Albert W. Cole*.

1700 v. GERTRUDE¹⁰, b. 11 Oct., 1871; m., 6 Oct., 1889, *Joseph A. Easterbrook*, b. 1868, s. of George and Polly L. (West) Eastabrook.

1701 vi. SABINA A.¹⁰, b. 25 June, 1875; m., 4 Dec., 1895, *Fred H. Horton*, b. 1870; s. of George H.⁵ and Charlotte (Goff) Horton.*

1702 vii. EDWARD C.¹⁰, b. 14 March, 1879.

1703 viii. FREDERICK J.¹⁰, b. 25 April, 1882; d. 31 July, 1882.

1300

BENJAMIN WILLIS CHILDS⁹ [*Elizabeth*⁸ (Southworth) *Childs, Simson*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Oxford, Mass., 15 Jan., 1839; m., 20 Sept., 1865, OLIVE MARIA CHAMBERLAIN, of Templeton, Mass., b. 5 Jan., 1843, dau. of Moses and Charlotte (Miller) Chamberlain. He moved to Worcester, Mass., became wealthy in the shoe trade. He was the Democratic candidate for mayor of Worcester.

* George Leonard Horton⁴ (married, 1839, Patience B. Goff); Simeon³ (married Lavinia Wheeler); Daniel² (married, 1779, Mary Goff); Solomon¹ Horton, of Rehoboth, Mass.

Children. — CHILDS

- 1704 i. THOMAS SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. in Oxford, Mass., 13 Aug., 1866; m., 29 Dec., 1897, *Eliza Porter Prescott*, of Rockville, Ct. Child:
 1705 (a) *Prescott*¹¹, b. at Holyoke, Mass., 2 Dec., 1898.
- 1706 ii. FRANCES MARIA¹⁰, b. in Oxford, 3 Jan., 1868; d. at Templeton, Mass., 30 Aug., 1896; *unm.*
- 1707 iii. ALICE LOUISE¹⁰, b. in Worcester, Mass., 23 Aug., 1873.
- 1708 iv. MABEL WILLIS¹⁰, b. in Worcester, 12 Nov., 1875; d. 2 Jan., 1885.
- 1709 v. AGNES CHAMBERLAIN¹⁰, b. in Worcester, 29 Sept., 1877.
- 1710 vi. GERTRUDE¹⁰, b. in Worcester, 6 March, 1883.
- 1711 vii. BETA WILLIS¹⁰, b. in Worcester, 10 Feb., 1888.

1301

CONSTANT EUGENE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Constant*⁸, *Simeon*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Hardwick, Mass., 8 Dec., 1839; m. (1), 16 May, 1865, LUCRETIA L. JOHNSON, b. at Dana, Mass., 21 June, 1841, d. at Hardwick, 24 Nov., 1874, dau. of Nathan and Catharine Johnson, of Dana; m. (2), 3 July, 1878, CORDELIA S. JOHNSON, of Dana, b. 11 April, 1840, at Dana, dau. of Joel and Abigail Johnson. Cousin of his first wife.

He lived in Southworth Village, Hardwick, Mass., until 1885, when he moved to Gilbertville for one year. After living three years more at Hardwick, he moved to Worcester. He served three years in the War of the Rebellion. Mechanic and lumber dealer.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Lucretia:

- 1712 i. SON¹⁰, b. 10 Feb., 1866.
- 1713 ii. SARAH MAY¹⁰, b. 29 May, 1867.
- +1714 iii. CONSTANT FITZROY¹⁰, b. 10 May, 1870.

By second wife, Cordelia:

- 1715 iv. LUCRETIA AUGUSTA¹⁰, b. 12 May, 1879; d. 31 March, 1895, at Worcester.

1306

FRANK KOSSUTH SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Constant*⁸, *Simeon*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hardwick, Mass., 2 Sept., 1851; m., in Worcester, 10 Dec., 1878, HARRIET JEROME STARK, of Worcester, b. 1850, at Lyme, N. H.,

da. of Zephania Jerome and Caroline Wilson (Converse) Stark. Another account says she was born in Brockton, 19 June, 1854. He lived in Southworth Village, Hardwick, Mass.; 1891 he moved to Ware, Mass. Lumber dealer.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1716 i. MABEL ANNA¹⁰, b. 14 Oct., 1880.
- 1717 ii. BERNARD WILLIS¹⁰, b. 20 May, 1882.
- 1718 iii. LAURA ADALINE¹⁰, b. 26 Nov., 1883, d. 12 Oct., 1884.
- 1719 iv. GILBERT STARK¹⁰, b. 14 Sept., 1894, at Ware, Mass.

1307

LYDIA PATIENCE SOUTHARD⁹ [*Marshall Southard*⁸, *Nathaniel*⁷ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Newbury, Vt., 18 July, 1831; m., Lyme, N. H., 12 Jan., 1858, JOHN MARSHALL WOODWARD, of Hanover, N. H.

Children. — WOODWARD

- 1721 i. LORA E.¹⁰, b. 22 Oct., 1859; m., in Manchester, N. H., 7 July, 1883, *John G. Hutchinson*. Res. Manchester, N. H. Children:
 - 1722 (a) *Mary Bell (Hutchinson)*¹¹, b. 4 July, 1885.
 - 1723 (b) *Lew Woodward (Hutchinson)*¹¹, b. 29 Aug., 1886.
 - 1724 (c) *Sarah Emma (Hutchinson)*¹¹, b. 30 Aug., 1889.
 - 1725 (d) *Parker (Hutchinson)*¹¹, b. 9 Oct., 1891.
 - 1726 (e) *Nellie Grant (Hutchinson)*¹¹, b. 27 April, 1897.
- 1727 ii. ALICE S.¹⁰, b. 2 June, 1861; m., in Lyme, N. H., 1 Dec., 1886, *Wilson D. Johnson*. Res. Lyme Centre, N. H. Children:
 - 1728 (a) *Lena Harriet (Johnson)*¹¹, b. 6 August, 1889; d. 10 June, 1890.
 - 1729 (b) *Leon Harrold (Johnson)*¹¹, b. 5 Jan., 1891; d. 13 Aug., 1900, killed by a horse.
 - 1730 (c) *Florence Lotta (Johnson)*¹¹, b. 17 Nov., 1892.
- 1731 iii. NATHANIEL P.¹⁰, b. 15 April, 1863.
- 1732 iv. GEORGE L. D.¹⁰, b. 9 July, 1865.
- 1733 v. EMMA SARAH¹⁰, b. 17 Feb., 1868.
- 1734 vi. LOULOU A.¹⁰, b. 19 Nov., 1871.

1322

JULIETTE ENGLISH STEELE⁹ [*Harriet*⁸ (Southard) *Steele*, *Nathaniel*⁷ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³,

*Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Lyme, N. H., 12 May, 1845; *m.*, 1 June, 1869, EDWARD PAYSON STORRS, *s.* of Adna and Asenath (Goodell) Storrs. He is proprietor of the Dartmouth Book Store in Hanover, N. H. *Res.* Hanover, where their children were born.

Children. — STORRS

- 1735 i. MAY LOUISE¹⁰, *b.* 16 April, 1872. She was educated at Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass., and at Miss Wheelock's school in Boston. She teaches in Medford, Mass.
- 1736 ii. CAROLINE ALDEN¹⁰, *b.* 6 May, 1874; attended Abbot Academy; *m.*, 14 July, 1900, Dr. George H. Parker. *Res.* Wells River, Vt.
- 1737 iii. ADNA DAVID¹⁰, *b.* 7 Aug., 1776. He took a partial course at Dartmouth College; is now in the store with his father.
- 1738 iv. EDWARD PAYSON¹⁰, *b.* 21 April, 1878; A.B. Dartmouth, 1900; is now taking post-graduate work in the Tuck school.
- 1739 v. HARRIET ASENATH¹⁰, *b.* 26 Sept., 1880. She is in her senior year at Mount Holyoke College (1901).
- 1740 vi. HARRY CARL¹⁰, *b.* 22 Jan., 1886.

1324

CHARLES CARROLL SOUTHARD⁹ [*Zibeon*⁸ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Boston, 8 July, 1834; *m.* (1), in Boston, 8 Jan., 1857, JOSEPHINE WALES EASTE, of Boston, *b.* 21 April, 1834, in South Boston, *dau.* of Terrance Easte; *m.* (2), 2 Jan., 1864, in Boston, MARY H. LAMSON, of Dorchester, Mass., *b.* at Ashland, Mass., 1844, *dau.* of Samuel A. and Mary Ann Lamson. *Res.* Boston, later Dorchester, then Newburg and later Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHARD

By first wife, Josephine:

- 1741 i. CHARLES ZIBEON¹⁰, *b.* 28 Feb., 1861, at Brighton, Mass.; *m.*, 28 Feb., 1883, Roza Sprague Dix, *b.* in Boston, 17 March, 1863, *dau.* of Benjamin Ward and Harriet Elizabeth (Edmands) Dix.

By second wife, Mary:

- 1742 ii. CONSTANT HAMILTON¹⁰, *b.* in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Feb., 1866; *m.*, 9 March, 1895, Walter Hugh Peyton Veysey,

s. of William Henry and Jane Anne (Peyton) Veysey,
d. 10 July, 1896, at Plainfield, N. J. Child:

1743 (a) *Constant Southard (Veysey)*¹¹, b. 10 July, 1896.

1744 iii. *GEORGE CARROLL*¹⁰, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 26 March, 1870; d. Colorado Springs, Colo., 23 March, 1903; unm.

1328

GEORGE HENRY SOUTHARD⁹ [*Zibeeon*⁸, *Nathaniel*⁷ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 23 Feb., 1841; m., 3 June, 1868, *ALEDA HOFFMAN ROYCE*.

Children. — SOUTHARD

1745 i. *EDITH BRETT*¹⁰, b. 13 Nov., 1869.

1746 ii. *GEORGE HENRY*¹⁰, b. 29 Sept., 1871, twin; m., 7 Dec., 1899, *Mary Claflin Eames*. Child:

1747 (a) *George Henry*¹¹, b. 12 Feb., 1901.

1748 iii. *ALEDA ROYCE*¹⁰, b. 29 Sept., 1871, twin; d. 1872.

1329

FRANCIS EBENEZER SOUTHARD⁹ [*Zibeeon*⁸, *Nathaniel*⁷ (Southworth), *Nathaniel*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Boston, 30 Sept., 1843; m. (1), in Boston, 24 Nov., 1867, *MARY FRANCES SOUTHER*, of Boston, b. in Quincy, Mass., 6 May, 1845, d. 19 July, 1894, dau. of Henry and Eliza (Phipps) Souther; m. (2), 23 July, 1898, *ANNE GREGORY*, b. 25 Jan., 1873, dau. of Alexander and Katherine M. (Springstead) Gregory. He was a brewer; in 1869 an oil manufacturer. He moved to Brooklyn, N. Y. With his sons, forms the firm of Southard & Co., lumber and timber, New York.

Children. — SOUTHARD

By first wife, Mary Frances:

1749 i. *ELIZA PHIPPS*¹⁰, b. in Boston, 8 Feb., 1869; d. 5 Jan., 1891.

1750 ii. *FRANCIS MARSHALL*¹⁰, b. in Boston, 14 April, 1871.

1751 iii. *ARTHUR TRESPCOTT*¹⁰, b. in Boston, 3 June, 1873; m., 23 March, 1898, *Mary Bates Souther*, b. 12 Jan., 1878, dau. of Harrison P. and Minnie Mercie (Smith) Souther.

1752 iv. *MARY LOUISE*¹⁰, b. 22 Sept., 1874; m., 23 Dec., 1898, *Morris Mortimer Whitaker*, b. 24 Feb., 1873, s. of Ezra Jabez and Cornelia Sophia (Clark) Whitaker.

1753 v. *BEATRICE*¹⁰, b. 1 Aug., 1888.

1330

HELEN MARIA SOUTHARD⁹ [*Zibeon⁸, Nathaniel⁷ (Southworth), Nathaniel⁶, Constant⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Boston, 15 March, 1846; m., 18 Nov., 1874, CHARLES JOSEPH PETERS, b. 14 Nov., 1840.

Children. — PETERS

- 1754 i. ✓ ARTHUR GARDNER¹⁰, b. 9 Jan., 1876.
- 1755 ii. ✓ EDWARD SOUTHARD¹⁰, b. 2 July, 1877; d. 27 Feb., 1891.
- 1756 iii. ✓ CHARLES ALBERT¹⁰, b. 14 Nov., 1878.
- 1757 iv. HELEN ELIZA¹⁰, b. 20 Aug., 1880.

1339

SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Apollos⁸, Jedediah⁷, Jedediah⁶, Constant⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Strongsville, Ohio, 6 Dec., 1825; m., 11 April, 1848, PHILIP TRAUTMAN, b. 19 Dec., 1825, in Germany; d. 15 Sept., 1872; at eight years old he was brought to America by his parents. Blacksmith. Moved to Iowa in 1855.

Children — TRAUTMAN

- 1758 i. ✓ EZRA¹⁰, b. 27 Nov., 1859; d. in Conesville, Iowa, 21 June, 1888; *unm.*
- 1759 ii. ✓ FRANCES¹⁰, b. 26 Oct., 1862; d. in Calhoun, Iowa, 13 Jan., 1887; m., 27 Dec., 1880, *Albert Heath*. Children:
 - 1760 (a) *Norman (Heath)*¹¹, b. 27 May, 1882.
 - 1761 (b) *John (Heath)*¹¹, b. 19 Sept., 1884.
- 1762 iii. ✓ WILLIS¹⁰, b. 27 June, 1865, twin; m., in Conesville, Ohio, 25 June, 1885. *Res. Pike Township, Iowa*. Children:
 - 1763 (a) *Nellie*¹¹, b. 2 April, 1886.
 - 1764 (b) *Gena*¹¹, b. 16 Aug., 1889.
 - 1765 (c) *Ethel*¹¹, b. 10 Aug., 1891.
 - 1766 (d) *Leslie*¹¹, b. 9 March, 1895; d. 29 Feb., 1896.
 - 1767 (e) *Clair*¹¹, b. 3 May, 1897.
- 1768 iv. ✓ WILLARD¹⁰, b. 27 June, 1865, twin; m., in Conesville, Ohio, 1 March, 1885, *Effie Boggs*. Carpenter and blacksmith. *Res. Pike Township, Iowa*. Children:
 - 1769 (a) *Clarence Earnest*¹¹, b. 9 Nov., 1885.
 - 1770 (b) *John Arthur*¹¹, b. 3 Feb., 1887.
 - 1771 (c) *William Glen*¹¹, b. 6 Sept., 1888.
 - 1772 (d) *Burt Neville*¹¹, b. 25 Sept., 1890.
 - 1773 (e) *Philip Ray*¹¹, b. 8 Jan., 1893.
 - 1774 (f) *Cora Fern*¹¹, b. 28 Aug., 1897.

- 1775 v. MYRTA¹⁰, b. 5 May, 1869; d. in Conesville, Ohio, 1 Aug., 1895; m., 29 Aug., 1894, *William Roush*, who d. 22 Jan., 1899.

1341

ALBERT SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Apollo*⁸, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Strongsville, Ohio, 2 Oct., 1830; m., 25 April, 1872, ALICE P. SCOTT, dau. of James and — (Willetts) Scott. After getting the rudiments of a literary education and teaching a while, he entered the Cleveland Homœopathic Medical College, and graduated in 1869. He settled in Dublin, Ind., where for seventeen years he engaged in a lucrative practice. He then moved to Los Angeles, Cal., to obtain the benefits of a mild climate. There he resumed the practice of medicine and raised fruit, having several ranches devoted to its cultivation.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1776 i. CLARENCE SCOTT¹⁰, b. 2 Feb., 1877.
1777 ii. LENA MAY¹⁰, b. 8 May, 1883.

1343

ELIZABETH B. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Luther*⁸, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Dorchester, Mass., 7 Feb., 1826; m. there, 18 July, 1848, IRA F. TOWER, b. in Randolph, Mass., 2 Oct., 1826, d. 1 Jan., 1870, in Stoughton, Mass., s. of Washington⁶ and Rebecca T. (French) Tower.* He was the proprietor of a hotel at the time of his death. She lives in Milburn, Ill., with her son Horace.

Children. — TOWER

- 1778 i. HORACE BAKER¹⁰, b. 13 March, 1849, in Stoughton, Mass.; m., 31 Jan., 1869, *Sarah Curley*, b. in Boston, 28 Feb., 1849. Res. Milburn, Ill.
+1779 ii. WILLIAM S.¹⁰, b. 16 Feb., 1852, in Stoughton.

1354

HORACE BAKER⁹ [*Mary A.*⁸ (Southworth) *Baker*, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Westfield, Mass., 30 Nov., 1833; m., 25 March, 1852, SUSAN C. COLE,

* Gideon⁵ (married Elizabeth Cox); Gideon⁴ (married Lydia Sylvester); Joseph³; John² (married Sarah Hardin); John¹ Tower (married, in Charlestown, 1639, Margaret Ibrook) was born 1608, in Hingham, Norfolk County, England, son of Robert and Dorothy (Damon) Tower, came to Hingham, Mass., 1637. He seems to have been a man of means as he bought land soon after coming to Hingham.

of Stoughton, Mass. He served from 1861 to 1864 as private in Twelfth Massachusetts (Webster's) Regiment. He was prisoner at Libby. *Res.* Brockton, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — BAKER

- 1780 i. WALTER EDMUND¹⁰, b. 2 June, 1854; *m.*, 14 Feb., 1883, *Mary Alden Barrows*, of Middleboro, Mass. *Res.* Brockton, Mass. Children:
 1781 (a) *Bertha Barrows*¹¹, b. 12 Feb., 1884.
 1782 (b) *Edmund Walter*¹¹, b. 22 Sept., 1885.
- 1783 ii. MARCUS BURTON¹⁰, b. 25 April, 1867.
- 1784 iii. HORACE CLINTON¹⁰, b. 31 Oct., 1874.

1370

JEDEDIAH APOLLOS SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Albert*⁸, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. West Stoughton, Mass., 25 Aug., 1838; *d.* there 27 Nov., 1889; *m.*, at Franklin, Mass., 24 Nov., 1859, FRANCELIA E. RICHARDS, b. 1839 at Winslow, Me., *dau.* of Jeremiah and Sarah Richards. Carpenter and lawyer.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1785 i. DAUGHTER¹⁰, b. 10 April, 1861, at Stoughton, Mass.
- 1786 ii. ELMER H.¹⁰, b. 1862; *m.*, 30 Jan., 1887, *Nora Mead*, of Stoughton, b. 1858, at Stoughton, *dau.* of William and Catharine Mead. *Res.* Stoughton. Child:
 1787 (a) *Helén Winifred*¹¹, b. 25 Dec., 1893.

1371

CHARLES ATHERTON SOUTHWORTH⁹, [*Albert*⁸, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 2 March, 1841; *m.*, in South Scituate, Mass., 10 April, 1867, CAROLINE F. BARRELL, b. there 1853, *dau.* of Benjamin and Eunice Barrell. He was a trader and shoemaker; lived in Scituate, Pembroke, and Brockton, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1788 i. HARRIET L. C.¹⁰, b. at Pembroke, Mass. 25 Dec., 1870; *m.*, in Orange, Mass., 10 Nov., 1887, *Benjamin Willard*, b. at Petersham, 1854, Mass., s. of Cephas and Mary Ann Willard. She was his second wife.
- 1789 ii. EUNICE F.¹⁰, b. in Abington, Mass., 6 June, 1872; *d.* 6 June, 1872.

- 1790 iii. ✓ EVERETT FRANCIS¹⁰, b. at Brockton, Mass., 8 April, 1874; m., 1 Aug., 1895, *Rose Evelyn Morey*, of Orange, Mass., b. at Erving, Mass., 1875, dau. of Elton M. and Clara W. (Knight) Morey. Res. Orange.
- 1791 iv. ✓ FLORENCE MABEL W.¹⁰, b. at Brockton, Mass., 4 July, 1884.

1381

MARTHA ANN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Marcus*⁸, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Easton, Mass., 17 June, 1843; d. 5 Jan., 1901; m., in North Bridgewater, Mass., 14 Dec., 1862, JOSHUA RICHARDSON BARTLETT, b. in Templeton, Mass., 1839, s. of William and Maria M. Bartlett; he is secretary of the Brockton Board of Trade. Res. Brockton, Mass.

Children. — BARTLETT

- 1792 i. ✓ ABBY LOUISA¹⁰, b. in North Bridgewater, Mass., 16 Jan., 1864; d. in North Stoughton, Mass., 26 March, 1865.
- 1793 ii. ✓ EDWARD CLARK¹⁰, b. in East Templeton, Mass., 13 Dec., 1865; d. there 25 Oct., 1871.
- +1794 iii. ✓ MARY ELLEN¹⁰, b. in East Templeton, 17 Aug., 1867.
- 1795 iv. ✓ MARIA HEVENOR¹⁰, b. in Albany, N. Y., 9 May, 1869; m., in Brockton, Mass., 5 Oct., 1892, *Arthur Curtis Dyke*, b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 5 Oct., 1859. Shoemaker. Res. Bridgewater, Mass. Child:
- 1796 (a) *Dorothy Curtis (Dyke)*¹¹, b. in Bridgewater, Mass., 13 Feb., 1894.
- 1797 v. ✓ EDWIN SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 10 March, 1872. He was educated at Ann Arbor University, graduated 1898; is a member of the Michigan Bar, also of the Massachusetts Bar. Res. Brockton, Mass.; unm.
- 1798 vi. ✓ ALICE GOVE¹⁰, b. in Antrim, N. H., 17 Aug., 1875; d. there, 16 Dec., 1875.

1387

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Lyman*⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 24 July, 1838; m., at Stoughton, 15 April, 1866, ADELAIDE E. CLAPP, b. 10 May, 1848, at Stoughton; dau. of Timothy and Eunice Clapp. Merchant. Res. Stoughton.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1799 i. LURETTA M.¹⁰, b. in Stoughton, Mass., 21 Jan., 1867; d. 8 Oct., 1893; m., 18 Oct., 1887, at Stoughton, George I. Drake, of Stoughton, b. there 1863, s. of Deming J. and Sophia M. Drake. Bookkeeper. Child: 1800 (a) Edith W. (Drake)¹¹, b. July, 1893.
- 1801 ii. ARTHUR L.¹⁰, b. in Stoughton, 4 Dec., 1877. He is a civil engineer, employed by the State Highway Commission.

1392

HENRY TISDALE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Consider* Atherton⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. April, 1831; m., 5 Sept., 1854, Julia Ann Collier, b. in Boston, dau. of William Collier, of Concord, N. H. Grocer. Res. Dorchester, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1802 i. DEAN¹⁰, b. in Stoughton, Mass., 23 June, 1857; m., 24 Nov., 1881, Addie E. Gifford, of Westport, b. 1863, dau. Edwin and Adeline Gifford. Wholesale jeweler. Res. Braintree. Children:
- 1803 (a) Harriet Gifford¹¹, b. at Brockton, 22 Sept., 1882.
- 1804 (b) Parker¹¹, b. in Boston, 18 June, 1884; d. 9 Sept., 1884.
- 1805 (c) Atherton¹¹.
- 1806 ii. BURTON¹⁰, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 26 Feb., 1859; d. in Brockton, Mass., 6 July, 1891; unm. Machinist.

1394

AMORY CHAPIN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Consider* Atherton⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 23 March, 1835; m., at Dorchester, Mass., 23 June, 1859, ELIZABETH BRUCE, of Neponset, Mass., b. in Boston, 12 Sept., 1839, dau. of Ira⁴ and Lucy (White) Bruce.* He was formerly postmaster at Neponset Village, Dorchester.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1807 i. WINSOR IRVING¹⁰, b. 16 July, 1860, at Dorchester; m., 24 Sept., 1884, Harriet Alden French, of Brockton,

* Hugh³, John², Daniel¹ Bruce. Tradition refers the family to the Bruces of Scotland. John² was at the battle of Bunker Hill and later served in the army. He died, 1844, nearly one hundred years old.

Lucy White was the daughter of Abiel and Joanna (Fuller) White. She was a descendant of Dr. Samuel Fuller of the "Mayflower."

Mass., b. at East Bridgewater, 1858; *dau.* of Jason M. and Lydia A. F. French. Druggist. Res. Brockton, Mass. Child:

1808 (a) *Ethel French*¹¹, b. 13 Dec., 1887.

1809 ii. *MABEL*¹⁰, b. in Port Norfolk, 6 Nov., 1862.

1810 iii. *ALICE BRUCE*¹⁰, b. in Dorchester, 3 Feb., 1867.

1811 iv. *SARAH LERNED*¹⁰, b. in Boston, 22 May 1875.

1397

JOHN TISDALE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Consider*⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 12 July, 1843, at Stoughton, Mass.; *m.* (1), 1 Jan., 1873, at Holbrook, *JANNETT SNELL*, b. 1853, at Randolph, *dau.* of Alvin and Annie Bingley (Holbrook) Snell, d. 15 Nov., 1875; *m.* (2), 19 May, 1880, at Holbrook, *ANN MARY WILDE*, of Holbrook, b. 1852, at Randolph, *dau.* of William Harrison and Almira A. (Howes) Wilde. He moved to Dorchester in 1857, to Holbrook in 1869. Merchant. Res. Holbrook.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By second wife, Ann Mary:

1812 i. *ALVA TISDALE*¹⁰, b. 19 Aug., 1881. A.B. Harvard, 1903.

1813 ii. *ROBERT WINTHROP*¹⁰, b. 5 April, 1884; d. 25 Feb., 1888.

1814 iii. *NORMAN*¹⁰, b. 22 May, 1889.

1400

ABIGAIL MALVINA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Amasa*⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Stoughton, Mass., 10 Dec., 1830; *m.*, 24 Feb., 1856, *EDWIN S. HENRY*, b. 11 Nov., 1824, at Jefferson, Me., d. 7 Jan., 1896, s. of Joseph and Phebe (Sewell) Henry.

Children. — HENRY

1815 i. *HERBERT C.*¹⁰, b. 30 Oct., 1861; d. 4 May, 1864.

1816 ii. *WALTER E.*¹⁰, b. 16 July, 1864.

1817 iii. *ALICE S.*¹⁰, b. 29 June, 1867.

1818 iv. *ELLA S.*¹⁰, b. 14 Jan., 1871.

1401

MASENA BALLOU SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Amasa*⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 9 Jan., 1834; *m.* there, 12 March, 1867, *ELLEN ELIZABETH EATON*, of Stoughton, b. in Fall River, Mass., 15 March,

1841, *dau.* of Albert G. and Hannah (Gay) Eaton. Twine manufacturer. *Res.* Stoughton.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1819 i. [✓]HELEN LOUISE¹⁰, or GRACE EATON¹⁰, *b.* 2 April, 1871.
Her name was changed to Grace Eaton.
- 1820 ii. [✓]FREDERICK WILLARD¹⁰, *b.* 25 Sept., 1874; is at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (1899), studying architecture.
- 1821 iii. [✓]INEZ MABEL¹⁰, *b.* 26 Feb., 1880. Graduated Wellesley College, 1902.

1402

WILLIAM SHERMAN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Amasa*⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Stoughton, Mass., 9 June, 1839; *m.* there, 6 Jan., 1861, MARTHA F. BELCHER, of Stoughton, *b.* 7 June, 1840, *dau.* of Orrin and Polly H. (Hayden) Belcher. Twine manufacturer. *Res.* Stoughton.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1822 i. [✓]MARY ELMIRA¹⁰, *b.* 28 May, 1864; *d.* 26 Sept., 1868.
- 1823 ii. [✓]EDITH GROVER¹⁰, *b.* 26 Sept., 1869; *m.*, 7 June, 1898, William S. [✓]Mitchell, of West Roxbury. *Res.* there.
- 1824 iii. [✓]WILLIAM B.¹⁰, *b.* 9 Nov., 1871; *unm.*

1403

AMASA EDWIN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Amasa*⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Stoughton, Mass., 8 May, 1844; *m.*, 25 Dec., 1866, at Rockport, Mass., ABBIE M. DORMAN, of Rockport, *b.* 1840, at Shapleigh, Me., *dau.* of Charles and Lydia Dorman. Grocer. He resided at Wells, Me., when married; later he moved to Somerville, where his children, except Edwin Warren, were born. He is of the firm of Hyde & Southworth, Broad Street, Boston. He was representative to Massachusetts legislature, 1894 to 1896.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1825 i. [✓]EDWIN WARREN¹⁰, *b.* in Rockport, Mass., 22 Sept., 1867. Accountant. *Res.* Somerville, Mass.
- 1826 ii. [✓]NELLIE E.¹⁰, *b.* 22 Jan., 1870; *d.* 6 July, 1871.
- 1827 iii. [✓]AMASA H.¹⁰, *b.* 15 Aug., 1873. The father's residence was Webster Street.

1828 iv. **ABBY DORMAN**¹⁰, b. 10 Feb., 1877. The father's residence was given Webster; mother's name is given on the records as "Abbie J."

1829 v. **CHESTER ARTHUR**¹⁰, b. 5 March, 1882.

1830 vi. **LEON**¹⁰, b. 29 Oct., 1885; d. 6 Dec., 1885.

1407

ALVA S. MORRISON⁹ [*Myra*⁸ (Southworth) *Morrison, Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Braintree, Mass., 9 Nov., 1835; m. (1), 9 Nov., 1857, **LIZZIE A. CURTIS**, of Weymouth, Mass., who d. 7 Jan., 1874; m. (2), 13 June, 1875, **REBECCA HOLYOKE**, of Marlboro, Mass. He was senior member of the firm of A. S. Morrison & Bros., largely engaged in manufacture of woolen goods. He was member of legislature in 1883. *Res.* Braintree, Mass.

Children. — MORRISON

- 1832 i. **FRANK RUSSELL**¹⁰, b. 6 April, 1860; d. 10 Aug., 1860.
 +1833 ii. **ANNA GERTRUDE**¹⁰, b. 23 Sept., 1862.
 +1834 iii. **WALTER ELLIS**¹⁰, b. 16 May, 1864.
 1835 iv. **FRED GILBERT**¹⁰, b. 20 April, 1866; m., 2 Feb., 1888, *Anna Isabella Johnson*, of Boston. *Res.* Braintree, Mass. Children:
 1836 (a) *Norma Grace*¹¹, b. 16 Oct., 1888.
 1837 (b) *Blanche*¹¹, b. 24 Feb., 1890.
 1838 v. **MIRA ISABEL**¹⁰, b. 14 Nov., 1867; m. *Albert E. Kingsbury*, of Holbrook, Mass.
 1839 vi. **GRACE CURTIS**¹⁰, b. 30 Dec., 1870; d. 27 Sept., 1872.
 1840 vii. **ALICE SOUTHWORTH**¹⁰, b. 20 May, 1878.

1424

CONSIDER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Asahel*⁸, *Consider*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Stoughton, Mass., 7 March, 1840; d. there, 16 Aug., 1891; m., 7 March, 1861, **ANN JANE STEVENS**, b. 1837 at Canton, Mass., dau. of Pelathia and Myra (Wales) Stevens, of Stoughton. Florist. *Res.* Stoughton, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1841 i. **ERNEST VERNON**¹⁰, b. 22 Jan., 1865; d. 4 Jan., 1866.
 1842 ii. **HARRY KINGSLEY**¹⁰, b. 16 Jan., 1867.
 1843 iii. **MAREIN O.**¹⁰, b. 18 Nov., 1869; m., 18 April, 1892, at Lynn, Mass., *Margaret Dick Gardiner*, b. in New Jer-

sey, 1873, *dau.* of George A. and Sarah E. Gardiner. Engineer. In 1894, he moved to Indianapolis, Ind. Child:

1844 (a) *Isabel*¹¹, b. 6 May, 1893.

1445

ELLA SOUTHARD⁹ [*Newell*⁸, *Jonathan*⁷ (Southworth), *Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Columbus, Ohio, 22 Jan., 1853; *m.*, in Lacrosse, Wis., 20 Sept., 1877, WILLIAM A. ROSS, b. in Akron, Ohio, 4 June, 1853. She was a teacher. He is a farmer. They moved early in 1878 to Bayard, Allen County, Kan., and have lived there since on their farm, excepting six years' residence in Moran, Kan. The whole family are members of the Presbyterian church. *Res.* Bayard, Kan. Children were born in Orange Valley, Kan.

Children. — ROSS

- 1845 i. *GEORGE MELVILLE*¹⁰, b. 29 June, 1879. Farmer.
- 1846 ii. *ADA MARTHA*¹⁰, b. 20 June, 1881; d. 24 Oct., 1887.
- 1847 iii. *WALTER JAMES*¹⁰, b. 13 Jan., 1884.

1446

IDA FLORENCE SOUTHARD⁹ [*Newell*⁸, *Jonathan*⁷ (Southworth), *Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Columbus, Ohio, 28 June, 1855; *m.*, in Lacrosse, Wis., DEXTER C. WADSWORTH, b. 8 June, 1849, in Beloit, Wis. He is a lawyer and mechanic. *Res.* Tacoma, Wash.

Children. — WADSWORTH

- 1848 i. *RUTH*¹⁰, b. in Chippewa Falls, Wis., 21 Nov., 1877; d. in Renville, Minn., 27 Aug., 1879.
- 1849 ii. *WINIFRED W.*¹⁰, b. in Renville, Minn., 9 Feb., 1879. *Res.* Tacoma, Wash.
- 1850 iii. *NEWELL*¹⁰, b. in Renville, Minn., 4 July, 1881. *Res.* Tacoma, Wash.

1448

ABBIE MARION SOUTHARD⁹ [*Newell*⁸, *Jonathan*⁷ (Southworth), *Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Salem, Wis., 28 Nov., 1862; *m.*, in Moran, Kan., 1 Oct., 1883, SAMUEL N. STEELE, b. in Waveland, Ind., 6 July, 1861. He is in the real estate business. *Res.* Albany, Ore.

Children. — STEELE

- 1851 i. HORACE N.¹⁰, b. in Burlington, Kan., 8 Sept., 1887.
 1852 ii. MEDORA W.¹⁰, b. in Albany, Ore., 20 Feb., 1891.
 1853 iii. LEIGHTON¹⁰, b. in Albany, Ore., 18 Sept., 1895.

1449

FLORENCE GERTRUDE SOUTHARD⁹ [*Ruth Wood⁸, Jonathan⁷ (Southworth), Uriah⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Fairfax, Vt., 27 Oct., 1846; d. in Lacrosse, Wis., 25 Oct., 1886; m., in West Salem, Wis., 1868, BENJAMIN G. ANDERSON, b. 1842, d. 22 June, 1875. A musician, bookkeeper.

Children. — ANDERSON

- 1854 i. ALLETTA RUTH¹⁰, b. in Spring Green, Wis., 13 Nov., 1869; d. in Lacrosse, Wis., 11 May, 1894; m., in Lacrosse, 24 Nov., 1892, *George L. Kingsley*, b. January, 1870.
 1855 ii. MARION GERTRUDE¹⁰, b. in Kilburn, Wis., 9 April, 1871. Stenographer. *Res. Lacrosse.*
 1856 iii. BERTINA GRACE¹⁰, b. in Kilburn, Wis., 16 March, 1875; m., in Lacrosse, Wis., 22 April, 1897, *William S. Yeo*, b. in Menomonie, Wis., 1872, s. of William and Helen L. (Sampson) Yeo. Railroad office clerk. *Res. Minneapolis, Minn.* Children:
 1857 (a) *Ralph Anderson (Yeo)¹¹*, b. in Lacrosse, Wis., 27 March, 1898.
 1858 (b) *Child¹¹*, b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 14 Dec., 1899.

1450

MARION ELIZABETH HAWLEY⁶ [*Ruth Wood⁸ (Southard) Hawley, Jonathan⁷ (Southworth), Uriah⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Fairfax, Vt., 8 July, 1848; m., 11 Dec., 1877, JOHN JASPER FRUIT, b. 29 March, 1849, s. of Perry and Sarah M. Fruit. He received his education at the Platteville State Normal School and at the University of Wisconsin. He is a lawyer. *Res. Lacrosse, Wis.*

Children. — FRUIT

- 1859 i. JOHN CLYDE¹⁰, b. 24 Nov., 1878; is at Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston.
 1860 ii. CLARENCE HENRY¹⁰, b. 23 Feb., 1882.
 1861 iii. ALICE MARION¹⁰, b. 9 April, 1885.
 1862 iv. EDNA RUTH¹⁰, b. 9 July, 1886.

1454

HERBERT R. SOUTHARD⁹ [*Hiram W.*⁸, *Jonathan*⁷ (Southworth), *Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 4 April, 1854; m., 24 Nov., 1877, IDA MAY BUSWELL, b. 4 Jan., 1860, dau. of John Levinus and Margaret Elizabeth (Ainsworth) Buswell.

Child. — SOUTHARD

- 1863 i. LELIA HARRIET¹⁰, b. 28 May, 1879; m., March, 1899, *Albert Edward Laney*, b. in Westfield, Mass., 22 Jan., 1872, s. of David Hobbs and Hannah (Windsor) Laney, both b. in England. Res. Woodhaven, L. I. Children:
- 1864 (a) *Lillian Alice (Laney)*¹¹, b. 26 April, 1901.
 1865 (b) *David Hobbs (Laney)*¹¹, b. 30 Dec., 1902.
 1866 (c) *Marjorie Beatrice (Laney)*¹¹, b. 17 April, 1904.

1455

LELIA H. SOUTHARD⁹ [*Hiram W.*⁸, *Jonathan*⁷ (Southworth), *Uriah*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hampton, Vt., 21 March, 1858; m., in Cambridge, Vt., 25 Feb., 1880, LUCIUS HOYT CARLETON, b. 12 April, 1857, in Cambridge, Vt., s. of David Chadwick and Emily C. (Scott) Carleton. He is a horseshoer, also has a patent on a hot-water heating furnace, which he sells and puts up. Res. Waterford, N. Y., where their children were born.

Children. — CARLETON

- 1867 i. HARRY S.¹⁰, b. 21 Dec., 1883.
 1868 ii. MERTON S.¹⁰, b. 2 July, 1889.
 1869 iii. LUCIUS R.¹⁰, b. 9 Oct., 1893; d. 2 July, 1894.

1511

ALANSON SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Philip Wilbur*⁸, *John*⁷, *Peres*⁶, *Edward*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Fairhaven, Mass., 26 July, 1853; m. ROSELLA CHEYEM, b. 20 Oct., 1861. Res. Chadron, Neb.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1870 i. ADDIE NAUCES¹⁰, b. at Sargent Bluffs, Iowa, 11 Dec., 1879.
 1871 ii. MABEL ESTELLA¹⁰, b. at Sargent Bluffs, 25 Dec., 1880; d. there 25 Aug., 1881.

- 1872 iii. WINIFRED CLAIRE¹⁰, b. at Sargent Bluffs, 11 June, 1884.
 1873 iv. JOHN ALDEN HAYWARD¹⁰, b. at Harrison, Neb., 4 Nov., 1894.

1513

EUNICE DEXTER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Philip Wilbur⁸, John⁷, Peres⁶, Edward⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Dartmouth, Mass., 2 April, 1857; d. at Sioux City, Ia., 22 Dec., 1895; m., 7 Sept., 1876, LUTHER MYRICK BROWN, b. at Rome, N. Y., 15 Feb., 1833. She was educated at Oberlin College and was a school teacher before her marriage. Farmer and apiarist. He is now the oldest living settler in Sioux City, Ia. Children were born at Sargent Bluffs, Ia.

Children. — BROWN

- 1874 i. WINIFRED SARA¹⁰, b. 1 June, 1877; d. 1 June, 1877.
 1875 ii. CHAUNCY LEWIS¹⁰, b. 24 April, 1879.
 1876 iii. EDWARD GREGORY¹⁰, b. 13 Sept., 1883.
 1877 iv. EUNICE DEXTER¹⁰, b. 4 July, 1885.
 1878 v. ALICE AUGUSTA¹⁰, b. 23 Aug., 1887.
 1879 vi. RUTH IDA¹⁰, b. 19 Nov., 1890.

1613

JULIA FRANCES SHAW¹⁰ [*Rebecca Smith⁹ (Southworth) Shaw, Abial Wood⁸, Seth⁷, Gideon⁶, Gideon⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Middleboro, Mass., 14 Aug., 1844; m., 10 Jan., 1863, CLARENCE AUGUSTUS COOMBS, b. in Middleboro, 19 Dec., 1839; s. of William and Hannah (Bisbee) Coombs. Res. Lakeville, Mass., where their child was born.

Child. — COOMBS

- 1880 i. NELLIE REBECCA¹¹, b. at Lakeville; m., in Middleboro, April, 1886, Joseph Foster Morgan, b. in Manchester, Mass., 26 July, 1863. Children:
 1881 (a) Elsie Ainsworth (Morgan)¹², b. 14 Nov., 1886.
 1882 (b) Kenneth Foster (Morgan)¹², b. 22 March, 1890.
 1883 (c) Cyril Arlon (Morgan)¹², b. 11 Nov., 1895.

1714

CONSTANT FITZROY SOUTHWORTH¹⁰ [*Constant Eugene⁹, Constant⁸, Simeon⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Constant⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Hardwick, Mass., 10 May, 1870; m., at

Providence, R. I., 26 June, 1893, SUSIE BRIGHT, *da.* of Warren Henry and Mary Ellen (Peary) Bright, of Franklin, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1884 i. WARREN HENRY BRIGHT¹¹, *b.* at Stoughton, Mass.
- 1885 ii. MARY ELLEN PEARY¹¹, *b.* at Phillips or Strong, Me.
- 1886 iii. SUSIE BRIGHT¹¹, *b.* at Phillips or Strong, Me.

1779

WILLIAM S. TOWER¹⁰ [*Elizabeth*⁹ (Southworth) *Tower, Luther*³, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁸, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Stoughton, Mass., 16 Feb., 1852; *m.* (1), 27 Nov., 1873, in Racine, Wis., MARY D. KENNEDY, *b.* 17 March, 1849, in Antioch, Ill., *d.* in Racine, Wis., 23 Oct., 1884, *da.* of James and Margaret (Gleason) Kennedy; *m.* (2), in Chicago, Ill., 2 July, —, FLORENCE H. JAMES, *b.* 11 Jan., 1857, in Yellow Springs, Ohio. *Res.* Chicago, Ill.

Children. — TOWER

By first wife, Mary:

- 1887 i. IRA F.¹¹, *b.* 7 May, 1875, in Racine, Wis.; *d.* in Millburn, Ill., 18 Jan., 1877.

By second wife, Florence:

- 1888 ii. HORACE H.¹¹, *b.* in Chicago, Ill., 8 April, 1889.

1794

MARY ELLEN BARTLETT¹⁰ [*Martha Ann*⁹ (Southworth) *Bartlett, Marcus*⁸, *Jedediah*⁷, *Jedediah*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *Nathaniel*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in East Templeton, Mass., 17 Aug., 1867; *m.*, in Concord, N. H., 16 Feb., 1889, ISAAC SEFTEN ORRELL, *b.* 15 Nov., 1857, in Holyoke, Mass. Linotype operator. *Res.* Worcester, Mass., where all their children, except the eldest, were born.

Children. — ORRELL

- 1889 i. MOREY FREDERICK¹¹, *b.* in Manchester, N. H., 15 March, 1890.
- 1890 ii. EDWARD¹¹, *b.* 11 Sept., 1892; *d.* 12 Sépt., 1892.
- 1891 iii. PARKER GOODWIN¹¹, *b.* 31 Oct., 1893; *d.* 5 Dec., 1893.
- 1892 iv. HOWARD SEFTON¹¹, *b.* 17 Jan., 1895.
- 1893 v. EDMOND AVERY¹¹, *b.* 2 July, 1897.
- 1894 vi. GORDEN BARTLETT¹¹, *b.* 29 Oct., 1899.

1833

ANNA GERTRUDE MORRISON¹⁰ [*Alva S.⁹, Myra⁸ (Southworth) Morrison, Consider⁷, Jedediah⁶, Constant⁵, Edward⁴, Nathaniel³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Braintree, Mass., 23 Sept., 1862; *m.*, 29 Oct., 1884, AUBREY HILLIARD, *b.* in Boston, 6 April, 1861. *Res.* Braintree, Mass. Children were born in Boston.

Children. — HILLIARD

1895 i. CARRIE GERTRUDE¹¹, *b.* 7 Sept., 1885.

1896 ii. CURTIS MORRISON¹¹, *b.* 5 Aug., 1887.

1897 iii. RUTH¹¹, *b.* 25 May, 1888; *d.* 19 Dec., 1889.

CHAPTER IV

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH

11

CAPT. WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH³ [*Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Duxbury, Mass., 1659; *d.* in Little Compton, R. I., 25 June, 1718; *m.* (1), 1680, REBECCA PABODY,* *b.* 16 Oct., 1660, *d.* in Little Compton, 23 Dec., 1702; *m.* (2) in Saybrook, Ct., 14 Nov., 1705, MRS. MARTHA (KIRTLAND) BLAQUE† of Saybrook, *b.* about 1667, *d.* 7 Feb., 1737-38.

It is uncertain how long William lived in Duxbury, where he was deputy, 1654-63 and 1671-82; selectman, 1672-75, 1683-85. He was in Little Compton in 1686. For a while he was at Bristol, R. I. All his children are entered on the records of the Church of Christ, at Bristol, as baptized 29 June, 1709. He was an extensive landed proprietor in Little Compton. He gave land to his sons Samuel, Thomas, Stephen, Benjamin, and Andrew; and to Gideon he gave his dwelling house, orchard, and land; yet at his death his property was inventoried at £2,500. With his wife, Martha, he gave Joseph and his wife, Mary Blaque, a dwelling house, orchard, and twenty-six acres of upland adjoining the same with a saw mill standing upon the corn-mill stream with forty-two acres of upland on the west side of said stream and twenty acres of upland adjoining the lands of Reynolds Marvin, with ten acres meadow known by the name of the fresh meadow, and also a certain corn mill built upon the same stream with the above saw mill on the east side of the saw-mill dam, all which are situate, lying, and being in the township of Lyme, Ct. This was to be a part of Mary's portion of her father's, Joseph Blaque, estate.

William Southworth was commissioned lieutenant, 1689, and was to receive 25s. per week for his services.

In the burying ground at Little Compton are the graves of William

* She was sister to Mary Pabody, who married Edward Southworth. (See n., p. 36.)

† Martha Kirtland and her twin sister, Mary, were born 15 May, 1667: were daughters of Nathaniel and Parnel Kirtland of Lynn. Their father, Nathaniel, came in the "Hopewell" from London in 1635, aged nineteen years, of Sherrington, Buckinghamshire. He went to Long Island before 1658; returned to Lynn, Mass.; was selectman in 1678; died 1686.

Southworth and his wife, Rebecca. Their tombstones lie horizontally, side by side, supported by masonry.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Rebecca:

- + 1898 i. BENJAMIN⁴, b. 16 April, 1681.
- + 1899 ii. JOSEPH⁴, b. 1 Feb., 1683; d. 20 April, 1739.
- + 1900 iii. EDWARD⁴, b. 23 Nov., 1684.
- 1901 iv. ELIZABETH⁴, b. 23 Sept., 1686; m. in Little Compton, R. I., 2 Dec., 1703, *David Little*. Seven children.
- 1902 v. ALICE⁴, b. 14 July, 1688; d. 25 April, 1770; m. in Little Compton, R. I., 25 May, 1709, *John Cook*. Ten children.
- + 1903 vi. SAMUEL⁴, b. 26 Dec., 1690; d. 1758, in Stratford.
- + 1904 vii. NATHANIEL⁴, b. 31 Oct., 1692.
- 1905 viii. THOMAS⁴, b. 13 Dec., 1694; m., 21 Feb., 1723, *Patience Thurston*, b. 16 Feb., 1702, dau. of Jonathan Thurston. Child:
 - 1906 (a) *Rebecca*⁵, named in her grandfather Thurston's will in 1735. He gives her £20.
- + 1907 ix. STEPHEN⁴, b. 31 March, 1696.

By second wife, Martha:

- + 1908 x. GIDEON⁴, b. 31 March, 1707; d. 1772, in Rochester, Mass.
- + 1909 xi. ANDREW⁴, b. 12 Dec., 1709.

1898

BENJAMIN SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 16 April, 1681; m. (1), 18 Dec., 1701, ELIZABETH WOODWORTH, b. 1678, d. 18 June, 1713, dau. of Walter Woodworth; m. (2), 14 March, 1717, ALICE CHURCH, b. 8 Feb., 1695, d. 14 Feb., 1718, dau. of Joseph and Grace (Shaw) Church; no children; m. (3), 18 July, 1722, SUSANNA (PALMER) BLACKMAN. Res. Little Compton, R. I., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By his first wife, Elizabeth:

- 1910 i. WILLIAM⁵, b. 10 Oct., 1703.
- 1911 ii. OLIVER⁵, b. 7 Dec., 1705; m., 15 Sept., 1740, *Ann King*. In 1742, he was living in Hingham. He served in Edward Ward's company from Hingham in the French War, 1758.
- 1912 iii. MARY⁵, b. 5 March, 1713; m., 3 May, 1755, *Edward Church*; his second wife; no children recorded.

By third wife, Susanna:

- 1913 iv. ELIZABETH⁵, b. 13 Sept., 1723.
 1914 v. BENJAMIN⁵, b. 29 July, 1725; d. 1784.
 1915 vi. ISAAC⁵, b. 31 Oct., 1727 (1731).
 1916 vii. PATIENCE⁵, b. 1 Jan., 1730.

1899

CAPT. JOSEPH SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 1 Feb., 1683; d. in Little Compton, R. I., 20 April, 1739; m., at Little Compton, 20 April, 1710, MARY BLAKE (BLAQUE), b. 1691, d. 29 Oct., 1770, dau. of Joseph and Martha Blaque, his father's second wife. The births of his two oldest children are recorded at Lyme, Ct., but the third child is not, and in 1720 he is recorded as of Little Compton, having moved back there. He united with the church in 1720, his wife in 1721. He bought and sold real estate quite extensively. He died at Little Compton. He is styled captain in the inventory of his estate.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1917 i. ELIZABETH⁵, b. in Lyme, Ct., 13 April, 1712; m. Caleb Corey.
 +1918 ii. CONSTANT⁵, b. in Lyme, Ct., 21 April, 1715; d. 24 Nov., 1791.
 1919 iii. WILLIAM⁵, b. 30 June, 1719; d. March, 1754; probably unm.
 1920 iv. SARAH⁵, b. 7 Sept., 1721; m., 20 Feb., 1746, William Lawton.
 1921 v. NATHANIEL⁵, b. 27 March, 1724; bapt. in Little Compton, R. I., 2 July, 1724.
 1922 vi. JOSEPH⁵, b. 28 June, 1726; bapt. in Little Compton, 21 Aug., 1726.
 +1923 vii. MARY⁵, b. 30 Dec., 1728; bapt. in Little Compton, R. I., 27 April, 1729; d. 18 April, 1799.
 1924 viii. SAMUEL⁵, b. 1 Oct., 1731.
 +1925 ix. ABIGAIL⁵, b. 11 June, 1734; bapt. in Little Compton, 25 Sept., 1734; d. 14 Jan., 1805.
 1926 x. JOHN⁵, b. 1 June, 1737; bapt. in Little Compton, 2 Aug., 1737.
 1927 xi. SUSANNA⁵.

1900

EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Duxbury, Mass., 23 Nov., 1684; m. (1), 17 March, 1708, MARY

FOBES, *b.* 1689, *dau.* of William and Martha (Pabodie) Fobes (see 9); she died 29 (14) Feb., 1712; *m.* (2), 11 Oct., 1716, ELIZABETH PALMER, *b.* 17 Nov., 1691, *d.* in Lebanon, Ct., 13 Oct., 1784, *dau.* of John and Elizabeth (Richmond)* Palmer, of Little Compton, R. I. *Res.* Little Compton, R. I., where his children were born. His widow passed the last of her life with her son, Beriah, at Lebanon, Ct., where she died in her ninety-third year and was buried in the old cemetery.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Mary:

- + 1928 i. REBECCA⁵, *b.* 22 Dec., 1708.
- + 1929 ii. FOBES⁵, *b.* 1 Sept., 1710.

By second wife, Elizabeth:

- 1930 iii. THOMAS⁵, *b.* 7 June, 1718.
- 1931 iv. ALICE⁵, *b.* 24 Nov., 1720; *m.*, March, 1745, Aaron Brownell, *s.* of Jeremiah and Deborah (Burgess) Brownell. Seven children.
- 1932 v. EDWARD⁵, *b.* 27 Feb., 1724.
- 1933 vi. ELIZABETH⁵, *b.* 29 Dec., 1725.
- 1934 vii. ESTHER⁵, *b.* 25 Sept., 1727.
- 1935 viii. BERIAH⁵, *b.* 28 May, 1729; *d.* in Lebanon, Ct., 1811; *m.*, in Lebanon, Ct., 13 Nov., 1755, Rebekah Williams, who *d.* 24 May, 1808.

He resided at Lebanon, Ct.; united with the church there, 1760; was deputy 1772-74, and also to the State Legislature 1777, 1778. During the Revolutionary War he had three apprentices, two were in the Continental Army; he asked that the third might be excused from marching as the farmers would suffer from not having his services, which was agreed to. Children are mentioned in the church records.

- 1936 (a) Esther⁶, *m.*, 14 June, 1791, Captain Brainard, of Millington.
- 1937 (b) Elizabeth⁶, *bapt.* 2 Aug., 1761, united with the church 1793.
- 1938 (c) Deborah⁶, *bapt.* 20 June, 1763; *d.* 20 March, 1788.
- 1939 (d) Beriah⁶, *d.* 14 Oct., 1784.

* Elizabeth Richmond was daughter of Edward²; John¹ Richmond, born 1594. He came to America from Ashton Keynes, Wiltshire, England. He was one of the purchasers of Taunton in 1637. He lived also at Newport, Saco, and other places, but returned to Taunton, where he died in 1664. He was a large landholder and was quite wealthy.

1940 (e) ^vRebecca⁵, m., 9 April, 1795, Joseph Leech, b. 3 March, 1770, s. of Joseph and Bethia (Lyman) Leech. She united with the church, 1786.

1941 ix. ^vMARY⁵, b. 15 July, 1732.

1942 x. ^vWILLIAM⁵, b. 23 Dec., 1735.

1903

CAPT. SAMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 26 Dec., 1690; d. 1758, in Stratford, Ct.; m. ABIGAIL ~~_____~~. He was a resident of Bristol, R. I., until after 7 March, 1722-23, at which date he, as living in Bristol, sold land. Samuel, his son, was born in Lyme, Ct., so he must have moved there just before his son's birth.

About 1749 he was in Lyme, Ct., and soon after he probably moved to Stratford, Ct., where he died. In 1730, the Connecticut Assembly voted "Mr. Samuel Southworth of Lyme to be Captain of the first company of train band in the town of Lyme aforesaid."

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

1943 i. DAUGHTER⁵, b. July, 1716, in Bristol, R. I.

1944 ii. ELIZABETH⁵, b. 11 Sept., 1717, twin.

1945 iii. ELEAZER⁵, b. 11 Sept., 1717, twin.

1946 iv. WILLIAM⁵, b. 3 Jan., 1719.

1947 v. REBECCA⁵, b. 14 Oct., 1721;* m., 9 Oct., 1740, Ezra Lee, b. 7 Jan., 1716-17, s. of William and Mary (Griffin) Lee.

+1948 vi. SAMUEL⁵, b. 5 May, 1723, in Lyme, Ct.; d. 1 July, 1757.

1949 vii. AMOS⁵, b. 15 March, 1724-25, twin; d. 14 June, 1725, in Lyme.

+1950 viii. ABIGAIL⁵, b. 15 March, 1724-25, twin, in Lyme.

1951 ix. MARY⁵, b. 15 May, 1727, in Lyme, Ct.

1904

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 31 Oct., 1692; m. MARY TORREY, b. 7 April, 1689, at Mendon, dau. of Josiah² and Sarah (Batt) Torrey.† He moved to Bristol, R. I.,

* These were all baptized December, 1721, in the Bristol church. The remaining four children were born in Lyme.

† Josiah Torrey married, at Medfield, Mass., 5 May, 1680, Sarah, widow of Paul Batt, daughter of Rev. John Wilson, whose wife was Sarah, daughter of Rev. Thomas Hooker. Rev. John Wilson was son of Rev. John Wilson who was the first minister of the First Church, Boston, who came in the fleet with Winthrop in 1630.

Josiah² Torrey was son of William¹ Torrey, who came from England in 1640; settled at

where his two eldest children were baptized. Between September, 1719, and March, 1719-20, he moved to Mansfield, Ct. He was a ship carpenter. He went on a voyage to the Mediterranean to improve his fortunes about 1730 or 1731, from which he never returned. His widow married (2), 1738, — Manley; no children.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1952 i. NATHANIEL⁵, b. 13 Feb., 1714-15; *bapt.* at Bristol, 2 Oct., 1715; birth is recorded at Bristol, R. I.; *d.* June, 1790.
- +1953 ii. WILLIAM⁵, b. 9 Jan., 1716-17; *bapt.* 27 Oct., 1717, at Bristol; birth recorded there.
- +1954 iii. JOSIAH⁵, b. 4 Sept., 1719, recorded at Bristol, R. I.; *d.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 1791.
- +1955 iv. JOHN⁵, b. 10 Sept., 1721, recorded at Mansfield, Ct.
- 1956 v. JOSEPH⁵, b. 16 Aug., 1724, recorded at Mansfield, Ct.
- +1957 vi. CONSTANT⁵, b. 15 April, 1730; *bapt.* 19 April, 1730; *d.* 19 Dec., 1813.

1907

STEPHEN SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 31 March, 1696; *m.*, 27 Jan., 1725-26, LYDIA WARREN, b. 3 Nov., 1696, *dau.* of Joshua³ and Rebecca³ (Church) Warren.* He went to Freetown, latter part of 1726; returned to Little Compton, Mass., before April, 1733. Children were probably all born in Freetown, Mass., as they are recorded there.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 1958 i. REBECCA⁵, b. 7 Oct., 1726; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 28 May, 1727.
- +1959 ii. THOMAS⁵, b. 5 Sept., 1728.
- +1960 iii. STEPHEN⁵, b. 12 Jan., 1731; *d.* before 1760.

1908

GIDEON SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 31 March, 1707; *d.* in Rochester, Mass., 1772; *m.*, 25 Sept., 1728, MARY WILBUR, *dau.* of John and Sarah (Palmer) Wilbor. She was *bapt.* in Little Compton, 3 May, 1730. He was

Weymouth; was admitted freeman in 1642; was representative 1642 and after. He was lieutenant in the artillery company and later captain. He lived in a house on what is now Washington Street, nearly opposite the Old South. Afterwards he moved to Mendon, Mass., to Bristol and Great Barrington, R. I.

* Daniel²; John¹ Warren, who came in 1630, admitted freeman, 1631; selectman, 1636-40. Rebecca³ Church was daughter of Caleb² and Joanna (Sprague) Church; Richard¹ Church of Plymouth.

A.B., Yale, 1727. In 1719 his father gave him a dwelling house, orchard, and land in Little Compton; he was in Little Compton in 1731; moved to Rochester in 1732, where he died. In 1751 he was in Coventry, Ct. His first three children were born in Little Compton, the others, except Andria, were born in Rochester; Andria was born in Coventry, Ct. He was a schoolmaster in Rochester; united with the church there, 22 July, 1744; his wife, Mary, in 1741. He died in Rochester insolvent.

Children.* — SOUTHWORTH

- +1961 i. ISAAC⁵, b. 31 July, 1729, twin; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 3 May, 1730; *d.* before 24 Nov., 1790.
- +1962 ii. PARNEL⁵, b. 31 July, 1729, twin; *bapt.* 3 May, 1730; *d.* 19 June, 1821.
- +1963 iii. WILBUR⁵, b. 22 Feb., 1730; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 2 May, 1731; *d.* in Rochester, Mass., 27 Feb., 1807.
- +1964 iv. SARAH⁵, b. 29 Dec., 1732; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 1 April, 1733; *d.* 25 Jan., 1775.
- 1965 v. ELIZABETH⁵, b. 7 March, 1734; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 6 June, 1736.
- 1966 vi. —⁵, b. 14 Feb., 1736; *d.* the same day.
- 1967 vii. MABEL⁵, b. 28 Dec., 1737; *bapt.* in Rochester, 25 Oct., 1741; *m.*, 12 Jan., 1772, *William Wiltshire*, of Rochester.
- 1968 viii. RACHEL⁵, b. 24 Jan., 1739; *bapt.* in Rochester, 25 Oct., 1741; *m.* in Coventry, Ct., January, 1764, *Daniel Lyman*.
- +1969 ix. LOIS⁵, b. 10 Jan., 1741; *bapt.* in Mattapoisett on lecture day, 2 July, 1742.
- 1970 x. EBENEZER⁵, b. 16 Jan., 1743.
- +1971 xi. ALICE⁵, b. 21 Feb., 1745; *bapt.* in Rochester, 29 June, 1746; *d.* 3 May, 1807.
- 1972 xii. WILLIAM⁵, b. 3 May, 1747; *bapt.* in Rochester, 1 Oct., 1749.
- 1973 xiii. ANDRIA⁵, b. in Coventry, Ct., 27 July, 1751.
- 1974 xiv. HANNAH⁵, b. April, 1755; *d.* August, 1841; *m.*, 4 July, 1776, *Ebenezer Drew*, of Kingstown; lived and died in Nantucket. (Hannah is not given in the Rochester records.)

1909

ANDREW SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 12 Dec., 1709; *bapt.* there 24 Aug., 1712;

* The dates of birth are given in the records of Little Compton, R. I., and of Rochester, Mass., but they do not agree. The record as given in Rochester is the one given here; Andria is not mentioned in Rochester record.

m., 27 Dec., 1731, TEMPERANCE KIRTLAND, *b.* 10 Nov., 1710; *d.* 19 Dec., 1794, *dau.* of John³ and Temperance (Buckingham) Kirtland.* *Res.* Saybrook, Ct. He was there in 1730. He settled in Chester, Ct., about 1743. Mrs. Andrew Southworth was received as member of church at Chester in 1790. When her estate was distributed after her death, these children were mentioned: Gideon, Temperance Shalor, Anne Waterhouse, Prudence Parmelee.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1975 i. ANDREW⁵, *b.* 14 April, 1733; *d.* 13 May, 1819.
- +1976 ii. NATHAN⁵, *b.* 1 Dec., 1735; *d.* 16 Aug., 1811.
- +1977 iii. TEMPERANCE⁵, *b.* 13 Oct., 1737; *d.* 13 April, 1816.
- +1978 iv. OTIS⁵, *b.* 10 March, 1741; *d.* before 22 April, 1781.
- 1979 v. ANN⁵, *b.* 1 July, 1743; *m.* *Elijah Watrous (Waterhouse).*
- +1980 vi. PRUDENCE⁵, *b.* January, 1745.
- +1981 vii. MARTIN⁵, December, 1747.
- +1982 viii. GIDEON⁵, *b.* May, 1750.

1918

CAPT. CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 21 April, 1715; *d.* 24 Nov., 1791; *m.*, 15 Aug., 1751, REBECCA⁵ RICHMOND,† *b.* 12 Feb., 1723, *d.* 22 Dec., 1803. He united with the church in Little Compton in 1740. He was captain of a company at the siege and capture of Louisburg. He was resident of Little Compton when his father died, in 1739, and in 1745. Later he lived in Dighton, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +1983 i. WILLIAM⁶, *b.* 27 July, 1753; *d.* 30 Oct., 1808, at Milton, now Genoa, N. Y.
- 1984 ii. NATHANIEL⁶, *b.* 6 June, 1755, lived and died a bachelor. In early life he was attached to his cousin, Mary Wilbor. Friends objected to marriage, so they both remained single for fifty years, he visiting her every week.
- 1985 iii. MARY⁶, *b.* 11 April, 1757; *m.* Judge *William Wilbor.*

* John² Kirtland was one of the first settlers of Saybrook, Ct., son of Nathaniel¹ Kirtland. (See n., p. 193.)

Temperance Buckingham³ was daughter of Rev. Thomas² and Hester (Hosmer) Buckingham, of Saybrook. Thomas¹ sailed from London with the company which came over in the "Hector"; arrived in Boston in 1637; they sailed in 1638 for Quimpack, now New Haven. He moved to Milford in 1639, one of the company who first settled that town.

† Daughter of Sylvester⁴ (married Elizabeth [Talbot] Richmond, of Little Compton, R. I.); Sylvester³; Edward²; John¹ Richmond, born 1594, came to America from Ashton Keynes, Wiltshire, England. He probably came about 1635; was one of the purchasers of Taunton in 1637; died there, 1664. The Richmonds have been traced to Roaldus Musard de Richmond, one of the most powerful leaders who accompanied William the Conqueror to England.

- 1986 iv. [✓]JOHN⁶, b. 7 May, 1759; d. 29 July, 1782; *unm.*
 1987 v. [✓]JOSEPH⁶, b. 30 March, 1761; no children.
 1988 vi. [✓]HANNAH⁶, b. 6 April, 1763; d. young.
 1989 vii. [✓]SAMUEL⁶, b. 20 March, 1767; d. 6 June, 1801; drowned.
 No children.

1923

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁵ [[✓]*Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹],
 b. 30 Dec., 1728, *bapt.* in Little Compton, R. I., 27 April, 1729; d.
 18 April, 1799; *m.*, 22 March, 1753, DANIEL WILBOR, b. 1 June, 1729
 d. April, 1803, s. of William and Esther (Burgess) Wilbor.

Children. — WILBOR

- 1990 i. [✓]JOSHUA⁶, b. 23 Sept., 1754.
 1991 ii. [✓]LYDIA⁶, b. 15 Sept., 1758.
 1992 iii. [✓]DANIEL⁶, b. 18 Feb., 1761; d. 11 Feb., 1841; *m.*, 31 May,
 1790, *Deborah Taylor*. *Res.* Little Compton. Nine
 children.
 1993 iv. [✓]SARAH⁶, b. 19 Oct., 1763.
 1994 v. [✓]MARY⁶, b. 4 May, 1766; d. 24 Oct., 1845.
 1995 vi. [✓]PHILIP⁶, b. 5 Feb., 1771; d. 22 Feb., 1846.

1925

ABIGAIL SOUTHWORTH⁵ [[✓]*Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*²,
*Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 11 June, 1734; *bapt.* 25 Sept.,
 1734; d. 14 Jan., 1805; *m.* (1), 13 Dec., 1753, HEZEKIAH WOOD-
 WORTH, b. in Little Compton, R. I., 1 Dec., 1732, d. there 22 March,
 1761, s. of Elisha⁴ and Jane (Bailey) Woodworth,* *m.* (2) —
 CHURCH. Children were born in Little Compton, R. I.

Children. — WOODWORTH

- 1996 i. [✓]ELISHA⁶, b. 30 May, 1755; d. 17 July, 1827.
 1997 ii. [✓]SAMUEL⁶, b. 1757; d. January, 1778.
 1998 iii. [✓]ESTHER⁶, b. 1759.

1928

REBECCA SOUTHWORTH⁵ [[✓]*Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*²,
*Edward*¹], b. 22 Dec., 1708; *m.*, 1733, BENJAMIN SEABURY, b. 20 Jan.,
 1708, d. 11 Sept., 1773, s. of Joseph and Phebe (Smith) Seabury.

Children. — SEABURY

- 1999 i. [✓]MERCY⁶, b. 13 Aug., 1734.
 2000 ii. [✓]MARY⁶, b. 25 Jan., 1736, twin.

* Hezekiah³ (married, 1697, Hannah Clapp), Walter², Walter¹ Woodworth.

- 2001 iii. REBECCA⁶, b. 25 Jan., 1736, twin.
 2002 iv. RUTH⁶, b. 26 Nov., 1739.
 2003 v. BENJAMIN⁶, b. 24 Jan., 1743.
 2004 vi. FOBES⁶, b. 29 March, 1745; d. 4 June, 1746.
 2005 vii. GIDEON⁶, b. 1 March, 1747; d. 29 Oct., 1827.
 2006 viii. CONSTANT⁶, b. 19 June, 1749.
 2007 ix. ISAAC⁶, b. 3 Nov., 1751.

1929

FOBES SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 1 Sept., 1710; *m. int.* (1), 27 Oct., 1732, SUSAN WINCHESTER, of Barrington, Mass.; *m.* (2), 19 Oct., 1738, MARY SEABURY, of Tiverton, R. I., b. 17 April, 1715. It does not appear whether the intention of marriage to Susan was carried out. He lived in Little Compton, where his children were born; later he moved to Dutchess Co., N. Y., it is said in order that his son, John, might not become a sailor as the father had been.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By second wife, Mary:

- 2008 i. PRISCILLA⁶, b. March, 1740; *bapt.* at Little Compton, 6 July, 1740 (11 Sept., 1739).
 2009 ii. REBECCA⁶, b. May, 1741; *bapt.* at Little Compton, 24 May, 1741 (18 Dec., 1740).
 +2010 iii. JOHN⁶, b. 4 Jan., 1743; *bapt.* at Little Compton, 10 April, 1743; d. 30 Nov., 1832.

1948

SAMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Samuel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 5 May, 1723, in Lyme, Ct.; d. 1 July, 1757, of smallpox; *m.*, 3 July, 1752, ABIGAIL WELLS, *dau.* of Robert⁴ and Eunice (Curtis) Wells.* She *m.* (2), 1764, Edward Hawley. *Res.* Stratford, Ct.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2011 i. SAMUEL WELLS⁶, b. 23 May, 1753; d. 1756.
 2012 ii. ROBERT⁶, b. 1755; d. 1777.
 +2013 iii. SAMUEL WELLS⁶, b. 4 June, 1757; d. 17 Aug., 1837.

* John³ (married Mary Hollister); John², of Stratford (married Elizabeth Curtis); Thomas¹ Wells, who was one of the first settlers of Hartford and Wethersfield, Ct. He was born, 1589, in Essex County, England; was private secretary to Lord Saye and Sale, who came to Say-brooke in 1636. Lord Saye and Sale returned to England. Thomas Wells settled at Hartford; in 1637, he was chosen one of the magistrates; in 1639, treasurer; in 1649, one of the Commissioners of the United Colonies. He was governor in 1655 and 1658; deputy governor in 1654, 1656, 1657, 1659. He died at Wethersfield, 1660.

1950

ABIGAIL SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Samuel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 15 March, 1724-25; m. in Lyme, Ct., 16 June, 1743, DAVID PECK. Res. Lyme, Ct.

Children. — PECK

- 2014 i. ABIGAIL⁶, b. 1 Sept., 1744.
- 2015 ii. SAMUEL GILES⁶, b. 25 Oct., 1746.
- 2016 iii. EZRA⁶, b. 1 Jan., 1747-48.
- 2017 iv. DAVID⁶, b. 24 April, 1750; d. 11 May, 1750.
- 2018 v. DAVID⁶, b. 28 June, 1751.
- 2019 vi. WILLIAM⁶, b. 6 Jan., 1754.
- 2020 vii. JOSEPH⁶, b. 10 June, 1756.
- 2021 viii. HANNAH⁶, b. 14 Nov., 1758.
- 2022 ix. MISHAIL⁶, b. 6 June, 1761.
- 2023 x. AZARIAH⁶, b. 9 Feb., 1764.
- 2024 xi. DANIEL⁶, b. 18 Oct., 1766.
- 2025 xii. ELIZABETH⁶, b. 1 May, 1770.

1952

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 13 Feb., 1714-15; d. June, 1790; m., 31 Dec., 1741, LOIS GURLEY, b. 17 Jan., 1720, d. 10 Nov., 1754, dau. of Samuel² and Experience (Rust) Gurley;* m. (2) WIDOW PAINE, by whom he is said to have had nine children. Res. Mansfield, Ct., where his children were born and baptized.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Lois:

- +2026 i. NATHANIEL⁶, b. 26 Nov., 1742; bapt. 5 Dec., 1742; d. 16 July, 1809.
- +2027 ii. SAMUEL⁶, b. 22 Nov. 1744; d. 6 Nov., 1824.
- +2028 iii. LOIS⁶, b. 25 Dec., 1746; bapt. 13 Nov., 1758; d. 9 Oct., 1806.
- +2029 iv. LYDIA⁶, b. 17 Dec., 1748; bapt. 13 Nov., 1758.
- 2030 v. EUNICE⁶, b. 11 Aug., 1751; d. 10 Nov., 1754.

1953

WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bristol, R. I., 9 Jan., 1716-17; bapt. 27 Oct., 1717;

* William¹ Gurley (married Hester Ingersoll of Northampton) came from Scotland; born 1665. There is no record of his parents. He was brought up in the family of Rev. Solomon Stoddard of Northampton.

m., in Mansfield, Ct., 22 Oct., 1736, BATHSHEBA CRANDALL, *dau.* of Peter Crandall. *Res.* Mansfield, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2031 i. BATHSHEBA⁶, *bapt.* 30 Sept., 1739.
- +2032 ii. WILLIAM⁶, *bapt.* 18 Oct., 1741; *d.* about 1815.
- 2033 iii. JOSEPH⁶, *bapt.* 8 July, 1744.
- 2034 iv. MARY⁶, *bapt.* 8 July, 1744.

1954

JOSIAH SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 4 Sept., 1719; *d.* 1791 in West Fairlee, Vt.; *m.* (1), 9 Dec., 1744, ABIGAIL WARD, who *d.* 19 Nov., 1754, *dau.* of Oliver Ward, of Coventry, Ct.; *m.* (2), 7 April, 1755, ESTHER PROCTOR (PORTER?), *dau.* of John Proctor, of Canterbury, Ct.; *m.* (3), 13 Jan., 1762, IRENE REED, of Windham, Ct., *b.* 1730, *d.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 1815, *dau.* of John Reed and his second wife, Hannah Palmer. He moved to West Fairlee, Vt., about 1783, where he died.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Abigail:

- 2035 i. ABIGAIL⁶, *b.* 9 Aug., 1745; *d.* 19 May, 1749.
- 2036 ii. SIBELL⁶, *b.* 2 May, 1747; *d.* 28 May, 1749.
- +2037 iii. ANNAH⁶, *b.* 22 Jan., 1748–49.
- +2038 iv. JOSIAH⁶, *b.* 20 Dec., 1750; *d.* 8 July, 1818.
- 2039 v. HANNAH⁶, *b.* 22 Oct., 1752; *d.* 20 Oct., 1754.
- 2040 vi. ABIGAIL⁶, *b.* 2 Oct., 1754; *d.* 13 Jan., 1755.

By second wife, Esther:

- +2041 vii. ASA⁶, *b.* 28 Aug., 1756.
- +2042 viii. LEMUEL⁶, *b.* 11 June, 1758, in Mansfield, Ct.; *d.* in Vershire, Vt., 4 Feb., 1841.

By third wife, Irene:

- 2043 ix. HANNAH⁶, *b.* 9 Jan., 1763; *bapt.* in First Church, Mansfield, 20 March, 1763; *m.* James Batchelder. Children:
 - 2044 (a) James (Batchelder)⁷.
 - 2045 (b) Josiah (Batchelder)⁷.
 - 2046 (c) John (Batchelder)⁷.
 - 2047 (d) Nathan (Batchelder)⁷.
 - 2048 (e) Otis (Batchelder)⁷.
 - 2049 (f) Nathaniel (Batchelder)⁷.
- +2050 x. CHESTER⁶, *b.* 17 July, 1765; *bapt.* 26 Aug., 1765; *d.* in Canton, N. Y., 1818.

- +2051 xi. LUCY⁶, b. 8 May, 1766, *bapt.* 18 June, 1766.
- +2052 xii. RALPH⁶, b. 7 April, 1768; *bapt.* 8 May, 1768.
- 2053 xiii. PHINEAS⁶, b. 13 Jan., 1771; *bapt.* 24 Feb., 1771; *d.* in Hanover, N. H., 23 Feb., 1786.
- +2054 xiv. LUTHER⁶, b. 17 March, 1773; *bapt.* 2 May, 1773; *d.* 31 Jan., 1814.

1955

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct., 10 Sept., 1721; *m.*, in Providence, R. I., 19 Jan., 1744-45, SARAH HIGGINS.*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2055 i. MARY⁶, b. 12 Nov., 1745.
- +2056 ii. JOHN⁶, b. 3 Jan., 1746-47.
- 2057 iii. SARAH⁴, b. 3 April, 1749.
- 2058 iv. THOMAS⁶, b. 24 April, 1750; *m.*, 23 March, 1778, *Rachel Cummings* (?). He served as private, April, 1775; marched for relief of Boston. Again was under Capt. Thomas Knowlton, May to December, 1775; marched to camp around Boston, was stationed at Cambridge.
- 2059 v. JEMINA⁶, b. 3 April, 1753.
- 2060 vi. EASTER⁶, b. 3 May, 1755.
- 2061 vii. WILLIAM⁶, b. 5 Feb., 1758.
- 2062 viii. JOSEPH⁶, b. 12 March, 1760.

1957

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct., 15 April, 1730; *d.* there 19 Dec., 1813; *m.*, 1 Feb., 1754, MARY PORTER, *b.* 11 Jan., 1735, in Norwich, now Lisbon, Ct., *d.* 17 Sept., 1836, aet. 101 years, 7 months, 25 days, *dau.* of Experience, Jr.,† and Abigail (Safford) Porter, of Mansfield. *Res.* Mansfield, Ct., where his children were born. He wrote an autobiography for his children. It would be interesting to reproduce the whole of it, but it is too long.

By the death of his father the family was left poor, and his older brothers were placed where they could earn their living, he and his next older brother staying, however, with their mother. She taught him reading so early that he did not remember when he could not read. She also taught him to write, at which he became very expert.

* The identity of this John Southworth with him who married Sarah Higgins is not positive, but seems most likely as Mansfield and Ashford were only ten or twelve miles apart, and the ages agree.

† Experience Porter moved, about 1725, from Hadley, Mass., to Mansfield, Ct.

He ran a penknife into his hand, causing a wasting of the hand and incapacitating him for manual labor. For several years he was school teacher. After his marriage, 1754, he studied Latin. In 1756 he was first chosen town clerk. He was re-elected for fifty years in succession.

He learned surveying and was appointed surveyor for the county of Windham.

He was chosen deacon of the church about 1764; selectman in 1775; was appointed justice of the peace in 1775; in 1782, justice of the quorum; he was also inspector of saltpeter and powder at the powder mill in the county, 1776 to 1778; was member of the Assembly, which during the war frequently met. He was deputy to the General Court from 1770 to 1775, and, after the Independence of the United States, from 1776 to 1779.

Of the feeling of the country at the beginning of the Revolutionary War he says: "The Revolutionary War was now, 1775, seriously commenced. Revolutionary principles now spread and pervaded the Country, and Wig and Tory were appropriate names of the parties, but the Tories were much the smallest party, especially in the state of Connecticut."

He gives an account of the political activity during the Revolution; the frequent assemblies, town meetings, committee meetings, to guard the public safety, to counteract the machinations of the Tory party, to maintain public interest, to supply the means for carrying on the war, to equip and supply the army. "The selectmen of the several towns had this business to perform."

"In or about the month of June, 1778, your amiable and as I have reason to hope pious Eldest Brother on board a prison ship, in the harbour of New York, fell a victim to the relentless Execution of the mistaken and cruel policy of the then British Administration. . . . To no office that I sustained was attached any considerable Emolument, to some none at all — but to that of Selectman was anxiety and even distress annexed: my situation being very central in the Town and those of my Brethren in office remote, and although they were Judicious and capable men, yet a recruit would not travel 4 or 5 miles to be furnished with a gun, a blanket, a knapsack, &c. I could scarcely proceed 10 rods on my own business to take care of a farm very near, which I had lately purchased, without being called back. . . . This naturally devolved on me the keeping of accounts of all contracts and disbursements. This business was very trying to my slender constitution, especially as part of the time I was afflicted with a complaint in my head and at length it became a terror to me to see any man approaching my door, unless I had good

reason to believe that his business did in no way relate to the affairs of the War."

He says that in young life he greatly delighted with poetry. He was intensely fond of music.

These memoirs show their author to have been a modest, quiet, affable man, conciliating enemies and turning them into friends, naturally irritable, irascible, quick tempered, but obtaining complete control over himself; overcoming obstacles, a weak constitution, serious illness, imperfect advantages and, with little external help, training himself in mathematics, in writing, and gaining considerable literary ability and knowledge. By integrity and conscientious devotion to public good winning his way to the highest positions in the gift of his fellow townsmen; trusted as a man of sound judgment and sterling integrity in affairs of town and state.

He had an unfaltering faith and trust in God and an humble recognition that whatever was good in himself was due to divine favor and help. He was a man of strong will and untiring perseverance. In Constant Southworth we have an example of the men who have made this nation.

When he died his estate was inventoried at \$1,482.70. By his will he left everything to his wife, Mary; nothing to his children, as none of them lived less than one hundred and sixty miles distant from their mother, and she would need it all for her support.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2063 i. CYRUS⁶ (also called Ozirs, Ozro), b. 4 Dec., 1754; *bapt.* in First Church, Mansfield, Ct., 10 June, 1757; *d.* on a prison ship in New York harbor in the Revolution.
- 2064 ii. ELIJAH⁶, b. 4 Dec., 1759; *bapt.* 2 Dec.(?), 1759.
- +2065 iii. MARY⁶, b. 14 Nov., 1761; *bapt.* 22 Nov., 1761; *d.* 15 Aug., 1822.
- +2066 iv. CONSTANT⁶, b. 13 Sept., 1764; *bapt.* 23 Sept., 1764; *d.* 27 Feb., 1827, in Bangor, N. Y.
- 2067 v. CLARISSA⁶, b. 1 Oct., 1768; *bapt.* 22 Oct., 1768; *d.* 1822; *m.* Samuel Williams, of Brooklyn, Ct.
- 2068 vi. EPAPHRAS⁶, b. 28 Aug., 1772; *bapt.* 13 Sept., 1772; *d.* 25 Jan., 1797, drowned in Middleboro, Vt.; *m.*, 31 Oct., 1793, Loray Stoel, who *d.* 28 Feb., 1795. Child:
2069 (a) Harry⁷, b. 1 Jan., 1795; *d.* 2 Jan., 1795.
- +2070 vii. ABIGAIL⁶, b. 9 July, 1778; *bapt.* 16 Aug., 1778; *d.* 23 Dec., 1866.

1959

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Little Compton, R. I., 5 Sept., 1728; *m.*, 13 Nov., 1753, MRS. SARAH^v WARD, widow, of Plymouth, Mass. He served as private in Capt. Gamaliel Bradford's company, Colonel Doty's regiment, in 1758, in an expedition to the westward, and in 1759 for the reduction of Canada. He was also in Capt. Job Winslow's company, Col. Jedediah Preble's regiment, in 1759. He *res.* in Freetown, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2071 i. SARAH⁶, *b.* 12 July, 1754.
- 2072 ii. REBECCA⁶, *b.* 1 Oct., 1756.
- 2073 iii. LYDIA⁶, *b.* 10 June, 1759.
- 2074 iv. ELIZABETH⁶, *b.* 11 June, 1762.
- 2075 v. JOSHUA⁶, *b.* 10 July, 1764. He was a blacksmith; *d.* at Freetown, 3 Jan., 1850; *m., int.*, 24 Dec., 1785, *Abigail Pearce*, of Dighton, Mass., who *d.* before him. In his will he gave all his property to Apollos Eaton, so he probably had no surviving children.
- 2076 vi. LUCY⁶, *b.* 26 Nov., 1766.
- 2077 vii. WARREN⁶, *b.* 23 March, 1770.

1960

STEPHEN SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 12 Jan., 1731, in Freetown, Mass.; *d.* before 1760; *m.*, 27 Sept., 1753, HANNAH SIBLEY, of Sutton, Mass., *b.* 13 June, 1732, *dau.* of John⁴ and Hannah (Marsh) Sibley.* He served as private in 1757 in Capt. John Sibley's company, Col. John Chandler, Jr.'s, regiment, for relief of Fort William Henry; and again in 1758 in Capt. John Fry's company, Col. Timothy Ruggles' regiment. After his death his widow *m.* (2), 20 March, 1760, Caleb Whiting, of Douglas, Mass. She was alive in 1776.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2078 i. SOLOMON⁶, *b.* about 1758. He was eight years old 31 March, 1766, when John Sibley was appointed his guardian; *d.* 14 March, 1829.

* Joseph³, born 1685; Joseph² (married Susanna Follet); John¹ Sibley came in the "Fleet" in 1629; settled in Salem; had a brother Richard, who came with him. He united with the church in Charlestown in 1634. John was freeman in 1635; selectman of Salem; was sent to the General Court in 1662.

Joseph², on return from a fishing voyage, was impressed on board a British frigate, put to hard service for seven weeks, then released and sent home.

- +2079 ii. STEPHEN⁶, b. about 1755. There is some confusion as to this child, whether there was one or two of the name Stephen. A Stephen had a guardian, Caleb Whiting, appointed 3 Dec., 1766, when he was aged eleven years. Also Stephen had a guardian, Abner Sibley, 25 Dec., 1767, when he was aged fifteen years. It is possible that Stephen Southworth had two guardians and the discrepancy in dates and age is due to mistakes as to his age.

1961

ISAAC SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 31 July, 1729; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 3 May, 1730; *d.* before 24 Nov., 1790; *m.*, 13 Dec., 1753, ABIGAIL PEABODY, b. 16 Jan., 1735, *d.* 14 Jan., 1805, *dau.* of John³ and Rebecca (Gray) Peabody.* *Res.* Little Compton.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2080 i. RUTH⁶, b. 12 June, 1754.
 +2081 ii. ALDEN⁶, b. 6 Aug., 1758; *d.* November, 1794.
 +2082 iii. EPHRAIM⁶, b. 27 July, 1760; *d.* 1828.
 2083 iv. REBECCA⁶, b. 30 Sept., 1762.
 2084 v. ELIZABETH⁶, b. 26 April, 1767.
 +2085 vi. LUTHER⁶, b. 13 Dec., 1769.
 2086 vii. OLIVER⁶, b. —; *d.* in infancy.
 2087 viii. JEREMIAH⁶, *d.* in infancy.

1962

PARNEL SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 31 July, 1729, twin; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 3 May, 1730; *d.* 19 June, 1821; *m.*, 5 Feb., 1749, WILLIAM CHURCH, b. 10 March, 1724, *d.* 23 June, 1814, s. of Caleb⁴ and Deborah (Woodworth) Church.† *Res.* Little Compton, R. I., where their children were born; later moved to New York State. (See note, p. 233.)

Children. — CHURCH

- 2088 i. PRISCILLA⁶, b. 29 Sept., 1749; *d.* 1769; *m.*, 5 March, 1772, *Seth Shaw*, b. 6 Nov., 1745, *d.* 17 Jan., 1835, s. of Israel and Abigail (Palmer) Shaw. She was his second wife. Child:
 2089 (a) *Lemuel (Shaw)*⁷, b. 23 March, 1774.

* William²; William¹ Peabody (married Elizabeth Alden, daughter of John and Priscilla [Mullins] Alden). (See n., p. 36.)

† Joseph³ (married Elizabeth Thurston), Joseph² (married Mary Tucker), Richard¹ Church.

- 2090 ii. [✓]DEBORAH⁶, b. 1 Nov., 1752; d. 1753.
 2091 iii. [✓]DEBORAH⁶, b. 19 Jan., 1755.
 2092 iv. [✓]SARAH⁶, b. 13 July, 1758; d. May, 1759.
 2093 v. [✓]CALEB⁶, b. 5 July, 1759; d. 1825; m. Mrs. Sally Briggs.
 +2094 vi. [✓]GIDEON⁶, b. 21 Feb., 1761; d. 11 May, 1847.
 2095 vii. [✓]SARAH⁶, b. 1 May, 1763; d. 23 March, 1840.
 2096 viii. [✓]COMFORT⁶, b. 13 July, 1764; d. 23 March, 1844; m., late in life, Nathaniel Taylor. No children.
 +2097 ix. [✓]ISRAEL⁶, b. 8 Dec., 1772; d. 29 Jan., 1844.
 +2098 x. [✓]BENJAMIN⁶, b. 20 Dec., 1777; d. 9 Sept., 1852.

1963

WILBUR SOUTHWORTH⁵ [[✓]Gideon⁴, [✓]William³, [✓]Constant², [✓]Edward¹], b. 22 Feb., 1730; bapt. in Little Compton, R. I., 2 May, 1731; d. in Rochester, Mass., 27 Feb., 1807; m., 26 March, 1775, Lois WINSLOW) ROPER, b. in Freetown, Mass., 16 March, 1741, dau. of John³ and Betsey (Hathaway) Winslow.* He was her second husband. He was private in Capt. Nathaniel Hammond's company, Col. Ebenezer Strout's regiment, for service in Rhode Island on the alarm of (probably) 1776, time of service fifteen days; company marched from Rochester. Res. Rochester, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2099 i. [✓]WILBUR⁶, b. 26 July, 1777; d. 6 Oct., 1842.
 +2100 ii. [✓]ANDREW⁶, b. 11 July, 1779; d. 4 Feb., 1870, in Mattapoisett, Mass.
 2101 iii. [✓]GIDEON⁶, m. — [✓]Wright.

1964

SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁵ [[✓]Gideon⁴, [✓]William³, [✓]Constant², [✓]Edward¹], b. 29 Dec., 1732; bapt. at Little Compton, R. I., 1 April, 1733; d. 25

* Lieut. Job²; Kenelm¹ Winslow (married, 1634, Eleanor Adams) was brother to Gov. Edward Winslow of Plymouth, son of Edward Winslow of Droitwich, Worcestershire, England. He was a joiner, came to Plymouth with his brother, Joseph, in 1628; was freeman in 1633; was rated at £00.12.00. In 1640, he was surveyor of highways, and for neglecting service was fined 10s. He was constable of Marshfield in 1647, and was chosen on the committee of Marshfield eight years.

It would seem that he was of hasty temper and allowed his anger to express itself in words and bring him into trouble, for in 1645 he complained that he could not obtain justice; and this complaint being untrue he was committed to prison "during the country's pleasure and was fined xli." On acknowledging his offence and sorrow for it he was released and "his fine to stand still one whole year and upon his carryage then to be remitted or else to be e-treated." It was remitted early in 1647.

Again in 1646, "for opprobrious words against the church of Marshfield saying they were all lyers &c was ordered by the Court to fynd surities for his good behaviour, which he refusing to doe, was committed to prison where he remained untill the General Court following." These ebullitions of petulance do not seem to have injured him seriously with his townsmen, as in 1647 he was chosen constable.

Jan., 1775; *m.* in Coventry, Ct., 8 March, 1752, JOSEPH HAWKINS.
Res. Coventry, Ct., where their children were born.

Children. — HAWKINS

- 2102 i. SARAH⁶, *b.* 21 Jan., 1753; *m.*, 2 April, 1774, John Daggett, Jr., of Lebanon, Ct.
- 2103 ii. MARY⁶, *b.* 11 May, 1754; *m.*, 19 June, 1776, Jabez Ripley.
- 2104 iii. ZEBULON⁶, *b.* 16 May, 1756.
- 2105 iv. REBECCA⁶, *b.* 30 March, 1758.
- 2106 v. ELIZABETH⁶, *b.* 6 Feb., 1760.
- 2107 vi. MARTHA⁶, *b.* 5 Aug., 1761.
- 2108 vii. JOSEPH⁶, *b.* 22 March, 1763; *d.* 5 Sept., 1777.
- 2109 viii. EBENEZER⁶, *b.* 30 Oct., 1764.
- 2110 ix. OLIVE⁶, *b.* 23 April, 1766.
- 2111 x. ROGER⁶, *b.* 4 June, 1768.
- 2112 xi. LAVINIA⁶, *b.* 28 Nov., 1769.
- 2113 xii. SUSANNAH⁶, *b.* 1 Oct., 1771.
- 2114 xiii. JONATHAN⁶, *b.* 9 Jan., 1774.

1969

LOIS SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹],
b. in Rochester, Mass., 10 Jan., 1741; *bapt.* in Mattapoisett, Mass., on
 lecture day, 2 July, 1742; *m., int.*, 18 Oct., 1765, JOHN AULDEN, of
 Dartmouth, *b.* 7 Feb., 1740, *s.* of John and Lydia (Lazell) Alden, of
 Middleboro.

Children. — AULDEN

- 2115 i. MARY⁶, *b.* 16 Feb., 1767.
- 2116 ii. JOHN⁶, *b.* 9 Sept., 1771; *d.* in Franklin, Mass., 5 Aug.,
 1843; *m.*, 5 Dec., 1793, Ruth Pope.
- 2117 iii. SARAH⁶, *b.* 15 June, 1773; *d.* young.
- 2118 iv. LYDIA⁶, *b.* 2 Oct., 1775.
- 2119 v. SALLY⁶.
- 2120 vi. LOIS⁶, *d.* 14 Oct., 1802.
- 2121 vii. GIDEON⁶, *b.* 10 Feb., 1780.
- 2122 viii. SETH⁶, *b.* 26 Nov., 1783; *d.*, 10 Feb., 1855, in Taunton,
 Mass.; *m.*, 11 Dec., 1808, Thankful Bennett.
- 2123 ix. NATHAN⁶, *b.* 1 Nov., 1786; *m.*, 30 May, 1818, Sarah D.
 Shurman.

1971

ALICE SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹],
b. in Rochester, Mass., 21 Feb., 1745; *d.* 3 May, 1807; *m.* (1), 8 Feb.,

1770, LUTHER BURGESS, of Rochester, s. of Benjamin⁴ Burgess.* He was a shipmaster, sailing from New Bedford. He moved to Hardwick, Mass., before 1780. He died on a voyage to India about 1786. She m. (2), 12 Oct., 1787, BENJAMIN ESTABROOK, b. in Rutland, Mass., 1750, d. 14 Nov., 1828, s. of Cornet David⁴ and Hannah Estabrook.†

Children. — BURGESS

By first husband:

- 2124 i. NATHANIEL⁶, b. 1770; d. 1806, in Brookfield, Mass.
 2125 ii. LUTHER⁶, b. 1776; d. 12 April, 1843, in Hardwick, Mass.
 2126 iii. JOSEPH⁶, b. —; m., pub., 24 May, 1819, *Achsa Thayer*.

He was a seaman, was impressed into the English navy and served twenty years; was wounded in the battle of the Nile. When he returned home he was recognized with difficulty. He d. in Fair Haven, Mass.
 Child:

2127 (a) Alice⁷.

- 2128 iv. MARY⁶, b. 1780; d. 24 May, 1850.
 2129 v. ABIGAIL⁶, d. young.

Children. — ESTABROOK

By second husband:

- 2130 vi. HANNAH⁶, b. 14 Jan., 1788; d. 24 May, 1811; *unm*.
 2131 vii. ARATHUSA⁶, b. 25 Oct., 1789.

1975

CAPT. ANDREW SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 14 April, 1733; d. 13 May, 1819; m., 19 Aug., 1759, AMNA BUCK,‡ of Saybrook, b. 1737, d. 28 Nov., 1811, dau. of Isaac Buck. He moved from Saybrook to Haddam, Ct., about 1773. He joined the church at Chester, Ct., 1802. He served in Captain Munson's company, Second Regiment, three years, from 1780.

* Benjamin³, Joseph², Thomas¹ Burgess. It is not known when Thomas came to this country, nor whence he came. About 1630, he was in Salem with a young family; later he was in Lynn; Duxbury in 1637, and Sandwich in 1638, where he settled permanently and was a large landholder. He was chosen to several offices; was deputy to the General Court several years.

† Daniel³ Estabrook; Daniel² (married Abigail Flint); Rev. Joseph¹ Estabrook (married Mary Mason), born about 1640 in Enfield, Middlesex County, England; came here 1660; A.B. Harvard, 1664; was ordained colleague pastor to Rev. Edward Bulkley, of Concord, Mass., in 1667; and was full pastor there when the latter died in 1711. He was freeman, Cambridge, 1665. His genial character, devotion and success in his work was such that during the latter part of his life he was called the "Apostle."

‡ Chester Church records say Annie Southworth, wife of Andrew Southworth of Haddam, died 28 Oct., 1810, in seventy-sixth year; grave stone gives name as "Amna," which is probably correct name.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2132 i. ^vAMNA⁶, *m.* (1), — *Arnold*; *m.* (2) — *Rossiter*.
 +2133 ii. ^vISAAC⁶, *b.* 1766; *d.* 10 Oct., 1846; *m.*, at Saybrook, 11 Feb., 1799, *Mary* —.
 2134 iii. ^vSYLVINA⁶, *b.* 11 Feb., 1771, twin; *m.* *Noadiah Brainard*, of East Haddam.
 +2135 iv. ^vSAMUEL⁶, *b.* 11 Feb., 1771, twin; *d.* 29 April, 1841.
 All these were living in 1840.
 2136 v. ^vANDREW⁶, *d.* 1839; probably *unm.*

1976

NATHAN SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 1 Dec., 1735; *d.* 16 Aug., 1811, seventy-six years old, — “He was found dead in his bed”; buried at Chester; *m.*, 30 July, 1758, HANNAH WHEELER, *b.* about 1740, *d.* 13 Jan., 1801, in consequence of burns; she was buried at Chester. *Res.* Saybrook, Ct., where most, if not all, his children were born. Only ten of his children are entered on the town records of Saybrook. Hester’s baptism is recorded in the records of Old Saybrook church. The other children are found mentioned in his will with no clew to the order of birth; for those children the date of whose birth we know, are not mentioned in the will in that order.

Without this will there would be no record of the birth of his sons Jabez, Gideon, and Ezra, nor of his daughters Mercy and Prudence.

Some of his children, and, perhaps he, lived at Pattapraque, Ct.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2137 i. ^vTEMPERANCE⁶, *b.* 9 Aug., 1759.
 +2138 ii. ^vNATHAN⁶, *b.* 12 Sept., 1762; *d.* 1833.
 +2139 iii. ^vJOB⁶, *b.* 24 Oct., 1763.
 +2140 iv. ^vLEVI⁶, *b.* 18 Feb., 1765; *d.* 19 Dec., 1847.
 +2141 v. ^vHANNAH⁶, *b.* 29 Sept., 1766.
 2142 vi. ^vANN⁶, *b.* 15 Jan., 1768; *m.*, 22 Dec., 1791, *Joseph Clark*, of Chester, Mass.
 2143 vii. ^vESTHER⁶, *b.* 4 May, 1769; *d.* 19 March, 1771.
 2144 viii. ^vMOLLY⁶, *b.* 18 July, 1770; *m.*, 9 March, 1796, *Giles Clark*, of Chester, Mass.
 +2145 ix. ^vISRAEL⁶, *b.* 24 Jan., 1772; *d.* 19 Dec., 1825.
 +2146 x. ^vWILLIAM⁶, *b.* 22 Nov., 1775; *d.* 1828.
 2147 xi. ^vHESTER⁶, *bapt.* 21 Sept., 1777.
 2148 xii. ^vWHEELER⁶, *d.* at two years of age, burned to death.
 +2149 xiii. ^vJABEZ⁶, *d.* 1835.
 2150 xiv. ^vMERCY⁶.

2151 xv. PRUDENCE⁶, *m.* — *Spencer.*

2152 xvi. EZRA⁶, *bapt.* 15 Nov., 1778; *d.* before 1805; *m.* *Mary*
— Child:

2153 (a) *Mary Ann*⁷, living in 1883.

+2154 xvii. GIDEON⁶, *b.* 2 Nov., 1782 (youngest son); *d.* 9 May,
1858, in Lawsville Center, Pa.

1977

TEMPERANCE SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 13 Oct., 1737, in Saybrook; *d.* 13 April, 1816; *m.*, 22 Nov., 1755, TIMOTHY SHAILER, of Haddam, *b.* 15 Feb., 1730–31, s. of Hezekiah² and Elizabeth (Lewis) Shailer.* *Res.* Haddam, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — SHAILER

2155 i. ESTHER⁶, *b.* 31 May, 1756; *d.* in three days.

2156 ii. ESTHER⁶, *b.* 27 May, 1757; *m.* (1), 18 Nov., 1778, *Daniel Chapman*, of East Haddam; *m.* (2) *Robert Clark*, of Haddam Neck; *d.* April, 1838.

2157 iii. LEWIS⁶, *b.* 22 July, 1759; *d.* 1787; *m.* *Fanny* —; probably no children.

2158 iv. SUSANNA⁶, *b.* 11 March, 1762; *m.*, 2 March, 1780, *Charles Williams*, of Glastonbury.

2159 v. SARAH⁶, *b.* 11 Oct., 1764; *d.* Sept., 1821; *m.*, April, 1786, *James Nichols*.

2160 vi. TEMPERANCE⁶, *b.* 31 May, 1767; *m.*, February, 1787, *Joseph Dickinson*.

2161 vii. JEREMIAH⁶, *b.* 29 Jan., 1770; *d.* 18 Oct., 1845.

2162 viii. CLARISSA⁶, *b.* 24 Jan., 1773; *d.* 15 July, 1786.

2163 ix. CHARITY⁶, *b.* 24 July, 1774.

2164 x. TIMOTHY⁶, *b.* 1 Oct., 1779; *d.* 10 Nov., 1844.

1978

OTIS SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 10 March, 1741; *d.* before 22 April, 1781; *m.*, 17 June, 1765, NANCY RAY, of Haddam. In the distribution of his mother's, Temperance, estate, 3 Feb., 1795, his children are given with no clue as to relative age.

He is entered as coxswain on pay-roll 9 Sept., 1776, discharged 25 Nov., 1776. He served on the galley "Trumbull" on Lake

* Ensign Hezekiah² Shailer was son of Thomas¹ Shailer, one of the first settlers who came from Hartford in 1662 and settled at Haddam. He returned to England to see about some property and did not return to America. He died in 1692.

Champlain. This was one of a flotilla of galleys built on the lake by two companies of ship carpenters sent from Connecticut, commanded by Generals Arnold and Waterbury. *Res.* Saybrook, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2165 i. ELIAS⁶, *m.* 4 Oct., 1787, at Saybrook, *Judith De Angelis*.
- 2166 ii. OTIS⁶.
- 2167 iii. JOSEPH⁶.
- 2168 iv. JAMES⁶.
- 2169 v. OREN⁶.

1980

PRUDENCE SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* January, 1745; *m.*, 25 Nov., 1759, PHINEAS PARMELEE, of East Haddam. *Res.* East Haddam, Ct., where their children were born.

Children. — PARMELEE

- 2170 i. SAMUEL⁶, *b.* 27 Dec., 1763.
- 2171 ii. PHINEAS⁶, *b.* 23 April, 1766; *d.* 11 Oct., 1774.
- 2172 iii. AMASA⁶, *b.* 19 Nov., 1769; *d.* 6 Oct., 1774.
- 2173 iv. GIDEON⁶, *b.* 13 March, 1772; *d.* 25 Feb., 1773.
- 2174 v. PRUDE⁶, *b.* 13 May, 1775.
- 2175 vi. CHARITY⁶, *b.* 8 Feb., 1783.

1981

MARTIN SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., December, 1747; *d.* there, December, 1823; *m.*, 3 Jan., 1773, ANNE WEBB, of Saybrook, Ct., *b.* about 1750, *dau.* of Samuel Webb,* of Chester, Ct. He was private in Capt. Aaron Stevens' company, Col. Samuel Motts' battalion, raised in July, 1776, to reinforce the Continental troops in the Northern department, then stationed at Fort Ticonderoga; served under General Gates. He returned in November, 1776. He was also quartermaster, First Regiment, Major William Hart, of Saybrook, Light Horse; date not given. There is no record of the birth of his children; their names are taken from the Saybrook, Ct., probate records as they are given in the record of the distribution of his estate.

* Samuel³ (married, 1720, Abigail Slason); Samuel² of Stamford; Richard¹ Webb (married Elizabeth Gregory) came from Dorsetshire, England, to Cambridge, Mass., in 1626; freeman of Boston in 1632; was in Hartford, Ct., 1635, Stratford, Ct., 1650, Stamford, Ct., 1655, where he died in 1656. He was deputy, 1655.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2176 i. JOHN⁶, b. 1775; d. 1832.
- 2177 ii. ESTHER⁶.
- 2178 iii. ABIGAIL⁶.
- 2179 iv. LYDIA⁶, m. John Douglas; had a daughter.
- +2180 v. ANSEL⁶, d. 1842.
- 2181 vi. FANNY⁶, unm. in 1832.
- 2182 vii. ROSALINDA⁶, m. Robert C. Peters.
- 2183 viii. HOPE⁶.
- 2184 ix. PHENE⁶, m. — Powers; d. before 1827.
- 2185 x. ANNA⁶, m. — Gilbert. Child:
- 2186 (a) William S. (Gilbert)⁷.

1982

GIDEON SOUTHWORTH⁵ [Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., May, 1750; d. 1814 or 1815; m. (1) SARAH LEET (or HOLT) at Saybrook; m. (2) LUCY STEBBINS, b. about 1782, d. 12 Nov., 1848.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Sarah:

- 2187 i. ASA⁶, b. about 1778; d. in Troy, N. Y., 14 Dec., 1805; m., 11 Feb., 1799, Lydia Brooks, of Chester. Children:
- 2188 (a) Eliza⁷, b. 1801.
- 2189 (b) Eubulus⁷, b. 1803.
- 2190 ii. LUCY⁶, m. at Saybrook, Ct., 14 Dec., 1797, Capt. Benjamin Holt, of New London.

By second wife, Lucy:

- 2191 iii. GIDEON⁶, b. 1790. He was probably the Gideon Southworth who served in the War of 1812 under John Bull, Jr., from 24 July to 2 Aug., 1813. Had three children.
- 2192 iv. LUCY ANN⁶, m. — Brush, of Chester.
- 2193 v. BENONI⁶, b. in Chester, Ct., October, 1806; d. 27 Jan., 1892, in Haddam; m., 27 Jan., 1835, Mary Ann Shailer. He was a mariner and farmer. One son who was blind.
- 2194 vi. ANDREW⁶, b. 25 Dec., 1810; m. (1) Patience Roberts, of Middletown, Ct.; m. (2) Abby Hough, of Middletown, Ct. Children by first wife:
- 2195 (a) Jane Ann⁷.
- 2196 (b) Eugene⁷.
- 2197 vii. EMELINE⁶, b. in Chester, 1816; d. 5 Oct., 1870.

- 2198 viii. CATHARINE⁶, *m.*, 14 March, 1854, *Benoni Stebbins*, of Chester, *b.* about 1821, *d.* 7 Aug., 1901. Child:
 2199 (a) *Ellen M. (Stebbins)*⁷, *b.* 1856; *d.* 21 Aug., 1856.
 2200 ix. ASAEL⁶.

1983

MAJOR WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Little Compton, R. I., 27 July, 1753; *d.* in Milton (now Genoa), N. Y., 30 Oct., 1808; *m.*, 12 Sept., 1782, MARY THROOP, of Bristol, R. I., *b.* 25 Dec., 1760, *d.* 5 Sept., 1828, *dau.* of Thomas and Hannah (Morton) Throop. In 1775 he was ensign of Ninth Company, Army of Observation of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. In 1777, ensign of company formed out of "Alarm List" of Little Compton. In 1779, lieutenant of the "Trained Band" of Little Compton. In 1781, major of second battalion.

In 1807, he sold his home in Little Compton to his brother Nathaniel and moved to Milton, N. Y. (now Genoa, Cayuga County).

His children were born at Little Compton, R. I.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2201 i. CLARISSA⁷, *b.* 15 May, 1784; *d.* 1838.
 +2202 ii. JOSEPH⁷, *b.* 1 June, 1784–85; *bapt.*, 1785, in Little Compton; *d.* in York, 11 April, 1841.
 2203 iii. HANNAH⁷, *b.* 8 Oct., 1786; *bapt.* 1785 (?); *d.* 11 Oct., 1819, at Little Compton, R. I.; *m.*, 1804, *Charles Wood*. Children:
 2204 (a) William (Wood)⁸.
 2205 (b) Alonzo (Wood)⁸.
 +2206 iv. HARRIET⁷, *b.* 13 Oct., 1788; *bapt.* 14 Dec., 1788; *d.* 16 July, 1866.
 +2207 v. ELIZA S.⁷, *b.* 10 Jan., 1790; *d.* August, 1822.
 +2208 vi. WILLIAM THROOP⁷, *b.* 12 July, 1791; *bapt.* 13 June, 1790 (?); *d.* 20 Jan., 1857.
 +2209 vii. SARAH⁷, *b.* 22 Nov., 1792; *d.* 28 Sept., 1843.
 2210 viii. MARY⁷, *b.* 22 July, 1794; *m.* (1), about 1819, — *Evans*; *m.* (2), 1836, *Levi Kirkham*. After his marriage he moved from Ithaca to New York City, and from there to Marshall, Mich. Child:
 2211 (a) Charles (Evans)⁸. He went to the Mexican War; was sick at New Orleans and is supposed to have died.

- 2212 ix. ABIGAIL⁷, b. 2 Jan., 1796; d. 20 Oct., 1815; *unm.* She is said to have been very beautiful.
- 2213 x. REBECCA⁷, b. 27 Sept., 1797, twin; d. 26 Oct., 1809.
- + 2214 xi. CONSTANT⁷, b. 27 Sept., 1797, twin; d. 11 Dec., 1859.
- + 2215 xii. CHARLOTTE⁷, b. 26 Oct., 1799; d. 23 May, 1842.
- 2216 xiii. LUCY⁷, b. 28 July, 1801; d. 10 Dec., 1850; m. William R. Collins, his second wife.
- 2217 xiv. LYDIA⁷, b. Jan., 1803; d. 1 Dec., 1803.

2010

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 4 Jan., 1743; d. 30 Nov., 1832, buried in Mount Hope Cemetery, Rochester, N. Y.; m. (1), 6 Dec., 1762, ELIZABETH WEIGHTMAN (WHITEMAN), b. 10 May, 1741; d. March, 1795; m. (2) HANNAH RUNDEL.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Elizabeth:

- 2218 i. EDWARD⁷, b. 19 Sept., 1763; m., 15 Sept., 1785, *Thankful Babcock*.
- + 2219 ii. GEORGE⁷, b. 27 Jan., 1765; d. in Manchester, N. Y., 25 Feb., 1830.
- + 2220 iii. MARY⁷, b. 25 Aug., 1766; m. *Cornelius Haight*, 24 Feb., 1791.
- 2221 iv. JOHN⁷, b. 1 Sept., 1768; m., 24 March, 1791, *Mary Waldo*.
- 2222 v. FOBES⁷, b. 2 July, 1770; m. *Polley Ann Morey*.
- + 2223 vi. THOMAS⁷, b. 11 July, 1772; d. Dryden, N. Y., 27 July, 1863.
- 2224 vii. BERIAH⁷, b. 8 May, 1774; m. *Ellen Wayte*.
- 2225 viii. ELIZABETH⁷, b. 9 Sept., 1776; d. 1778.
- 2226 ix. CONSTANT⁷, b. 6 July, 1778; d. 31 Aug., 1785.
- 2227 x. JOSEPH⁷, b. 27 Nov., 1780; d. 15 Aug., 1782.

By second wife, Hannah:

- 2228 xi. HANNAH⁷, b. 12 Sept., 1796; m. *Henry Case*.
- 2229 xii. EUPHEMIA⁷, b. 9 Feb., 1798; m. *James Haight*.
- 2230 xiii. JULIA ANN⁷, b. 8 May, 1803; m. *Joel Jackson*.

2013

SAMUEL WELLS SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Samuel*⁵, *Samuel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 4 June, 1757; d. at Stratford, Ct., 17 Aug., 1837; m., 12 Nov., 1783, MERCY ALLEN, b. 22 April, 1762, d. at Newburgh, N. Y., 24 Dec., 1842, dau. of Ebenezer and Dinah (Fair-

child) Allen. He was in receipt of a pension for services in the Revolutionary War; executed his declaration at Bridgeport, Ct. His widow, Mercy Southworth, executed a declaration for pension at New York City, 26 Nov., 1838.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- + 2231 i. ROBERT⁷, b. 26 May, 1785; d. 17 May, 1814.
- 2232 ii. SAMUEL WELLS⁷, b. 18 Nov., 1787; d. 1818; *unm.*
- 2233 iii. ELIZA⁷, b. 31 Aug., 1792; d. *unm.* She executed declaration for pension at New York City, 1842.
- 2234 iv. ABIGAIL⁷, b. 21 Feb., 1795; d. 5 May, 1817.
- + 2235 v. ANNA⁷, b. 31 July, 1797.
- 2236 vi. JOHN⁷, b. 22 March, 1801; was captain.
- 2237 vii. EDWARD SYLVESTER⁷, b. 23 March, 1807; d. 18 Sept., 1815.

2026

NATHANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 26 Nov., 1742; d. there, 16 July, 1809; m., 11 Nov., 1764, DESIRE STETSON, *bapt.* First Church, 24 May, 1767, *dau.* of Samuel and Anna Stetson, of Mansfield. *Res.* Mansfield, where most or all of his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2238 i. LOIS⁷, b. 25 Aug., 1765; *bapt.* 24 May, 1767, First Church.
- + 2239 ii. ELEAZER⁷, b. 29 Dec., 1768; *bapt.* 2 April, 1769, First Church; d. 13 March, 1850.
- 2240 iii. ANN⁷, b. 17 April, 1773; *bapt.* 18 July, 1773, First Church.
- 2241 iv. EUNICE⁷, b. 16 Jan., 1776; *bapt.* 19 May, 1776, First Church.
- 2242 v. OZIAS⁷, b. 18 Sept., 1778; *bapt.* 21 Oct., 1778, First Church.
- + 2243 vi. GURLEY⁷, b. —; *bapt.* 22 April, 1781, First Church; d. 1825.
- 2244 vii. SAMUEL STETSON⁷, b. 3 Aug., 1783; *bapt.* 7 Dec., 1783.
- 2245 viii. RUTH⁷, *bapt.* 11 June, 1786.

2027

SAMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 22 Nov., 1744; d. 6 Nov., 1824; m., 23 Nov. 1769, ABIGAIL ASPINWALL, b. 1752; d. 15 April, 1838, *dau.* of Peter

and Rebecca (Storrs) Aspinwall,* of Woodstock, Ct. *Res.* Mansfield, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2246 i. MATILDA⁷, b. 27 Feb., 1770; *bapt.*, in First Church, 9 Oct., 1774.
- +2247 ii. SAMUEL⁷, b. 19 April, 1772; *bapt.* 9 Oct., 1774.
- 2248 iii. OLIVE⁷, b. 18 Feb., 1774; *bapt.* 1774.
- 2249 iv. ROGER⁷, b. 3 March, 1776; *bapt.* 29 April, 1776; d. 14 June, 1843; *m.* —. He served as adjutant in the War of 1812 under Lieut.-Col. John Salter, from 7 June, 1813, to 14 July, 1813, hailing from New London, Ct. Children:
- 2250 (a) Elijah⁸, b. 19 July, 1835; *bapt.* in First Church, Mansfield, Ct., 19 July, 1835; d. 29 July, 1835.
- 2251 (b) Louisa Ramson⁸, b. 4 June, 1837; *bapt.* same day.
- 2252 v. LUCINDA⁷, b. 19 July, 1777; *bapt.* 24 Aug., 1777.
- 2253 vi. LYDIA⁷, b. 19 Oct., 1779; *bapt.* 23 April, 1780.
- +2254 vii. ELEAZER⁷, b. 2 Sept., 1781; *bapt.* 7 Oct., 1781; d. 5 March, 1864.
- 2255 viii. NABBY⁷, b. 1 Jan., 1783; *bapt.* 27 June, 1783.
- 2256 ix. PETER⁷, b. 20 July, 1786; *bapt.* 6 Aug., 1786; *m.* Miss Hunter, from the South. Child:
- 2257 (a) Hunter⁸.
- 2258 x. PARNESSA⁷ (called Sareppa in the baptismal record), b. 20 Jan., 1788, twin; *bapt.* 6 April, 1788; *m.*, in First Church, Mansfield, Ct., 10 Sept., 1813, Charles Gyles.
- +2259 xi. ARDELISSA⁷, b. 20 Jan., 1788, twin; *bapt.* 6 April, 1788; d. in Newtown, L. I., 1876.
- 2260 xii. SALLY⁷, b. 4 Aug., 1790; *m.*, 17 June, 1821, Horace Ransom.
- 2261 xiii. GARDNER⁷, b. 2 June, 1792.

2028

LOIS SOUTHWORTH⁶ [Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 25 Dec., 1746; *bapt.* 13 Nov., 1758; d. 9 Oct., 1806; *m.*, 4 Feb., 1770, EBENEZER STORRS⁵, b. 26 Aug., 1744, d. 10 Oct., 1838, s. of Josiah and Mary (Sargent) Storrs. He was in the Revolutionary War; afterwards was a farmer and had a saw mill.

* Peter Aspinwall was son of Nathaniel, grandson of Peter of Dorchester.

Children. — STORRS

- 2262 i. *ALVA*⁷, b. 2 Oct., 1771; d. 1 Oct., 1791.
 2263 ii. *JONATHAN*⁷, b. 14 Nov., 1772; bapt. 7 Aug., 1776.
 2264 iii. *OLIVE*⁷, b. 1 Dec., 1774; bapt. 7 Aug., 1776.
 2265 iv. *ALVAH*⁷, b. 25 Dec., 1776; d. 29 July, 1842.
 2266 v. *SHUBAEL*⁷, b. 13 Dec., 1778; d. 29 July, 1847.
 2267 vi. *VIALETTA*⁷ (PHILATE), b. 14 March, 1781; bapt. 6 May, 1781; d. 2 Dec., 1834.
 2268 vii. *ANNA*⁷, b. 28 Sept., 1783; bapt. 7 Jan., 1784; m. *Zachariah Warner*, of New York State.
 2269 viii. *LYDIA*⁷, b. 27 Sept., 1785; bapt. 19 March, 1786; d. 29 Oct., 1802.
 2270 ix. *RUBEN*⁷, b. 12 Jan., 1788; bapt. 6 April, 1788; d. at Perkins, Ohio, 9 May, 1831.
 2271 x. *ERASTUS*⁷, b. 2 Feb., 1790; d. 1 Feb., 1820; m. *Sarah Cromwell*, of Berlin, Ct.

2029

*LYDIA SOUTHWORTH*⁶ [*Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 17 Dec., 1748; m. (1), on Long Island, 18 Feb., 1767, *ASAHEL STORRS*, s. of Judah and Lucy (Cleveland) Storrs; m. (2), about 1772, *AZARIAH (HEZEKIAH) BLISS*, b. in Lebanon, N. H., 7 April, 1714, s. of John³ and Anne (Terry) Bliss.* She was his second wife. He moved to Lebanon, N. H., about 1770. In 1778, he was one of a committee of safety in Hanover, N. H., relative to counterfeit money.

Child. — STORRS

By first husband:

- 2272 i. *JOHN*⁷, b. 29 July, 1768; bapt. 8 Dec., 1768.

Children. — BLISS

By second husband:

- 2273 ii. *ASAHEL*⁷, b. 16 June, 1773; d. 1856.
 2274 iii. *LEMUEL*⁷, b. 12 Sept., 1775; d. 4 July, 1814. A.B., Dartmouth, 1801; ordained minister, 1805; settled in Bradford, N. H., the first pastor of the Congregational church there.
 2275 iv. *RACHEL*⁷, b. 28 Dec., 1777; d. 23 Sept., 1779.

* John² (married, 1669, Patience Burt); Thomas¹ Bliss (married Margaret Lawrence), born in England; son of Jonathan Bliss, born in Belstone, England, who was persecuted on account of his non-conformity and was subjected to heavy fines and long imprisonment. Thomas came to Boston, 1635; first went to Braintree, Mass., then to Hartford, Ct., where he died, 1640. His widow moved to Springfield, Mass., where she died, 1684.

2276 v. RACHEL⁷, b. 10 Oct., 1780.

2277 vi. DAN⁷, b. 4 Nov., 1784.

2032

WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mansfield, Ct., bapt. 18 Oct., 1741; d. about 1815 at Frankfort, Sussex Co., N. Y. (another account, Brookfield, Madison Co., N. Y.); m. (1) SUSANNA ANTICE (ANTIS, ANSTICE), dau. of Colonel William and Mary (Cromwell)* Antice; m. (2) —. (?)

There is some doubt as to the birthplace and origin of William Southworth, of Canajoharie. I have received from two independent sources the tradition that he was born in Mansfield, Ct.; William⁶, b. 1741, s. of William⁵, b. 1717, fulfills all the necessary requirements, and no other William is reported in Mansfield, so I have thus placed him. The reports state that he moved to Fort Stanwix, now Rome, N. Y. The town clerk at Rome writes that the town records do not go far enough back to give any information in regard to his family. He lived also at Canajoharie, on the Mohawk River, New York. From there I received information that the records were burned about 1840, and there were no churches in the present village previous to 1825. He was a farmer. When a young man, he was drummer in the English army at the battle of Quebec (Plains of Abraham). He served with the Connecticut troops in the Revolutionary War.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife;

+2278 i. EFFIE⁷, b. 2 Feb., 1764; d. in western New York, 9 Nov., 1806.

2279 ii. WILLIAM⁷, b. —; d. in Brookfield, N. Y.; farmer.

+2280 iii. JAMES⁷, b. in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 30 Jan., 1769; d. 17 Sept., 1826.

2281 iv. JOHN⁷, b. in Vernon, N. Y.; glassblower.

2282 v. JACOB⁷; a wealthy merchant in New York City.

+2283 vi. SILAS⁷, b. October, 1776; d. in New York City, 7 Feb., 1843; ship carpenter.

+2284 vii. JOSEPH⁷; moved to Canada in 1802. Res. East Williamsburg, Canada West.

2285 viii. SYLVANUS⁷, d. in Burlington Flats, N. Y.; farmer; had children, Schyler and Tracy. Schyler had a daughter Emeline.

+2286 ix. MARY⁷, b. probably between 1778 and 1784.

* Mary Cromwell is said to have been descended from Oliver Cromwell, the Protector.

By second wife:

2287 x. PRICE⁷(?).

2037

ANNAH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 22 Jan., 1748-49; m., 30 Oct., 1771, ELNATHAN BASSETT, of Mansfield, Ct., b. 7 April, 1746, s. of Nathaniel, Jr., and Mehitable (Huntington) Bassett.

Children. — BASSETT

2288 i. ABIGAIL⁷, b. 24 Oct., 1772.

2289 ii. ERASTUS⁷, b. 14 Oct., 1774.

2290 iii. ELIZABETH⁷, b. 1 June, 1776.

2291 iv. ASA⁷, b. 13 April, 1778. These four were bapt. 11 July, 1779, in the First Church, Mansfield.

2292 v. HORACE⁷, b. 18 Jan., 1780; bapt. 9 April, 1780.

2293 vi. HORATIO⁷, b. 8 Nov., 1781; bapt. 20 Jan., 1782.

2294 vii. WARD⁷, b. 8 July, 1783; bapt. 2 Oct., 1783.

2295 viii. ANNA⁷.

2296 ix. HANNAH⁷.

2297 x. ELNATHAN⁷.

2038

JOSIAH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 20 Dec., 1750, in Mansfield, Ct.; d. 8 July, 1818; m., 18 Aug., 1773, MIRIAM HOVEY, of Mansfield, who d. after 1833, in Mexico, N. Y., dau. of Daniel Hovey. He moved to Mexico, N. Y., about 1808.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

2298 i. LORA⁷, b. 4 April, 1774; m. George Kingsbury. Children:
2299 (a) Hiram (Kingsbury)⁸.

2300 (b) Eliza (Kingsbury)⁸, m. ——— Slack, of Prattsville, Oswego Co., N. Y.

+2301 ii. ROYAL⁷, b. 4 April, 1776, in Dorset, Vt.; d. about 1856 in Allen, Mich.

+2302 iii. GORDON BIBBINS⁷, b. in Mansfield, Ct., 14 March, 1779; d. in Dorset, Vt., 22 Oct., 1856.

+2303 iv. ALVIN⁷, b. 26 June, 1781.

+2304 v. DANIEL H.⁷

2305 vi. EPAPHRAS⁷, d. in Reading, Hillsdale Co., Mich., 186-.

2306 vii. ALMEDA⁷, d. about 1829 in Cato, N. Y.; m., 1821, ——— Stanton.

2307 viii. ALICE⁷, m., about 1804, Daniel Murdock. Seven children.

2041

ASA SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 28 Aug., 1756; m. (1), 15 June, 1780, HANNAH ALLEN, dau. of Seth Allen, of Mansfield, Ct.; m. (2) PHEBE KETCHUM, of Hanover, N. H. In 1827, Phebe Southworth joined the church in Dedham by letter from West Fairlee, Vt. He moved to West Fairlee, Vt., April, 1775; he marched as private for the relief of Boston at the Lexington alarm, serving twenty-seven days. In summer of 1777, he was sergeant in Capt. Nathaniel Wales' company, Col. Jonathan Latimer's regiment; ordered with another regiment to reinforce General Gates at Saratoga; was assigned to General Poor's Continental Brigade in Arnold's Division, fought Sept. 19 and Oct. 9, 1777. Upon the dismissal after surrender of Burgoyne, General Gates spoke of the two regiments from Connecticut as "two excellent militia regiments from Connecticut." He also served as sergeant in 1778 in Capt. Jonathan Rudd's company, Col. Samuel Chapman's regiment, under Brig.-Gen. John Tyler; served under George Sullivan in the attempt to dislodge the British at Newport. He was present at the battle of Rhode Island, 29 Aug., 1778.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2308 i. LEMUEL⁷, b. 2 June, 1781; bapt. in First Church, Mansfield, Ct., 19 Aug., 1781; m. *Jane Moore*. He was drowned at White River Falls, Lebanon, N. H. His wid. m. (2) Ezekiel Sawyer, of Bath, N. H. Children:
 2309 (a) *Nancy*^a, m. *March White*.
 2310 (b) *William*^s.
- +2311 ii. ASA⁷, b. 12 March, 1785, in Hanover, N. H.; d. 29 Jan., 1862, in West Fairlee, Vt.
- +2312 iii. SETH ALLEN⁷, b. at Thetford, Vt.
- 2313 iv. PHEBE⁷, b. at Thetford, Vt.; d. in Belfast, Me., 27 April, 1869; m. *Luther Smith*, b. 1 March, 1783, in Natick, Mass.
- +2314 v. ANDREW BISHOP⁷, b. 11 July, 1794; d. 9 Jan., 1877.
- 2315 vi. HANNAH⁷, d. at Dedham, Mass.; unm.
- +2316 vii. SAMUEL⁷, b. 1800, in West Fairlee, Vt.
- 2317 viii. EPHENETUS⁷, m. (1) *Susan Frances*, b. 1809 in Salem, d. in Boston, 31 March, 1831; m. (2) *Phebe Sawyer*.
- +2318 ix. JOHN PROCTOR⁷, b. 11 Nov., 1804; d. 28 March, 1885.
- 2319 x. PHINEAS⁷.

2042

LEMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 11 June, 1758, in Mansfield, Ct.; d. 4 Feb., 1841,

in Vershire, Vt.; *m.*, 28 Nov., 1782, ELIZABETH STODDARD, of Mansfield, *b.* 30 Oct., 1760; *d.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 29 March, 1833. He served during the Revolutionary War in the Connecticut Continental line and received a pension in 1818. He moved to West Fairlee, Vt., and was there in 1820 when he applied for his pension. All his children, except his eldest, were born in West Fairlee.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- + 2320 i. ELIZABETH⁷, *b.* 28 Oct., 1783, in Mansfield, Ct.; *d.* 2 July, 1830, in West Fairlee, Vt.
- + 2321 ii. ELEAZER⁷, *b.* 24 July, 1785; *d.* 27 March, 1853, in Thedford, Ontario.
- + 2322 iii. IRA⁷, *b.* 20 May, 1787; *d.* 29 March, 1834, in Bradford, Vt.
- 2323 iv. JOSIAH⁷, *b.* 23 April, 1790; *d.* 16 May, 1857, in Kingsville, Ohio; *m.* *Huldah White*; had five children.
- + 2324 v. ESTHER⁷, *b.* 30 April, 1792; *d.* 25 April, 1868.
- 2325 vi. LUCINDA⁷, *b.* 31 Jan., 1794; *m.* *George Coburn*. (See 2320, p. 264.)
- 2326 vii. CONSTANT⁷, *b.* 17 Feb., 1796; *d.* 29 July, 1859, in Vershire, Vt.; *m.* *Sally Frizzle*, *b.* 8 Feb., 1790, *d.* 3 Dec., 1837. He was of the firm of Larkin & Southworth, Boston, in 1836; lived 1 Cooper Street. Had six children.
- 2327 viii. LEMUEL STODDARD⁷, *b.* 8 Feb., 1798; *d.* in West Fairlee, Vt., August, 1878; *m.* (1) *Harriet Child*; two children; *m.* (2) *Sarah Kimball Carleton*. He moved to Ohio. Child:
- 2328 (a) *Linus*⁸, *b.* 1832; *d.* 19 March, 1857.
- + 2329 ix. ANNA⁷, *b.* 8 June, 1801; *d.* 5 Oct., 1870.
- 2330 x. ABIGAIL⁷, *b.* 7 May, 1803; *d.* 27 March, 1835; *unm.*

2050

CHESTER SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct., 17 July, 1765; *d.* in Canton, N. Y., 1818; *m.* (1), 4 May, 1786, ZERVIAH (ZERIAH) CRANE, of Mansfield, Ct. His grandson's wife, Mrs. Origen Southworth, gives her name as Kenna Crane. She *d.* 1813; he *m.* (2) WIDOW POTTER. He was a private in Capt. Samuel William Williams' company, Third Regiment, Connecticut Line, Col. Samuel Webb, serving from 1 Jan., 1781, to 1 Jan., 1783. He took part in the operations at Peekskill and, in the summer of 1781, in the highlands above New York. Probably after 1792 he moved to Dorset, Vt., in 1807 to

Canton, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where he died. Three of his children by his first wife, Tamesin, Irene, Chester, were born in Mansfield, Ct., the others in Dorset, Vt. The order in which they are given is that given by Mrs. Origen Southworth. As the date of Chester's birth given by her is 1798 there was probably an earlier Chester, who died in infancy, and the record is thus stated. She mentions the daughters by themselves after the sons.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Zerviah or Kenna:

- 2331 i. CHESTER⁷, b. in Mansfield, 7 May, 1792; *d. probably in infancy.*
- 2332 ii. LUSIOUS⁷, the first son, b. in Vermont. He emigrated to Michigan and was not heard from afterwards.
- + 2333 iii. CHESTER⁷, second son, b. Dorset, Vt., 1798.
- + 2334 iv. LEMUEL⁷, third son, b. 1800.
- 2335 v. LUTHER⁷, fourth son, b. 1802; *m. and moved to Michigan.*
- + 2336 vi. ORIGEN⁷, fifth son, b. October, 1805.
- 2337 vii. JOHN⁷.
- 2338 viii. TAMESIN⁷, b. in Mansfield, 23 Dec., 1786; *m. David Dunsan, of Canton, N. Y.; moved to Herkimer County, N. Y.*
- 2339 ix. SERVIAH⁷, *m. Nathan White and moved to Ashtabula, Ohio; had a family.*
- 2340 x. IRENE⁷, b. in Mansfield, 26 Nov., 1789; *m. Hugh Montgomery, of Canton; farmer. Both d. at Canton.*
- Children:
- 2341 (a) Chester (Montgomery)⁸, *m. (1) — Church; two children, Albertus and Althea; m. (2) Widow Ripley. Several children.*
- 2342 (b) John (Montgomery)⁸.
- 2343 (c) Porter (Montgomery)⁸.
- 2344 (d) Marc (Montgomery)⁸.
- 2345 (e) William (Montgomery)⁸.
- 2346 (f) Marilla (Montgomery)⁸.
- 2347 (g) Eliza Ann (Montgomery)⁸.
- 2348 (h) Sorena (Montgomery)⁸.
- 2349 xi. POLLY⁷, *m. Anson Richardson, farmer. Res. Canton, N. Y. Children:*
- 2350 (a) Lusious (Richardson)⁸, *farmer; m. and has children. Res. Canton, N. Y.*
- 2351 (b) Melvin (Richardson)⁸.

2352 (c) *Arvilla (Richardson)*⁸, *m. Ira Starks*, who *d. Res. Canton, N. Y.*

2353 xii. *JULIA*⁷, *m. — Dubourse.*

By second wife:

2354 xiii. *RALPH*⁷.

2051

LUCY SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b. 8 May, 1766, in Mansfield, Ct.; bapt. 18 June, 1766; m. SIMEON BLISS, b. 8 Dec., 1764, at Longmeadow; his second wife. His first wife was Olive Marden.*

Children. — BLISS

2355 i. *WILLIAM*⁷.

2356 ii. *MERCY*⁷.

2357 iii. *MARY*⁷, *b. 27 Feb., 1793; d. May, 1819, in West Fairlee; unm.*

2358 iv. *LUCY*⁷, *b. 25 Dec., 1794; m. 25 Dec., 1817, Capt. Calvin Morse.*

+2359 v. *SIMEON*⁷, *b. 22 Nov., 1796; d. at Royalton, Wis., 21 April, 1871.*

2360 vi. *CLARISSA*⁷, *b. 14 Jan., 1799; m. Calvin Baldwin.*

2361 vii. *ASHER*⁷, *b. 20 Feb., 1801.*

2362 viii. *DAVID*⁷, *b. 17 March, 1803; m. Mary Holbrook.*

2363 ix. *JOSIAH*⁷, *b. —; d. 6 April, 1829, at Amherst.*

2364 x. *HANNAH*⁷, *d. 1844.*

2052

RALPH SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b. 7 April, 1768; bapt. 8 May, 1768; m. EUNICE LUDDEN, of Chesterfield, Mass., b. 26 April, 1767, dau. of Benjamin and Esther (Capen)* Ludden, b. in Braintree, Mass. Lived in Chesterfield, Mass.; later West Fairlee, Vt.*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

2365 i. *PHINEAS*⁷, *b. 12 May, 1792; d. 19 April, 1831; m. Susan Jenkins. Children:*

2366 (a) *Algernon*⁸.

2367 (b) *Laura*⁸.

2368 (c) *Son*⁸.

2369 ii. *IRENE*⁷, *b. 12 Sept., 1793; d. 27 Aug., 1877; unm.*

+2370 iii. *MILCAH*⁷, *b. 1 Feb., 1795.*

* Esther Capen was descended from John Alden of the "Mayflower."

- + 2371 iv. JOSEPH⁷, b. 14 Oct., 1797.
 2372 v. NANCY⁷, b. 11 June, 1799; m. *John Holbrook*. Res.
 New York. Four children.
 2373 vi. ELISHA NILES⁷, b. 2 Feb., 1801; d. unm.
 2374 vii. HORACE⁷, b. 2 Nov., 1803; d. 2 Aug., 1887; m. *Dolly*
Holbrook Strong, b. 14 Nov., 1787, d. 6 Nov., 1875.
 2375 viii. FIDELIA⁷, b. 1 Nov., 1805; d. unm.
 2376 ix. EUNICE⁷.
 2377 x. RALPH BURNS⁷, b. 4 Aug., 1809; m., at Covington, N. Y.,
 3 April, 1839, *Susanna Kelly Ward*, b. at Buckland,
 Mass., 26 July, 1808. Children:
 2378 (a) *Lepha Susanna*⁸, b. 9 June, 1840, at Lester,
 N. Y.; d. in Royalton Township, Wis., 11
 April, 1900; m. at Royalton, Wis., 23 Dec.,
 1858, *Daniel Bliss*, b. in West Fairlee, Vt.,
 1827. (See 2967.)
 2379 (b) *Dency Electa*⁸, b. 2 June, 1847, at Bloomfield,
 Wis.; m. *James Benjamin*.

2054

LUTHER SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 17 March, 1773; d. 31 Jan., 1814; m. (1) MARY (POLLY) DOUBLEDAY; m. (2), in West Fairlee, Vt., 4 Aug., 1805, ELIZABETH STRATTON, b. 24 Sept., 1782, in Fairlee, Vt., d. 11 Jan., 1862, in Lynn, dau. of Samuel Stratton, granddau. of Benjamin Stratton, one of the early settlers of Fairlee, Vt. He was a private in the Eleventh Regiment Infantry during the War of 1812, and was killed 31 Jan., 1814. Another account says he was on his way home from Lake Erie, his feet frozen, and sick; he received word that he had a furlough, or leave of absence; the reaction was so great that he died immediately. His wife and children, except Edward, received pensions from 1815 to 1820.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Mary:

- 2380 i. EDWARD⁷, b. in West Fairlee, Vt. His name does not appear with that of the others as receiving a pension; probably d. young.
 2381 ii. MILTON⁷, lived in New Hampshire or Vermont; had a dau. Kate, who m. — *Hollis*, of St. Johnsbury, Vt. No children.

By second wife, Elizabeth:

- +2382 iii. ADDISON⁷, b. 2 Oct., 1808, in West Fairlee, Vt.; d. 31 Oct., 1893, in Lynn, Mass.
- 2383 iv. MARY⁷, d. a small child.
- +2384 v. ALDEN⁷, b. 4 Nov., 1810; d. 7 Feb., 1889.
- +2385 vi. JAMES MADISON⁷, b. 24 May, 1812, in Thetford, Vt.; d. 12 Oct., 1880, in Lynn, Mass.

2056

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*John⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Ashford, Ct., 3 Jan., 1746-47; m., 20 Feb., 1770, LAVINA DANA.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2386 i. STEPHEN⁷, b. 10 April, 1771; d. 30 Aug., 1775.
- 2387 ii. ALVA⁷, b. 11 Jan., 1773.
- 2388 iii. JOHN⁷, b. 20 March, 1775; d. 15 April, 1777.
- 2389 iv. SARAH⁷, b. 1 March, 1778.
- 2390 v. POLLY⁷, b. 3 April, 1780.
- 2391 vi. ANNA⁷, b. 25 Sept., 1782; d. 30 Oct., 1782.
- 2392 vii. ANNA⁷, b. 26 Feb., 1784.
- 2393 viii. BETSEY⁷, b. 14 Jan., 1787.

2065

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Constant⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 14 Nov., 1761; bapt. 22 Nov., 1761; d. 15 Aug., 1822; m., 28 Oct., 1793, DAN STORRS, b. 7 Feb., 1748, in Mansfield, Ct., d. 4 Jan., 1831, aet. 82 years, s. of Thomas³ and Eunice (Paddock) Storrs.* Mary was his second wife.

He served as quartermaster of a regiment at White Plains during the Revolutionary War. He made saltpeter for the manufacture of gunpowder. He was a merchant. Res. Mansfield, Ct. For twenty-five years he kept a hotel, known as "Dan Storrs' Tavern."

Children. — STORRS

- 2394 i. EGBERT⁷, b. 18 Jan., 1795; d. 25 Feb., 1796.
- 2395 ii. MARIA⁷, b. 9 July, 1800; d. 13 Feb., 1874, in Providence, R. I.; m., 24 Aug., 1824, Shubael (Shubart) Hutchins, a cotton merchant of South Carolina.
- 2396 iii. DELIA⁷, b. 1 July, 1806; m. 11 Dec., 1827.

* Thomas³, Thomas², Samuel¹ Storrs.

2066

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Constant*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 13 Sept., 1764, in Mansfield, Ct.; bapt. 23 Sept., 1764; d. 27 Feb., 1827, in Bangor, N. Y.; m., 5 Sept., 1795, RUTH PECKHAM, b. 2 Feb., 1777, d. 11 June, 1850, dau. of W. Timothy Peckham. In 1791, he was living in South Kingston, R. I. Later he lived in Weybridge, Vt., where all his children except the oldest were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2397 i. CONSTANT⁷, b. in South Kingston, R. I., 30 May, 1794; d. in Defiance, Ohio.
- 2398 ii. BENJAMIN PECKHAM⁷, b. 16 Dec., 1795.
- 2399 iii. EPAPHRAS⁷, b. 6 Feb., 1798; d. September, 1852, in Ohio.
- 2400 iv. EGBERT⁷, b. 6 Feb., 1800; d. 19 July, 1824, at Pointe à Pitre, West Indies.
- 2401 v. FRANCIS⁷, b. 18 May, 1802; d. 18 Sept., 1803.
- 2402 vi. NANCY⁷, b. 7 Jan., 1805; d. August, 1891, in Bangor, N. Y.; m. — *Lee*.
- +2403 vii. FRANCIS⁷, b. 21 Feb., 1808; d. 18 July, 1875, in Bangor, N. Y.
- 2404 viii. MARY⁷, b. 11 Sept., 1810; d. 8 Jan., 1836; m. — *Smith*.
- 2405 ix. SUSANNAH⁷, b. 7 June, 1813.
- 2406 x. ELIJAH⁷, b. 22 Aug., 1815; d. in Alexandria, Va., 2 Jan., 1862. Children:
 - 2407 (a) *Emma*⁸.
 - 2408 (b) *Samuel*⁸.
- +2409 xi. WILLIAM PORTER⁷, b. 29 March, 1821; d. in New Orleans, La., 7 Sept., 1864.

2070

ABIGAIL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Constant*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 9 July, 1778; bapt. 16 Aug., 1778; d. 23 Dec., 1866; m., 6 Oct., 1799, CALEB TROWBRIDGE, of New Haven, b. 11 Sept., 1776; d. 8 March, 1852, s. of Caleb and Anna (Sherman) Trowbridge. Res. Mansfield, Ct., where their children were born.

Children. — TROWBRIDGE

- 2410 i. EPAPHRAS SOUTHWORTH⁷, b. 14 Nov., 1800; d. 8 Sept., 1828; *unm.* He studied medicine at Yale; lived in Hamburg, S. C., where he died.
- 2411 ii. SHERMAN⁷, b. 3 Jan., 1803; d. 27 Jan., 1828; *unm.*
- 2412 iii. LOUISA⁷, b. 26 Dec., 1804; d. 2 Jan., 1835; *unm.*

- 2413 iv. FRANCIS⁷, b. 25 Sept., 1809; m., 20 May, 1835, *Mary Durand*, of Milford, Ct. Children:
 2414 (a) *Charlotte*⁸, b. 26 Dec., 1839; d. 15 June, 1845.
 2415 (b) *William D.*⁸, b. 24 Jan., 1842, principal of a business college in Worcester, Mass.; m., 27 April, 1869, *Mary C. Fenn*, of Tallmadge, Ohio.
- 2416 v. CATHARINE MARIA⁷, b. 28 April, 1818; bapt. August, 1818. Authoress, wrote books for children and Sunday school.

2078

SOLOMON SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. about 1758; d. 14 March, 1829; m., in Douglass, Mass., 22 Jan., 1777, LYDIA CUMMINGS, who d. February, 1818. He lived in Pomfret, Ct., Uxbridge, Mass., in 1776; Douglass, Mass., in 1779; in North Brookfield, Mass., in 1785.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2417 i. JOSEPH⁷, oldest son; m. *Sarah* ——. Children:
 2418 (a) *Edward Rodney*⁸, b. in Douglass, Mass., 25 Dec., 1803.
 2419 (b) *Charles*⁸, b. in Douglass, Mass., 9 Jan., 1808.
- 2420 ii. THOMAS⁷.
- 2421 iii. REBECCA⁷, m., int., 16 Aug., 1807, *James Cullis*, of Uxbridge, Mass.
- 2422 iv. HANNAH⁷.
- +2423 v. JOSIAH REED⁷, b. in Douglass, Mass., 29 April, 1785; d. 13 Jan., 1875.
- +2424 vi. EZRA⁷, b. in Douglass, 6 Feb., 1788; d. 16 Dec., 1829.
- 2425 vii. SARAH⁷, b. in Douglass, 29 Oct., 1791.
- 2426 viii. SUSAN (SUKEY)⁷, b. in Douglass, 14 Oct., 1794.
- 2427 ix. LYDIA⁷, b. in Douglass, 14 April, 1798.

2079

STEPHEN SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b., probably, 1755; m., in Douglass, Mass., 26 March, 1779, MRS. LOIS TIFFANY. On the marriage record of Douglass he is called "Ensign." He served as private on the Lexington alarm in 1775, and was sergeant in 1776 and 1777, serving three months in Capt. Samuel Baldwin's company, Colonel Dike's regiment. I do not find him entered on the rolls as ensign. He lived in Douglass, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2428 i. NANCY⁷, b. 18 Sept., 1780; m., 2 May, 1799, *Edmund Carpenter*.
 2429 ii. SALOME⁷, b. 9 Feb., 1782.
 2430 iii. LOIS⁷, b. 13 June, 1785; d. 8 Dec., 1850; *unm.* She was a dressmaker.
 2431 iv. FANNY⁷, b. 18 Jan., 1788. Her will gives her real estate to her nephew, Edwin Darwin Southworth (3064); her wearing apparel and furniture to the children of her sister Mumford and sister Carpenter. Will was made February, 1867.
 +2432 v. STEPHEN⁷, b. 25 March, 1791; d. 3 Sept., 1859.
 2433 vi. BETSEY⁷, b. 19 Jan., 1797.

2081

ALDEN SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Isaac⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 6 Aug., 1758; d. November, 1794; m., 24 Nov., 1790, LYDIA TAYLOR, of Little Compton, R. I., *da.* of Philip and Mary Taylor. She d. 24 Aug., 1794, a few days after her husband sailed on his last voyage. Alden (Alding) was in the Revolutionary War, served in 1778 as sergeant with guard boat, Capt. David Dexter's company, in Colonel Angell's battalion; 1779 he was in first battalion, Rhode Island forces, commanded by Col. Israel Angell; 7 Jan., 1779, he was discharged by sentence of court martial. The reason for the court martial is not given. He was a seafaring man. *Res.* in Little Compton; August, 1794, he sailed in the ship "Washington," Captain Hicks, master; he did not return home and his fate is doubtful.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2434 i. RICHMOND⁷, b. 24 July, 1791; *bapt.* in Little Compton, 4 Oct., 1795; d. 31 March, 1831.

2082

EPHRAIM SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Isaac⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 27 July, 1760; d. 1828; m., 8 May, 1788, REBECCA SIMMONS, of Dighton, Mass., b. 26 May, 1767, *da.* of Sylvester Simmons. He went to Dighton, later to Providence, R. I., then to New York State and to New Jersey.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2435 i. ABIGAIL⁷, b. 7 March, 1789; d. 7 Sept., 1805.
 +2436 ii. ELIZABETH⁷, b. 29 Jan., 1791; d. 19 Dec., 1817.

- +2437 iii. [✓]ISAAC⁷, b. in Franklin, Mass., 4 April, 1793; d. 9 June, 1875.
- 2438 iv. [✓]LYDIA⁷, b. 3 Aug., 1795; d. young.
- +2439 v. [✓]SYLVESTER SIMMONS⁷, b. in Dighton, 28 Jan., 1798; d. 22 Dec., 1872.
- +2440 vi. [✓]REBECCA⁷, b. 26 Dec., 1802; d. 3 June, 1891.

2085

LUTHER SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Isaac⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 13 Dec., 1769; m., 12 Oct., 1804, MRS. EUNICE⁻ (SIMMONS) BOYNTON, b. 8 Nov., 1782, buried near Rathboneville, Steuben Co., N. Y., dau. of Gideon and Patience (Ellis) Simmons.* Res. Madison, N. Y., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2441 i. [✓]ALDEN⁷, b. 19 May, 1806.
- +2442 ii. [✓]MARY ANN⁷, b. 8 March, 1808; d. 23 March, 1859.
- 2443 iii. [✓]RUTH CORNELIA⁷, b. in Madison County, N. Y., 29 June, 1810; d., 19 Oct., 1859, in Beloit, Wis.; m., 1 Aug., 1844, George W. Otis, at Woodhull, N. Y. She was a woman of unusual mental ability. Children:
- 2444 (a) *Ira⁸ Smith (Otis)⁸*, b. 22 May, 1846, at Woodhull, N. Y.; d. 1892, New York City; left a wife, no children.
- 2445 (b) *Caroline Cornelia (Otis)⁸*, b. 5 Jan., 1852; d. in infancy.
- +2446 iv. [✓]ISAAC⁷, b. 8 June, 1812; d. at Mondovi, Wis., 13 June, 1866.
- 2447 v. [✓]SEREPTA JULIETTE⁷, b. 2 April, 1814; d. at twelve years of age. She was a cripple.
- 2448 vi. [✓]CAROLINE⁷, b. 29 March, 1816; d. 1852, buried in Rathboneville, N. Y., beside her mother.
- 2449 vii. [✓]JOEL⁷, b. 17 April, 1818; d. 20 June, 1886. He was a physician, a man of ability and of a firm Christian character. He m. *Mary Ann Brown*; no children. Res. Steuben County, N. Y. He was buried near his mother, near Rathboneville.

2094

GIDEON CHURCH⁶ [*Parnel⁵ (Southworth) Church, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 21 Feb., 1761;

* Gideon Simmons and William Church (see 1962) went from Little Compton, R. I., to New York State, driving an ox team containing their personal belongings. Gideon Simmons was brought up by, or lived for some time in, the family of Caleb Church, father of William Church.

d. 11 May, 1847; *m.* (1), 1795, SARAH ELLIS, *b.* 1771, *d.* 24 May, 1813; no children; *m.* (2) HANNAH GIFFORD, *b.* 27 Sept., 1762, *d.* 28 May, 1878.

Children. — CHURCH

By second wife, Hannah:

- 2450 i. GEORGE W.⁷, *b.* 29 April, 1816; *m.*, 1 May, 1841, *Eliza T. Simmons*, *b.* in Little Compton, R. I., 23 June, 1818. He was deacon in the Congregational Church. In 1899, he was elected honorary member of the Newport Chapter of the Sons of the Revolution. *Res.* Little Compton, where his children were born. Children:
- 2451 (a) *George S.*⁸, *b.* 4 Feb., 1843; *d.* same month.
- 2452 (b) *George L.*⁸, *b.* 6 Feb., 1845; *d.* 3 April, 1867.
- 2453 (c) *Charlotte E.*⁸, *b.* 11 May, 1847; *d.* 4 Aug., 1863.
- 2454 ii. SARAH E.⁷, *b.* 21 Dec., 1817; *d.* 1 Feb., 1824.

2097

ISRAEL CHURCH⁶ [*Parnel*⁵ (Southworth) *Church*, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Little Compton, R. I., 8 Dec., 1772; *d.* at Madison, N. Y., 29 Jan., 1844; *m.* SARAH DAVENPORT, *b.* 28 April, 1776, *d.* 14 Dec., 1848, at Oriskany Falls, N. Y. Children were all born in Madison, N. Y.

Children. — CHURCH

- 2455 i. SOPHIA⁷, *b.* 10 Sept., 1799; *m.* *George Irish*; lived in Michigan. Children:
- 2456 (a) *William Augustus (Irish)*⁸, living in Wright, Mich., in 1898.
- 2457 (b) *Otis (Irish)*⁸, living in Wright, Mich., in 1899.
- 2458 (c) *Ashabel A. (Irish)*⁸, living in Conklin, Mich., in 1899.
- 2459 (d) *Hamilton B. (Irish)*⁸, living in Grand Rapids, Mich., in 1898.
- 2460 ii. ELIZABETH⁷, *b.* 5 June, 1801; teacher in Savannah, Ga.; *unm.*
- 2461 iii. WILLIAM CLARK⁷, *b.* 25 April, 1803; *d.* 28 May, 1883. (See 2442.)
- +2462 iv. PARNEL BRIGGS⁷, *b.* 18 July, 1805; *d.* 22 Jan., 1874.
- 2463 v. JULIA ANN⁷, *b.* 16 Aug., 1807; *m.* *Alfred Ashabel Simmons*. Children:

- 2464 (a) *Julia Ann (Simmons)*⁸, m. — *Hubbard*.
Res. Detroit, Mich.
- 2465 (b) *Fred Julian (Simmons)*⁸. Res. Detroit, Mich.
- 2466 vi. *DEBORAH C.*⁷, b. 4 Oct., 1809; d. 27 Feb., 1879; m. *James Manchester*. Children:
- 2467 (a) *Julia Church (Manchester)*⁸, m. *Pliny Richmond*. Res. Madison, N. Y.
- 2468 (b) *Arthur (Manchester)*⁸. Res. Medina, Mich.
- 2469 vii. *HANNAH D.*⁷, b. 4 July, 1812; d. 22 Oct., 1813.
- 2470 viii. *HANNAH D.*⁷, b. 26 Dec., 1814; d. 27 March, 1897, at Oriskany Falls, N. Y.; m., 31 March, 1849, *Elisha Fowler*, a widower with several grown-up children, b. 24 July, 1793, at Paris, N. Y., d. at Oriskany Falls, 18 March, 1882. He was a prominent man in town. She was a woman of fine literary tastes; in her young days a school teacher. No children.
- +2471 ix. *LOUISA CECILIA*⁷, b. 22 June, 1817; d. 30 Sept., 1868.
- 2472 x. *SAMUEL D.*⁷, b. 18 Nov., 1819; d. 21 April, 1852; m. *Jane Ann Fowler*. He was a merchant at Oriskany Falls, N. Y.; later he went to California. He died, after his return by way of Isthmus of Panama, from fever contracted on the journey. She is living (1898) at Owosso, Mich. She was for many years one of the proprietors of the "Owosso Press." Child:
- 2473 (a) *Eddie*⁸, d. young.
- +2474 xi. *CALEB L.*⁷, b. 4 July, 1823.

2098

BENJAMIN CHURCH⁶ [*Parnel*⁵ (Southworth) *Church*, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 20 Dec., 1777; d. 9 Sept., 1852; m. (1), 1810, *LUCY TRIPP*, who d. in the autumn of 1823; m. (2), 1828, *SOPHIA TRIPP*, who d. 27 May, 1893. He was a ship carpenter during the early part of his life; later a farmer. In 1812, he moved to Lebanon, Madison Co., N. Y.

Children. — CHURCH

By first wife, Lucy:

- 2475 i. *JANET*⁷, b. 1 Jan., 1812; m., 18 Oct., 1831, *Lewis Shipley*, farmer. Res. Randallsville, N. Y. Six children.
- 2476 ii. *CLARISSA*⁷, b. 24 Feb., 1814; d. 30 June, 1896; m., 28 April, 1833, *Whitman Corbin*, farmer. Res. Parma, Monroe Co., N. Y. Five or six children.

- 2477 iii. BENJAMIN⁷, b. 2 Sept., 1816; d. 9 Dec., 1881; m., 1837, *Sarah Osborne*. Res. Newark, Wayne Co., N. Y. Farmer. Four children.
- 2478 iv. MINERVA⁷, b. 9 Aug., 1818; d. 17 April, 1877; m., August, 1840, *Nathan H. Brown*, farmer. Res. Pharsalia, Chenango Co., N. Y. Four children.
- 2479 v. NANCY⁷, b. 3 May, 1821; m., 26 Jan., 1876, *Edwin O. White*, carpenter. Res. Eaton, N. Y. Two children.
- 2480 vi. LUCY⁷, b. 1 July, 1823; d. 15 Sept., 1886; m., 27 Jan., 1846, *Lewis Close*, farmer. Res. Smyrna, N. Y. Four children.

By second wife, Sophia:

- 2481 vii. ORLANDO B.⁷, b. 18 Nov., 1828; m., 5 Dec., 1852, *Lucy White*. Farmer. Res. near Randallville, N. Y. Children:
- 2482 (a) *Arthur B.*⁸, b. 16 March, 1855.
- 2483 (b) *Frank O.*⁸, b. 5 Oct., 1869.

2099

DR. WILBUR SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 26 July, 1777; d. 6 Oct., 1842; m., 2 May, 1802, in Brookfield, Mass., *LUCY BOND*, b. there 19 Sept., 1780, d. 20 April, 1858, dau. of Thomas⁵, and Lydia (Newton) Bond.* During the last part of his life he was insane, John Hammond being appointed his guardian. Res. Middleboro and Mattapoisett, Mass. He was a physician, well known and esteemed in his neighborhood, being considered one of the best doctors. Except the two oldest children, all were born in Mattapoisett, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2484 i. NEWTON⁷, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 25 Jan., 1803; d. 3 May, 1863.
- 2485 ii. THOMAS JEFFERSON⁷, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 2 Oct., 1805; d. at sea, 2 Oct., 1846; m., 27 Feb., 1836, *Priscilla Alden Jackson*, b. 17 July, 1809, dau. of Thomas and Sarah Jackson of Plymouth. Children:
- 2486 (a) *Louisa Everett*⁸, b. 28 April, 1836; d. 28 May, 1850.

* Deacon Jonathan⁴ Bond served in the Revolution (married, 1732, *Mary Hathaway*); Thomas³ (married, 1706, *Lydia Spring*); Thomas² (married, 1680, *Sarah Woolson* [*Wilson*]); William¹ Bond (married, 1649-50, *Sarah Biscoe*), son of Thomas and Elizabeth Bond of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolkshire, England, son of Jonah and Rose Bond. William¹ Bond was baptized, Bury St. Edmunds, 3 Sept., 1625.

- 2487 (b) *T. Jefferson*⁸, b. ——. He was captain of a whale ship.
- 2488 iii. *LUCY BOND*⁷, b. 10 Aug., 1806; *unm.*
- +2489 iv. *ROSAMOND*⁷, b. 19 Oct., 1808; d. 22 Sept., 1863.
- +2490 v. *SARAH HASKELL*⁷, b. 10 Oct., 1810; d. 16 Jan., 1853.
- 2491 vi. *JAMES MADISON*⁷, b. 13 Sept., 1812; d. at sea, November, 1836, drowned; sea captain.
- +2492 vii. *MARIA LOUISA*⁷, b. 19 Aug., 1814.
- +2493 viii. *SOPHIA WINN*⁷, b. 12 Jan., 1817; d. 3 May, 1871.
- 2494 ix. *HORACE*⁷, b. 2 July, 1819; d. November, 1836; drowned at sea. He was on the same vessel as his brother James Madison.
- 2495 x. *GIDEON*⁷, b. 17 March, 1821; d. 9 June, 1855, in San Francisco, Cal.
- 2496 xi. *DEBORAH LITTLE*⁷, b. 30 Aug., 1823; d. 23 Oct., 1846, in Mattapoisett, Mass.

2100

ANDREW SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Rochester, Mass., 11 July, 1779; d. 4 Feb., 1870; *m.*, 1 Aug., 1810, *SARAH CLARK*, b. in Middleboro, Mass., 3 Nov., 1792, d. in Rochester, Mass., 2 Sept., 1852, *dau.* of Noah and Anna Clark. He was a mariner. *Res.* Rochester, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2497 i. *LOIS*⁷, b. 13 Aug., 1811; *m.* ——. *Briggs*; moved to Clayton, Contra Costa Co., Cal. Children:
- 2498 (a) *Andrew (Briggs)*⁸, d. in Taunton, Mass.
- 2499 (b) *Elijah (Briggs)*⁸.
- 2500 (c) *Sarah (Briggs)*⁸.
- 2501 ii. *ARATHUSA*⁷, b. 3 Aug., 1813; *m.* *Martin Hall*. *Res.* Mattapoisett, Mass. Children:
- 2502 (a) *Lizzie (Hall)*⁸.
- 2503 (b) *Arathusa (Hall)*⁸.
- 2504 (c) *Henry (Hall)*⁸.
- 2505 iii. *SARAH*⁷, b. 13 Jan., 1816; *m.* *Alfred M. Wright*, of Mattapoisett, Mass. Two daughters, one son.
- 2506 iv. *EMELINA*⁷, b. 6 Sept., 1818; d. 25 June, 1835; *unm.*
- 2507 v. *MARY*⁷, b. 6 Sept., 1823; *m.* 2 Jan., 1842, *Henry Barstow*, s. of Benjamin and Rebecca (Hammond) Barstow. *Res.* Mattapoisett, Mass. He went to California in the gold-fever times. Children:

2508 (a) *Sarah (Barstow)*⁸, m. *Rev. Wilbur Johnson*, a Congregational clergyman; both are dead. No children.

2509 (b) *Henry (Barstow)*⁸.

2510 vi. *MARTHA A.*⁷, b. 15 June, 1829; m., 1 July, 1852, *George Prince Drew*, s. of William and Priscilla Drew. Mrs. Drew, res. Sagamore, Mass. Children:

2511 (a) *Sara Clark (Drew)*⁸, b. 21 April, 1853; m., 3 Dec., 1879, *Orrin H. Howland*.

2512 (b) *Ida (Drew)*⁸, b. 25 May, 1859; m., 22 Jan., 1902, *Benjamin B. Abbe*.

2133

ISAAC SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1766; d. 10 Oct., 1846, aet. 80 years, 4 months; m. *MARY* —, b. 1767, d. 2 May, 1844, aet. 76 years, 9 months. Res. Chester, Ct., where his children were baptized, 22 Feb., 1805. He was at Saybrook in 1799.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

2513 i. *CHARLES*⁷, b. 1786; d. 30 Oct., 1807, aet. 21, of consumption.

2514 ii. *MARY ANNE*⁷, member of church in 1821.

2515 iii. *JUSTUS BUCK*⁷.

2516 iv. *GEORGE ANDREW*⁷, b. 10 March, 1818.

2517 v. *EBER ISAAC*⁷.

2518 vi. *SARAH LEE*⁷, joined Chester Church, 1810.

2519 vii. *REBECCA AMNA*⁷, member of church in 1821.

2135

SAMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Haddam, Ct., 11 Feb., 1771; d. 29 April, 1841; m., 16 Feb., 1794, *HANNAH SHIPMAN*, b. 1771; d. 19 April, 1827, dau. of Samuel⁵ and Sarah (Stanliff) Shipman.* He was in Paris, N. Y., 1806. He and his wife were members of the church at Chester, Ct., September, 1824, when Rev. William Chase was ordained.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

2520 i. *HENRIETTA M.*⁷, b. 8 Sept., 1796; d. 8 March, 1853; m. *Abram Scribner*.

* Capt. Samuel⁴ Shipman; John³ (married, 1715, Elizabeth Kirtland); John² (married, 1686, Martha Humphries); Edward¹ Shipman (married, 1663, Mary Andrews), was freeman of Saybrook, 1667. The Indian sachem, Uncas, gave him, by will, three thousand acres of land. He died 1697.

- 2521 ii. FANNY M.⁷, b. 22 or 23 Nov., 1797; d. in Watertown, N. Y., 6 June, 1874; m. (1) — *Fletcher*; m. (2) — *Lanfear*.
- +2522 iii. GEORGE W.⁷, b. 25 April, 1799; d. 20 Aug., 1851.
- 2523 iv. JOHN S.⁷, b. 9 Feb., 1800; d. 20 March, 1826.
- 2524 v. RICHARD S.⁷, b. 20 Jan., 1802; d. in New Britain, Ct., 26 March, 1885; m. (1), 9 March, 1822, *Lucinda Ely*, b. 1790, d. 7 March, 1823, dau. of Elias Ely; m. (2) *Nancy Riley*. When he died his wife's name was Harriet H. Children:
- 2525 (a) *Carrie Elizabeth*⁸, b. in Haddam, Ct., about 1823; d. 24 Aug., 1884; *unm.*
- 2526 (b) *Lucinda Ely*⁸.
- 2527 vi. MARY E.⁷, b. 8 Sept., 1803; d. 24 Feb., 1846.
- +2528 vii. ELIZA LUCY⁷, b. in Paris, N. Y., 3 June, 1806; d. 1 April, 1883.
- 2529 viii. HENRY W.⁷, b. 22 April, 1807.
- 2530 ix. SALINA⁷, b. 13 March, 1809; m. (1) — *Doran*; m. (2) — *Gibson*. Res. Watertown, N. Y.
- 2531 x. ANDREW W.⁷, b. 13 Nov., 1811; d. 14 July, 1893; m. *Martha Butler*. Children:
- 2532 (a) *Ellen Eliza*⁸.
- 2533 (b) *Alice*⁸.
- 2534 xi. JUSTUS BUCK⁷, b. 13 June, 1814; bapt. in church at Chester, Ct., 30 Oct., 1814; m. (1) *Charlotte Bowen*; m. (2) *Miranda Woods*. Res. Lockport, N. Y.

2137

TEMPERANCE SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 9 Aug., 1759; m., 22 Jan., 1783, EZRA PRATT, b. 5 Dec., 1747, s. of Jared⁴ and Abigail (Clark) Pratt.* Res. Center Brook in Saybrook, Ct.

Children. — PRATT

- 2535 i. EZRA⁷, b. 22 July, 1784; d. 8 Sept., 1854.
- 2536 ii. AMASA⁷, b. 8 Sept., 1785; m. (1), August, 1814, *Fanny Pratt*, b. 4 June, 1790, d. 24 Jan., 1852, dau. of John

* Benjamin³ Pratt (married, 1702, Anna Bates); Capt. William³ (married Hannah Kirtland, supposed to be sister of the first John Kirtland, who settled in Saybrook, Ct., in 1678); Lieut. William¹ Pratt, supposed to have come with Rev. Thomas Hooker to Cambridge, Mass., in 1633, thence he moved to Hartford, Ct. He was son of Rev. William Pratt, born in Stevenage, Hertfordshire, England. The family can be traced to 1400. In June, 1636, he married Elizabeth Clark, daughter of John Clark, who came from Great Mundon in Hertfordshire, England. Lieut. William Pratt was deputy to the General Court during twenty sessions.

Anna Bates was daughter of Samuel and Mary (Chapman) Bates; Mary Chapman, daughter of Robert Chapman, who came from Hull, England, to Boston in 1635, moved to Saybrook, Ct.

- and Hester (Kirtland) Pratt; no children; *m.* (2), 1853, *Theresa Pratt*, *b.* 24 Sept., 1797, *dau.* of Hezekiah and Anna (Kirtland) Pratt. *Res.* Essex, Ct.
- 2537 iii. PRUDENCE⁷, *b.* 3 Dec., 1786; *d.* 3 Aug., 1809.
- 2538 iv. ALFRED⁷, *b.* 18 March, 1789.
- 2539 v. HENRY⁷, *b.* 22 Sept., 1790; *d.* 25 Dec., 1840.
- 2540 vi. TEMPERANCE⁷, *b.* 7 May, 1792.
- +2541 vii. HORACE S.⁷, *b.* 7 Feb., 1794; *d.* 3 Aug., 1840.
- 2542 viii. NATHANIEL A.⁷, *b.* 29 Jan., 1796.
- 2543 ix. LORINDA⁷, *b.* 24 Sept., 1797; *d.* January, 1830; *m.*, 4 June, 1827, *Dr. Daniel Platts*. No children.
- 2544 x. LYMAN⁷, *b.* 7 Sept., 1800; *d.* 8 Aug., 1822.
- +2545 xi. SELDEN M.⁷, *b.* 4 March, 1805.

2138

NATHAN SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 12 Sept., 1762; *d.* 1833; *m.* SYBIL PRATT, a descendant of Daniel Pratt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2546 i. NATHAN⁷; he or his father probably served in the War of 1812.
- 2547 ii. DANIEL⁷.
- 2548 iii. SYBIL⁷.
- +2549 iv. EUNICE⁷.
- 2550 v. TERESA⁷, *b.* 6 May, 1800; *m.* *Thomas Masson*. Children:
 2551 (a) *Jane B. (Masson)*⁸, *b.* 6 May, 1822; *d.* 10 May, 1835.
 2552 (b) *Thomas (Masson)*⁸, *b.* 24 July, 1825.
- 2553 vi. HARRIET⁷, *m.*, 13 May, 1827, *Jabez Bushnell*, of Saybrook.
- 2554 vii. AMELIA⁷, *m.*, 2 Oct., 1828, *Daniel F. Spencer*.

2139

JOB SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 24 Oct., 1763; *m.*, 26 Nov., 1793, *RUTH SHIPMAN*. He served in the Revolutionary War; was at West Point; private in Col. Samuel Canfield's regiment in 1781. *Res.* Saybrook, Ct.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2555 i. DOLLY⁷, *b.* 1794; *d.* 15 April, 1848; *m.* (1) *Ambrose Pratt*, *b.* 1785, *d.* 1 April, 1814, *s.* of *Jedediah*⁶ and

Ann (Wolcott) Pratt;* *m.* (2) *Capt. John Pratt*, of Deep River, Ct. Child:

2556 (a) *Ambrose (Pratt)*⁸, *b.* 11 July, 1814.

2557 ii. *RUTH*⁷, *b.* 1799; *d.* 9 Feb., 1844; *m.*, 3 Jan., 1819, *Alpheus Starkey*, *b.* 23 Jan., 1782, *s.* of Timothy and Hepsibah (Pratt) Starkey, who *d.* 1860. *Res.* Saybrook, Ct. Children:

2558 (a) *Niles P. (Starkey)*⁸, *b.* 26 March, 1820; drowned 19 Aug., 1854.

2559 (b) *Nathaniel (Starkey)*⁸, *b.* 19 June, 1821.

2560 (c) *Felix (Starkey)*⁸, *b.* 23 Sept., 1823.

2561 iii. *JOANNA*⁷, *b.* 1801; *d.* 1860; *m.* *Jabez Southworth*. (See 2604.)

+2562 iv. *EZRA*⁷, *b.* 23 Dec., 1803; *d.* 25 Dec., 1859.

2563 v. *ANSEL D.*⁷, *b.* 16 April, 1805; *d.* 20 Jan., 1866.

2564 vi. *EDWARD SHIPMAN*⁷, *b.* 1808; *d.* 1885; *m.*, 29 Nov., 1832, *Sarah Ann Snow*, *b.* in Saybrook, October, 1811, *d.* 20 March, 1880, *dau.* of Freeman S. and Jane (Read) Snow. Farmer. *Res.* Saybrook, Ct. Child:

2565 (a) *Emily M.*⁸, *b.* 29 Sept., 1847.

2566 vii. *TEMPERANCE*⁷, *b.* 1810; *d.* 1877.

2567 viii. *LEVI B.*⁷, *b.* 1815; *d.*, at Saybrook, Ct., 15 May, 1888.†

2140

*LEVI SOUTHWORTH*⁶ [*Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 18 Feb., 1765; *d.* 19 Dec., 1847; *m.*, 12 Jan., 1797, *MARY BATES*, of Haddam, *dau.* of Elihu and Hannah Bates. He served as private in War of 1812 under Barnabas Bates. for nine days in 1813.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+2568 i. *ELIHU BATES*⁷, living, 13 Dec., 1832.

2569 ii. *JAMES B.*⁷

2570 iii. *MARY*,⁷ *m.*, 14 Nov., 1826, *Justus Williams*, probably *d.* before 27 April, 1835.

2571 iv. *DOLLY ANN*⁷, *m.*, 19 Oct., 1834, *Jonathan S. Willcox*, of Saybrook.

2572 v. *HANNAH*⁷, *m.* *John Gladding*.

2573 vi. *JULIA*⁷, *m.*, 17 June, 1838, *Richard Williams*, of Saybrook, Ct.

* Jedediah⁵, Benjamin⁴ (married Sarah Meigs), Benjamin³ Pratt (married, 1702, Anna Bates). (See n., p. 239.)

† Probably this birth is an error, see 2146, note.

2141

HANNAH SOUTHWORTH^s [*Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 29 Sept., 1766; m., 25 Sept., 1791, GIDEON PRATT, b. 24 March, 1750, d. October, 1821, s. of Jared⁴ and Abigail (Clark) Pratt.* *Res.* in that part of Pootapaug called Meadow Woods, in Saybrook, Ct.

Children. — PRATT

- 2574 i. JARED⁷, b. 18 Sept., 1795; d. 25 Sept., 1843.
 2575 ii. SENECA⁷, b. 5 Nov., 1796; d. September, 1849; A.B., Yale, 1818.
 2576 iii. HANNAH⁷, b. 9 Aug., 1798.
 2577 iv. WILLIAM⁷, b. 14 March, 1799; d. 6 Nov., 1846; m., May, 1839, *Cornelia Babcock*. He was a sea captain.
 Child:
 2578 (a) *Cornelia Babcock*^s, b. 10 June, 1840.
 2579 v. MINERVA⁷, b. 12 Oct., 1800.
 2580 vi. DAUGHTER⁷, b. 14 May, 1803; d. 16 May, 1803.
 2581 vii. JABEZ⁷, b. 7 Jan., 1804; d. 22 June, 1804.
 2582 viii. PRUDENCE⁷, b. 13 April, 1806, twin; m. *Tertius Nott*.
Res. Centerbrook, Ct. No children.
 2583 ix. ABIGAIL⁷, b. 13 April, 1806, twin.
 2584 x. JABEZ⁷, b. 24 March, 1809.

2145

ISRAEL SOUTHWORTH^s [*Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 24 Jan., 1772; d. 19 Dec., 1825, aet. 54; m., 13 Oct., 1796, HANNAH WATROUS (WATERHOUSE), of Saybrook, who d. 11 Feb., 1859, aet. 82, dau. of Gideon and Hannah (Bailey) Watrous. William W. Southworth was administrator of his estate. *Res.* Deep River, Saybrook, where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2585 i. ISRAEL⁷, b. 12 Feb., 1797; d. 19 Sept., 1810.
 +2586 ii. ASA⁷, b. 19 March, 1799; d. 17 Dec., 1825.
 +2587 iii. HANNAH WHEELER⁷, b. 10 Sept., 1802; d. 15 Dec., 1891.
 2588 iv. CYNTHIA⁷, b. 19 Dec., 1804; d. 26 Feb., 1897; m. *William B. Lord*.
 2589 v. PRUDENCE⁷, b. 7 Feb., 1807; d. 1 Jan., 1826.
 2590 vi. AMANDA⁷, b. 21 May, 1808; d. 12 April, 1897; m., 22 May, 1839, *Junius Smith*, of Madison.

* See n., p. 239.

- 2591 vii. HENRY⁷, b. 8 Feb., 1810; d. 12 Jan., 1889; m., 10 Sept., 1837, *Sarah Ols*, of Saybrook, b. in Lyme, Ct., 10 May, 1802, d. 25 Jan., 1887, dau. of Robert and Mary (Smith) Otis. No living descendants.
- +2592 viii. GIDEON W.⁷, b. 7 March, 1812; d. 13 May, 1885.
- +2593 ix. LEVI B.⁷,* b. 31 March, 1815.
- 2594 x. EUNICE M.⁷, b. 5 Oct., 1817; m., 20 Sept., 1835, *Jarius L. Moore*, of Lyme, Ct., both living, May, 1900.
- 2595 xi. REBEKAH⁷, b. 13 April, 1821; d. 22 Feb., 1859.

2146

WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathan⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 22 Nov., 1775; d. 1828; m. RHODA —. He and his wife Rhoda joined the church at Chester, 1 May, 1803. *Res.* Saybrook, Ct. The records of Saybrook and Chester afford all the information I have been able to obtain in regard to this family. The children are those who are mentioned in the distribution of the father's estate, made 26 Nov., 1828.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2596 i. WILLIAM WHEELER⁷, m. 1812, *Asenath Watrous*, of Chester. She was baptized 25 Aug., 1822. He and his wife, Asenath, joined the church at Chester, August, 1822. At the same time Mary Ann Southworth joined the church.
- 2597 ii. CHARLES G.⁷, m., 27 Aug., 1821, *Mary Watrous*. Children:
 2598 (a) Son,⁸ b. 1829; d. 10 Sept., 1831.
 2599 (b) *Mary Ann*,⁸ m., 13 Oct., 1850, *Ansel W. Watrous*.
- 2600 iii. BETSEY⁷, m., 14 Oct., 1801, *Seth Jones*. In the distribution of her father's estate she is called the wife of "Thomas Jones."
- 2601 iv. RHODA BLAKESLEE⁷, m., 23 Aug., 1801, *Ichabod Rogers*.
- 2602 v. LUCINDA⁷, m., 18 Oct., 1807, *Gideon Watrous*, s. of Gideon and Hannah (Bailey) Watrous.
- 2603 vi. ACHSA⁷, m., 6 Jan., 1813, *Samuel L. Shipman*, of Chester.

* I found an entry in Saybrook records showing that Levi B. Southworth died 17 May, 1888, aet. 73 years, 1 month; born, then, in 1815, son of Job and Ruth Shipman Southworth. The record of births of Job Southworth's children closes with Temperance; contains no "Levi B." The record of the births of the children of Israel and Hannah Southworth gives "Levi," born 31 March, 1815. In his family Bible, Levi B. Southworth is given as born 31 March, 1815, and his death as 15 May, 1888. His father is not mentioned.

I have considered the Levi B. Southworth whose family Bible I examined as the son of Israel Southworth, and that probably in the record of his death is a mistake as to his parentage. I have written to three of the children of Levi B. Southworth, asking the name of his father, and have received no answer.

2149

JABEZ SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathaniel*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Saybrook, Ct.; d. 1835; m., at Saybrook, 8 Feb., 1799, SARAH SHIPMAN, dau. of John Shipman, of Chester, Ct. Res. Chester.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

2604 i. JABEZ⁷, m., 27 Nov., 1825, *Joanna Southworth*, his cousin. (See 2561.) Child:

2605 (a) *Horace E.*⁸, b. 1833; d. 22 Feb., 1839.

2606 ii. JOHN S.⁷, b. at Saybrook, Ct., 1804; d. 22 April, 1881; m., 19 Dec., 1827, *Chloe Post*, b. at Westbrook, Ct., 18 Jan., 1800, d. 1 March, 1888, dau. of Alden Post. Child:

2607 (a) *Chloe Frances*⁸, b. at Saybrook, 1831; d. 20 Oct., 1890; m., 19 Feb., 1884, *Jason J. Brooks*, b. in Palmer, Mass., 1841.

2608 iii. SARAH⁷, m., 6 Oct., 1824, *Alfred Worthington*.

2609 iv. LUCY A.⁷, b. 1807; d. 22 Sept., 1869; unm.

2610 v. BETSEY⁷, m., 20 Nov., 1826, *Epaphroditus Bates*, of Haddam.

2611 vi. EMILY⁷.

2154

GIDEON SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 2 Nov., 1782; d. in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 9 May, 1858; m., in Saybrook, 7 Nov., 1802, SALLY WATROUS, of Saybrook, b. 27 Feb., 1783, d. in Lawsville Center, Pa., dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Buck) Watrous, of Saybrook. He was a carpenter and farmer. In 1813, he left Saybrook to seek his fortune in the West. He drove across the country with his family in two hand-made carts, drawn by two oxen and two cows, horses being an expensive luxury in those days. The cows furnished them with milk and did their share of hauling besides. One of those hand-made carts had a history also. He had made it with his own hands the year before, expressly for this journey. Imagine his chagrin and disappointment when the United States Government appropriated it to transport the gold and silver from New Haven to Hartford, out of harm's way. That was in the War of 1812, and the British were swarming around the shores of Long Island Sound. But the cart was finally recovered and did duty in carrying its share of the family across the country.

In those days the country traversed was a wild and desolate wilderness. All the hills and valleys were covered with dense forests. There were few roads, and at night bears and wolves furnished music to lull the traveler to sleep. There were five children, all under ten years of age. He settled and cleared for a home in Bridgewater, near Montrose, Pa. Now, between one hundred and one hundred and fifty descendants of Gideon Southworth are living in the vicinity of Lawsville, Pa. They have an annual reunion. This branch of the Southworth family is very musical, and they furnish their own brass band and other music for these reunions. These family meetings are held at the homes of different members of the association.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2612 i. RUSSELL⁷, *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 19 Sept., 1803; *d.* in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 20 June, 1886.
- +2613 ii. ARTHUR⁷, *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 24 March, 1805; *d.* in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 7 Jan., 1880.
- +2614 iii. ROXANNA⁷, *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 27 Jan., 1807; *d.* in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 28 March, 1843.
- +2615 iv. EMILY⁷, *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 17 May, 1809; *d.* 16 Sept., 1826.
- +2616 v. CLARISSA FIDELIA⁷, *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 4 April, 1811; *d.* in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 29 May, 1886.
- 2617 vi. NATHAN⁷, *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 21 June, 1813; *d.* there 16 Feb., 1814.
- 2618 vii. JOHN BUCK⁷, *b.* in Montrose, Pa., 1 April, 1815; *d.* in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 16 June, 1828; killed by the falling of a tree when clearing land for their new home.
- 2619 viii. BENJAMIN WATROUS⁷, *b.* in Montrose, Pa., 1 April, 1817; *d.* in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 9 Oct., 1876.
- 2620 ix. SALLY⁷, *b.* in Montrose, Pa., 16 March, 1819; *d.* there 30 Oct., 1830.
- 2621 x. GIDEON⁷, *b.* in Montrose, Pa., 11 Feb., 1822; *d.* there November, 1822.
- +2622 xi. HANNAH ANN⁷, *b.* in Lawsville Centre, Pa., 9 June, 1827; *d.* in Liberty, Pa., 13 April, 1897.

2176

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Martin*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 1775; *d.* 1832; *m.*, 19 Nov., 1800, LUCY BARKER, of Chester, *b.* 1776, *d.* 1859. He lived in East Haddam. His wife was appointed administratrix of his estate, 18 Dec., 1832.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2623 i. ANNA MARIA⁷, b. in East Haddam, Ct., 4 Oct., 1801;
m. George or William Carter, b. 1802, d. 1891.
- 2624 ii. EVELINE⁷, b. 1806; d. 1823.
- 2625 iii. SOPHIA U.⁷, she lived in East Haddam, Ct.; in 1834 she
was at Southold, N. Y.; 1835 at Marshall, Calhoun
Co., Mich.; m. "Deacon" Salter, of Marshall. No
living descendant.
- 2626 iv. LUCY E.⁷, b. 1811; d. 1868. She was at East Haddam,
1833; at Twinsburg, Ohio, 1836.
- 2627 v. ELIZABETH P.⁷, b. 1813; d. 1869. At Twinsburg, Ohio,
1833.
- 2628 vi. HARRISON GRAY OTIS⁷, b. 1815; d. 1839; *unm.*
- +2629 vii. WILLIAM PALMER⁷, b. 27 March, 1819; d. 1891.

2180

ANSEL SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Martin⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Saybrook, Ct.; d. 1842; m., 28 Feb., 1808, SARAH JOANNA CLARK, b. 1789, d. 29 March, 1869. He served as sergeant under Eleazer Clark in the War of 1812.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2630 i. ELLSWORTH⁷, or OLIVER ELLSWORTH⁷, b. 1809; d. 14
Feb., 1870.
- 2631 ii. CHILD⁷. This child's death is recorded, 31 May, 1817,
one year, four months old, in the church records of
Chester, Ct.
- +2632 iii. ASHER ALEXIS⁷, b. 7 Feb., 1823, in Chester, Ct.; d. 13
May, 1871, in Philadelphia, Pa.

2202

JOSEPH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William⁶, Constant⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 1 June, 1784; bapt. 1785; d. April, 1841, at York, Ill. He remained [for a while at Little Compton, R. I.; later went to Genoa, N. Y., where his father was.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2633 i. LUCY⁸.
- 2634 ii. RICHMOND⁸, twin; d. *unm.*
- 2635 iii. REBECCA⁸, twin; d. *unm.*

2206

HARRIET SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 13 Oct., 1788; bapt. 14 Dec., 1788; d. 16 July, 1866; m., 17 Jan., 1808, IRA TILLOTSON, b. in Farmington, Ct., 1783, d. 10 March, 1857, at Bellevue, Mich., s. of Gen. John⁵ and Elizabeth (Brockway) Tillotson.* He had an academical education; was a surveyor, architect, and builder; a member of the Assembly at Albany, N. Y.; was chairman of Board of Supervisors in Ithaca, N. Y. They moved to Marshall, Mich., in 1836, being among the early settlers. She joined the Presbyterian Church at Ithaca, under Dr. Wisner. From Marshall she moved to Eaton County. She adopted her niece, Fanny Montague Southworth (2649).

Children. — TILLOTSON

- +2636 i. HARRIET⁸, b. 1 Nov., 1809, at Genoa, N. Y.; d. 25 Dec., 1894.
- 2637 ii. WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. 4 Aug., 1812; d. 27 Aug., 1839. No children.
- +2638 iii. MARY ELIZABETH⁸, b. 13 Sept., 1823; d. 1900.
- 2639 iv. HENRY⁸, b. 13 March, 1827; m., 1866, *Margaret Viele*, of Butler, N. Y., b. 13 March, 1827, d. 5 Feb., 1899. Res. Marshall, Mich., and Bellevue, Mich. Child:
2640 (a) *Edward C.*⁹, b. 17 Oct., 1869; farmer; unm.
Living (1899) with his parents.
- 2641 v. EDWARD⁸, d. without children.

2207

ELIZA S. SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 10 Jan., 1790; d. August, 1822; m. WILLIAM RUFUS COLLINS. He m. (2) her sister, LUCY SOUTHWORTH (2216).

Children. — COLLINS

By first wife, Eliza:

- 2642 i. JAMES⁸, b. 20 July, 1820; m. *Harriet Jeremiah*. Res. Chicago, Ill. Four children.
- 2643 ii. MARY ANNE⁸, d. 1869. No children.

* John⁴ Tillotson (married Mary Morton); Joseph³ (married Hannah Grimes); John² (married Mary Morris); John¹ Tillotson, born in Yorkshire, England, came in the "James" in 1635; one of the first settlers of Roxbury, Mass.; moved to Newbury, Mass. About 1660, moved to Saybrook, Ct., where he died. He is said to have been descended from the Tilstons, of Cheshire, England. John Tiltotson, Archbishop of York, belonged to the same family.

By second wife, Lucy:

- 2644 iii. WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁸, *m. Lanetti Aldrich. Res. Denver, Colo. No children.*
 2645 iv. LEWIS BEERS⁸, *m. Josephine Sweat.*
 2646 v. EDWARD H.⁸, *m. Mary Hodgson. Res. Denver, Colo. No children.*
 2647 vi. ELIZA⁸. *Res. Galena, Kan.; unm.*
 2648 vii. CHARLES R.⁸, *d. at about twenty-one years of age.*

2208

DR. WILLIAM THROOP SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William⁸, Constant⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b. at Little Compton, R. I., 12 July, 1791; bapt. 13 June, 1790 (?); d. 20 Jan., 1857; buried at Avon Springs, N. Y.; m. (1), 25 Feb., 1818, HARRIET MONTAGUE, b. at Whitestone, N. Y., 13 April, 1796, d. 10 Aug., 1823, buried in a small cemetery two miles south of Ithaca, N. Y., dau. of Nathaniel⁵, and Eleanor (Minor or Minard) Montague*; m. (2), 27 Nov., 1826, CLARISSA PARSONS, b. 1 Feb., 1800, d. 25 May, 1883. He was a physician; lived near Ithaca, N. Y.*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Harriet:

- +2649 i. FRANCES MONTAGUE⁸, *b. 10 Sept., 1819; d. 20 Jan., 1866.*
 +2650 ii. MARY ELIZA⁸, *b. 23 May, 1821; d. 5 May, 1854.*
 +2651 iii. HARRIET CORDELIA⁸, *b. 22 April, 1823; d. 1 April, 1899.*

By second wife, Clarissa:

- 2652 iv. WILLIAM PARSONS⁸, *b. 22 Nov., 1827; d. 4 Dec., 1829.*
 2653 v. JOSEPHINE CHLOE⁸, *b. 2 Sept., 1831; d. October, 1897; m., at Adrian, Mich., 17 Aug., 1852, William Seward Wilcox, who d. 15 Sept., 1893; his second wife. Res. Adrian, Mich. No children.*
 +2654 vi. SARAH PARSONS⁸, *b. 26 May, 1829, in New York; d. 31 Dec., 1897, in California.*
 2655 vii. ABBY WILBUR⁸, *b. 22 Nov., 1834. Teacher. Res. Buena Ventura, Cal.; lives with her sister Sarah's husband; unm. (1899).*
 2656 viii. HELEN MAR⁸, *b. 16 May, 1836; m. Francis J. Remington. Res. San Francisco, Cal. Children:*

* Major Richard⁴ Montague was aid to his father during the Revolutionary War (married Lucy Cooley); Deacon Samuel³ (married Elizabeth White); John² (married Hannah Smith); Richard¹ Montague, born about 1614 at Boveney, two or three miles from London. It is not known when he came to America, but his father, Peter Montague, was here in 1634. In 1646, Richard moved from Wells, Me., to Boston. He was one of the original settlers in Hadley in 1659 or 1660.

- 2657 (a) *Nelson F. (Remington)*⁹, b. 12 May, 1859; m., 9 Oct., 1882, at Santa Barbara, Cal., *Maggie Gilchrist*.
- 2658 (b) *George Juliet (Remington)*⁹, b. 3 Dec., 1859.
- 2659 (c) *Belle Elizabeth (Remington)*⁹, m., 23 June, 1890, *Ed Baker*, of Redlands, Cal.
- +2660 ix. WILLIAM PARSONS⁸, b. 1 Jan., 1840; d. at Moscow, N. Y., 13 Aug., 1896.
- 2661 x. DR. JOHN WILLIARD⁸, b. 17 Sept., 1842; d. 17 March, 1889; m., at Toledo, Ohio, *Nellie T. Taylor*, of Rochester, N. Y.

2209

SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 22 Nov., 1792; d. 28 Sept., 1843; m. (1), 25 Dec., 1813, THOMAS WILBUR; m. (2), October, 1817, — REED; m. (3), 24 Aug., 1826, LEWIS SCOUT.

Children. — WILBUR

By first husband:

- 2662 i. ABBY THOMAS⁸, m. 1838, *Charles Jagger*, b. in New York City, 18 March, 1816, d. 26 Feb., 1880, farmer. Res. near Marshall, Mich. Child:
- 2663 (a) *Jehiel Wilbur (Jagger)*⁹, b. 10 July, 1840; m. (1) *Alice Horton*; m. (2) *Mrs. Helen Wilson*, of St. Paul, Minn.

Children. — SCOUT

By third husband:

- 2664 ii. JULIET I.⁸, b. 6 Sept., 1830; m., 4 Oct., 1853, *Frederic A. Kingsbury*, who d. 1901, in his ninety-first year. Res. Marshall, Mich. Child:
- 2665 (a) *Frederic A. (Kingsbury)*⁹, b. 8 Sept., 1855; unm.

2214

CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 27 Sept., 1797; bapt. 15 April, 1798; d. at Genoa (North Collins), N. Y., 11 Dec., 1859; m. ALMIRA SEARS, dau. of Joshua and Martha (Parsons) Sears. When he was nine years old his parents moved to Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y. He moved to Locke, Cayuga Co., and later, in 1863, to North Collins, Erie Co., N. Y. He was a successful farmer.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2666 i. NATHANIEL CHESTER⁸, b. 19 May, 1827, at Locke, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; d. in Forestville, N. Y., 7 Nov., 1900.

2215

CHARLOTTE SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William⁶, Constant⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Little Compton, R. I., 26 Oct., 1799; bapt. 8 June, 1800; d. 23 May, 1842; m., 18 April, 1818, ISAAC BEERS, of Stratford, Ct.

Children. — BEERS

- +2667 i. WILLIAM PITT⁸, b. 23 April, 1820.
 +2668 ii. CATHARINE ELIZABETH⁸, b. 18 June, 1822; d. 13 July, 1866.
 2669 iii. CHARLOTTE CURTIS⁸, b. 21 March, 1824; m., 2 May, 1848, Jonas Brewster Conkling, who d. 16 Dec., 1869. Res. Marshall, Mich. She lives now, 1899, in Ithaca, N. Y., with Mrs. Atwater. Children:
 2670 (a) Walter Beers (Conkling)⁹, b. 22 April, 1849; d. 1 Oct., 1885.
 2671 (b) Charlotte Southworth (Conkling)⁹, b. 17 Feb., 1851; d. 14 Oct., 1871.
 2672 (c) Thomas B. (Conkling)⁹, b. 6 April, 1854; d. 17 March, 1872.
 +2673 iv. JULIA A.⁸, b. 10 April, 1826.

2219

GEORGE SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John⁶, Fobes⁵, Edward⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 27 Jan., 1765; d. in Manchester, N. Y., 25 Feb., 1830; m. ALICE VAUGHN.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2674 i. JAMES⁸, b. 18 April, 1791; d. 9 May, 1791.
 +2675 ii. NORMAN L.⁸, b. 23 July, 1792; d. August, 1871.
 2676 iii. ELIZABETH⁸, b. 3 Aug., 1794; d. 26 Oct., 1829; m. Daniel Green. Child:
 2677 (a) Mary (Green)⁹, m. — Keyser. Res. Akron, N. Y.
 2678 iv. MARY⁸, b. 4 Nov., 1796; d. 14 Feb., 1843; m. Asa W. Douglas. Res. Lockport, N. Y. Child:
 2679 (a) George (Douglas)⁹.
 +2680 v. JOHN VAUGHN⁸, b. 13 Aug., 1798; d. 18 Aug., 1850.

- 2681 vi. LUCY^s, b. 3 Oct., 1800; d. 7 Aug., 1803.
 + 2682 vii. SYLVESTER^s, b. 31 July, 1802; d. 5 March, 1856.
 2683 viii. IRENE^s, b. 9 Jan., 1805; d. 13 Aug., 1822.
 2684 ix. WILLARD^s, b. 26 July, 1807; d. 22 Aug., 1809.
 2685 x. SALLEY^s, b. 4 Aug., 1809; d. 15 Aug., 1812.
 2686 xi. DAVID WHITMAN^s, b. 1 Sept., 1811; d. 14 Aug., 1834.
 2687 xii. LAURA^s, b. 25 Jan., 1814; d. 17 April, 1815.

2220

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John^s, Fobes^s, Edward⁴, William^s, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 25 Aug., 1766; m., 24 Feb., 1791, CORNELIUS HAIGHT, b. 17 March, 1752. Res. Dutchess County, N. Y., where their children were born; later, res. Brighton, Monroe Co., N. Y.

Children. — HAIGHT

- 2688 i. JOHN O.^s, b. 9 April, 1792; d. 16 May, 1800.
 + 2689 ii. DANIEL C.^s, b. 20 Sept., 1793.
 2690 iii. JACOB C.^s, b. 28 Sept., 1796; d. 10 March, 1832; m., 2 Nov., 1828, *Amanda Keeler*.
 + 2691 iv. ELIZABETH^s, b. 15 June, 1799.
 2692 v. MARTHA^s, b. 22 April, 1801; d. 12 Aug., 1883; m. *Thomas Johnston*, who d. 10 Feb., 1892; a native of Scotland; farmer. Child:
 2693 (a) *Sara Sophia (Johnston)^s*, d. 31 May, 1898.
 2694 vi. JOHN O.^s, b. 12 April, 1803; d. 10 July, 1828.
 2695 vii. GEORGE S.^s, b. 10 Nov., 1804; d. 15 Oct., 1805.
 2696 viii. GEORGE S.^s, b. 21 Aug., 1806.
 2697 ix. IRA A.^s, b. 3 July, 1808; m., 29 Sept., 1842, *Catharine Ann Haight*. No living descendants.

2223

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John^s, Fobes^s, Edward⁴, William^s, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 11 July, 1772; d. at Dryden, N. Y., 27 July, 1863; m. SALLY ELDRIDGE, of Hancock, Berkshire Co., Mass., who d. 11 April, 1814.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- + 2698 i. JOHN^s, b. in Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 26 Sept., 1796; d. at Dryden, N. Y., 2 Dec., 1877.
 2699 ii. CAROLINE^s, m. *Mortimer Corkins* in 1855. Was living in Earlville, N. Y.
 2700 iii. MARY ANN^s, m. *Dyxon*, in 1860. Living in Smyrna, N. Y.

2231

ROBERT SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Samuel Wells*⁶, *Samuel*⁵, *Samuel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 26 May, 1785; d. 17 May, 1814; m. MAY SHERMAN, dau. of Seth and Mary Sherman, of Pognonnock. In 1808 he was a pew holder in the old church of Stratford, Ct.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2701 i. MARY ALICE⁸, b. 1808, m. *Beri Smith*, of Suffield, Mass.
 Moved to Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:
 2702 (a) *Rowland (Smith)*⁹.
 2703 (b) *Cecelia (Smith)*⁹, m. — *Hubbell*.
 2704 (c) *Frances (Smith)*⁹.
 2705 (d) *Emily (Smith)*⁹.
 2706 (e) *George (Smith)*⁹.

2235

ANNA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Samuel Wells*⁶, *Samuel*⁵, *Samuel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 31 July, 1797; m., 12 May, 1818, WILLIAM J. BUNKER, s. of Capt. Elihu S. Bunker, who first commanded a steamboat on the Sound in 1816.

Children. — BUNKER

- 2707 i. CAROLINE⁸, b. 13 Aug., 1819; m. *Peter T. Homer*.
 Children:
 2708 (a) *Annie (Homer)*⁹, b. May, 1843.
 2709 (b) *William (Homer)*⁹, b. November, 1844.
 2710 (c) *Robert (Homer)*⁹, b. May, 1849.
 2711 (d) *Margaret (Homer)*⁹, b. May, 1850.
 2712 ii. WILLIAM EDGAR⁸, b. 17 Oct., 1822; m. *Elizabeth Mitchell Coit*, dau. of Henry and Ann (Tallman) Coit. Res. New York. Children:
 2713 (a) *Fanny Coit*⁹.
 2714 (b) *Caroline*⁹.
 2715 (c) *George Tallman*⁹.
 2716 (d) *William*⁹.
 +2717 iii. ALBERTINE⁸, b. 9 Nov., 1828.

2239

ELEAZER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 29 Dec., 1768; bapt. in First Church, 2 April, 1769; d. 13 March, 1850; m. (1), 11 Jan., 1789, RUTH PORTER, b. 3 March, 1766, d. 29 Jan., 1814;

m. (2), 12 June, 1814, FATIMA ROBINSON, *b.* 27 May, 1790, *d.* 10 Aug., 1879. He was a farmer; his farm was situated about half way from Atwoodville, in Mansfield, to Bedlam (so-called) in Chaplin; but the house and the greater portion of the farm were in Mansfield.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

By second wife, Fatima:

- +2718 i. AUSTIN PORTER^s, *b.* 24 June, 1816, in Mansfield, Ct.;
d. there, 10 Sept., 1866.

2243

GURLEY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct.; *bapt.* 22 April, 1781; *d.* 1825; *m.*, 27 Dec., 1798, DORCAS DODGE, *dau.* of Edward Dodge, of Mansfield. The name is also spelled "Gurley," and in the church records, "Gurshom."* He moved to New York State, and later lived in Otsego County, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2719 i. HARRIET^s, *b.* 11 Jan., 1800.
2720 ii. GUIRLEY (GURLEY) SPAULDING^s.
2721 iii. HIRAM^s.
These were born at Mansfield, Ct. The others were born at New Lisbon, N. Y.
+2722 iv. JOEL^s, *b.* March, 1820.
+2723 v. NELSON^s, *b.* about 1805; *d.* 1 Aug., 1886.
+2724 vi. WILLIAM^s, *b.* 1 May, 1816; *d.* in Pharsalia, N. Y., 4 Oct., 1891.
2725 vii. REUBEN^s.
2726 viii. LOIS^s.
2727 ix. LINDA^s.
+2728 x. MARSHA^s (MARCIA).
2729 xi. SOPHIA^s.

2247

SAMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Samuel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct., 19 April, 1772; *bapt.* 9 Oct., 1774; *m.* (1), 11 Oct., 1797, ROXANNA STOWEL (STOEL), *b.* 1778, *d.* 8 Feb., 1814; *m.* (2), 15 June, 1814, SUBMIT HARTSHORN, who *d.* 23 Jan., 1844.

* Gurley's birth is not recorded; the baptism of Gershom is recorded as on 22 April, 1781, in the First Church records, but his birth is not recorded in the town records. The marriage of Gurley to Dorcas Dodge, and the birth of their child "Harriot" are recorded in the town records. As his descendants give the name "Gurley," that is probably the correct name.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Roxanna:

2730 i. NABBY⁸, b. 5 Sept., 1798.

2731 ii. WILLIAM⁸, b. 21 July, 1801.

By second wife, Submit:

2732 iii. CHARLES GARDNER⁸, b. 23 Jan., 1815; m., 18 Dec., 1838, *Laura R. Swift*. Res. Mansfield, Ct. Children:

2733 (a) *Laura Addy*¹, b. 18 Oct., 1839.

2734 (b) *Ellen F.*⁹, b. 28 April, 1841.

2735 (c) *Samuel*⁹, b. 12 March, 1843; m., 26 June, 1873, at Springfield, Mass., *Hattie J. Rice*, b. in Springfield, 1853, dau. of Henry B. and Maria Rice.

2736 iv. GEORGE MERIT⁸, b. 6 May, 1817; bapt. 21 May, 1817.

2737 v. ROXLA JANE⁸, b. 22 Oct., 1821; bapt. 21 Jan., 1821.

2738 vi. SARAH ANN⁸, bapt. 1 Sept., 1822; d. 25 May, 1827.

2254

ELEAZER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Samuel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 2 Sept., 1781; bapt. in First Church, 7 Oct., 1781; d. 5 March, 1864; m., 15 Nov., 1807, *MARY HYDE*, b. in Norwich, Ct., 21 Nov., 1784, dau. of Andrew⁵ and Mary (Tracy) Hyde.* They settled in Mansfield, Ct., then moved to Elba, N. Y., where she died and where most of their children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+2739 i. ELIZA HYDE⁸, b. 23 Dec., 1808, in Mansfield, Ct.; d. 5 Sept., 1864.

2740 ii. OLIVE ANN⁸, b. 17 Aug., 1812; d. 1 Dec., 1843, at Norwich, Ct.; m., 16 June, 1842, *Joshua Hyde Woodworth*, b. 1 Nov., 1814, in Franklin, Ct., s. of Burrell⁵ and *Laura (Hyde) Woodworth*.† Settled in Norwich, Ct. Child:

2741 (a) *Mary Raymond (Woodworth)*⁹, b. 10 Aug., 1843; d. 30 Sept., 1844.

+2742 iii. SARAH ASPINWALL⁸, b. 8 March, 1815; d. 24 Jan., 1896.

* Jabez⁴; Jabez³; Samuel². William¹ Hyde was in Hartford, Ct., in 1636, one of the original settlers. He probably came in 1633 with Rev. Thomas Hooker. He went to Saybrook about 1640. He was one of the original settlers of Norwich, in 1660; was frequently elected selectman. His origin is unknown. He died in 1681.

† Asa⁴ (married, 1769, Sarah Ford); Stephen³ (married, 1733, Elethea Smith); Isaac², Walter¹ Woodworth.

- +2743 iv. MARGARET STORRS³, *b.* 1 June, 1817; *d.* 18 Nov., 1899.
 +2744 v. GARDNER TRACY³, *b.* 16 Feb., 1827; *d.* 6 Aug., 1884.

2259

ARDELISSA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Samuel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct., 20 Jan., 1788; *d.* in Newtown, L. I., 1876; *m.* in Mansfield, Ct., 23 Jan. 1810, JOHN MURFEY (Murpha in record), who *d.* in Colchester, Ct., 1841. He was a sea captain. She was *bapt.* 6 April, 1788; was the second wife of Mr. Murfey.

Children. — MURFEY

- +2745 i. GEORGE SOUTHWORTH⁸, *b.* in Newport, R. I., 14 Aug., 1811; *d.* in New York City, 8 Aug., 1883.
 2746 ii. WILLIAM ASPINWALL⁸, *b.* in Newport, R. I.; *d.* in Chicago, Ill.
 2747 iii. ELIZA ANN⁸, *b.* in Newport, R. I., 14 Jan., 1814; *d.* in Colchester, Ct., 15 March, 1894.
 2748 iv. JOHN⁸, *b.* in Newport, R. I.; *d.* young.
 2749 v. MARY⁸, *b.* in Newport, R. I.; *d.* young.
 2750 vi. GARDNER⁸, *b.* in Newport, R. I., 3 Nov., 1820; *d.* in North Thetford, Vt., 20 Dec., 1875; *m.*, in Cleveland, Ohio, 17 June, 1847, *Julia Latham*. Eight children.
 2751 vii. FRANCES CLEVELAND⁸, *b.* in Colchester, Ct., 29 Dec., 1822; *d.* in Cleveland, Ohio, 14 Dec., 1899; *unm.*
 2752 viii. SAMUEL⁸, *b.* in Colchester, Ct.; *d.* in San Francisco, Cal.; *m.*, there, *Mary Parish*. Lawyer; graduate of Yale. Two daughters, both died.
 2753 ix. HENRY⁸, *b.* in Colchester, Ct.; *m.*, late in life, a widow. Lived and died in New York City; no children.

2278

EFFIE SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 2 Feb., 1764; *d.* in Weston, N. Y., 9 Nov., 1806; *m.* ELISHA WALSWORTH (WALWORTH), *b.* 11 Oct., 1764, *d.* 2 July, 1828, at Rome, N. Y. He *m.* (2) Mrs. Sarah (Fitch) Whitney, *wid.* of Aaron Whitney. He was a hotel keeper and farmer. *Res.* Rome, N. Y.

Children. — WALSWORTH

- 2754 i. DANIEL⁸, *b.* 2 Sept., 1788; *d.* in Camden, N. Y., 13 May, 1813.

- 2755 ii. SUSAN⁸, b. 17 July, 1790; d. 2 Feb., 1864, in Delta, N. Y.;
m. *Rev. John Ropes*, in Weston, N. Y., a Methodist
minister. No children.
- 2756 iii. ANNA⁸, b. 4 April, 1792; d. in West Martinsburg, 1858.
- 2757 iv. ELIZA⁸, b. 12 Jan., 1794; d. 15 Jan., 1794, in Rome, N. Y.
- +2758 v. ELISHA⁸, b. in Rome, N. Y., 5 Dec., 1794; d. 13 Nov.,
1877, in Weston, N. Y.
- 2759 vi. ELIJAH⁸, b. in Rome, N. Y., August, 1796; d. same year.
- 2760 vii. JAMES⁸, b. in Rome, 27 Nov., 1797; d. in Mexico, N. Y.,
1864.
- 2761 viii. HIRAM⁸, b. in Rome, 6 Jan., 1799; d. 6 June, 1799, in
New Haven, N. Y.
- 2762 ix. CLARK⁸, b. in Rome, N. Y., 20 May, 1800; m. *Martha
Whitmore*. Lived in New Haven, N. Y., where he d.
in 1864. Farmer; no children.
- 2763 x. WARREN⁸, b. in Rome, N. Y., 6 April, 1802; d. 25 May,
1876, in Weston, N. Y.; m. (1) *Mary Norris*; m. (2)
Mary Cowgill, of Dover, Del. He was in the Seminole
War. Merchant in New York City, went to Cali-
fornia in 1849; became blind; died there. No chil-
dren.
- 2764 xi. EFFIE SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. in Rome, N. Y., 6 Jan., 1804;
d. in Dover, Del., 1871; m. *James Cowgill*, a merchant
in Dover.
- 2765 xii. JOHN⁸, m. in Weston, N. Y., 27 Jan., 1806; d. 15 April,
1867, in New York City. He was in the Seminole
War in Florida; m. *Louisa Bradley*, of Rome, N. Y.

2280

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Wil-
liam³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y.,
30 Jan., 1769; d. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 17 Sept., 1826; m. (1),
23 Oct., 1792, MRS. SUSANNA VAIL (VALE), who d. 30 Jan., 1796;
m. (2), 6 June, 1796, MARY DENNISON, b. 25 Sept., 1768, d. 9 Nov.,
1846, dau. of John⁶ and Mary (Post) Dennison,* of Saybrook, Ct.
He was educated at Union College, N. Y., and became a Presby-

* John⁶ served in the War of the Revolution; Jabez⁵ (married Mary or Dorothy Cogswell);
John⁴ (married Ann Mason, daughter of Capt. John Mason, who was assistant governor); Capt.
John³ of Stonington, Ct. (married Phebe Say, of Saybrook, Ct.); Capt. George², born in
England in 1631, came here in 1637 with his father, William¹ Dennison, his mother and two
brothers, Daniel and Edward. They settled in Roxbury. Capt. George² married Bridget
Thomson; had two daughters; his wife died and he returned to England. He served in the
Parliamentary army; was wounded at Nasby; was nursed by Ann Barrowdale, of Barrowdale,
near Cork, Ireland, whom he married. He returned to America and settled at Stonington.
He and his wife, Ann, are said to have been strikingly handsome.

terian minister. He began to preach at the age of twenty-one, in Warrensburg, N. Y., as a Baptist. He preached a few years in Burlington, N. Y. In 1800, he helped organize the first Congregational church in Rome, N. Y. He settled at Bridgewater, N. Y., 1803, being the first minister in the town. He preached there twenty-five years. He was greatly beloved and respected. He also preached in Paris and Plainfield, N. Y. He died on his farm in Bridgewater, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Susanna:

- +2766 i. FREELOVE^s, b. 30 July, 1793; d. 9 Feb., 1855.
- +2767 ii. JAMES^s, b. 5 Oct., 1796; d. 3 April, 1841.

By second wife, Mary:

- +2768 iii. JOHN^s, b. 6 July, 1797; d. 14 April, 1869.
- +2769 iv. MASON D.^s, b. 20 Aug., 1799; d. November, 1872.
- +2770 v. TERTIUS DUNNING^s, b. 25 July, 1801; d. 2 Aug., 1874 or 1870.
- +2771 vi. MARY DENNISON^s, b. 28 May, 1803; d. 2 April, 1885.
- +2772 vii. AURELIA (AMEDA) LUCRETIA^s, b. 13 April, 1806; d. 30 June, 1885.
- +2773 viii. GEORGE ADDISON^s, b. 8 April, 1808; d. 2 July, 1871.
- +2774 ix. AURELIUS DENNISON^s, b. 3 Dec., 1810; d. 1876.
- +2775 x. HENRY OSWALD^s, b. 13 March, 1813; d. 1879.

2283

SILAS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Rome, N. Y., October, 1776; d. in New York City, 7 Feb., 1843; m., 1803, EMMA LEE, b. in England, 1786. He moved to New York City about 1793. He was in partnership with James Morgan, engaged in ship building in New York. He was choir master in Trinity Church, New York.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2776 i. WILLIAM J.^s, b. 6 Dec., 1806; d. 13 Oct., 1854.
- 2777 ii. JAMES M.^s, b. 2 April, 1810; d. 1878.
- +2778 iii. JOSEPH^s, b. 31 Oct., 1813.
- 2779 iv. MARY ANN^s, b. 24 Nov., 1816; m. in New York City, 1 Oct., 1845, *Otis C. Couillard*. They went to Winterport, Me., where their children were born. Lives now at Port Costa, Cal. Children:
 - 2780 (a) *Otis (Couillard)*⁹, d. in infancy.
 - 2781 (b) *Oliver (Couillard)*⁹, d. in infancy.

- 2782 (c) *Eben N. (Couillard)*⁹, b. 4 April, 1849; d. 1893; m. twice. No children.
- 2783 (d) *Mary Emma (Couillard)*⁹, b. 1851; m., 2 Oct., 1881, *Capt. J. R. Harriman*. Res. Port Costa, Cal.
- 2784 (e) *Abbie Thompson (Couillard)*⁹, b. 6 April, 1857. Res. Medford, Mass.
- 2785 v. *EMMA*⁸, b. 24 March, 1819; m. *Samuel Christian*, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1902. Res. New York City. Child:
- 2786 (a) *Sarah (Christian)*⁹. Res. Brooklyn, N. Y.
- 2787 vi. *JANE E.*⁸, b. 1823; d. 1874; m., 1841, *Charles Davenport*, of Spencertown, N. Y. Res. there. Children:
- 2788 (a) *Charles Southworth (Davenport)*⁹.
- 2789 (b) *Lee (Davenport)*⁹.
- 2790 vii. *SARAH C.*⁸, b. July, 1825; d. 1876; m. (1), 1846, *Peter Fort*; m. (2) — *White*. Res. Stamford, Ct. Children by first husband, Fort.
- 2791 (a) *Peter (Fort)*⁹.
- 2792 (b) *Emma (Fort)*⁹.
- 2793 (c) *Bruce (Fort)*⁹.
- 2794 (d) *Angeline (Fort)*⁹.

2284

JOSEPH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. —; d. —. In 1802, he moved to Canada; settled in East Williamsburg, Ontario, where his children were born. He was a hotel keeper and farmer.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2795 i. *JAMES*⁸, b. 1802; d. 4 March, 1884.
- 2796 ii. *HIRAM*⁸.
- +2797 iii. *NELSON*⁸, b. 1811; d. 1877.
- 2798 iv. *MILES*⁸.
- 2799 v. *WALTER*⁸.
- 2800 vi. *HAMILTON*⁸.
- 2801 vii. *ALTHA*⁸.
- 2802 viii. *ELIZA*⁸.

2286

MARY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. probably about 1778-84; d. in Mexico, N. Y.; m. *DANIEL WALSWORTH*, b. in Guilford, Ct., 11 Nov., 1768, d. at Wolf Island, Canada, 29 Aug., 1841, s. of James and Eunice

(Packard) Walsworth. He *m.* (2), 1798, Clarissa Brown, of Northfield. Merchant. *Res.* Rome, N. Y., where their children were born.

Children. — WALSWORTH

- +2803 i. SILAS^s, *b.* —; *d.* July, 1849.
- 2804 ii. ELIZABETH^s, *m.* Micah Foster, hotel keeper at Oneida Castle, N. Y. Children, born at Oneida Castle:
 - 2805 (a) Maria (Foster)⁹.
 - 2806 (b) Mary (Foster)⁹.
 - 2807 (c) Elizabeth (Foster)⁹.

2301

ROYAL SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*] *b.* in Dorset, Vt., 6 April, 1776; *d.* about 1856, in Allen, Mich.; *m.* PHEBE COUSINS.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2808 i. GORDON MONROE^s, *b.* 1812; farmer; moved to Livingston County, Ill., in the fifties; back to Michigan in later sixties; *d.* near Allegan, Mich., early in the seventies.
- +2809 ii. ROSCIUS H.^s, *b.* 1813; *d.* 1887-88.
- 2810 iii. LAURA^s, *b.* 1815.
- 2811 iv. ABBY ANN^s, *b.* 1824; *m.* — Porter, Allegan, Mich.; has two sons, four daughters, all married.
- 2812 v. HORACE^s.
- 2813 vi. JOHN^s.

2302

GORDON BIBENS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct., 14 March, 1779; *d.* 22 Oct., 1856, at Dorset, Vt.; *m.* (1), 20 Jan., 1805, ABIGAIL MADAM KENT, of Benson, Vt., *b.* 3 Sept., 1785, *d.* 2 Jan., 1845, *dau.* of Rev. Dan.⁶ and Abigail (Sykes) Kent,* of Benson, Vt.; *m.* (2), 8 April, 1846, LAURA MOORE, of Dorset, Vt., *dau.* of Hon. Grove Moore, of Rupert, Vt. She *d.* 8 June, 1882, aet. 83 years. He was judge of probate. In his early days he taught school; was a carpenter and joiner by trade. *Res.* Dorset, Vt., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Abigail:

- +2814 i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN^s, *b.* 14 Nov., 1805; *d.* at Benson. 19 Nov., 1867.

* Cephas^s (married Hannah Spencer); John, 3d⁴ (married Mary Smith); John³ (married Abigail Dudley); John² (married Sarah Woodman); Richard¹ Kent, who landed at Ipswich in 1634.

- +2815 ii. WILLIAM STEUBEN⁸, b. 14 July, 1807; d. 31 Aug., 1875, at Cohoes, N. Y.
- +2816 iii. GUSTAVUS WALSTEIN⁸, b. 16 Sept., 1811; d. at Chicago, Ill., 30 Aug., 1854.
- 2817 iv. DAN KENT⁸, b. 20 July, 1818; d. at Albion, N. Y., 1 Nov., 1840.

2303

ALVIN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 26 June, 1781; m. (1) RHODA ROOT; m. (2) LUCY BARNES.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2818 i. ROYAL⁸.
- 2819 ii. RHODA⁸.
- 2820 iii. MARTIA⁸.
- 2821 iv. CAROLINE⁸.
- 2822 v. LUCY ANN⁸.
- 2823 vi. ALBERT⁸.
- 2824 vii. LEWIS⁸.
- 2825 viii. CONSTANT⁸.

2304

DANIEL H. SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], m., in Oswego County, N. Y., 15 Feb., 1814, ELIZABETH PALMER, b. 24 June, 1793. He was in United States Revenue Service.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2826 i. PAULINE E.⁸, b. 10 May, 1822; d. at Little Falls, N. Y., about 1888; *unm.*
- 2827 ii. MALELE ADHEL⁸, b. 12 March, 1824. He studied medicine in New York City; graduated about 1848; practiced in New York until failing health necessitated moving South. When the Civil War broke out he was in Houston, Texas. He received a commission as surgeon in the Confederate service, but declined it and succeeded in making his way to Mexico; thence to New Orleans, where he entered the United States service as surgeon. He was medical director of Second Division Cavalry, Department of the Gulf, etc., until the close of the war. He also served as surgeon-general of Louisiana during the reconstruction period.

In 1880, he returned to Little Falls, N. Y., and remained there till 1893, when he went to California. He is president of the United States Examining Board for Pensions. Address, San José, Cal.

- 2828 iii. WILLIAM DENTON⁸, b. 23 Aug., 1826; d. at Gloversville, N. Y., about 1895; m. (1), 26 Nov., 1847, *Helen Merton*, of Little Falls, N. Y., who d. 17 Jan., 1848; m. (2), 31 Jan., 1853, *Sarah Ann Churchill*. Res. Gloversville, N. Y. Child:

2829 (a) *Helen*⁹, b. 20 Oct., 1858. Res. Gloversville, N. Y.

2311

ASA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Asa*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 12 March, 1785, at Hanover, N. H.; d. at West Fairlee, Vt., 29 Jan., 1862; m. (1), 1 Feb., 1810, NANCY NILES, b. 1783; d. November, 1823, dau. of Sands and Anna (Ludden) Niles, of Braintree, Mass.; m. (2) MEHITABLE NILES, dau. of Rev. Samuel Niles, of Abington, Mass. Res. West Fairlee, Vt., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2830 i. ALBERT SANDS⁸, b. 12 March, 1811; d. 3 March, 1894, at Boston; m. (1), 2 Nov., 1842, *Louise Roxana Dwight*, b. 31 March, 1818, at Vershire, Vt., d. at Boston, 3 June, 1890, dau. of Pliny⁶ and Sarah (McArthur) Dwight*; m. (2), 21 July, 1891, *Abba Louisa Ward*, b. at Charlestown, Mass., 1864, dau. of John D. and Almira L. Ward. He was a photographer in Boston. Res. Charlestown and Boston. No children.
- +2831 ii. SAMUEL NILES⁸, b. 8 Jan., 1814 (8 Sept., 1813); d. 18 March, 1876.
- 2832 iii. ASA⁸, b. 18 Dec., 1815; d. 6 Feb., 1889, in Boston; m., 1 Jan., 1846, *Jane Churchill*, b. 18 June, 1818, at West Fairlee, d. 2 May, 1879, dau. of William L. and Eliza (Lampher) Churchill. Children:
- 2833 (a) *Jennie Nancy*⁹, b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 29 June, 1850. (See 3821.)
- 2834 (b) *Lizzie E.*⁹, b. in Boston, 18 Feb., 1860.

* Simeon Dwight, Jr.⁵ (married Anna Cutler); Col. Simeon⁴ (married Sibyl Dwight); Capt. Henry³ (married Lydia Hawley); Capt. Timothy² (married Anna Flint); John¹ Dwight came in 1634 or 1635 from Dedham, England, with John Rogers. He moved to Watertown, of which he was freeman in 1638.

- 2835 iv. BENJAMIN NILES⁸, b. 27 Jan., 1818. He entered Dartmouth, 1841; d. at Truro, Mass., 7 July, 1842; *unm.*
 +2836 v. NANCY NILES⁸, b. 20 May, 1820; d. 17 Jan., 1895.
 2837 vi. MARY NILES⁸, b. June, 1822; d. November, 1823.

2312

SETH ALLEN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Asa⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. at Thetford, Vt.; m. OLIVE GILLETT, b. West Fairlee, Vt. Moved to Monson, now Chicopee, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2838 i. SIMON GILLETTE⁸, b. at Monson, now Chicopee, Mass., 6 Dec., 1824; d. there 21 Dec., 1892.
 2839 ii. ELIZABETH⁸, m. *George Mosman*.
 2840 iii. CYRIL⁸.

2314

ANDREW BISHOP SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Asa⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 11 July, 1794; d. 9 Jan., 1877; m., 20 Jan., 1820, MARY GILLETT, of Thetford, d. 16 Sept., 1869, *dau.* of Samuel and Amy Gillett. He was the first postmaster of West Fairlee, in 1828, and held that office forty-four years.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2841 i. MARY JUNE⁸, b. February, 1824.
 +2842 ii. ANDREW BISHOP⁸, b. November, 1829.

2316

SAMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Asa⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 1800; m. JANE HALLECK, of Warren, Me. In 1833, he lived in Warren; afterwards he moved to Dedham, Mass. Some years later he returned to Maine; lived in the old homestead in Belfast.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2843 i. ASA ALEXANDER⁸, b. in Dedham, Mass., 3 Feb., 1831; d. in Belfast, Me., 25 April, 1876; m., 13 May, 1871, *Lucy Briggs*, of Warren, Me. He went to California at nineteen years of age, stayed five years, then returned to Belfast, where his children were born. After his death his *wid.* lived in Thomaston, Me. Children:

- 2844 (a) *Alice Lenda*⁹, b. 8 May, 1872; m., 1 Sept., 1898, *Dr. Herbert Hall Plumer*; M.D., Boston University, 1898. Res. Union, Me. One child.
- 2845 (b) *Edric Asa*⁹, b. 7 Aug., 1874; d. 9 May, 1884.
- 2846 ii. *DANA BOARDMAN*⁸, m. *Martha Roix*, of Belfast, Me. Children:
- 2847 (a) *Fred*⁹.
- 2848 (b) *Edith M.*⁹
- 2849 (c) *Ralph D.*⁹
- 2850 iii. *PHEBE LENDA*⁸, m. *Capt. Royal Warren*, of Belfast, Me. No children.
- 2851 iv. *AUGUSTA FULLER*⁸; unm.

2318

JOHN PROCTOR SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Asa*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 11 Nov., 1804; d. 28 March, 1885; m. (1), 17 Dec., 1829, *NANCY CASS*, b. in Candia, N. H., 9 Nov., 1808, d. 18 April, 1883; m. (2) *PHEBE SAWYER*. Res. West Fairlee, Vt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2852 i. *MYRON*⁸, b. at West Fairlee, Vt., 10 Feb., 1831; d. 23 Jan., 1854.
- 2853 ii. *HANNAH*⁸, b. at West Fairlee, Vt., 31 Jan., 1833; m., 15 Feb., 1872, *Fred Bailey Hanchett*, of Plainfield, N. H., b. at Hartland, Vt., 1833, s. of H. and P. A. Hanchett. Farmer. Res. West Lebanon, N. H. Child:
- 2854 (a) *Annie May (Hanchett)*⁹, b. 13 Feb., 1873.
- +2855 iii. *GARDNER*⁸, b. 26 Jan., 1835, at West Fairlee, Vt.
- 2856 iv. *JOHN PROCTOR*⁸, b. 15 Oct., 1839; m., 25 Oct., 1876, *Ella H. Fairfield*. Farmer; res. West Fairlee, Vt. Children:
- 2857 (a) *Son*⁹, b. 5 Oct., 1877, at Strafford.
- 2858 (b) *Sarah Lorain*⁹, b. 6 Feb., 1879.
- 2859 v. *NANCY*⁸, b. 30 Oct., 1843; d. 19 Feb., 1896; m., 3 Dec., 1872, *Edward Payson Clay*, b. 30 Jan., 1844, at Duxbury, Mass., s. of Frederick and Lucretia (Pulcifer) Clay. He was a farmer. Res. Thetford, Vt. Child:
- 2860 (a) *Fred (Clay)*⁹, b. November, 1882.
- 2861 vi. *LUCY*⁸, b. 27 April, 1846; d. 9 Sept., 1880; m., 3 March, 1880, *Chester B. Southworth*, of Manchester, N. H. (See 2874.)
- +2862 vii. *FRANK K.*⁸, b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 8 June, 1848.

2320

ELIZABETH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mansfield, Ct., 28 Oct., 1783; *d.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 2 July, 1830; *m.* in West Fairlee, 1 Jan., 1812, GEORGE COBURN, *b.* in Roxbury, Mass., 11 Dec., 1782, *d.* in Nashua, N. H., October, 1868, s. of John and Abigail (Child) Coburn. Blacksmith. He *m.* (2), 13 Feb., 1831, Lucinda Southworth, sister of his first wife. (See 2325.)

Children. — COBURN

By first wife, Elizabeth:

- 2863 i. EMELINE WELLS⁸, *b.* 17 Dec., 1812, in East Fairlee, Vt.; *d.* in Boston, 16 July, 1845; *m.*, in Gardner, Mass., 6 Oct., 1843, *Gideon R. Sinclair*.
- 2864 ii. FITZ HENRY⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 30 Oct., 1814; *d.* in Rockland, Ill., 9 June, 1876; *m.*, in Boston, 1, Sept., 1839, *Martha Dunton* (?).
- 2865 iii. ELIZA ANN⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 25 Oct., 1816; *d.* in Provincetown, Mass., 22 March, 1880; *m.*, in Bradford, Vt., 5 April, 1838, *John E. Churchill*, who *d.* 1870.
- 2866 iv. GEORGE CHANCY⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 1 Oct., 1818; *d.* in Thetford, Vt., 11 Oct., 1819.
- 2867 v. MARY MARIA⁸, *b.* in Thetford, Vt., 6 Sept., 1820; *d.* an infant.
- +2868 vi. GEORGE LEWIS⁸ (called usually Lewis George), *b.* in Thetford, Vt., 17 June, 1823.
- 2869 vii. MARY JANE⁸, *b.* in Thetford, Vt., 15 Sept., 1825; *d.* in Balston Spa, N. Y., October, 1875; *m.*, at Cohoes, N. Y., 13 June, 1849, *Hiro Jones*, who *d.* at Balston Spa, N. Y., 23 July, 1879. She was his second wife; his first wife being Anna Maria Southworth. (See 2898.)
- 2870 viii. ELIZABETH⁸, *b.* in East Fairlee, Vt., 2 July, 1830; *d.* there 13 Jan., 1831.

By his second wife, Lucinda:

- 2871 ix. WILLIAM CHILD⁸, *b.* in East Fairlee, Vt., 17 Nov., 1831; *d.* in Boston, 5 June, 1860; *m.* *Amanda H. Blaisdell*. *Res.* Melrose, Mass.
- 2872 x. HARRY NILES⁸, *b.* in Bradford, Vt., 3 Oct., 1836; *d.* in Fort Huron, La., 3 Nov., 1863. He enlisted in the United States army during the Civil War, was hospital steward; *d.* of fever in hospital; *unm.*

2321

ELEAZER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 24 July, 1785; *d.* in Thedford, Ontario, 27 March, 1853; *m.*, 26 Feb., 1812, ANNA WILD, *b.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 29 Aug., 1791, *d.* in Thedford, Ontario, 10 Sept., 1882, *dau.* of Asa Wild. The following account of his service in the War of 1812 was given by one of his sons: "They were married the time of the war between Britain and America. Father got notice on Sunday morning to call out the militia company & proceed to Platsburg. As he was Captain at that time he warned them out Sunday, started for the field of battle Monday. Had to foot it some 6 days travel, but just as they got nearly there they got contrary orders that they were not needed & could return home. You had better believe there was great rejoicing when they got back home, for their friends expected that they never would see them again."

He bought a farm, lived there forty years; then his sister's husband, James Langley, moved to Whitby, Canada, and gave such glowing accounts of the country, urging him to move, that he sold out in Vermont and in 1837 moved thither. The price of land was so high, and he had so many boys, who wanted farms, he stayed there only two or three years, then moved farther west to Pickering, where he lived until, in 1846, he moved to Bosanget, Lambton Co., where he died.

When young he took a boy, Bishop Southworth, to bring up, kept him till he was twenty-one, then gave him one hundred dollars to start in life.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +2873 i. PHILANDER W.⁸, *b.* 22 Dec., 1812; *d.* 22 Oct., 1896.
- 2874 ii. CHESTER B.⁸, *b.* 10 May, 1815; *d.* at World's Fair, at Chicago, Ill., 1893. He had three wives, his second wife, *m.*, 3 March, 1880, when he was sixty-four years old and she was thirty-three, was *Lucy Southworth*. (See 2861.) He was a traveling merchant. *Res.* Manchester, N. H., where his *wid.* continued to live. No children.
- 2875 iii. LEVI E.⁸, *b.* 8 Feb., 1817; *d.* 1897; *m.* *Lucinda Waltenburger*. *Res.* Bosanget, Ontario. No children.
- 2876 iv. JOSIAH⁸, *b.* 16 March, 1819; *d.* in infancy.
- 2877 v. MARIAH ANN⁸, *b.* 20 Oct., 1820; *d.* in infancy.
- +2878 vi. NELSON E.⁸, *b.* 26 Aug., 1821.
- +2879 vii. ELIZA ANN⁸, *b.* 23 Dec., 1823; *d.* 6 Dec., 1899, in Capac, Mich.

- +2880 viii. ELEAZER S.⁸, b. 13 Oct., 1825.
- 2881 ix. J. Q. ADAMS⁸, b. 2 Nov., 1828; d. 1857; m. *Vianna Crawford*. After his death she moved to Manitoba with her children. Children:
- 2882 (a) *Julianna*⁹.
- 2883 (b) *Henrietta*⁹.
- 2884 (c) *Philander*⁹.
- 2885 (d) *Mary*⁹.
- 2886 x. ROYAL⁸, b. 28 Aug., 1829; d. about 1859; unm.
- 2887 xi. MARY J.⁸, b. 24 Aug., 1831; m. (1) *Thomas Fleming*; had three boys, two girls. He d. about 1887; m. (2), about 1888, — *Mayhood*, who d. about 1891; m. (3) — *Delanoy*. Lives in Thedford, Bosanget Township, Ontario.
- 2888 xii. JOSIAH ELMER⁸, b. 26 July, 1833; m. *Josephine Crawford*. He lived a few years in Bosanget, then moved to Michigan, near Claro. Farmer. Res. Wahjamega, Mich. Children:
- 2889 (a) *Julia*⁹.
- 2890 (b) *Ida*⁹.
- 2891 (c) *Ella*⁹.
- 2892 (d) *Albert*⁹.
- 2893 (e) *Harrison*⁹.
- 2894 (f) *Chester*⁹.
- +2895 xiii. MARIAH (MARIE) CELESTIA⁸, b. 18 Sept., 1835.

2322

IRA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 20 May, 1787; d. 29 March, 1837; m., 23 Dec., 1818, BETSY MORRIS, of Woodstock, Ct., b. 1797, d. 4 April, 1841. Farmer, moved to North Brookfield, Mass. His children were born in West Fairlee, Vt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2896 i. ADNA M.⁸, b. 12 Sept., 1820; d. at North Brookfield, Mass., 19 Aug., 1849; m., at Cohoes, N. Y., 28 Nov., 1848, *Harriet Amanda Walker*. Merchant. No children.
- +2897 ii. SARAH BOWMAN⁸, b. 9 March, 1822; d. 1851.
- +2898 iii. ANNA MARIA⁸, b. 25 Dec., 1823; d. at Cohoes, N. Y., 2 Oct., 1847.

- +2899 iv. IRA MORRIS^s, b. 10 May, 1826.
- 2900 v. HARTWELL HIRAM^s, b. 25 Feb., 1828; *m.* (1), at Whitefield, N. H., 13 Feb., 1856, *Emily C. Clark*, who *d.* 3 Jan., 1857, *dau.* of Morris and Lucy Clark, of Fairlee, Vt.; *m.* (2), 24 Feb., 1858, *Eliza A. Walker*, *dau.* of Caleb Walker, of Whitefield; *m.* (3) *Myra Green*, of Littleton, N. H. *Res.* Littleton, N. H. Child by third wife:
- 2901 (a) *Robert*^a, b. 28 Jan., 1882.
- 2902 vi. GEORGE MYRON^s, b. 26 Aug., 1829; *d.* in Cambridge, Mass., 3 Jan., 1881; *m.*, at Worcester, Mass., 5 April, 1859, *Louise Malvina Esther Howe*, of Rutland, Mass., b. at Enfield, Mass., 25 Aug., 1836, *dau.* of Abel P. and Betsey Howe. He was a druggist at Cambridgeport, Mass. Child:
- 2903 (a) *George Wesley*^a, b. 18 July, 1864, in Cambridgeport, Mass.; *m.*, 26 May, 1891, at Littleton, N. H., *Jennie L. Kidder*, b. in Dalton, N. H., 28 Feb., 1858. Photographer. *Res.* Littleton, N. H.
- 2904 vii. ALMIRA JANS^s, b. 16 July, 1832; *m.* (1), in West Fairlee, Vt., 16 Nov., 1852, *Calvin B. Baldwin*, of Boston, who *d.* February, 1854; *m.* (2), 31 May, 1859, *Daniel Mather*, of Rockport, N. Y. Children:
- 2905 (a) *Edwin Taylor (Mather)*^a.
- 2906 (b) *Charles Baldwin (Mather)*^a.
- 2907 (c) *George Myron (Mather)*^a.
- 2908 viii. ELIZABETH LOUISE^s, b. 28 Jan., 1835; *d.* 7 May, 1865; *m.*, in Randolph, Vt., 21 Nov., 1864, *Henry Clay Dodge*, of New York, b. 20 July, 1836, at Whitefield, N. H. He *m.* (2), 1869, *Susan Colby Spooner*. No children by first marriage.
- +2909 ix. JOHN ROYAL^s, b. 31 Oct., 1836.

2324

ESTHER P. SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Lemuel*^s, *Josiah*^s, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 30 April, 1792; *d.* 25 April, 1868; *m.*, in West Fairlee, 11 May, 1815, WILLIAM MUNROE MORRIS, b. in Woodstock, Ct., 28 Aug., 1783, *d.* in Vershire, Vt., 9 Feb., 1873. Farmer; lived first at West Fairlee; in 1819, he moved to Wentworth, N. H., lived there ten years, then moved to Vershire, Vt., where he died. For several years at Wentworth

he was one of the selectmen. He served in the War of 1812. He and his wife were members of the Congregational church. When eighty years old he walked forty-eight miles in one day, the next morning was up at five o'clock, pitching off hay.

Children. — MORRIS

- 2910 i. LORENZO G.^s, b. 18 April, 1816; m., 9 Nov., 1856, *Sarah D. Giles*, of Deerfield, N. H. In 1859, he moved to Limestone, Me., where he was a farmer. He was selectman several years and supervisor of schools. No children.
- 2911 ii. SALLY G.^s, b. 4 Oct., 1817; d. in infancy.
- 2912 iii. MARIA ANN^s, b. 11 Feb., 1819, in West Fairlee, Vt.; m., 17 Oct., 1843, *Chauncy G. Colton*, of Vershire, Vt. No children.
- 2913 iv. MYRA P.^s, b. in Wentworth, N. H., 23 May, 1821; m., in Lawrence, Mass., 18 June, 1850, *Jabez J. Goodhue*, of Vershire, Vt. Res. Bradford, Vt. No children.
- 2914 v. WILLIAM H.^s, b. 23 March, 1823, in Wentworth, N. H.; m., in Vershire, Vt., 27 Nov., 1850, *Sarah P. Church*. House painter. Res. Lebanon, N. H. Children:
- 2915 (a) *Nellie L.^o*, b. 23 Nov., 1855; d. 11 Oct., 1871.
- 2916 (b) *Emma M.^o*, b. 23 Oct., 1858; unm.
- +2917 vi. GEORGE F.^s, b. 30 May, 1825.
- 2918 vii. JOSIAH S.^s, b. 10 Oct., 1832, in West Fairlee, Vt.; d. 21 July, 1871, in Vershire, Vt.; m., 28 Aug., 1864, in Corinth, Vt., *Lucinda C. Merrill*. Farmer. When the Pemberton Mills, Lawrence, Mass., fell, in 1860, he was overseer. The timbers fell so as to protect him from serious injury. Child:
- 2919 (a) *George F.^o*, b. in Lisbon, N. H., 13 April, 1866; m. *Lula J. Aldrich*. No children.
- 2920 viii. CYRUS M.^s, b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 13 Feb., 1837; m., in Vershire, Vt., 28 Sept., 1863, *Ellen M. Prescott*. He was in the United States army during the Civil War. He moved to Wisconsin, then to Sibley, Osceola Co., Iowa. Res. Limestone, Me. Children:
- 2921 (a) *Arthur D.^o*, b. 17 April, 1865; m., has two children.
- 2922 (b) *Laura P.^o*
- 2923 (c) *Adrian^o*.

2329

ANNA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Lemuel^s, Josiah^s, Nathaniel⁴, William^s, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 8 June, 1801; d. in St.

Clair, Mich., 5 Oct., 1870; *m.*, in Fairlee, Vt., 2 March, 1825, JAMES LANGLEY, *b.* in Fairlee, 19 Feb., 1799, *d.* in St. Clair, Mich., 8 Sept., 1881. He was a farmer; lived in West Fairlee until after 1834, when he moved to Whitby, Canada. About 1850, he moved to Michigan.

Children. — LANGLEY

- 2924 i. SPENCER⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 14 Dec., 1825; *m.* Eunice Ann Bigford.
- 2925 ii. EDSON⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, 30 March, 1827; *d.* in Genesee County, Mich., 30 April, 1876; *m.* Susan Marriels.
- 2926 iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, 11 Feb., 1829; *d.* 10 Aug., 1863, in the southern states, he was a volunteer in a Michigan regiment; *m.* Sarah Clemens.
- 2927 iv. MARY E.⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, 23 Oct., 1831; *m.*, 2 April, 1854, in St. Clair, Mich., Hiram Hubble.
- 2928 v. HULDAH W.⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, 13 Jan., 1833; *d.* in Tuscola County, Mich., 3 July, 1893; *m.*, in St. Clair, Mich., 1 Dec., 1853, Erastus Dickinson.
- 2929 vi. HARRISON STODDARD⁸, *b.* in West Fairlee, 5 Feb., 1834; *m.*, in Genesee, Mich., 17 Feb., 1856, Mary Pettet.
- 2930 vii. CHARLES⁸, *b.* in Whitby, Canada, 17 March, 1837; *d.* in St. Clair, Mich., 4 Feb., 1856.
- + 2931 viii. IRA S.⁸, *b.* in Murray, Canada, 10 Feb., 1842.
- 2932 ix. JOSIAH PROCTOR⁸, *b.* in Whitby, Canada, 29 March, 1843; *m.*, 15 May, 1868, in St. Clair, Eliza Wiley.
- 2933 x. WILLIAM JACKSON⁸, *b.* in Whitby, Canada, 18 Jan., 1845; *m.* Melissa Skinner. Res. Columbiaville, Mich.
- 2934 xi. ANN ELIZA⁸, *b.* in Sarnia, Canada, 12 March, 1848; *m.* Henry Kruger.

2333

CHESTER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [Chester⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], *b.* in Dorset, Vt., 1798; *m.* ~~Abigail~~^{Mary} CHURCH, who *d.* 1835 or 1836. He *m.* a widow for his second wife; became a Mormon; moved to Salt Lake City, Utah. *Mary Byington*

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife:

- 2935 i. AMELIA⁸, *m.* Sardin Wood, of Canton. No children.
- 2936 ii. MARTHA⁸, moved to Montpelier, Bear Lake Co., Idaho.
- 2937 iii. ORIGEN⁸, went to Brigham City, Utah.

By second wife:

- 2938 iv. CHESTER⁸, *d.* in Salt Lake City, Utah.
 2939 v. JOSEPH⁸, went to Montpelier, Idaho.
 2940 vi. LAURA⁸, married and died soon after.

2334

LEMUEL SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Chester⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Dorset, Vt., 1800; *m.*, 1824, MARCIA CLARK, of Louisville, N. Y. He went with his father to Canton, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2941 i. DARIUS⁸, *b.* before 1840; *d.* 1870; *m.* about 1849; several children.
 2942 ii. CHARLES⁸, *b.* before 1840; *d.* in his teens.
 2943 iii. ELLEN⁸, *b.* before 1840; *m.* Daniel Goodwin, of Louisville, N. Y. She *d.* soon after.
 2944 iv. OGILVIA⁸, *m.* Daniel Goodwin, her sister's widower; they moved to St. Regis, N. Y.

2336

ORIGEN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Chester⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Dorset, Vt., October, 1805; *m.* (1), 1825, ALCESTIA CLARK, of Louisville, N. Y., who *d.* He *m.* (2), 1845, RHODA HILDRETH, of Raymondville, N. Y., *b.* in Starksboro, Vt., 1825.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Alcestia:

- 2945 i. THURSTON N.⁸, *b.* in Louisville, N. Y., 1832; *m.*, 1860, Adelia Ingraham, of Pierrepont, N. Y. Children:
 2946 (a) AMELIA⁹, *b.* 1862; *m.*, 1892, Otis Cooly, of New York Mills, Minn. Three children.
 2947 (b) ORIGEN⁹, *b.* in Canton, N. Y., 1864; *d.*
 2948 ii. AMELIA D.⁸, *b.* in Louisville, N. Y., 1834; *d.*, 1865, in Durand, Wis.; *m.*, 1853, David W. Markel, of Dickerson Landing, Canada. No children.
 2949 iii. MARILLA T.⁸, *b.* in Louisville, N. Y., 1837; *m.* (1), in West Meath, Canada, Azro Sanborn, of Louisville, who *d.* 1865 in the army; *m.* (2), in Dundas, Minn., David W. Markel, sister's widower. Children:
 2950 (a) Frank (Sanborn)⁹, *b.* 1860; *d.* in Roberts, Minn., 1894.

2951 (b) *Herbert (Sanborn)*⁹, b. in Durand, Wis., 1862; m., 1889, *Ella Francisco*, of Waterville, Minn. They have one son, Frank.

2952 (c) *Etta (Markel)*⁹, m. *James A. Bowles*, of Fari-bault, Minn. They moved to Park City, Mon.

2953 iv. *JOSEPHINE M.*⁸, b. in Louisville, N. Y., 1840.

By second wife, Rhoda:

+2954 v. *ALBRO E.*⁸, b. in Raymondville, N. Y., 1846; d. in Fari-bault, Minn., 1891.

2955 vi. *CHESTER O.*⁸, b. in Raymondville, N. Y., 1848. He moved with his parents to Wisconsin, in 1861. In 1865 he enlisted in the army; d. in St. Louis, April, 1865.

2956 vii. *MILO H.*⁸, b. in Raymondville, N. Y., 5 May, 1850; d. 23 Jan., 1903; m., in Northfield, Minn., 1884, *Jennie Mitchel*, of Amite City, La., who d. 1894. Children:

2957 (a) *Augustine*⁹, b. in Dundas, Minn., 2 April, 1885.

2958 (b) *Joseph*⁹, b. in St. Joseph, Mo., July, 1886.

2859 (c) *Orsmer*⁹, b. in Amite City, La., 29 March, 1889.

2960 viii. *ALSESTIA I.*⁸, b. in Potsdam, N. Y., now Norwood, 5 June, 1855; m., 1887, in St. Joseph, Mo., *Parker S. Condit*, of Omaha, Neb.

2961 ix. *HARRIET F.*⁸, b. in Raymondville, N. Y., 16 July, 1859; m., 1878, *Charles A. Bates*, of Dundas, Minn. Children:

2962 (a) *Fred C. (Bates)*⁹, m., 1903, *Bertha Beckman*, of St. Louis. Res. St. Louis, Mo.

2963 (b) *Frank A. (Bates)*⁹.

2359

*SIMEON BLISS*⁷ [*Lucy*⁶ (Southworth) *Bliss*, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 22 Nov., 1796; d. in Royalton, Wis., 21 April, 1871; m., 8 March, 1821, *CHARLOTTE WILD*, of West Fairlee, Vt., b. 26 Dec., 1799, dau. of Randall Wild. Res. West Fairlee, Vt., where their children were born.

Children. — *BLISS*

2964 i. *MARTHA*⁸, b. 6 Sept., 1822; m., 29 April, 1850, *Alfred Salme*, b. 1822. Harness maker, Boston. They moved to Detroit, Mich. She was his second wife.

2965 ii. *LEVI WILD*⁸, b. 30 Jan., 1825, twin.

- 2966 iii. LUCY⁸, b. 30 Jan., 1825, twin; m., 3 Dec., 1868, *Joel Jaquith*, b. at Mount Holly, Vt., 21 June, 1813. *Res.* Farmington, Wis.
- +2967 iv. DANIEL⁸, b. 16 Nov., 1827.
- 2968 v. SARAH⁸, b. 31 Dec., 1831; d. 25 Dec., 1841.
- 2969 vi. ALDEN SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. 29 Oct., 1837; d. 31 Dec., 1841.

2370

MILCAH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Ralph⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 1 Feb., 1795; m. ASA BALDWIN. Settled in West Fairlee, Vt.

Children. — BALDWIN

- 2970 i. DAVID MARTIN⁸.
- 2971 ii. ASA LYON⁸.
- 2972 iii. THOMAS PORTER⁸.
- 2973 iv. HORACE⁸.
- 2974 v. CALVIN BLISS⁸.
- 2975 vi. NANCY CEMANTHA⁸.
- 2976 vii. ROLIN MALORY⁸.

2371

JOSEPH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Ralph⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 14 Oct., 1797; m., 1844 (?), SUSAN JENKINS. *Res.* West Fairlee, Vt., till he removed to Illinois.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2977 i. PARMELIA⁸.
- 2978 ii. JOSEPH⁸.
- 2979 iii. EDMUND C.⁸
- +2980 iv. SUSAN⁸, b. 8 March, 1823, at Bradford, Vt.; m. *Harvey Camp*.
- 2981 v. ELIZUR⁸, b. 22 Sept., 1826, at West Fairlee, Vt., lawyer; elected state senator, 1876; elected again, 1884.

2382

ADDISON SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Luther⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 2 Oct., 1808; d. in Lynn, Mass., 31 Oct., 1893; m., in Lynn, 21 Sept., 1842, RUTH BODEN DEVEREAUX, b. in Marblehead, Mass., 7 Feb., 1812, d. in Lynn, Mass., 11 March, 1895, *dau.* of John and Ruth Devereaux. He was deacon of the Congregational church for forty-seven years. He received a pension from 1815 to 1820. He moved to Lynn in 1836, where his children were born. Cordwainer and carpenter.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2982 i. JOHN BODEN⁸, b. 8 Oct., 1844, carpenter, of Lynn, Mass.
 2983 ii. MARY E.⁸, b. 1 April, 1847; d. 14 Nov., 1848.
 2984 iii. LUTHER STRATTON⁸, b. 9 Oct., 1850; m., 16 June, 1881,
Nellie Osgood, of Lynn, b. 1860, at Lynn, dau. of
 David and Viannah Osgood. Shoemaker. Children:
 2985 (a) *Reginald Osgood*⁹, b. 30 Oct., 1889.
 2986 (b) *Ruth Aldrich*⁹, b. 17 Jan., 1893.
 2987 (c) *Robert Stratton*⁹, b. 8 July, 1897.
 2988 iv. HENRY MARTYN⁸, b. 6 Sept., 1852. *Res.* Lowell.
 2989 v. ELBRIDGE MILTON⁸, b. 4 June, 1854; carpenter, of Lynn,
 Mass.
 2990 vi. SARAH JANE KING⁸, b. 23 Feb., 1857. Teacher.

2384

REV. ALDEN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Luther*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 4 Nov., 1810; d. 7 Feb., 1889; m., 1 Jan., 1856, HANNAH ELIZABETH ARNOLD, b. at South Woodstock, Ct., 19 April, 1828, dau. of Rhodes⁷ and Betsey (Lyon) Arnold.* After his father's death he was bound out to a man named Childs. He worked, taught school, and finally secured money enough to go to college. He entered Harvard, 1836, where he stayed one year. In 1837, he entered Dartmouth College, A.B., 1840. He then entered Bangor Theological Seminary, graduated 1843. He was a home missionary in Maine. In 1845, he was principal of Woodstock Academy, Woodstock, Ct.; 1846 to 1849, he was principal of Nichols Academy, Dudley, Mass. On account of ill health he went to California in 1849, returned in 1852; but soon went there again. On his return in 1855, he was again principal of Nichols Academy. After 1856 he resided at South Woodstock, Ct. In 1865, he was pastor of the church at Holland, Mass. In 1869, he returned to South Woodstock, where he died.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- 2991 i. LOUIS RHODES⁸, b. 7 Dec., 1856, at South Woodstock, Ct.; m., 18 Aug., 1886, *Delia Avery*, of Norwich, Ct., b. at Preston, Ct., 15 June, 1855, dau. of Andrew and Assenath Williams (Geer) Avery. He fitted for college at Woodstock Academy; A.B., Brown, 1879. Admitted to bar, Windham County, 1883. He entered upon journalistic work. He went to New

* Moses⁶, James⁵, James⁴, Israel³, Stephen², William¹ Arnold, of Roxbury.

York, and in 1897 he was on the editorial staff of the *New York Herald*. No children.

2385

JAMES MADISON SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Luther*⁸, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Thetford, Vt., 24 May, 1812; d. 12 Oct., 1880, in Lynn, Mass.; m., 7 May, 1838, HARRIET A. RICHARDS, b. 25 Feb., 1819, in Lynn; d. 3 Sept., 1860; m. (2), in Lynn, 19 Jan., 1865, ABIGAIL WATSON TRUE, *wid.*, b. 1812. Carpenter. *Res.* Lynn, where all his children, except the eldest, James Luther, were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Harriet:

- +2992 i. JAMES LUTHER⁸, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 13 July, 1839.
- 2993 ii. JOSEPH WARREN⁸, b. 29 Sept., 1840.
- +2994 iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON⁸, b. 30 Oct., 1842; d. 23 July, 1888.
- 2995 iv. HARRIET ELLEN⁸, b. 2 May, 1844; d. 3 Aug., 1844.
- +2996 v. HARRIET ADALAI⁸, b. 10 July, 1845.
- +2997 vi. CHARLES E.⁸, b. 19 May, 1849.
- 2998 vii. ALDEN⁸, b. 12 Sept., 1851; m., 9 June, 1875, at Lynn, *Emma J. William*, of Lynn, b. 1855, in Halifax, N. S., dau. of William and Mary William. Carpenter. Child:
2999 (a) *Ida May*⁹, b. in Lynn, Mass., 22 Jan., 1877.
- 3000 viii. ELIZABETH R.⁸, b. 10 Jan., 1856; m., 2 March, 1881, *Nathan E. Wright*, of Lynn, b. in Reading, Mass., 1856; shoemaker, s. of Hiram F. and Sarah P. Wright.

2397

REV. CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Constant*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in South Kingston, R. I., 30 May, 1794; d. in Defiance, Ohio; m., 25 Oct., 1819, MIRANDA SAFFORD, b. in Royalton, Vt., 1803, dau. of Jacob Safford. He was a graduate of Middlebury College and Andover Seminary; was a Presbyterian minister. He read in several so-called dead languages. He was also a French scholar. When about sixty years old he began the study of German that he might work more successfully as a colporteur among the Germans in the West. He was very benevolent and generous, giving to the needy settlers clothing given him for his own use. He passed the last years of his life with his daughter Charity in Defiance, Ohio.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3001 i. CONSTANT^s, b. 1822. In 1858, he started for California by way of Panama, and was not heard from after writing that he was to cross the Isthmus the next day.
- 3002 ii. MARY E.^s, b. 1823.
- +3003 iii. EGBERT HENRY^s, b. in Canton, N. Y., 27 Nov., 1827.
- 3004 iv. ALETTA LUDLOW^s, b. 29 Oct., 1831.
- 3005 v. CHARITY SYLVIA^s, b. 9 July, 1834; m. — *Ensign*.
Children:
3006 (a) Orville (*Ensign*)⁹. Res. Williams Center, Ohio.
3007 (b) Forest (*Ensign*)⁹. Res. Iowa City, Iowa.
3008 (c) Arthur (*Ensign*)⁹.

2403

FRANCIS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Constant*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Weybridge, Vt., 21 Feb., 1808; d. 18 July, 1875 (another report says September, 1865), in Bangor, N. Y.; m., 20 Feb., 1833, NANCY HUNTER, b. 22 Dec., 1808; d. 18 Aug., 1880. Farmer. Res. Bangor, N. Y., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3009 i. MOSES L.^s, b. 16 Dec., 1835; d. 11 May, 1887; m. *Martha M. Steinberge*. Farmer.
- 3010 ii. EGBERT^s, b. 24 Nov., 1837; m., in Malone, N. Y., 1 Jan., 1863, *Harriet A. Donaldson*. Res. Bangor, N. Y.
- 3011 iii. FRANCIS^s, b. 1 April, 1840; d. in Bangor, N. Y., 13 Jan., 1895; m., in Bangor, 8 May, 1862, *Martha J. Mead*.
- +3012 iv. MARY^s, b. 13 March, 1842; m., in Malone, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1863, *Charles H. Wilson*. Children:
3013 (a) *Nancy M. (Wilson)*⁹, m. *Blanchard Elsworth*.
3014 (b) *Norman G. (Wilson)*⁹.
3015 (c) *Bertha G. (Wilson)*⁹.
3016 (d) *Bernice (Wilson)*⁹.
3017 (e) *Adelle F. (Wilson)*⁹.
3018 (f) *Corroden P. (Wilson)*⁹.
- 3019 v. NORMAN^s, b. 22 Jan., 1844; m., in Bangor, N. Y., 3 Oct., 1871, *Almeda Hutchins*. Res. in Minnesota.

2409

WILLIAM PORTER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Constant*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Weybridge, Vt., 29

March, 1821; *d.* in New Orleans, La., 7 Sept., 1864, in the army; *m.*, in Malone, N. Y., 27 April, 1842, LAURA S. HINES, *b.* in Eden, Vt., 19 Jan., 1819, *d.* in Colton, N. Y., 18 Jan., 1892. He was a farmer; was a private in Scott's Ninetieth Cavalry.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3020 i. CELIA E.^s, *b.* in Westville, N. Y., 27 April, 1843; *m.*, in Colton, N. Y., September, 1861, — *Chaney*. *Res.* Eau Claire, Wis. Child:
 3021 (a) Dr. Edwin N. (Chaney)^o, M.D., 1891, graduated at Hahnemann Medical College, Chicago. *Res.* Pasadena, Cal.
- 3022 ii. ALBERT D.^s, *b.* 1845; *d.* 1853, drowned.
- 3023 iii. BRAINARD^s, *b.* in Vermont, 1846; *d.* August, 1853, drowned.
- 3024 iv. EDGAR L.^s, *b.* 29 Jan., —, in Weybridge, Vt.; *m.*, in Denver, Colo., 1889. Architect. *Res.* Tucson, Ariz.
- 3025 v. ELLEN^s, *b.* 1851; *d.* an infant.
- 3026 vi. SYLVIA M.^s, *b.* in Colton, N. Y., 22 May, 1853; *d.* in Hartford, Ct., 27 May, 1904; *m.* there, 22 Aug., 1869, — *Young*. *Res.* Jewett City, Ct. Children:
 3027 (a) *Jessie* (Young)^o, *m.* Rev. Herbert Markett, a Methodist Episcopal clergyman. *Res.* Hockanum, Ct.
 3028 (b) *Willard* (Young)^o, electrician. *Res.* Hartford, Ct.
- 3029 vii. HERBERT B.^s, *b.* in Colton, N. Y., 7 Aug., 1855, twin; *m.*, in Colton, 27 Nov., 1880, Sarah Adelaide Kimball, *b.* 11 Jan., 1860, in Stafford, Vt. Lumberman, machinist. *Res.* Eau Claire, Wis.
- 3030 viii. A. HENRY^s, *b.* in Colton, 7 Aug., 1855, twin; *m.* in Owatonna, Minn., April, 1882. Salesman. *Res.* Minneapolis, Minn.
- 3031 ix. FRANK B.^s, *b.* in Colton, 10 June, 1857; *m.* in Vermont, October, 1882. Machinist. *Res.* Tupper Lake, N. Y.
- 3032 x. WILLIAM P.^s, *b.* in Colton, 1 Aug., 1864; *m.*, in Potsdam, 28 Sept., 1887, Delia M. Lindsay. Farmer and proprietor of Lake View Farm, summer hotel at Tupper Lake, among the Adirondacks, N. Y. Children, born in Altamont, N. Y.:
 3033 (a) *Johnnie* P.^o, *b.* 21 March, 1891; *d.* 7 May, 1899.
 3034 (b) *Fredericka* S.^o, *b.* 8 March, 1896.
 3035 (c) *Lindsay* H.^o, *b.* 13 July, 1900.

2423

JOSIAH REED SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*,⁵ *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Douglass, Mass., 29 April, 1785; *d.* in Northboro, Mass., 13 Jan., 1875; *m.* (1), in Uxbridge, Mass., 30 Nov., 1806, NANCY TAFT, of Uxbridge, *b.* 10 March, 1787; *m.* (2), 28 Nov., 1816, MARY MAYNARD, *b.* 9 May, 1791, at Westboro, Mass., *d.* 16 March, 1843, in Braintree, Mass., *dau.* of Reuben and Mary Maynard; *m.* (3), 24 July, 1843, MRS. MIRANDA AMSDEN, of Northboro; no children. He was a carpenter, lived in Uxbridge and North Brookfield, Mass. He shingled a house late in the fall when he was eighty-nine years old.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Nancy:

- +3036 i. CHARLES HENRY⁸, *b.* in Uxbridge, Mass., January, 1808; *d.* 25 Jan., 1883.
- 3037 ii. MARIAH⁸, *b.* 20 March, 1810; *d.* young.
- 3038 iii. GEORGE W.⁸, *b.* in Uxbridge, 18 Sept., 1812; *d.* in Upton, Mass., 14 Nov., 1854; *m.*, 16 Nov., 1836, *Jane Boynton*, of Westboro, Mass., *b.* 1818, *d.* 31 May, 1856, *dau.* of Nathan Boynton.
- 3039 iv. LUCY M.⁸, *b.* 10 Sept., 1815; *d.* young.

By second wife, Mary:

- 3040 v. NANCY T.⁸, *b.* in North Brookfield, Mass., 4 Aug., 1817; *m.* (1), 15 May, 1836, *Thomas Stevens*, of New Braintree, Mass.; *m.* (2), 24 Oct., 1849, *Eli Rogers*, of West Brookfield; *m.* (3) — *Stone*, of Northboro. *Res.* Worcester.
- 3041 vi. LONURA F.⁸, *b.* in Northfield, Mass., 7 June, 1819; *d.* 14 Aug., 1835, in New Braintree, Mass.; *unm.*
- 3042 vii. WILLIAM EDWIN⁸, *b.* 8 Dec., 1820; *m.*, 1 Jan., 1845, *Elvira Ann Davis*, of Petersham, Mass., *b.* in Northampton, Mass. *Res.* Sherborn Center and Colerain, Mass. Children:
 - 3043 (a) *Edward Franklin*⁹, *b.* in Sutton, Mass., 3 Nov., 1846; *d.* in Northboro, Mass., 12 Sept., 1848.
 - 3044 (b) *William Edwards*⁹, *b.* in Northboro, Mass., 18 June, 1855; *d.* there, 20 Sept., 1865.
 - 3045 (c) *George H.*⁹, *b.* in Northboro, Mass., 14 Sept., 1857; *d.* in Colerain, Mass., 14 May, 1890. Farmer.
- +3046 viii. ALBERT E.⁸, *b.* 17 Aug., 1822; *d.* 6 March, 1883.

- 3047 ix. MARY ANN^s, b. 28 Feb., 1825; m., 25 Oct., 1848, *Elisha P. Parker*, of Westfield, Mass., b. 1816, d. 1875, s. of Oren and Mary Parker. Farmer.
- 3048 x. HENRY A.^s, b. 19 Dec., 1826; d. 1829.
- 3049 xi. SARAH G.^s, b. in North Brookfield, Mass., 2 April, 1829; m. in Berlin, Mass., 2 Sept., 1853, *Isaac W. Britton*, of Milford, Mass., b. in Littleton, 1826, s. of Joel and Sarah Britton. Res. Norwood, Mass.
- 3050 xii. LAURA A.^s, b. in New Britain, Mass., 15 Dec., 1830; m., 2 Jan., 1853, *Oren P. Squire*. Res. Holyoke, Mass.
- Children:
- 3051 (a) *Angelo (Squire)*^o, b. in Westfield, Mass., 28 March, 1854; m., in Sangersfield, N. Y., September, 1877, *Cora M. Bigelow*.
- 3052 (b) *James B. (Squire)*^o, b. in Westfield, Mass., 15 September, 1856; unkm.
- 3053 (c) *Fred P. (Squire)*^o, b. in Sangerfield, N. Y., 25 May, 1859; unkm.
- 3054 (d) *Annie L. (Squire)*^o, b. in Sangerfield, N. Y., 25 April, 1862; unkm.

2424

EZRA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Solomon*^o, *Stephen*^s, *Stephen*⁴, *William*^s, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Douglass, Mass., 6 Feb., 1788; d. 16 Dec., 1829; m. (1), in Ashford, Ct., 28 Nov., 1812, *ELIZABETH SHERMAN*, who d. 12 April, 1822; m. (2), 22 April, 1823, *BETSEY RICH*. Res. Ashford, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Elizabeth:

- 3055 i. ✓*ELIZA ANN*^s, b. 19 Sept., 1813; m. *Otis Keep*, of Paxton, Mass.
- + 3056 ii. ✓*HARRIET*^s, b. 3 Oct., 1814; d. 19 Dec., 1895.
- + 3057 iii. ✓*MASON SLADESON*^s, b. 16 June, 1816.
- + 3058 iv. ✓*PALMER*^s, b. 14 April, 1818, twin; d. 28 Aug., 1889.
- 3059 v. ✓*PARMELIA*^s, b. 14 April, 1818, twin; d. 11 March, 1819.

By second wife, Betsey:

- 3060 vi. ✓*NANCY HOLMES*^s, b. 13 July, 1824; m. *John Amidon*, of Wethersfield, Ct.
- 3061 vii. ✓*SARAH SOPHIA*^s, b. 13 May, 1826.
- 3062 viii. ✓*JOSEPH EZRA*^s, b. 20 Jan., 1828.

2432

STEPHEN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Stephen*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Douglass, Mass., 25 March, 1791; *d.* there, 3 Sept., 1859; *m.* (1) MATILDA —, who *d.* 8 Dec., 1834; *m.* (2), 30 March, 1842, MARY IDE (this may be a second marriage or another Stephen). He was a farmer, was called also "brick-layer," "wheelwright," and "yeoman." *Res.* in Douglass; Oxford, in 1825; in Douglass again in 1829, and was there in 1835 and 1836.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3063 i. MARY⁸, *b.* 1816; *d.* 9 Dec., 1845; *unm.*
 3064 ii. EDWIN DARWIN⁸, *b.* in Douglass, Mass., 22 Nov., 1820; *d.* there 22 Sept., 1874; *m.*, 27 Sept., 1860, *Caroline Clark Howe*, of Natick, Mass., *b.* in Framingham, Mass., 1821, *dau.* of Amasa and Mary Howe, who *d.* 13 Sept., 1895; probably no children.

2434

RICHMOND SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Alden*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Little Compton, R. I., 24 July, 1791; *bapt.* 4 Oct., 1795; *d.* at Clinton, N. Y., 31 March, 1831; *m.* (1), 1 March, 1814, LAURA GRIDLEY, who *d.* 13 June, 1828; *m.* (2), 9 Dec., 1828, ELIZABETH COBURN. He moved to Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Laura:

- 3065 i. PHILIP⁸, *b.* 21 Dec., 1814.
 + 3066 ii. FREDERIC HAMILTON⁸, *b.* 4 May, 1816; *d.* August, 1853, in California.
 + 3067 iii. LYDIA HART⁸, *b.* 2 March, 1818; *d.* 14 June, 1881.
 3068 iv. SYLVESTER⁸, *b.* 17 June, 1820; *d.* 8 Dec., 1839.
 3069 v. ALDEN B.⁸, *b.* 22 March, 1822; *d.* December, 1877. He married in California the year before he died. His widow later married the clergyman who performed the marriage ceremony. No children.
 3070 vi. JAMES KENT⁸, *b.* 17 Feb., 1825; *d.* 18 Feb., 1830.

By second wife, Elizabeth:

- 3071 vii. CATHERINE COBURN⁸, *b.* 9 Dec., 1829; *d.* 13 April, 1830.

2436

ELIZABETH SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 29 Jan., 1791; d. 19 Dec., 1817; m. JOHN T. JACKSON. Res. Providence, R. I.

Children. — JACKSON

- 3072 i. DANIEL⁸, m. *Anna Potter*.
 3073 ii. EPHRAIM⁸, m. (1) *Eliza Mathewson*; m. (2) *Rachel* ——. +3074 iii. ABBY SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. 4 Nov., 1811.
 3075 iv. BENJAMIN M.⁸, m. (1) *Phebe Arnold*; m. (2) *Mrs. Manton*.
 3076 v. ELIZABETH⁸, m. *Thomas Boyd*.

2437

ISAAC SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 4 April, 1793; d. 9 June, 1875, in Memphis, Tenn.; m. (1) AUGUSTA CARPENTER (?); m. (2) IDA SMITH, b. near Fayetteville, Lincoln Co., Tenn., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3077 i. WILLIAM S.⁸, m. twice; no children.
 3078 ii. AUGUSTUS W.⁸, m. twice; no children by second wife.
 Res. Mount Pleasant, Tenn. Children by first wife:
 3079 (a) WILLIAM⁹. Res. Mexico, Mex.
 3080 (b) JAMES⁹.
 3081 (c) FRANK⁹.
 3082 (d) PATTI⁹.
 3083 iii. SYLVESTER⁸, d. unm.
 3084 iv. DR. JOHN ADAMS⁸, m. —; M.D., University of Nashville, 1869. Res. Fort Worth; later Sourlake, Texas.
 Children:
 3085 (a) GUSTAV⁹.
 3086 (b) JOHN⁹.
 3087 (c) KATY⁹, m. *Clarence Angus*. Res. Palestine, Texas.
 3088 v. J. HILL⁸, d. Res. Corsicana, Texas. Children:
 3089 (a) AUGUSTUS⁹. Res. Corsicana, Texas.
 3090 (b) ALVAH⁹, m. *Woodie Miller*⁹. (See 4040.)
 3091 vi. THOMAS⁸, d. unm.
 3092 vii. ELIZABETH⁸, d.; m. (1) *Major Paschal*, of the Confederate army; m. (2) *Captain Fonty*, of Corsicana, Texas.
 Child by first husband:
 3093 (a) TOMMIE (PASCHAL)⁹.

- +3094 viii. ✓ LOUISA CATHERINE^s, b. 29 March, 1835; d. in McGregor, Texas, August, 1900.
 +3095 ix. ✓ IDA ANN^s, b. 1838; d. in Atlanta, Ga., 29 Jan., 1876.
 3096 x. ✓ T. RICHARDS^s.

2439

SYLVESTER SIMMONS SOUTHWORTH⁷, [*Ephraim⁶, Isaac⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Dighton, Mass., 28 Jan., 1798; d. in Morrisania, Westchester Co., N. Y., 22 Dec., 1872; m., at Providence, R. I., 9 Nov., 1823, MARY BROWN, b. 1804, d. at Bristol, R. I., 17 Aug., 1842. He was a publisher and editor of the "Subaltern" in Providence. Res. later, Washington, D. C., and New York City. All his children except two were born in Providence.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3097 i. ✓ JOHN^s, d. in infancy.
 3098 ii. ✓ JOHN^s, d. in infancy.
 +3099 iii. ✓ LUCY KNOWLES^s, b. 10 April, 1827.
 +3100 iv. ✓ WILLIAM PITT^s, b. 3 April, 1830, twin; d. 1885.
 3101 v. ✓ HENRY CLAY^s, b. 3 April, 1830, twin; merchant in New York City; *unm.*
 3102 vi. ✓ SYLVESTER^s, d. in infancy.
 3103 vii. EDWARD BROWN^s, b. 1837, in Bristol, R. I.; m., 1861, Adlina Hannah. He was acting assistant paymaster, United States navy, 1861 to 1865.
 3104 viii. ✓ MARY BROWN^s, b. 1840; d. 1861.
 3105 ix. REBECCA BRIGHTMAN^s, b. at Bristol, R. I., 1841; d. 1842.

2440

REBECCA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Ephraim⁶, Isaac⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Providence, R. I., 26 Dec., 1802; d. there 3 June, 1891; m. there, 22 July, 1828, GEORGE DANFORTH, b. in Taunton, Mass., 1 April, 1800, d. there 7 Feb., 1851, s. of Asa and Deborah (Thayer) Danforth. All the children except the two oldest were born in Providence, R. I.

Children. — DANFORTH

- 3106 i. ✓ HARRIET MONTAGUE^s, b. in Taunton, Mass., 28 March, 1829; m. in Providence, 4 May, 1871, Elkanah Hall, b. in Mansfield, Mass., 5 July, 1819, s. of Nehemiah and Asenath (Crowley) Hall. One child, which died on day of birth. Res. Mansfield, Mass.

- 3107 ii. CAROLINE BUCKLEY⁸, b. in Taunton, Mass., 2 Nov., 1830; d. in Providence, R. I., 4 March, 1897; *unm.*
- 3108 iii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁸, b. 7 Jan., 1834; d. 6 Jan., 1869; *unm.*
- 3109 iv. REBECCA SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. 24 March, 1835; *unm.*
- 3110 v. MARY ALICE⁸, b. 27 March, 1836; *unm.*
- 3111 vi. HANNAH FRANCES⁸, b. 25 May, 1838; *unm.*
- 3112 vii. EPHRAIM SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. 27 May, 1840; d. in Providence, 3 March, 1896; m. (1), 1 Jan., 1865, *Lina M. Sweet*, who d. 29 Oct., 1870; m. (2), 17 April, 1876, *Mary C. Harris*, b. 9 Nov., 1851. She lives in Providence, R. I. Children by second wife:
- 3113 (a) *Ann L.*⁹, b. 13 Aug., 1876; d. 28 Sept., 1876.
- 3114 (b) *George Allen*⁹, b. 5 June, 1878.
- 3115 (c) *Harris Hall*⁹, b. 12 Sept., 1881; d. 23 Oct., 1882.

2441

ALDEN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Madison, N. Y., 19 May, 1806; m., 16 Oct., 1838, BETSY BARKER.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3116 i. CORNELIA MELISSA⁸, b. 7 Aug., 1839.
- 3117 ii. LUTHER PABODIE⁸, b. 10 Sept., 1841.
- 3118 iii. HELEN JOSEPHINE⁸, b. 22 Aug., 1843.
- 3119 iv. ALDEN FRANCIS MARION⁸, b. 7 May, 1845.
- 3120 v. DR. JULIUS BARKER⁸, b. 6 Dec., 1849; m. (1), 20 Aug., 1872, *Arzelia Southworth*, d. 30 July, 1873, dau. of *Reuben S. Southworth*; m. (2), 28 Nov., 1876, *Eleanor H. Munn*. He is M.D., University of Vermont, 1882. Settled in Albany, N. Y.; moved to Providence, R. I.; later to Nassau, N. Y., where he is now practicing medicine. Child:
- 3121 (a) *Hamilton Munn*⁹, b. in Vanhornesville, N. Y., 11 Feb., 1881. Student in Albany Medical College.
- 3122 vi. CHILD, d. in infancy.

2442

MARY ANN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Madison, N. Y., 8 March, 1808; d. there 23 March, 1859; m. WILLIAM CLARK CHURCH, b. 25 April, 1803, d. 28 May, 1883. (See 2461.) He m. (2), 1860, Mrs. Mary M. Carpenter.

Res. Madison and Hamilton, N. Y. When a young man he was major in the state militia; he was justice of the peace for many years. He was a farmer. He was one of the pioneer Abolitionists and was largely instrumental in organizing an Abolition society in Madison; the preamble and constitution of the society, in his own handwriting, is preserved by one of his children. This was less than ten years after the appearance of Garrison's paper *The Liberator*. His wife and two of her brothers are included in the list of members.

Children. — CHURCH

- 3123 i. WILLIAM DOUGLAS^s, *b.* 2 March, 1833; *d.* 13 March, 1833.
 3124 ii. CAROLINE SOUTHWORTH^s, *b.* 15 April, 1834; *d.* in Ottawa Co., Mich., 26 April, 1861; *m.* Samuel Aldrich. She left one child who died in infancy.
 +3125 iii. MARIE LOUISE^s, *b.* 31 Dec., 1836.
 3126 iv. WILLIAM HAMILTON^s, *b.* 9 June, 1839. He was captain in the Union army during the Civil War. *Res.* Mondovi, Wis.
 +3127 v. CELESTIA JOSEPHINE^s, *b.* 17 June, 1842; *d.* 12 May, 1871.
 3128 vi. ALBERT STEWART^s, *b.* 27 May, 1844; *d.* 14 June, 1854.
 3129 vii. DUANE HERBERT^s, *b.* December, 1846; *d.* April, 1848.
 +3130 viii. DUANE HERBERT^s, *b.* 12 May, 1848. -

2446

ISAAC SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Madison, N. Y., 8 June, 1812; *d.* at Mondovi, Wis., 13 June, 1866; *m.*, 13 June, 1842, HESTER ANN HOWARD, *b.* 12 Jan., 1817, at Mondovi, *d.* there January, 1875, *dau.* of Albert and Polly M. (Holbrook) Howard. He studied at Hamilton College; was a Baptist minister. He moved to Rathbone, Steuben Co., N. Y., in 1841 or 1842; was pastor of the same church eighteen years. In 1860, he moved to Mondovi, Wis., where he served the Baptist church as pastor five years and where he died. His children were born in Rathbone, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3131 i. ALBERT HOWARD^s, *b.* 19 Sept., 1843; *d.* 27 Sept., 1870; *unm.* He was very earnest in his desire for an education. When seventeen he taught school to earn means to continue his studies. When twenty years old he was prepared to go to the state university. He was drafted into the army, and was placed in the Twenty-fifth Wisconsin Regiment. He marched

through Georgia with Sherman. After the close of the war he was broken in health, but as soon as able he again took up the battle for an education. He earned the money to pay his way through the university, graduating in philosophy in 1867, and in law in 1870. He went home to enter his profession. His brother Ryland had typhoid fever; he and Melville took care of him; the patient recovered, the two brothers, nurses, took the disease and both died.

- 3132 ii. LUTHER LEE^s, b. 1 Dec., 1845; d. 11 Aug., 1853.
 +3133 iii. MARY LUCINDA^s, b. 14 May, 1848.
 3134 iv. MELVILLE^s, b. 13 July, 1850; d. 22 Aug., 1870; was a teacher.
 +3135 v. RYLAND^s, b. 1 Feb., 1855.
 3136 vi. ISAAC^s, b. 7 Sept., 1857; d. November, 1878.

2462

PARNELL BRIGGS CHURCH⁷ [*Israel^s, Parnell^s* (Southworth) *Church, Gideon^s, William^s, Constant^s, Edward^s*], b. in Madison, N. Y., 18 July, 1805; d. 22 Jan., 1874; m., 7 Dec., 1832, THOMAS MARCHANT, b. in Edgartown, Mass., 1809, s. of Jarvis and Susan (Pent) Marchant. She went to Nantucket to spend the winter with her uncle, her mother's brother. There she met Mr. Thomas Marchant. He was a house carpenter, lived in Edgartown, Mass., where their children were born.

Children. — MARCHANT

- +3137 i. WILLIAM CHURCH^s, b. 2 Oct., 1833.
 3138 ii. SUSAN PENT^s, b. 9 March, 1838. *Res.* Edgartown, Mass.; *unn.*
 3139 iii. CHARLES BRIGGS^s, b. 6 Sept., 1839. He was at one time editor of a paper in Winchendon, Mass., also in Hyde Park, Mass.; printer. *Res.* New York City.

2471

LOUISA CECELIA CHURCH⁷ [*Israel^s, Parnell^s* (Southworth) *Church, Gideon^s, William^s, Constant^s, Edward^s*], b. in Madison, N. Y., 22 June, 1817; d. 30 Sept., 1868; m., at Hamilton, N. Y., 2 Jan., 1844, REV. JACOB VER NOVY DE WITT, b. in Ulster Co., N. Y., 18 Dec., 1817, d. 7 Dec., 1893, s. of John and Maria (Ver Novy) De Witt, of Ulster Co., N. Y. Tinner by trade, and minister of the Baptist church.

Children. — DE WITT

- 3140 i. ELIZABETH CHURCH⁸, b. 28 Nov., 1845; d. 11 Jan., 1897; m., 2 Jan., 1873, *Charles Minot Hollis*, b. in Randolph, Mass., 1 Aug., 1837. A.B., Middlebury College, Vermont, 1861. Lawyer. Res. Marion, Ia., where their children were born. Children:
- 3141 (a) *Birdie Louisa (Hollis)*⁹, b. 31 Oct., 1873; d. January, 1874.
- 3142 (b) *Nellie May (Hollis)*⁹, b. 21 Oct., 1874; d. December, 1903.
- 3143 (c) *Harriet Elizabeth (Hollis)*⁹, b. 12 March, 1879.
- 3144 (d) *Charles Minot (Hollis)*⁹, b. 16 Jan., 1880.
- 3145 (e) *Mary Louisa De Witt (Hollis)*⁹, b. 11 April, 1887.
- 3146 ii. AUGUSTUS S.⁸, b. 1848; d. 1856.
- 3147 iii. MARY LOUISA⁸, b. 29 Nov., 1855; d. 19 Jan., 1881; m., 22 June, 1879. Had one child, which died young.
- 3148 iv. EDWIN SLAFTER⁸, b. in Marion, Ia., 26 Nov., 1859; m., 7 Feb., 1884, *Ida May Winters*, b. in New Lisbon, Ohio, 20 Oct., 1860, dau. of Isaiah D. and Abbie Ann (Farmer) Winters. He is a machinist. Res. Cedar Rapids, Ia. Child:
- 3149 (a) *Merton J.*⁹, b. in Cedar Rapids, 6 May, 1891.

2474

CAPT. CALEB L. CHURCH⁷ [*Israel*⁹, *Parnell*⁵ (Southworth) *Church*, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Madison, N. Y., 4 July, 1823; m. SERENE H. KINCAID, b. in Nacogdoches, Texas, 4 Dec., 1837, dau. of William M. and Drucilla (Cochran) Kincaid. He was called captain; was teacher at New Braunfels, Texas.

Children. — CHURCH

- 3150 i. HAMILTON McIVOR⁸, m. *Dora G.* —.
- 3151 ii. ALBERT A.⁸, b. near San Antonio, Texas, 22 Dec., 1869; m. *Mamie Duerler*, b. in San Antonio, dau. of Louis and Minna (Derr) Duerler. Res. Braunfels, Texas, where his children were born. Children:
- 3152 (a) *Viola Gertrude*⁹, b. 16 Jan., 1898.
- 3153 (b) *Hamilton Caleb*⁹, b. 8 Feb., 1899.
- Two other children, born since 1899.

2484

DR. NEWTON SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Wilbur⁶, Wilbur⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 25 Jan., 1803, at Middleboro, Mass.; d. at St. Anthony Falls, Minn., 3 May, 1863; m. (1), 28 Oct., 1829, MARY MEAD, b. May, 1803, d. 18 Jan., 1834, dau. of Elijah and Sarah Mead of North Brookfield; m. (2), 27 March, 1834, RHODA SPARROW, b. 13 May, 1811, dau. of Josiah and Minerva Sparrow, of Rochester. In 1855 or 1856, he moved to Minneapolis, Minn. He was a physician.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Mary:

- 3154 i. MARY JANE⁸, b. 31 Aug., 1830; d. 25 Dec., 1831.
 3155 ii. MARY NEWTON⁸, b. 22 July, 1832; d. 16 Sept., 1833.

By second wife, Rhoda:

- 3156 iii. ROENNA AUGUSTA⁸, b. 27 Sept., 1835.
 3157 iv. EDWARD NEWTON⁸, b. 31 May, 1838.
 3158 v. SOPHIA WING⁸, b. 3 July, 1840; m. — *Kirtland*.
 3159 vi. RHODA ELLEN⁸, b. 20 Aug., 1842.
 3160 vii. ELI⁸, b. 4 Sept., 1844.
 3161 viii. SUSAN E.⁸, b. 14 Oct., 1852.
 3162 ix. STANLEY NEWTON⁸.

2489

ROSAMOND SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Wilbur⁶, Wilbur⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Rochester, Mass., 19 Oct., 1808; d. in Stockton, Cal., 22 Sept., 1863; m., 11 Oct., 1829, EZRA EDSON WASHBURN, b. 30 Oct., 1806, s. of Jeremiah and Sarah (Edson) Washburn, of Bridgewater, Mass. He was a builder. *Res.* Rochester, Mass.; later he moved to California.

Children. — WASHBURN

- +3163 i. SARAH ALLEN⁸, b. 4 March, 1833; d. at Hudson, Mass., 27 Nov., 1871.
 +3164 ii. LUCY BOND⁸, b. 13 Nov., 1838.
 +3165 iii. ALBERT⁸, b. 29 Dec., 1842.
 3166 iv. EZRA EDSON⁸, b. 23 Oct., 1845. He enlisted in the navy as cabin boy when fifteen years old. One year later he enlisted in the army till the close of the war. *Res.* Stockton, Cal.
 3167 v. HORACE WILBUR⁸, b. 27 Nov., 1847. He enlisted in Company A, Sixtieth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers, Capt. Josiah Soule, Jr.

2490

SARAH HASKELL SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Wilbur*⁶, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Rochester, Mass., 10 Oct., 1810; d. 16 Jan., 1853; m., 8 Sept., 1833, JOSIAH DUNHAM STURTEVANT, of Mattapoisett, Mass., s. of Samuel⁶* and Lydia (Pease) Sturtevant. He was a descendant of Thomas Southworth. He was a merchant. *Res.* Mattapoisett, Mass., until about 1848. He then went into the oil business and manufactured oil and candles at New Bedford. He moved his residence there in the fall of 1856. He failed in the "hard times" of 1857; moved to Jamaica Plain in 1858; was a commission merchant in Boston. *Res.*, later, West Needham, now Wellesley, and Charles River, Mass., where he died. He m. (2) Sophia Mindwell Dresser, by whom he had two children. All their children were born in Mattapoisett, a village of Rochester, Mass., in 1857 constituted a separate town.

Children. — STURTEVANT

- 3168 i. ADELAIDE LAVINIA⁸, b. 15 Sept., 1835; d. 9 Sept., 1897; *unm.*
 3169 ii. JOSIAH O.⁸, b. 13 May, 1838; d. 15 Feb., 1842.
 +3170 iii. NANCY POPE⁸, b. 18 July, 1840.
 3171 iv. SARAH HASKELL⁸, b. 5 Feb., 1843; d. January, 1876; *unm.*
 3172 v. ADA BYRON⁸, b. 12 Jan., 1845; d. 2 Nov., 1870; *unm.*

2492

MARIA LOUISA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Wilbur*⁶, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Rochester, Mass., 19 Aug., 1814; d. 10 April, 1886; m. (1), 8 Feb., 1835, JOHN WILKES HAMMOND, s. of Nathaniel and Priscilla (Hammond) Hammond; m. (2) DAVID D. CHASE.

Children. — HAMMOND

- +3173 i. JOHN WILKES⁸, b. 16 Dec., 1837.
 3174 ii. EUDORA MARIA⁸, b. 5 Dec., 1839; m., 26 Dec., 1869, *Hiram Richmond Johnson*, b. 19 Oct., 1839. Machinist. *Res.* Somerset, Mass. No children.

2493

SOPHIA WING SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Wilbur*⁶, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Rochester, Mass., 12 Jan., 1817;

* Samuel⁵ (married, 1777, Jerusha Cushman); Lemuel⁴ (married, 1739, Deborah Briant); Samuel³ (married, 1707, Mary Prince); Samuel²; Samuel¹ (married Ann Waterman) was able to bear arms in 1643. Origin unknown.

d. 3 May, 1871, at Stockton, Cal.; *m.*, 12 Oct., 1842, JOSEPH WINSLOW HAMMOND, *b.* 27 Dec., 1813, *d.* in Stockton, Cal., 21 May, 1891, s. of Jesse and Charity (Winslow) Hammond, of Mattapoisett. Captain of a river steamer in California. *Res.* Stockton, Cal.

Children. — HAMMOND

3175 i. SARAH WINSLOW⁸, *b.* 7 Dec., 1845, at Mattapoisett, Mass.; *m.*, 24 June, 1862, Willard J. Belding. *Res.* Stockton, Cal. Child:

3175 (a) *Sophia Wing (Belding)*⁹, *b.* at Stockton, Cal., 10 April, 1863; *m.*, 15 March, 1888, Charles Orrin Bennett, *b.* in Knowlesville, N. Y., 19 May, 1856.

3176 ii. SUSAN WILBUR⁸, *d.* at two years old.

3177 iii. SON⁸, *b.* at Stockton, Cal.; *d.* in infancy.

2522

GEORGE W. SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Samuel*⁶, *Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Cherry Valley, N. Y., 25 April, 1798; *d.* in Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Aug., 1851; *m.*, in Berlin, Ct., 30 Nov., 1820, SALLY COLE WELDON, of Kensington, Ct.; brass founder.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+3178 i. ANN CELESTIA⁸, *b.* in New Britain, Ct., 21 Feb., 1822.

+3179 ii. DELOSS PIKE⁸, *b.* in New Britain, Ct., 10 May, 1824; *d.* in Nice.

2528

ELIZA LUCY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Samuel*⁶, *Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Paris, N. Y., 3 June, 1806; *d.* 1 April, 1883; *m.*, 25 Nov., 1830, WILLIAM GOODWIN LEWIS. They moved to Cleveland, Ohio; in 1838, to Philadelphia, Pa.

Children. — LEWIS

+3180 i. HENRY MARTYN⁸, *b.* in New Britain, Ct., 24 Oct., 1831; *bapt.* 3 June, 1832.

3181 ii. MARY JUSTINA⁸.

3182 iii. WILLIAM GOODWIN⁸.

2541

REV. HORACE S. PRATT⁷ [*Temperance*⁶ (Southworth) *Pratt*, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook,

Ct., 7 Feb., 1794; *d.* 3 Aug., 1840; *m.*, 1822, JANE WOOD, *dau.* of John Wood, of Columbia County, Ga. She *d.* 1829; *m.* (2), January, 1832, ISABEL DRYSDALE. He was A.B., Yale, 1817. He united with the college church under Dr. Dwight, began the study of theology at Princeton, 1818. He established a church at St. Marys in Georgia, and was there fifteen years. He was chosen, in 1838, professor of English literature in the University of Alabama, at Tuscaloosa.

Children. — PRATT

By first wife, Jane:

- 3183 i. LALEAH^s, *b.* 16 Dec., 1823, at St. Marys; *d.* 25 Oct., 1853; *m.*, 14 April, 1842, *Rev. James B. Dunwody*. He was A.B., Yale, 1836; studied theology at Columbia, S. C., 1845; was first missionary to the Cherokee Region, Ga.; settled at McPhersonville. Children:
 3184 (a) *Laleah P. (Dunwody)*^o, *b.* 24 Sept., 1844.
 3185 (b) *John Henry (Dunwody)*^o, *b.* 11 Feb., 1852.
- 3186 ii. HORATIO JANE^s, *b.* December, 1825; *d.* 17 March, 1840.
- 3187 iii. JOHN W.^s, *b.* 12 May, 1827, at St. Marys; *m.*, 22 Dec., 1848, *Mary Grace Crabb*, only *dau.* of Hon. George W. Crabb. He graduated from Princeton Theological Seminary, 1848, and was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Tuscaloosa; was settled over the First Presbyterian Church of Marion, Parry Co., Ala., in 1849. In July, 1840, he was appointed to the chair of English Literature and Oratory in Alabama University, occupied by his father, at his decease. Children:
 3188 (a) *Grace Winthrop*^o, *b.* 4 July, 1850.
 3189 (b) *Elizabeth Crabb*^o, *b.* 31 May, 1852.
- 3190 iv. ISABELLA JANE^s, *b.* 23 July, 1829; *m.*, 11 May, 1848, *Rev. Abner A. Porter*. Child:
 3191 (a) *Isabel Mary (Porter)*, *b.* at Charleston, S. C., May, 1849.

By second wife, Isabel:

- 3192 v. HORACE SOUTHWORTH^s, *b.* 4 Sept., 1835, at St. Marys; *d.* 22 Jan., 1852.
- 3193 vi. SARAH E.^s, *b.* 1 Nov., 1837.
- 3194 vii. MARY ALBERTI^s, *b.* 22 Nov., 1839, at Tuscaloosa, Ala.

2545

SELDEN M. PRATT⁷ [*Temperance*⁸ (Southworth) *Pratt, Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 4 March, 1805; *m.*, 15 Jan., 1828, REBECCA C. NOTT, *dau.* of Deacon Clark and Wealthy Nott. He was town clerk of Saybrook for many years, judge probate, representative for the town in the state legislature, deacon of the church. He was a mason by trade, and farmer. *Res.* Centerbrook, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — PRATT

- 3195 i. HENRY LYMAN⁸, *b.* 12 Aug., 1829; *m.* Laura P. Hayden, *dau.* of Joseph Hayden, of Essex, Ct. A.B., Williams, 1852. He is a lawyer. Child:
 3196 (a) Aurelia Augusta⁹, *b.* 31 March, 1863.
- 3197 ii. LEWELLYN⁸, *b.* 8 Aug., 1832; *m.*, 17 Oct., 1855, Sarah Putnam Gulliver, sister to Rev. John P. Gulliver, of Norwich, Ct. A.B., Williams, 1852. He was professor in Institute for Deaf and Dumb at Philadelphia; he was ordained as minister, 1864; pastor of the Broadway Congregational Church, Norwich, Ct., since 1888. Children:
 3198 (a) Waldo Seldon⁹, *b.* 10 Nov., 1857.
 3199 (b) Theodore Putnam⁹, *b.* 24 Jan., 1863; *d.* January, 1867.
- 3200 iii. ANN AUGUSTA⁸, *b.* 27 Nov., 1834. Graduated from the Princeton Seminary, Schenectady Co., N. Y.
- 3201 iv. JULIA LORINDA⁸, *b.* 12 Feb., 1837.
- 3202 v. JANE LOTHROP⁸, *b.* 3 Oct., 1839.
- 3203 vi. AMASA⁸, *b.* 23 Nov., 1841.
- 3204 vii. SELDEN⁸, *b.* 23 Feb., 1844; *d.* 5 April, 1863, in the army at Baton Rouge, La.
- 3205 viii. JAMES MILNER⁸, *b.* 1 Aug., 1846.
- 3206 ix. ABRAHAM NOTT⁸, *b.* 8 Sept., 1848.

2549

EUNICE SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Nathan*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* —; *d.* 21 Aug., 1833; *m.*, 17 Aug., 1809, CALVIN WILLIAMS, *b.* 16 Dec., 1785, *s.* of Samuel and Irene (Pratt) Williams. He was a mariner.

Children. — WILLIAMS

- 3207 i. ABALENA⁸, *b.* 14 June, 1810; *d.* 31 Oct., 1811.
- 3208 ii. DAUGHTER⁸, *b.* 4 March, 1812; *d.* in infancy.

- 3209 iii. DAUGHTER^s, b. 1 March, 1813; d. without name.
- 3210 iv. RICHARD CALVIN^s, b. 12 July, 1815; was a sea captain.
- 3211 v. ERASTUS HAYDEN^s, b. 30 Jan., 1817; was a sea captain.
- 3212 vi. EUNICE AMELIA^s, b. 29 May, 1819; m. *Charles S. Denison*.
- 3213 vii. CAROLINE F.^s, b. 4 Feb., 1821; m. *Asa Shailer*.
- 3214 viii. SUBMIT^s, b. 6 April, 1824; m. *George Bull*.
- 3215 ix. JAMES EDWIN^s, b. 17 Nov., 1828.

2562

EZRA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Job⁶, Nathan⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 23 Dec., 1803; d. 25 Dec., 1859; m., 17 Oct., 1838, EUNICE POST, b. in Essex, Ct., 25 Dec., 1811, d. 25 Aug., 1892, at Deep River, Ct., dau. of Benjamin and Hepsibah (Pratt) Post. He was deacon of the church.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3216 i. DAUGHTER^s, b. 25 June, 1842; d. 25 June, 1842.
- 3217 ii. EZRA JOB BIRNEY^s, b. 29 Feb., 1844; m. *Fannie Cordelia Shortland*, b. 1852, in Brooklyn, N. Y. Merchant.
Child:
3218 (a) *Ada Gilbert⁹*, b. 30 Nov., 1882.
- 3219 iii. ASA FRANKLIN^s, b. 23 May, 1850; d. 12 Oct., 1852.

2563

ANSEL D. SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Job⁶, Nathan⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 16 April, 1805; d. 20 Jan., 1866; m., 21 Feb., 1834, SARAH EMILY HILMAN, b. 13 April, 1805, d. 1 Jan., 1876. Coasting captain. Res. Deep River, Ct.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3220 i. ANSEL D.^s, b. 31 April, 1835; d. 11 July, 1836.
- 3221 ii. JABEZ^s, b. 7 Sept., 1837; m., 12 Jan., 1860, at Deep River, Ct., *Louisa Camilla Banning*, b. 2 Oct., 1842, at Deep River.
- 3222 iii. CHILD^s, b. 8 April, 1841; d. 27 April, 1841.
- 3223 iv. ANSEL D.^s, b. 24 March, 1843; d. 3 Aug., 1844.
- 3224 v. SHELLEY E.^s, b. 21 Aug., 1845; m., 18 May, 1871, at Deep River, Ct., *Emma H. Pratt*, b. 7 Dec., 1847, at Deep River.

2568

ELIHU BATES SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Levi*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., —; *m.*, 16 April, 1824, ROXANNA FOSTER, of Saybrook, Ct., who *d.* 3 July, 1828; *m.* (2), 11 Sept., 1830, ANNA FOSTER; *m.* (3), 1 Oct., 1848, LYDIA SAY, of Lyme, Ct.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

By second wife, Anna:

3225 i. PHILURA M.⁸, *b.* in Deep River, Saybrook, Ct., 20 March, 1837; *m.*, 11 Nov., 1848, *Richard Whittlesey*, *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 19 April, 1814, *d.* 9 Jan., 1872, *s.* of John Tully⁵ and Betsey (Whittlesey) Whittlesey.* He was a pilot and sea captain. Child:

3226 (a) *Elizabeth Williams (Whittlesey)*⁹, *b.* 22 Dec., 1850; *m.*, 3 March, 1868, *James R. Coulter*.

Children:

3227 (1) *James Edward (Coulter)*¹⁰, *b.* 30 Jan., 1869.

3228 (2) *Arthur Whittlesey (Coulter)*¹⁰, *b.* 28 March, 1870.

2586

ASA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Israel*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Saybrook, Ct., 19 March, 1799; *d.* there 17 Dec., 1825; *m.*, 10 Jan., 1822, at Saybrook, ELVIRA HOADLEY, of Saybrook, *b.* 24 Sept., 1798, *dau.* of Benjamin⁵ and Eunice (Merwin) Hoadley.† Farmer. Res. Deep River, Saybrook, Ct.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

3229 i. ISRAEL H.⁸, *b.* 29 Sept., 1822; *m.*, 25 July, 1847, *Laura A. Gladding*, of Saybrook.

+3230 ii. ASA C.⁸, *b.* 19 Aug., 1824; *d.* in Salem, Mass., 1 June, 1889.

* Ambrose⁴ (married, 1756, Elizabeth Tully); Ambrose³ (married, 1732, Elizabeth Mather); Stephen² (married, 1696, Rebecca Waterous); John¹ Whittlesey (married in London, 1621, Lydia Terry) came to Boston with Lord Say and Seal in 1635, went to Saybrook, Ct., with the first settlers.

† Jude⁴ (married Naomi Tinker); William³ (married Sarah Frisbee); William² (married Elizabeth Frost); William¹ Hoadley, known as captain, born about 1630 in England; died in Bradford, Ct., 1709. He was at Saybrook in 1663; at Branford in 1668; was freeman of the colony in 1669; deputy for Branford during nine sessions between 1675 and 1685; served as selectman of the town several times. In 1701, he was granted liberty by the town to build a pew in the meeting house for himself and family.

2587

HANNAH WHEELER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Israel*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 10 Sept., 1802; d. there 15 Dec., 1891; m., 1816, LAWSON MILES HOADLEY, b. 20 Oct., 1796, in Naugatuck, Ct., s. of Benjamin⁵ and Eunice (Marwin) Hoadley,* who d. 30 March, 1876. He was a bit and auger maker.

Children. — HOADLEY

+3231 i. MILES LAWSON⁸, b. 17 April, 1820.

3232 ii. GEORGE WATERBURY⁸, b. 22 Jan., 1824; m. (1), at Tomkinsville, Staten Island, N. Y., 28 Feb., 1847, *Jane Ann Adams*, b. in South Oxford, N. Y., 18 June, 1823, d. in Chicago, Ill., 28 July, 1881, dau. of John Adams; m. (2), at Juliet, Ill., 12 Sept., 1883, *Mrs. Elcina Sophia (Keeler) Austin*. He was blacksmith and edge tool manufacturer at Oxford, N. Y.; later, real estate. Chicago, Ill. Children, by first wife:

3233 (a) *Jennie Georgianna*⁹, b. 14 Sept., 1850; m. *Leander M. Thompson*, of Chicago, Ill.

3234 (b) *George Emmett*⁹, b. 15 Jan., 1859; m., 12 Nov., 1884, *Bella Burgess*. Res. Chicago, Ill.

3235 iii. BENJAMIN NORTON⁸, b. 5 July, 1826; m. (1), 5 Sept., 1850, at Essex, Ct., *Emily McCreery*, divorced in 1866; m. (2), at Lake Benton, 1 May, 1877, *Malinda Taylor*. Res. Elkton, S. D. Child:

3236 (a) *Emily Adella*⁹, b. 25 Sept., 1855; m. *Warren Wilbur*, of Shelton, Ct.

3237 iv. ASA FRANKLIN⁸, b. 1828; d. in Baltimore, Md., 1846; unm.

3238 v. JOSEPH MERWIN⁸, b. 7 May, 1830, at Deep River, Ct.; m., at Waterford, Ct., 4 July, 1850, *Angeline S. Brown*, b. 13 July, 1832, in Essex, Ct. He was in the Civil War from 6 Aug. to 6 Sept., 1862, Company B, Twentieth Regiment Connecticut Volunteers. He was disabled and honorably discharged. He is sewing machine agent. Res. Derby, Ct., where his children were born. Children:

3239 (a) *Clara Josephine*⁹, b. 18 Dec., 1851; m. (1), 11 Nov., 1868, *Billis B. Hurd*, of Huntington, Ct.; m. (2), 24 Oct., 1880, *John S. Forsyth*, of Hartford, Ct.

* See n., p. 292.

- 3240 (b) *Mary Wheeler*⁹, b. 8 June, 1859; m., 5 Dec., 1882, *Henry S. Whipple*, of Rockford, Ill.
 3241 (c) *Albert Sherwood*⁹, b. 23 Nov., 1870; d. 1 Dec., 1870.
 3242 vi. *ELISHA*⁸, b. 1832; d. 1834.
 3243 vii. *EUNICE ELIZABETH*⁸, b. 14 Feb., 1835; m., 4 July, 1850, *William Tabor*, of New London, Ct.
 3244 viii. *HANNAH WHEELER*⁸, b. 1837; m. *Roger Mater*, of Deep River, Ct.

2592

*GIDEON W. SOUTHWORTH*⁷ [*Israel*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 7 March, 1812; d. there 13 May, 1885; m., 18 Feb., 1837, *PHEBE L. MOORE*, of Lyme, Ct., b. in Chesterfield, Ct., 23 Aug., 1810, d. 20 Feb., 1892, dau. of Edward and Judath Moore. Res. Saybrook, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +3245 i. *HANNAH W.*⁸, b. 3 March, 1838.
 +3246 ii. *JUDITH C. R.*⁸, b. 24 May, 1840; d. 10 Aug, 1884.
 3247 iii. *GIDEON W.*⁸, b. 23 Aug., 1842; d. 23 Dec., 1846.
 3248 iv. *JOSEPH P.*⁸, b. 14 April, 1845; m. in Essex, Ct., 15 April, 1867, *Almira Jane Hunt* of Essex. Child:
 3249 (a) *SON*⁹, b. 8 Feb., 1869.
 3250 v. *PHEBE M.*⁸, b. 5 Feb., 1848; m. (1), in Deep River, Ct., 30 Sept., 1868, — *Dudley*; m. (2), 2 Feb., 1886, *Henry S. Read*. Res. Ivoryton, Ct. Child:
 3251 (a) *Celia Eleanor (Read)*⁹, b. 22 Oct., 1887.

2593

*LEVI B. SOUTHWORTH*⁷ [*Job*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Deep River, Ct., 31 March, 1815; d. 15 May, 1888; m. (1), 12 Nov., 1837, *CLARISSA GRISWOLD KIRKHAM*, b. in Guilford, Ct., 2 Feb., 1818, d. 17 Sept., 1860; m. (2), 16 Sept., 1861, *ESTHER STEVENS BEARDSLEY*, b. in Naugatuck, Ct., 8 March, 1823, d. 20 Aug., 1894. No children by second marriage.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Clarissa:

- 3252 i. *GEORGE READ*⁸, b. 13 Sept., 1838; m. Res. Meriden, Ct.
 Children:

3253 (a) *Merton*⁹.

3254 (b) *George*⁹.

3255 ii. HELEN WILLIAMS⁸, b. 6 Dec., 1843; m. No children.

3256 iii. JANE AURELIA CLARISSA⁸, b. 4 June, 1848; m. No children.

3257 iv. LIDA GERTRUDE⁸, b. 31 Jan., 1855; m. A. F. Glover.
Res. Deep River, Ct.

3258 v. LEVI EUGENE⁸, b. in Ravenna, Ohio, 13 Sept., 1857;
m., 11 May, 1880, *Sarah Adella Wood*, b. 28 Sept., 1859,
dau. of George Washington and Huldah Elizabeth
(Hart) Wood. He was an apothecary twenty-one
years in Southington, Ct., now is traveling salesman
for a manufacturing pharmacist. Res. Southington,
Ct. Children born in Southington:

3259 (a) *Eugene*⁹, b. 23 July, 1881.

3260 (b) *Mildred*⁹, b. 7 Jan., 1891.

3261 vi. CHARLES SNOW⁸, b. 27 Jan., 1859; d. 10 April, 1896; unm.

2612

RUSSELL SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 19 Sept., 1803; d. in Lawsville Center, Pa., 20 June, 1886; m. (1), 21 Dec., 1830, MARY SMITH, b. 27 Sept., 1806, at Franklin, Pa., d. in Lawsville, Pa., 27 Aug., 1857, dau. of Raymond and Roxanna (Andrews) Smith (Aunt Roxy); m. (2), 5 Dec., 1858, MRS. ELIZA (BROWN) RUSSELL, b. 10 June, 1825, at Forest Lake, Pa., d. 25 Jan., 1899, at Lawsville Center, Pa. He united with the Baptist church in his early youth. Res. Lawsville Center, Pa., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By his second wife, Eliza:

3362* i. MARY E.⁸, b. 29 Sept., 1859; d. 13 June, 1863.

3363 ii. ELIZA M.⁸, b. 16 Jan., 1861; m., 16 Nov., 1885, *Nathan S. Shipman*, b. 18 July, 1845, at Montrose, Pa. Res. Conkling Forks, N. Y. Child:

3364 (a) *Frances May (Shipman)*⁹, b. 27 July, 1886, at Neath, Pa.

3365 iii. CHARLES R.⁸, b. 21 April, 1865; m., 5 Oct., 1887, *Ellen Meeker*, b. 6 Aug., 1866, dau. of William and Betsey T. (Hill) Meeker, of Silver Lake, Pa. Farmer and cooper. Res. Lawsville, Pa. Children:

* A mistake was made here in numbering.

3366 (a) *Mabel Irene*⁹, b. 19 Aug., 1888.

3367 (b) *Mildred Octavia*⁹, b. 7 March, 1898; d. 7 Nov., 1899.

2613

ARTHUR SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 24 March, 1805; d. in Lawsville, Pa., 7 Jan., 1880; m. in Apsonville, 1 Dec., 1830, MARIE TURNER, b. in Litchfield, Ct., 3 Jan., 1810, d. 27 Aug., 1886 (96). Farmer. Res. Lawsville Center, Pa., where all his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3368 i. MARIETTE⁸, b. 5 Jan., 1832; m. in Lawsville Center, Pa., 8 Sept., 1860, *Julius Comfort Vance*, b. in Liberty Township, Pa., 23 Feb., 1832, s. of Robert and Mary Ann Vance. Res. Richmond. Child:
3369 (a) *Arthur Turner (Vance)*⁹, b. 1872; m. *Mary Stratton*, of Binghamton, N. Y. Two children.
- 3370 ii. TURNER G.⁸, b. 28 Sept., 1837; d. 28 May, 1862, in hospital, Washington, D. C., after one year's service in the Union army; *unm.*
- +3371 iii. ALMON LUCIUS⁸, b. 16 Feb., 1841.
- 3372 iv. OMAR D.⁸, b. 4 Oct., 1843; d. 5 Aug., 1844.
- 3373 v. EZRA E.⁸, b. 12 March, 1849; professor of music in Scranton High School, Scranton, Pa.; *unm.*
- +3374 vi. CARRIE LOVILLA⁸, b. 18 Jan., 1852.

2614

ROXANNA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 27 Jan., 1807; d. in Lawsville Center, Pa., 28 March, 1843; m. in New Milford, Pa., 17 Oct., 1827, PHILO LUCE, b. 14 March, 1800, in New York State, s. of Israel Luce. Farmer. Res. Bridgewater and Lawsville, Pa.

Children. — LUCE

- +3375 i. FLORA A.⁸, b. in Bridgewater, Pa., 24 Jan., 1829.
- +3376 ii. WARREN J.⁸, b. in Bridgewater, Pa., 16 Feb., 1831.
- +3377 iii. REBECCA⁸, b. in Bridgewater, Pa., 2 April, 1833.
- 3378 iv. ISRAEL D.⁸, b. in Bridgewater, Pa., 24 April, 1835; m. in Forest Lake, Pa., 15 Nov., 1867, *Ellen Northrop*. Res. Santa Monica, Cal. Child:
3379 (a) *Wesley*⁹.

- +3380 v. SPENCER W.⁸, b. in Lawsville, Pa., 22 May, 1837.
 +3381 vi. RUSSELL⁸, b. in Lawsville, Pa., 25 June, 1839; d. there
 8 June, 1896.
 3382 vii. SALLY⁸, b. 19 Sept., 1841.

2615

EMILY SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon⁸, Nathan⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 17 May, 1809; d. 16 Sept., 1886; m., 5 Nov., 1835, JOSEPH L. WEBSTER. Res. Lawsville, Pa.

Children. — WEBSTER

- 3383 i. HANNAH⁸, b. December, 1836; d. 21 April, 1896; m.,
 22 Aug., 1853, *George Chapman*. He was killed at
 Battle of Gettysburg. Children:
 3384 (a) *Evelyn A. (Chapman)⁹*.
 3385 (b) *Walter L. (Chapman)⁹*.
 3386 ii. ALEXANDER⁸, b. 12 Sept., 1840; d. 6 Dec., 1879; m., 28
 March, 1864, *Demilie Follett*, of Franklin, Pa. Chil-
 dren:
 3387 (a) *Wilfred D.⁹*, b. 28 Feb., 1867; m., 25 Dec., 1890,
Emma L. Tingley, of Scranton, Pa. Four
 children.
 3388 (b) *Fanny M.⁹*, b. 6 March, 1869.
 3389 (c) *Flora E.⁹*, b. 9 Sept., 1871; d. 31 Dec., 1878.
 3390 (d) *Grace J.⁹*, b. 25 June, 1877; m., 24 Dec., 1897,
 in Scranton, Pa., *Harmon D. Sheldon*.
 3391 iii. EMILY⁸, b. 11 April, 1843; d. 30 July, 1898; m., 22 May,
 1867, *Spencer W. Luce*. (See 3380.)

2616

CLARISSA FIDELIA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon⁸, Nathan⁵, An-
 drew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Saybrook, Ct., 4 April,
 1811; d. in Lawsville Center, Pa., 29 May, 1886; m. in Lawsville
 Center, Pa., 18 July, 1830, CHARLES STANFORD, b. in Montpelier, Vt.,
 18 July, 1809; d. in Dansville, Pa., 26 Aug., 1886. He was a farmer.
 Lived in Lawsville Center, Pa., where all his children were born.

Children. — STANFORD

- 3392 i. ROSEANNAH⁸, b. 7 Jan., 1832; d. 15 March, 1835.
 3393 ii. CHARLES GILBERT⁸, b. 22 June, 1834; d. 29 March, 1849.
 3394 iii. SARAH ELIZABETH⁸, b. 24 May, 1836; d. 12 Dec., 1861.

- 3395 iv. OGDEN WHITMAN⁸, b. 13 March, 1838; d. 19 May, 1892.
 3396 v. AMANDA MALVINA⁸, b. 15 March, 1840; d. 5 April, 1852.
 3397 vi. ROXANNA ARVILLA⁸, b. 28 June, 1844; d. 10 July, 1863.
 3398 vii. AMMORVIN⁸, b. 10 Jan., 1847; d. 8 Jan., 1852.
 3399 viii. CLARISSA L.⁸, b. 12 Aug., 1851; d. 27 Feb., 1851 (?).
 3400 ix. HANNAH EVANGELINE⁸, b. 26 April, 1853; m., 26 Dec., 1875, Wilmarth D. Wandell, b. 16 Sept., 1845, in Mahoopeny, Pa. He was formerly a mason, later a minister. Res. Lawsville Center, where his children were born. Children:
 3401 (a) Eliza Fidelia (Wandell)⁹, b. 15 June, 1883; d. 13 Feb., 1884.
 3402 (b) Arthur (Wandell)⁹, b. 31 July, 1886; d. 24 March, 1897.
 3403 (c) Ada Belle (Wandell)⁹, b. 21 May, 1892.
 3404 x. EMMA FIDELIA⁸, b. 9 Feb., 1857. Res. Susquehanna Depot, Pa.

2622

HANNAH ANN SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Gideon⁶, Nathan⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Lawsville Center, Pa., 9 June, 1827; d. in Liberty, Pa., 13 April, 1897; m., 2 Sept., 1845, JARED MARSH, b. in Liberty, Pa., 27 Oct., 1821, d. there 9 April, 1897. Farmer. Res. Liberty, Pa., where their children were born, except the youngest.

Children. — MARSH

- 3405 i. LORA L.⁸, b. 18 Jan., 1851; m., 31 Dec., 1879, in Liberty, Pa., Ansel J. Gere, of Brooklyn, Pa. Res. New Hallstead, Pa. Child:
 3406 (a) E. Llewellyn (Gere)⁹, b. 2 Feb., 1883.
 3407 ii. CARRIE S.⁸, b. 1 July, 1857. Music teacher.
 3408 iii. ELMER ERNEST⁸, b. 17 March, 1861; d. 11 Nov., 1864.
 3409 iv. H. WILMER⁸, b. 24 Aug., 1863; m., 4 Jan., 1888, Annie G. Fordyce, of Susquehanna, Pa. Professor in Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, N. Y.
 3410 v. ARTHUR SOUTHWORTH⁸, b. in Hallstead, Pa., 24 Nov., 1867; d. 23 Sept., 1878, in Liberty, Pa.

2623

ANNA MARIA SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John⁶, Martin⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in East Haddam, Ct., 4 Oct., 1810;

m. WILLIAM CARTER, *b.* 7 Dec., 1802, *d.* 1891. They moved to Twinsburg, Ohio; later to Emmett, Mich.

Children. — CARTER

- 3411 i. CHARLES HENRY⁸, *b.* in Connecticut, 2 Dec., 1824; *m.*, in Twinsburg, Ohio, 28 June, 1855, *Caroline Dresser*.
Children:
3412 (a) Son⁹, *d.* young.
3413 (b) Bayard T.⁹, *b.* 5 Sept., 1859, in Twinsburg, Ohio.
- 3414 ii. EDWARD OLIVER⁸, *b.* in Connecticut, 23 July, 1826; *d.* in Emmett, Mich., 16 Oct., 1849.
- +3415 iii. EVELINE ELIZA⁸, *b.* in Twinsburg, Ohio, 25 May, 1830.
- 3416 iv. JUDSON WADE⁸, *b.* in Twinsburg, Ohio, 25 June, 1833; *d.* in hospital at Bowling Green, Ky., 5 March, 1862. He served in the Third Regiment of Mechanics and Engineers. His body and that of his brother George were brought home to Kalamazoo, Mich., and buried 18 March, 1864.
- 3417 v. GILES R.⁸, *b.* in Emmett, Mich., 23 April, 1835; *d.* there 17 Aug., 1836.
- 3418 vi. GEORGE WILLIS⁸, *b.* in Emmett, Mich., 30 March, 1839. He enlisted with his brother, Judson Wade, in the Third Regiment; *d.* in Murfreesboro, Tenn., 27 March, 1862, and, as stated above, was buried 18 March, 1864.

2629

WILLIAM PALMER SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*John*⁶, *Martin*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in East Haddam, Ct., 27 March, 1819; *d.* 1891; *m.*, 20 Dec., 1855, LOUISA STARK, *b.* 2 March, 1831, *dau.* of Jeremiah Rodgers and Lucy (Champion) Stark. He lived in Twinsburg, Ohio, one year, then went to Cleveland, Ohio, in 1836. He was a builder and contractor by trade; later he entered the grocery business. His sons are now in business with him.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3419 i. WILLIAM JEREMIAH⁸, *b.* 10 March, 1857. *Res.* Cleveland, Ohio; *unm.*
- 3420 ii. MARY LOUISA⁸, *b.* 20 Oct., 1859, at Cleveland, Ohio.
- 3421 iii. FRANCES⁸, *b.* in Cleveland, Ohio, 16 Jan., 1864; *m.*, 1894, at Glenville, Ohio, *Frederick Harris Goff*. Lawyer in Cleveland. *Res.* Glenville, Ohio. Child:
3422 (a) *Frederika Southworth (Goff)*⁹, *b.* 1896.
- 3423 iv. OTIS STARK⁸, *b.* in Cleveland, Ohio, 14 June, 1871; *unm.*

2632

ASHER ALEXIS SOUTHWORTH⁷ [*Ansel*⁶, *Martin*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Chester, Ct., 7 Feb., 1823; d. in Philadelphia, Pa., 13 May, 1871; m., 26 April, 1846, MEHITABLE PARSONS TIFFEN CLARKE, b. 15 Nov., 1824, in Chester, Ct. Merchant; in 1845 or 1846 he moved to Philadelphia, where all his children were born. His widow lives now in New Haven, Ct.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3424 i. ELIZA MEHITABLE⁸, b. 9 Feb., 1847; d. 3 March, 1847.
- 3425 ii. ELIZA MEHITABLE⁸, b. 8 Jan., 1848; d. 15 May, 1862.
- 3426 iii. WILLIAM CLARKE⁸, b. 8 May, 1850; m., 21 June, 1899, at New Haven, Ct., *Bertha E. Prince*. No children.
- 3427 iv. FRANK ASHER⁸, b. 18 Feb., 1858; d. 25 Aug., 1860, in Philadelphia, Pa.
- 3428 v. FRANK ASHER⁸, b. 25 April, 1863; m., in New Haven, Ct., 24 Nov., 1892, *Florence E. Fiske*. He is A.B., Yale. Newspaper editor; at present chief clerk of Police Department, New Haven, Ct.
- 3429 vi. SARAH LOUISE HASSALL⁸, b. 31 May, 1865; m., in New Haven, Ct., 26 Aug., 1890, *Charles O. Bonney*. No children.

2633

LUCY SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Joseph*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. —; m. AUGUSTUS C. FRENCH, who was governor of Illinois during two terms.

Children. — FRENCH

- 3430 i. EDWARD⁹, b. 11 Aug., 1831; m. *Mary Wells*. He was professor at Wells College.
- 3431 ii. WILLIAM S.⁹, b. 4 Aug., 1832; d. 20 Aug., 1838.
- 3432 iii. AUGUSTUS⁹.
- 3433 iv. AUGUSTA⁹, m. *Cassius Wicker*.
- 3434 v. MARY⁹.
- 3435 vi. CHARLES⁹.

2636

HARRIET TILLOTSON⁸ [*Harriet*⁷ (Southworth) *Tillotson*, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Genoa, N. Y., 1 Nov., 1809; d. in Collinsville, Mo., 25 Dec., 1894; m., in Ithaca, N. Y., 27 July, 1828, JOHN TOMPKINS HAYT, of Patterson,

N. Y., b. 14 July, 1805, d. in Seattle, Wash., 19 Feb., 1873, s. of John and Elizabeth (Delevan) Hayt. He was carpenter and builder, first at Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, then at Ithaca, N. Y., at Halsey Valley, N. Y. In 1833, they went to Bellevue, Mich., with three children, where he was a farmer. She was member of the First Presbyterian Church at Bellevue.

Children. — HAYT

- +3436 i. HARRIET ELIZABETH⁹, b. 5 July, 1829, at Patterson, N. Y.
- 3437 ii. IRA TILLOTSON⁹, b. 12 Feb., 1831, at Halsey Valley, N. Y.; d. at St. Louis, Mo., 27 June, 1871; m., 26 Aug., 1860, Susan E. Stone, of Williamstown, Mass. He was a banker; was connected with the Milwaukee *Sentinel* several years. Children:
 - 3438 (a) John Tillotson¹⁰, b. 2 March, 1861; d. at Hinsdale, Mass., 18 May, 1883.
 - 3439 (b) Charles Henry¹⁰, b. 14 April, 1863.
 - 3440 (c) Harriet Elizabeth¹⁰, b. 1865; d. 11 Aug., 1868.
- +3441 iii. CORDELIA⁹, b. 23 Sept., 1833, at Halsey Valley, N. Y.
- 3442 iv. JOHN⁹, b. 15 June, 1838; d. 3 July, 1839.
- 3443 v. EMMA LOUISE⁹, b. in Marshall, Mich., 26 April, 1840; m., 30 April, 1868, Allen Ripley Foote. Res. Wollaston, Mass. Child:
 - 3444 (a) Isabelle Southworth (Foote)¹⁰, b. 26 July, 1872; m. Walter S. Pinkham.
- 3445 vi. MARY CAROLINE (MINNIE)⁹, b. 11 Jan., 1846, in Bellevue, Mich.; m., 15 June, 1876, Albert Wallace Crites, b. in Waterford, Wis., 12 May, 1848, s. of Joseph and Lydia Chubbuck (Darling) Crites. He is attorney and counselor at law; has been judge of the Sixteenth Judicial District in Nebraska; mayor of Chadron, Neb., where they live. Children:
 - 3446 (a) Albert Hayt (Crites)¹⁰, b. 23 July, 1877; d. 13 April, 1878.
 - 3447 (b) Edwin Darling (Crites)¹⁰, b. 29 Jan., 1884.
 - 3448 (c) Frederic Augustus (Crites)¹⁰, b. 1 July, 1885.

2638

MARY ELIZABETH TILLOTSON⁸ [Harriet⁷ (Southworth) Tillotson, William⁶, Constant⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 13 Sept., 1823; d. 1900; m., 23 Jan., 1850, EDMUND SANFORD, of New River, La., b. in Farmington, Ct., 16 Jan., 1824, s. of Jesse and

Almira (North) Sanford.* Farmer; was in the legislature. *Res.* Unionville, Ct.

Children. — SANFORD

- 3449 i. HENRY TILLOTSON⁹, b. 30 May, 1852; d. 6 Nov., 1889; *unm.*
- 3450 ii. FRANK⁹, b. 23 Dec., 1853; m., 17 Oct., 1883, MARION HAWLEY, b. 25 Sept., 1851, *dau.* of Robert and Maria (Hamlin) Hawley. *Res.* Unionville, Ct. Children:
- 3451 (a) Marion Conkling¹⁰, b. 22 June, 1885.
- 3452 (b) Truman Frank¹⁰, b. 8 July, 1887.
- 3453 (c) Robert Hawley¹⁰, b. 10 April, 1895.
- 3454 iii. CHARLES JESSE⁹, b. Unionville, Ct., 27 July, 1862.

2649

FRANCES MONTAGUE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William Throop*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. near Ithaca, N. Y., 10 Sept., 1819; d. 20 June, 1866; m., 28 Dec., 1837, at Marshall, Mich., LANSING KINGSBURY, d. 1850, s. of Dr. David Kingsbury, of Marcellus, N. Y. Her mother died in 1823, and soon after she was taken into the family of her father's sister, Mrs. Ira Tillotson (see 2206). In 1836, they moved to Marshall, Mich.

Children. — KINGSBURY

- 3455 i. CHARLES WILLARD⁹, b. in Marshall, Mich., 10 March, 1840; d. 30 June, 1891, at his brother's in St. Paul. He settled at St. Cloud, Minn.; was a printer; was member of the Board of Education and was highly esteemed in the county where he lived; *unm.*
- 3456 ii. DAVID LANSING⁹, b. 24 Dec., 1842; m., 26 Oct., 1869, Anna Braman. He was brought up by his father's sister Mary, Mrs. Bunce. They moved to Minnesota in 1854. He enlisted in the Eighth Minnesota Infantry at the beginning of the Civil War; he was first sergeant. When his term expired he was commissioned second lieutenant. He settled at Merriam Park, St. Paul, Minn. Hardware merchant. No children.
- +3457 iii. FRANCIS MARY⁹, b. 13 July, 1844.

* Jesse Sanford served in the War of 1812; his father served in the Revolutionary War; lost his life while assisting in stretching an iron chain across Hudson River to prevent the British ascending the river.

2650

MARY ELIZA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William Throop*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. near Ithaca, N. Y., 23 May, 1821, another date given is 21 Feb., 1814; d. 5 May, 1854; m. at Bellevue, Mich., 24 Nov., 1838, CALEB WOODBURY, b. 3 Nov., 1806, at Charlton, Mass., d. October, 1890, s. of Caleb⁷ and Silence (King) Woodbury.* He m. (2), 20 Oct., 1856, Mary Maxwell Leland. He was a merchant at Peruville, N. Y.; later in Eaton County, Mich.; kept a drug store at Adrian, Mich., 1845-54; went to Minnesota and, with his brother, laid out the town of Anoka. In 1871, he moved to Norton, Mass.; became a farmer. After September, 1873, he lived at Wollaston Heights, Mass.

Children. — WOODBURY

- 3458 i. HARRIET SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 15 Sept., 1839; d. 31 May, 1852, at Adrian, Mich.
 3459 ii. JANE ELIZA⁹, b. 7 March, 1845.
 3460 iii. DAUGHTER⁹, d. June, 1848.

2651

HARRIET CORDELIA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William Throop*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Ithaca, N. Y., 22 April, 1823; d. 1 April, 1899; m., 27 June, 1844, PAUL RAYMOND, b. 18 Oct., 1810, d. 15 March, 1900, s. of Dr. Paul Raymond, a descendant of Lord Raymond of London. He was a broker, said to have been one of the wealthiest men in Toledo, where he lived and where their children were born.

Children. — RAYMOND

- 3461 i. ERWIN PAUL⁹, b. 9 March, 1848; m., 13 Oct., 1875, *Marguerite Louisa Johnson*; lawyer, graduated from law department of Ann Arbor University in 1871; was city attorney. Res. Toledo, Ohio. Children:
 3462 (a) *Harriet Belle*¹⁰, b. 22 July, 1876; m. — *Scadding*.
 3463 (b) *Horton J.*¹⁰, b. 18 Feb., 1878.
 3464 (c) *Clara Pierce*¹⁰. Res. Toledo, Ohio.

* John⁶ (married Mary Chase); Joseph⁵ (married Elizabeth Fuller); Benjamin⁴ (married Ruth Conant); Peter³ (married Mary Dodge); Peter² (married Sarah Dodge); John¹ Woodbury came from Somersetshire, England, in 1624. He, with others, had charge of the settlement of Cape Ann. In 1626, they moved to Salem. He returned to England as agent of the Company, and later came back with his son Humphrey. He was constable, 1631; was twice representative to the General Court; was selectman and surveyor until his death, 1642.

- 3465 ii. LOUISA⁹, b. 10 Sept., 1849; artist; for sixteen years a Christian Science practitioner. *Res.* Toledo, Ohio; *unm.*
- 3466 iii. ANNA SARAH⁹, b. 11 May, 1851. *Res.* in Paris, France.
- 3467 iv. JOSEPHINE⁹, b. 6 May, 1854; *m.* Dr. Louis W. Heydrich, M.D., 1885, medical department of Western Reserve University, at Cleveland, Ohio. *Res.* Toledo, Ohio.
- 3468 v. ANDREW⁹, b. 11 Dec., 1858; *m.*, 10 Nov., 1878, Sarah A. Tripp. Lived in Lindsborg, Kan., now (1899) in Toledo, Ohio. Children:
- 3469 (a) Maude¹⁰, b. 15 Oct., 1879. *Res.* Chicago, Ill.
- 3470 (b) George¹⁰, b. 9 Feb., 1881. *Res.* Brooklyn, N. Y.
- 3471 (c) Clara Belle¹⁰, b. 4 May, 1883; d. 6 Jan., 1904.

2654

SARAH PARSONS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William Throop*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New York, 26 May, 1829 (another account says 1837); d. in California, 31 Dec., 1897; *m.* HENRY CLAY. He was a merchant in Adrian, Mich.; in 1875, he moved to Ventura, Cal. He was county treasurer.

Children. — CLAY

- 3472 i. CLARA SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 20 March, 1867; d. 2 July, 1893; *m.*, 12 Nov., 1892, J. B. Hollingsworth, of Ventura, Cal. She left an infant son, b. 18 June, 1893.
- 3473 ii. EMORY CUMMINGS⁹, b. 6 March, 1869.
- 3474 iii. EDWIN ANDRUS⁹, b. 31 July, 1871.

2660

WILLIAM PARSONS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William Throop*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Avon Springs, Livingston Co., N. Y., 1 Jan., 1840; d. at Moscow, Livingston Co., N. Y., 13 Aug., 1896; *m.*, 10 Sept., 1872, JULIA DURYEA, of Moscow, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3475 i. CORA⁹, b. 24 June, 1873, at Avon, N. Y.
- 3476 ii. JOHN WILLARD⁹, b. 20 July, 1875; d. 189-. Physician, Rochester, N. Y. No children.
- 3477 iii. WILLIAM SEWARD⁹, b. 5 Aug., 1877.
- 3478 iv. HARVEY CURTIS⁹, b. 25 Dec., 1879.
- 3479 v. GEORGE CONSTANT⁹, b. 12 Feb., 1882.
- 3480 vi. ABBIE FLORENCE⁹, b. 6 Oct., 1883.

2666

NATHANIEL CHESTER SOUTHWORTH^s [*Constant*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Locke, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 19 May, 1827; d. in Forestville, N. Y., 7 Nov., 1900; m., 12 Jan., 1860, CHLOE A. RATHBURN, b. 16 June, 1829, dau. of Damerus (who fought in the War of 1812) and Amanda (Hills) Rathburn. In 1836, he moved with his father's family to North Collins, Erie Co., N. Y., where his father died in 1859, and where his children were born. In 1874, he moved to Forestville, N. Y. *Res.* Villenova, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3481 i. EFFIE ALMIRA⁹, b. 29 Oct., 1860; m. in Forestville, N. Y., 1 Jan., 1896, *Prof. Volney Morgan Spalding*, Ph.D., Leipzig, 1895; b. in Ontario, N. Y., 29 Jan., 1849; A.B., 1873, Michigan University, s. of Frederick Austin and Almira (Shaw) Spalding. He has taught school and is at head of Botanical Department of Michigan University. He studied at Jena, Münster, and Hannover.
- She is B.S., 1885, Michigan University; fellow in biology, Bryn Mawr, 1885–86; assistant biologist, Agricultural Department, Washington, D. C., 1887–92; instructor and fellow in Barnard College, 1892–95. No children.
- +3482 ii. FRANKLIN CHESTER⁹, b. 15 Oct., 1863.
- 3483 iii. WARD RATHBURN⁹, b. 10 May, 1866; d. June, 1878.
- 3484 iv. ANGIE LINA⁹, b. 23 May, 1868; m., 5 Sept., 1893, *Carlton S. Dye*, b. 12 March, 1868, at Villenova, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., s. of Thomas and Amy P. (Smith) Dye. He is a farmer. *Res.* Saybrook, Ohio. Children:
- 3485 (a) *Raymond Chester (Dye)*¹⁰, b. at Jamestown, N. Y., 5 Sept., 1894.
- 3486 (b) *Homer Carlton (Dye)*¹⁰, b. at Villenova, N. Y., 14 Sept., 1896.
- 3487 v. CHARLES WILSON⁹, b. 23 Nov., 1870; A.B., Michigan University; M.D., 1898, University of Buffalo. He practices medicine at Buffalo, N. Y.

2667

WILLIAM PITT BEERS^s [*Charlotte*⁷ (Southworth) *Beers*, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 23 April,

1820; *m.* (1), 26 Oct., 1848, MARY P. MOORE, who *d.* 13 Aug., 1849, *dau.* of Henry and Amanda Moore, of Ithaca, N. Y.; *m.* (2), 26 Aug., 1851, MARTHA B. MOORE, sister of his first wife. . *Res.* Ithaca, N. Y.

Children. — BEERS

By first wife, Mary:

3488 i. MARY MOORE⁹, *b.* 1850 (?); *d.* 2 April, 1861.

By second wife, Martha:

3489 ii. CATHERINE MOORE⁹, *b.* 9 Dec., 1852; *m.*, 27 May, 1874, James Rogers, of Ausable Forks, Essex Co., N. Y.

Children:

3490 (a) Henry Graves (Rogers)¹⁰, *b.* 11 Feb., 1876.

3491 (b) Florence Moore (Rogers)¹⁰, *b.* 10 Dec., 1877.

3492 (c) Jeannette (Rogers)¹⁰, *b.* 22 Aug., 1884.

3493 iii. CAROLINE CATHERINE⁹, *d.* young.

2668

CATHERINE ELIZABETH BEERS⁸ [*Charlotte*⁷ (Southworth) Beers, William⁶, Constant⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], *b.* 18 June, 1822; *d.* 13 July, 1866; *m.*, 13 Jan., 1848, WILLIAM U. GREGORY, who *d.* 1867, *s.* of Col. Rowland Gregory, of Ithaca. Both were buried at Ithaca, N. Y.

Children. — GREGORY

3494 i. WILLIAM R.⁹, *b.* 23 Dec., 1848; *m.* Nellie Wallace from Canada. Children:

3495 (a) Catherine Gertrude¹⁰, *b.* 15 Feb., 1873; *d.* 18 May, 1896.

3496 (b) William Uriah¹⁰, *b.* 22 March, 1875; *d.* 1 April, 1876.

3497 (c) Frank Watson¹⁰, *b.* 9 June, 1882.

3498 (d) Arthur Rowland¹⁰, *b.* 23 —, 1898.

3499 ii. FRANK BEERS⁹, *b.* 15 Jan., 1850, at Albany, N. Y.; *m.* Jennie Ferguson, from Canada. Children:

3500 (a) Jennie Elizabeth¹⁰, *b.* 10 Sept., 1882.

3501 (b) William Ferguson¹⁰, *b.* 2 May, 1891.

2673

JULIA A. BEERS⁸ [*Charlotte*⁷ (Southworth) Beers, William⁶, Constant⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], *b.* 10 April, 1826; *m.*, 1 May, 1850, STEPHEN DECATUR ATWATER, who *d.* 24 Feb., 1889, *s.* of Dr. Atwater, of Connecticut. She lives in Ithaca, N. Y.

Children. — ATWATER

- 3502 i. CHARLES HALL⁹, b. 3 Aug., 1852; *m.*, 24 Oct., 1878,
Luella Halsey, dau. of Nathan Halsey, of Ithaca, N. Y.
 Children:
 3503 (a) *Fred Halsey*¹⁰, b. 3 Oct., 1879.
 3504 (b) *Clarence Moffitt*¹⁰, b. 6 Feb., 1885.
- 3505 ii. FRED BEERS⁹, b. 4 May, 1854 (1861); *m.*, 29 Nov., 1884,
Nellie Wright, of Ithaca, N. Y. Child:
 3506 (a) *Freida*¹⁰, b. 6 Oct., 1887.
- 3507 iii. JULIA B.⁹, b. 10 July, —; *d.* 1 Sept., 1861.

2675

NORMAN L. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*George*⁷, *John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 23 July, 1792; *d.* August, 1871;
m. (1) SARAH GARDNER, in Hancock, Mass., who *d.* and was buried
 there; *m.* (2) HONOR GARDNER, sister of his first wife, who *d.* and
 was buried with her husband in Oak Grove, Coldwater, Mich. He
 moved West about 1860, first to Lockport, N. Y., then to Royalton,
 N. Y., and later to Coldwater, Mich.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Sarah:

- 3508 i. LAURA⁹, *d.*; buried at Port Gibson, N. Y.; *m.* *George*
Bookoven. Children:
 3509 (a) *George (Bookoven)*¹⁰.
 3510 (b) *Helen (Bookoven)*¹⁰; *m.* *Whitman David South-*
worth. (See 3523.)
- 3511 ii. JAMES B.⁹, *m.* (1) *Eleanor Legg*, buried in Lockport,
 N. Y.; *m.* (2) *Alta Whitney*, of Royalton, Niagara Co.,
 N. Y. Both are dead. Two sons, one daughter.

By second wife, Honor:

- 3512 iii. SARAH IRENE⁹, b. in Hancock, Mass., 29 June, 1824;
m. *Arlemon H. Legg*; lived on a farm near Coldwater,
 Mich. Children:
 3513 (a) *Charles Norman (Legg)*¹⁰, b. at Royalton, N. Y.,
 24 Feb., 1846, judge of probate and prosecuting attorney. Two children.
 3514 (b) *Mary (Legg)*¹⁰, *m.* *Moses Smith*, of Buffalo,
 N. Y.
 3515 (c) *Frank Gardner (Legg)*¹⁰, M.D., graduate of
 Chicago Homeopathic Medical College, 1879.
Res. Coldwater, Mich.; two sons.

3516 (d) *George (Legg)*¹⁰; *unm.*

3517 (e) *Edward (Legg)*¹⁰. Manager of Legg Lumber Company. Two children.

2680

JOHN VAUGHN SOUTHWORTH⁴ [*George*⁷, *John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hancock, N. Y., 13 Aug., 1798; d. 18 Aug., 1850; m., 1826, MARIAH SALESBERG, b. 15 Oct., 1801, d. 5 May, 1871.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

3518 i. *GEORGE HENRY*⁹, b. 26 Oct., 1828; m., 9 Sept., 1852, *Alma M. Garfield*, who d. 23 June, 1892. Res. Mulliken, Mich. Child:

3519 (a) *Mary Alice*¹⁰, b. 28 Sept., 1856.

3520 ii. *ELIZABETH ALICE*⁹, b. 22 May, 1830; d. 20 July, 1901; m. *Aaron T. Crane*. Res. Aurora, Mo.

3521 iii. *JOHN DOUGLAS*⁹, b. 7 March, 1832; d. 17 May, 1895; m. *Betsy Downer*.

3522 iv. *CHARLES E.*⁹, b. 27 June, 1834; d. 8 Aug., 1835.

3523 v. *WHITMAN DAVID*⁹, b. 26 March, 1839, in Novi, Mich.; m. (1), 17 June, 1866, *Mary Eliza Aldrich*, who d. 8 Oct., 1886; m. (2), 5 May, 1894, *Helen M. Bookoven*. Res. Grandledge, Mich. Children by first wife:

3524 (a) *Hattie M.*¹⁰, b. in Grandledge, Mich., 21 July, 1868; m. *George W. Rounselle*. Res. Mulliken, Mich.

3525 (b) *Clarence O.*¹⁰, b. in Grandledge, Mich., 23 May, 1870; d. 28 April, 1899.

3526 (c) *Henrietta A.*¹⁰, b. in Grandledge, Mich., 22 Jan., 1874.

3527 (d) *Marion I.*¹⁰, b. in Belding, Mich., 15 March, 1879; m. *A. Clark Liscom*, electrician. Res. Owosso, Mich.

2682

SYLVESTER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*George*⁷, *John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Hancock, Berkshire Co., Mass., 31 July, 1802; d. in Manchester, N. Y., 5 March, 1856; m., March, 1830, THUSEBE SAWYER, b. in Manchester, N. Y., 25 April, 1805, d. there 21 Sept., 1871. He was collector and also assessor of Manchester, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +3528 i. MARY DESIRE⁹, b. 4 Jan., 1831.
 +3529 ii. LUCY MARIA⁹, b. 18 Dec., 1832; d. at Nyack on Hudson, N. Y., 12 Dec., 1880.
 3530 iii. ALICE AURELIA⁹, b. 8 Sept., 1834; m., 31 Dec., 1860, *George W. Fisk*. Res. Coldwater, Mich. No children.
 3531 iv. ELIZABETH⁹, b. 6 July, 1837; d. 16 Oct., 1903; m., 16 Oct., 1872, *William Deitz*. Child:
 3532 (a) *George Southworth (Deitz)*¹⁰, b. 6 Jan., 1875. Res. Shortsville, N. Y., living on the farm and homestead of his grandfather, Sylvester Southworth.
 3533 v. IRENE THUSEBE⁹, b. 30 March, 1840. Res. Manchester, N. Y.
 3534 vi. LOUISE TRYPHENA⁹, b. 18 Oct., 1843; d. 15 Aug., 1897.
 3535 vii. GEORGE SYLVESTER⁹, b. 10 March, 1847; d. 8 July, 1850.

2689

DANIEL C. HAIGHT⁸ [*Mary*⁷ (Southworth) *Haight, John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Dutchess County, N. Y., 20 Sept., 1793; m., 20 Feb., 1817, CATHERINE TALLMAN. Farmer and surveyor.

Children. — HAIGHT

- 3536 i. CORNELIA⁹, m. — *Haven*. Res. San Francisco, Cal.
 3537 ii. HILEN R.⁹ Res. San Diego, Cal.
 3538 iii. EDGAR⁹, m. *Emily Tallman*. Boat builder. Res. Buffalo, N. Y. Two daughters.
 3539 iv. ALICE⁹, m. *Ephraim Hotchkiss*, carpenter. Three children. They died in Muskegon, Mich.
 3540 v. ELIZA⁹, d. 1901, in Muskegon, Mich.; unm.
 3541 vi. ANNA⁹, d. early.
 3542 vii. ANNA⁹, d. early.
 3543 viii. ELON⁹, youngest son, d. 7 May, 1890; m. *Addie Tarpin*, of Rochester, N. Y. Res. San Diego, Cal. He held several city offices.
 3544 ix. GEORGE S.⁹, m., 21 July, 1828, *Eliza Gilbert*. Farmer. Moved to Little Shasta, Cal. Four children.
 3545 x. CORNELIUS⁹.
 3546 xi. CHARLES⁹.
 3547 xii. FULTON⁹.
 3548 xiii. MARY⁹.

2691

ELIZABETH HAIGHT^s [*Mary*⁷ (Southworth) *Haight, John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 15 June, 1799; m. DANIEL GREEN, a farmer, d. 15 July, 1880.

Children. — GREEN

- 3549 i. GEORGE S.⁹ *Res.* Holland, Mich.; widower.
- 3550 ii. ELIZABETH⁹, d. 1856, in Akron, N. Y.
- 3551 iii. WHITMAN⁹, d. 1 Nov., 1862, in hospital at Lexington, Ky.
He was sergeant in the Union army.
- 3552 iv. ALICE⁹, m. C. D. Lane. *Res.* Batavia, N. Y.
- 3553 v. SARA⁹, m. Levi Green, of Michigan. Live near Armour, S. D. Farmer; seven children.
- 3554 vi. LOREN⁹, lawyer; m. and went West.
- 3555 vii. MARTHA⁹, m. Frank M. Real, of Indiana, a railroad man.
He died when their children were young. *Res.* Batavia, N. Y. Children:
 - 3556 (a) Ada (Real)¹⁰, m. S. W. McMarrow, jeweler; four sons. *Res.* North Clarendon, Pa.
 - 3557 (b) Herbert F. (Real)¹⁰, m. Allena Russel. Market gardener. *Res.* Batavia, N. Y. One son.

2698

JOHN SOUTHWORTH^s [*Thomas*⁷, *John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 26 Sept., 1796; d. at Dryden, N. Y., 2 Dec., 1877; m. (1), 1816, NANCY ELLIS, who d. at Dryden, 16 March, 1830; m. (2), 26 July, 1831, BETSEY JAGGER, of Dryden, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Nancy:

- 3558 i. RHODA CHARLOTTE⁹, b. in Dryden, N. Y., 9 Sept., 1819; d. at Ithaca, N. Y., 14 Dec., 1847; m. John McGraw. Child:
 - 3559 (a) Jennie (McGraw)¹⁰, b. 14 Sept., 1840; d. 1881, at Ithaca, N. Y.; m. Prof. Willard Fiske, of Ithaca, who d. 14 July, 1880.
- 3560 ii. SARAH ANN⁹, b. 23 Dec., 1821; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 May, 1904; m. (1), at Dryden, N. Y., 11 May, 1837, Thomas McGraw, who d. 1 July, 1838; m. (2), 1840, John Beach, who d. 1 Sept., 1859; m. (3) Dr. David C. White, who d. 10 July, 1881, at Dryden, N. Y. Child:

- 3561 (a) *Daniel G. (McGraw)*¹⁰, b. 28 Oct., 1838; d. 31 Oct., 1839.
- 3562 iii. *NANCY AMELIA*⁹, b. 19 Dec., 1826; d. 29 Feb., 1856; m., 14 Sept., 1849, *John McGraw*, her sister's widower.
- 3563 iv. *JOHN ELLIS*⁹, b. at Dryden, N. Y., 23 June, 1827; d. 6 March, 1860; m. *Sarah Edna Simpson*, of New York.
- +3564 v. *THOMAS GEORGE*⁹, b. at Dryden, 16 Nov., 1829; d. at Rochelle, Ogle Co., Ill., 1899.

By second wife, Betsey:

- 3565 vi. *BETSEY FIDELIA*⁹, b. at Dryden, N. Y., 29 July, 1832; d. 31 Aug., 1846, at Dryden.
- +3566 vii. *ROWENA*⁹, b. at Dryden, N. Y., 11 Oct., 1834; d. 9 Oct., 1866.
- 3567 viii. *CHARLES SUTFIN*⁹, b. 24 April, 1837; d. 28 May, 1872; unm.
- 3568 ix. *WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON*⁹, b. 4 March, 1840; d. 20 Feb., 1885; m. *Elta Ward*. Children:
- 3569 (a) *John*¹⁰, b. June, 1871; m. — *Lyon*.
- 3570 (b) *Betsey A.*¹⁰, b. July, 1873.
- 3571 (c) *Fred W.*¹⁰, b. 1875.
- +3572 x. *ALBERT*⁹, b. 18 Oct., 1842; d. 3 Oct., 1886.

2717

*ALBERTINE BUNKER*⁸ [*Anna*⁷ (Southworth) *Bunker, Samuel Wells*⁶, *Samuel*⁵, *Samuel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 9 Nov., 1828; m., 9 Sept., 1851, *NATHAN MATTHEWS*, b. 1 Sept., 1814.

Children. — MATTHEWS

- 3573 i. *NATHAN*⁹, b. 28 March, 1854; m., 5 April, 1883, *Ella Bacon Sargent*, b. 28 Oct., 1856. A.B., Harvard, 1875. He studied two years in University of Leipsic, then Harvard Law School. Lawyer; mayor of Boston four terms. Author of many articles and addresses. He has held many positions in the Democratic organization; has taken much interest in athletics. Res. Boston.
- 3574 ii. *CAROLINE*⁹, b. 1855.
- 3575 iii. *SARAH HALLETT*⁹, b. 25 Oct., 1857.
- 3576 iv. *ALBERT*⁹, b. 26 June, 1860. A.B., Harvard, 1882.
- 3577 v. *ELIZABETH*⁹, b. 5 Aug., 1864; m., May, 1893, *Henry La Barre Jayne*, of Philadelphia, Pa.

- 3578 vi. ALICE SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 4 May, 1866; d. September, 1867.
- 3579 vii. CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 25 Sept., 1869; d. 30 July, 1893. A.B., Harvard, 1890.

2718

AUSTIN PORTER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Eledzer*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 24 June, 1816; d. there 10 Sept., 1866; m. in West Ashford, Ct., 2 Feb., 1836, ORREL A. ATWOOD, b. in Eastford, Ct., 15 Nov., 1814, d. 30 June, 1874. She m. (2), 1868, Sheldon Turner. Farmer and lumberman. He lived on his father's farm, later moved to Mansfield Hollow, and about 1853 to Mount Hope in the north part of Mansfield, where he died.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3580 i. ANGELINE AMELIA⁹, b. in Chaplin, Ct., 14 April, 1840; m., 19 June, 1878, J. Munroe Church. Res. on the homestead at Mount Hope, Ct.
- 3581 ii. CHARLES AUSTIN⁹, b. in Chaplin, Ct., 23 Dec., 1841; m., 24 Nov., 1864, Jane E. Snow. Janitor in public school. Res. Willimantic, Ct. Child:
- 3582 (a) Nellie Geneva¹⁰, b. 28 May, 1866; d. 8 Feb., 1886.
- 3583 iii. ROLAND A.⁹, b. in Chaplin, Ct., 12 Sept., 1843; d. 13 Oct., 1843.
- 3584 iv. ROSALIA ADELAIDE⁹, b. in Mansfield, Ct., 12 March, 1849; m. (1), 28 Nov., 1867, Irad W. Storrs; m. (2), 7 Aug., 1883, Gilbert W. Mathewson.

2722

JOEL SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gurley*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. March, 1820; m. (1), in Mexico, N. Y., SYLVIA ANN BARNES; m. (2), in Fulton, N. Y., FRANCES ANN COOK.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3585 i. FREDERICK HENRY⁹. He was a farmer. Res. Red Creek.
- 3586 ii. CHARLES WILLIAM⁹, m., 6 Nov., —, in Barron County, Wis. He was a machinist. Res. Kewadin, Mich.
- 3587 iii. FRANCES HARRIET⁹, b. 28 Oct., —; m., 4 July, 1880, in Baldwinsville. Res. Ira Hill, N. Y.

- 3588 iv. MARY ADEL⁹, b. 17 Dec., —; m., 1 May, 1893. *Res.* Fulton, N. Y.
- 3589 v. EMMA A.⁹, b. 16 July, —. *Res.* Volney Center, N. Y.
- 3590 vi. CAROLINE M.⁹, b. 2 July, —; m. 14 June, 1883. *Res.* Fulton, N. Y.
- 3591 vii. GEORGE ADELBERT⁹, b. March, —; m. September, 1884, in Mexico, N. Y. Farmer. *Res.* there.
- 3592 viii. JAMES WILSON⁹, b. 6 Aug., —; m., 4 July, 1893, in Fulton, N. Y. Railroading. *Res.* there.
- 3593 ix. EDGAR J.⁹, b. 14 Feb., —. *Res.* New York City.

2723

NELSON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gurley*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New Lisbon, Otsego Co., N. Y., about 1805; d. at Loomis, N. Y., 1 Aug., 1886; m., about 1831, JEMIMA FINCH, dau. of David Finch. He lived at Toddstown, N. Y.; later moved to Trout Creek, N. Y., where he owned several farms.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +3594 i. AUSTIN SEXTON⁹, b. 24 Aug., 1836, at Seward, Schoharie Co., N. Y.
- 3595 ii. EMORY⁹, d. in infancy.
- +3596 iii. KEZIAH⁹, b. in Seward, N. Y., 20 Sept., 1834.
- 3597 iv. ADELINE⁹, d. at Trout Creek, 30 Sept., 1892; m. *Jamés Ingals*.
- 3598 v. LYSANDER⁹, b. 3 Oct., 1845; d. in North Palmyra, N. Y., 7 Jan., 1895.
- 3599 vi. LYDIA⁹, m. *Porter A. Wheat*. *Res.* Croton, N. Y.
- 3600 vii. NELSON⁹, was killed in his first battle in the Civil War.
- 3601 viii. WILLIAM⁹. *Res.* Walton, N. Y.
- 3602 ix. HENRY⁹. *Res.* Oneonta, N. Y.
- 3603 x. QUIRLEY (GURLEY)⁹, m. — *Spaulding*. *Res.* Toddstown, N. Y. No children.
- 3604 xi. LOIS⁹, d. in infancy.
- 3605 xii. DORCAS⁹, d. in infancy.
- 3606 xiii. EMILY⁹, d. in infancy.
- 3607 xiv. MARIA⁹, d. in infancy.

2724

REV. WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gurley*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New Lisbon,

N. Y., 1 May, 1816; *d.* in Pharsalia, N. Y., 4 Oct., 1891; *m.* at Sauquoit, N. Y., 29 July, 1841, CLARISSA FRANCES ATWATER, *b.* 1 Aug., 1820, at Mount Pleasant, Pa. She was a school teacher. He was educated at Cazenovia Seminary; was a Free Methodist minister. *Res.* (1900) Saratoga, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3608 i. REUBEN P.⁹, *b.* 14 June, 1842; *d.* 21 Aug., 1864; soldier, killed in the Civil War; *m.*, 1 June, 1862.
- +3609 ii. WILLIAM ATWATER⁹, *b.* at Ames, Otsego Co., N. Y., 26 Aug., 1843.
- 3610 iii. REV. CHARLES H.⁹, *b.* 14 Dec., 1844. Educated at Wyoming Seminary, New York. He is a clergyman. *Res.* Shafter, Okla.
- 3611 iv. MARY E.⁹, *b.* 30 Jan., 1846; *m.* (1), 10 Aug., 1873; *m.* (2), 26 Feb., 1878. She was educated at Wyoming Seminary, New York. Is an evangelist. *Res.* Waverly, Pa.
- 3612 v. SARAH M.⁹, *b.* 15 April, 1848; *d.* in Syracuse, N. Y., 7 Dec., 1874. Teacher.
- 3613 vi. EDMUND J.⁹, *b.* 27 Aug., 1849; *d.* 5 Oct., 1870, at Fulton, N. Y.
- 3614 vii. EMMA F.⁹, *b.* in Lawrence, N. Y., 3 May, 1851; *d.* in Syracuse, N. Y., 24 May, 1876. Teacher.
- +3615 viii. ELLA FIDELIA⁹, *b.* in Milford, N. Y., 13 Oct., 1854.

2728

MARSHA (MARCIA) SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gurley*⁴, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in New Lisbon, N. Y.; *m.*, 9 April, 1828, WILLIAM SPOFFORD, *b.* 18 July, 1802; *d.* 7 May, 1849, s. of John⁵ and Sarah (Lawrence) Spofford.* *Res.* Pittsfield, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Children. — SPOFFORD

- 3616 i. MARIA⁹, *b.* 9 Feb., 1829; *d.* September, 1853.
- 3617 ii. MARY⁹, *b.* 17 March, 1830.
- 3618 iii. CAROLINE⁹, *b.* 31 Jan., 1834.
- 3619 iv. JULIA E.⁹, *b.* 10 Sept., 1837.
- 3620 v. ORINAL⁹, *b.* 7 Sept., 1839.

* Andrew⁴ (married Mollie Chamberlin); Amos³ (married, 1733, Hannah Vetch); Thomas² (married, 1701, Bethia Haseltine); John¹ Spofford (married Elizabeth Scott), born 1612, name appears first, 1643, in Ipswich, now Rowley.

- 3621 vi. EMMA F.⁹, b. 5 Sept., 1844; m., 19 Oct., 1860, Alonzo D. Page. Child:
 3622 (a) Anna (Page)¹⁰, b. 12 Oct., 1861; d. 20 Sept., 1877.

2739

ELIZA HYDE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Eleazer⁷, Samuel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Mansfield, Ct., 23 Dec., 1808; d. 5 Sept., 1864; m., 8 Nov., 1826, HENRY BUEL. They settled at Alexander, N. Y.; later moved to Barre, N. Y.; to Adrian and Coldwater, Mich. She left her husband, returned to her father's at Elba, N. Y.; later was divorced.

Children. — BUEL

- 3623 i. SARAH ELIZA⁹, b. 29 July, 1827, at Alexander, N. Y.; m., at Elba, N. Y., 14 Oct., 1846, Joel Elisha Winans. Children:
 3624 (a) Eva Louisa (Winans)¹⁰, b. 7 April, 1851; m., 1877, Prof. Lewis Stuart, of Chicago University. Four children.
 3625 (b) George Henry (Winans)¹⁰, b. 6 June, 1858; m., 1879, Ida P. Merrill. Fire insurance. Res. Kalamazoo, Mich. Two children.
 3626 ii. HENRY ELEAZER⁹, b. 16 March, 1829, at Barre, N. Y. Res. St. Paul, Minn.

2742

SARAH ASPINWALL SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Eleazer⁷, Samuel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Elba, N. Y., 8 March, 1815; d. 24 Jan., 1896; m., 11 July, 1837, WILLIAM CHARLES RAYMOND, b. 7 March, 1808, at Granville, N. Y., s. of William and Mary (Kellogg) Raymond. Merchant. Res. Elba, N. Y.; postmaster.

Children. — RAYMOND

- 3627 i. CHARLES HENRY⁹, b. 5 April, 1838; d. 5 Sept., 1838.
 3628 ii. WILLIAM HENRY⁹, b. 16 Dec., 1839; m., 1 Sept., 1878, Waitie Larginn. Merchant. Res. Elba, N. Y. Children:
 3629 (a) George L.¹⁰, b. 14 July, 1879.
 3630 (b) Winifred¹⁰, b. 14 June, 1887.
 3631 iii. GEORGE S.⁹, b. 30 June, 1842; d. 25 July, 1871.

- 3632 iv. ^vWALTER HYDE⁹, b. 25 July, 1845; *m.*, 18 July, 1872, *Flora Wilder*. Merchant. *Res.* Elba, N. Y., where his children were born. Children:
- 3633 (a) *Maud E.*¹⁰, b. 19 July, 1874; *m.*, 25 June, 1891, *Arthur Kurtz*. Two children.
- 3634 (b) *Grace*¹⁰, b. 28 Dec., 1887; *d.* 1 Feb., 1898.
- 3635 v. ^vMARY ADELINE⁹, b. 29 July, 1847; *m.*, 2 Oct., 1873, *Samuel Moulthrop*. He is principal of the Washington Grammar School, Rochester, N. Y. Children:
- 3636 (a) *Henry R. (Moulthrop)*¹⁰, b. 29 March, 1876.
- 3637 (b) *Mary A. (Moulthrop)*¹⁰, b. 12 Dec., 1886.
- 3638 vi. ^vJAMES GARDINER⁹, b. 22 Aug., 1849; *d.* 14 July, 1850.
- 3639 vii. ^vCHARLES LEWIS⁹, b. 31 July, 1853; *m.*, 12 Feb., 1879, *Elizabeth E. Billings*. He is second assistant engineer, Rochester, N. Y. Children:
- 3640 (a) *Edna L.*¹⁰, b. 12 Dec., 1879.
- 3641 (b) *Harlow B.*¹⁰, b. 25 Nov., 1885.

2743

MARGARET STORRS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Eleazer*⁷, *Samuel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Elba, N. Y., 1 June, 1817; *d.* 18 Nov., 1899; *m.*, 1 May, 1839, COL. NATHAN RAYMOND, b. at Granville, N. Y., 24 March, 1817, s. of Nathan Hoyt and Marcia (Kellogg) Raymond, of Granville. He was a merchant and druggist; settled at Warsaw, moved to Elba and then to Barre, N. Y. In 1849, he moved to Cambridge City, Iowa, of which city he was postmaster and mayor; he was colonel of militia.

Children. — RAYMOND

- 3642 i. ^vCHARLES HOYT⁹, b. 7 April, 1840.
- 3643 ii. ^vEDWARD CORWIN⁹, b. 7 Jan., 1843.
- 3644 iii. ^vANDREW⁹, b. 27 Jan., 1845.
- 3645 iv. ^vMARY OLIVE⁹, b. 15 Feb., 1850.
- 3646 v. ^vMARGARET⁹, b. 19 April, 1856.

2744

GARDNER TRACY SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Eleazer*⁷, *Samuel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Elba, N. Y., 16 Feb., 1827; *d.* in Batavia, N. Y., 6 Aug., 1884; *m.*, in New York City, 11 Jan., 1872, CORNELIA ELIZABETH MURFEY⁹ (3654). He was educated at Bacon Academy, Colchester, Ct. At an early age

he went to New York. Was a dry goods merchant. He moved to Batavia, N. Y., where their children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3647 i. GEORGE MURFEY⁹, b. 14 Dec., 1872; *unm.*
 3648 ii. CORNELIA WEED⁹, b. 19 Aug., 1874; *unm.*
 3649 iii. RAYMOND HYDE⁹, b. 6 June, 1879.

2745

GEORGE SOUTHWORTH MURFEY⁸ [*Ardelissa*⁷ (Southworth) *Murfey*, *Samuel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Newport, R. I., 14 Aug., 1811; d. in New York City, 8 Aug., 1883; m., in Auburn, N. Y., 22 Aug., 1836, CORNELIA ELIZABETH WEED, b. in Albany, N. Y., 14 Oct., 1816, d. in Batavia, N. Y., 29 Oct., 1885. He left home at an early age for New York City. In 1832, he moved to Auburn, N. Y. About 1845, he returned to New York. He was actively engaged as a merchant until the close of the Civil War, when he retired from business. Children were born in Auburn, N. Y.

Children. — MURFEY

- 3650 i. GEORGE WEED⁹, b. 6 Aug., 1837; d. in New York City, 1 March, 1877; m., in New York, *Fannie Betts*.
 He was a wholesale dry goods merchant. Children:
 3651 (a) *Son*¹⁰, d. in infancy.
 3652 (b) *Gerard Betts*¹⁰.
 3653 ii. JOHN HOLLAND⁹, b. 30 July, 1840; d. in New York 26 May, 1899; m., in Auburn, N. Y., 3 May, 1883, *Amelia Burt*. No children.
 3654 iii. CORNELIA ELIZABETH⁹, b. 5 June, 1842. (See 2744.)
 3655 iv. WILLIAM HENRY⁹, b. 13 Feb., 1844; d. in New York, 6 July, 1899. He was a dry goods merchant; *unm.*

2758

ELISHA WALSWORTH⁸ [*Effie*⁷ (Southworth) *Walsworth*, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Rome, N. Y., 5 Dec., 1794; d. in Western, N. Y., 13 Nov., 1877; m. in Rome, N. Y., 30 Sept., 1818, SARAH HALBERT, b. 31 Aug., 1794, in Rome, N. Y., d. in Western, N. Y., 22 Feb., 1875. *Res.* Western, N. Y., where all his children were born.

Children. — WALSWORTH

- 3656 i. ELISHA ALONZO⁹, b. 12 July, 1819; d. 11 Feb., 1889, in Delta, N. Y.; m. (1), at Nassau, N. Y., 19 Nov., 1844, *Sarah Mason Brown*, b. in Nassau, d. in Delta, 19 March, 1849, dau. of David and Keziah (Mason) Brown; m. (2) *Rebecca (Brown) Hughson* (see 3665), wid. of Daniel Hughson, dau. of David Brown, sister of first wife. Res. Delta, Oneida Co., N. Y. Child:
 3657 (a) *Cyrus Mason*¹⁰, b. 28 Sept., 1845; d. 18 Aug., 1889, in Loup City, Neb.; m. *Lovina Felton*. One child.
- 3658 ii. SARAH ANN⁹, b. 23 Feb., 1821. Res. Rome, N. Y.; unm.
- 3659 iii. JULIA MARIA⁹, b. 28 May, 1823; d. 22 Aug., 1876, in Piper City, Ill.; m., 25 Sept., 1848, *John M. Brown*, s. of David Brown. Res. Piper City, Ill. Children:
 3660 (a) *Sarah Frances (Brown)*¹⁰, b. 1849; m., 1866, *Mason Brown*, of Troy, N. Y.
 3661 (b) *Alonzo Walsworth (Brown)*¹⁰, b. in Oneida, Ill., 1857.
 3662 (c) *George Edward (Brown)*¹⁰, b. in Oneida, Ill., 1860.
 3663 (d) *Ralph (Brown)*¹⁰, b. in Oneida, Ill., 1862; d. in Baltimore, Md., 1900.
- 3664 iv. SUSAN ELVIRA⁹, b. 18 July, 1825. Res. Rome, N. Y.; unm.
- 3665 v. HENRY HALSTEAD⁹, b. 18 June, 1827; m., in Delta, N. Y., 2 April, 1857, *Julia Hughson*, b. 27 Sept., 1839, dau. of Daniel and Rebecca (Brown) Hughson. Res. Western, N. Y. Children:
 3666 (a) *Frances Hughson*¹⁰, b. 12 Jan., 1863; m. *Frank Julius Sly*. Res. Lee, N. Y. Two children.
 3667 (b) *Henry Elisha*¹⁰, b. 16 June, 1866; m. *Cora E. Bacon*, of Delta, N. Y. One child:
 3668 (c) *Sarah Ann*¹⁰, b. 4 Oct., 1873; m. *John William Nicholson*.
 3669 (d) *Albert Edward*¹⁰, b. 4 Nov., 1875.
 3670 (e) *Nellie Julia*¹⁰, b. 27 Aug., 1893.
- 3671 vi. CHARLES WILLIAM⁹, b. 13 Dec., 1829; m., in Lee Center, N. Y., 19 Jan., 1861, *Cornelia Savery Wood*, b. there 1838. Res. Chicago, Ill. Children:
 3672 (a) *Charles Elisha*¹⁰, b. in Western, N. Y., October, 1861.

3673 (b) *Albert Cowgill*¹⁰, b. November, 1863; d. in Chicago, Ill., 1890.

3674 (c) *Rae*¹⁰, b. in Western, N. Y., 1867.

3675 vii. NATHAN HALBERT⁹, b. 14 Feb., 1833; d. 29 Oct., 1892, in Evanston, Ill.; m. He was colonel, Forty-Second Illinois regiment, 1861-64; was in sixty engagements; never wounded; noted for energy and valor. No children.

+3676 viii. MARY CORNELIA⁹, b. 23 Dec., 1834.

2766

FREELOVE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 30 July, 1793; d. 9 Feb., 1855; m. STEPHEN NILES, of Vermont. She was educated at Miss Willard's school in Troy, N. Y. In 1824, she opened a school for young ladies and little girls. Res. Shaftsbury, Vt.

Children. — NILES

3677 i. *CHARLES*⁹.

3678 ii. ANDREW P.⁹, b. in White Creek, Washington Co., N. Y., 3 Jan., 1832; m., 1852, *Margaret A. Dorr*, of Cambridge, N. Y. He studied medicine; graduated at a Philadelphia college; settled at Waymart, Pa.; later moved to Carbondale, Pa. Child:

3679 (a) *John Southworth*¹⁰.

2767

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Burlington, N. Y., 5 Oct., 1796; d. in Newark, Ill., 3 April, 1841; m., 10 Oct., 1819, DELIA WELCH DAY, b. 30 June, 1800, d. 1887; she m. (2) Jesse Jackson. He began to teach school when sixteen years old. In 1824, he was admitted to the bar. He settled in Bridgewater, N. Y., remained there fifteen years, then moved to Mission Point, Ill., joining his brother, George A. Southworth. He identified himself with the anti-slavery and temperance causes.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+3680 i. LUCY MARIE⁹, b. in Camden, N. Y., 21 Sept., 1820; d. in Adrian, Mo., 15 Dec., 1893.

3681 ii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS⁹, b. 3 April, 1822; d. 4 April, 1822.

- +3682 iii. CAROLINE JANE ORTON⁹, *b.* at Camden, N. Y., 21 Sept., 1825; *d.* 13 Aug., 1870.
- +3683 iv. DELIA AUGUSTA⁹, *b.* in Camden, N. Y., 15 Jan., 1828.
- 3684 v. JAMES FREDERICK⁹, *b.* 9 Oct., 1829; *d.* in Mission, Ill., 1 Sept., 1844.
- 3685 vi. CORNELIA ELIZABETH⁹, *b.* in Camden, N. Y., 26 April, 1835; *d.* in Milford, Ill., 2 Sept., 1843.
- +3686 vii. LA RUE PERRINE⁹, *b.* in Camden, N. Y., 16 April, 1837.

2768

JOHN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Burlington, N. Y., 6 July, 1797; *d.* 14 April, 1869; *m.*, January, 1820, HARRIET HUNT, *b.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 31 Dec., 1798, *d.* there August, 1872. Farmer. Lived and died in Bridgewater, N. Y. He was supervisor and justice of the peace for a number of years. Children born in Bridgewater, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +3687 i. NORMANDUS HENRY L.⁹; *b.* 23 Sept., 1821.
- 3688 ii. WILLIAM NEWELL⁹, *b.* 16 Sept., 1823; *d.* 25 Feb., 1899, in Bridgewater, N. Y.; *unm.*
- 3689 iii. HARRIET MARIA⁹, *b.* June, 1825; *d.* March, 1851.
- 3690 iv. JAMES A.⁹, *b.* 1827; *d.* an infant.
- +3691 v. ASAHIEL DIMMICK⁹, *b.* 13 Aug., 1829; *d.* 16 July, 1904.
- +3692 vi. MARCUS O.⁹, *b.* December, 1831; *d.* 13 March, 1889, in Bridgewater, N. Y.
- +3693 vii. MARY FRANCES⁹, *b.* 21 Dec., 1834; *d.* 31 March, 1899.
- +3694 viii. LURA ANNA⁹, *b.* 5 July, 1837.
- 3695 ix. HOBART HUME⁹, *b.* May, 1838; *d.* 1847.

2769

GEN. MASON D. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 20 Aug., 1799; *d.* in Leonia (Adrian), Mich., November, 1872; *m.* (1), 1825, REBECCA TIFFANY, who *d.* in Adrian, Mich., 1840, *dau.* of Calvin⁴ and Abigail (Walker) Tiffany,* of Mexico, N. Y. She was a school teacher; *m.* (2) EMELINE AUSTIN. He was educated in Union College, New York, for the Presbyterian ministry, but was

* Calvin Tiffany⁴ was born in Ashford, Ct.; Ezekiel³ (married Mary Knowlton) served in the Revolutionary War; Thomas² (married Mary Read); Humphrey Tiffany¹, of Weymouth, Mass.

chosen president of a college in Mexico, N. Y., and later in Michigan. He held various positions in the militia up to brigadier-general.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Rebecca:

- +3696 i. HELEN CORNELIA⁹, b. 1826; d. 9 March, 1892.
- 3697 ii. MARY ABIGAIL⁹, b. 1828; m. (1) *George Townsend*; m. (2) *William Bush*; m. (3) *Charles Gratton*. Res. Stockton, Cal. Child by second husband:
- 3698 (a) *Mollie Evelyn (Bush)*¹⁰, b. 11 June, 1870; m. *Dr. Charles Cross*. She was granted a divorce in 1895, and afterwards lived with her mother in Stockton, Cal. One child.
- 3699 iii. JAMES⁹, b. 1830; d. 1891; *unm.*
- 3700 iv. WALLACE MASON⁹ (or MASON WALLACE)⁹, b. 1832; m. *Grace Briggs*. He was in the Ninth Regiment Infantry during Civil War. Res. Albion, Mich. Children:
- 3701 (a) *Fred M.*¹⁰, b. 1857; *unm.*
- 3702 (b) *Emma*¹⁰, b. 1858; m., 1891, *George E. Willitts*. In 1896 she was elected county commissioner of education. Two children.
- 3703 (c) *Caribel*¹⁰, b. 1861; m. *Edward Van Horne*.
- 3704 (d) *Oswald Henry*¹⁰, b. 1863; m. *Sadie Elms*.
- 3705 (e) *Ernest L.*¹⁰, b. 1866; m., 1894, *Franklin Howard*. One child.
- 3706 v. HENRY OSWALD⁹, b. 1834; m. (1) *Charlotte Hudson*; no children; m. (2) *Dorothy Taylor*, of Stockton, Cal. He was a grocer; engaged in sheep raising and fruit growing. He was mayor of Stockton several times. Children by second wife:
- 3707 (a) *Mary Agnes*¹⁰, b. 17 Aug., 1868.
- 3708 (b) *Henry Edgar*¹⁰, b. 2 July, 1871.
- 3709 (c) *Estella Rebecca*¹⁰, b. October, 1873.
- 3710 (d) *Royal Grafton*¹⁰, b. March, 1876.
- 3711 vi. GEORGE ADDISON⁹, b. 1837.
- +3712 vii. LOUISA REBECCA⁹, b. 1840.

By second wife, Emeline:

- 3713 viii. GEORGE ADDISON⁹, b. 1842; m., in Leoni, Mich., *Jennie L. Bartholomue*. He enlisted in Second Michigan Volunteers in 1861; served through the war; was promoted to captain for bravery and meritorious service in battle and on the field. After the war he had

a commission in the regular army; later resigned and settled in California. *Res.* Stockton. Children:

3714 (a) *Maud A.*¹⁰, b. 25 Nov., 1864.

3715 (b) *Frederick Eugene*¹⁰, b. 22 Aug., 1866.

3716 (c) *Grace Ailene*¹⁰, b. 22 Nov., 1872.

3717 ix. HERBERT CLARENCE⁹, b. 1845; d. 1902; m., in Leoni, Mich., *Gay Wyman*. He served in Michigan Volunteers during the Civil War. He has an almond ranch near Stockton, Cal. Children:

3718 (a) *Bertha E.*¹⁰, b. 29 Nov., 1874.

3719 (b) *Le Roy Mason*¹⁰, b. 15 March, 1876.

3720 (c) *Jennie June*¹⁰, b. 10 March, 1882.

3721 (d) *Elma A.*¹⁰, b. 3 May, 1890.

3722 x. CHARLES FREDERICK⁹, b. 1852; d. 1857.

3723 xi. CHARLES FREDERICK⁹, b. 1858; m. ——. *Res.* California. Children:

3724 (a) *Herbert*¹⁰, b. 1882.

3725 (b) *Roy*¹⁰, b. 1884.

3726 (c) *Ada*¹⁰, b. 1887.

3727 (d) *Mary*¹⁰, b. 1889.

3728 (e) *Edith*¹⁰, b. 1894.

2770

REV. TERTIUS DUNNING SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Rome, N. Y., 25 July, 1801; d. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 2 Aug., 1874; m., 17 June, 1839, MARTHA WARREN, dau. of Luther and Martha (Niles) Warren, of Weathersfield, Vt., b. in Haverhill, N. H., 28 Oct., 1820; graduated from the Hartford Female Seminary in 1837. After his death she lived in Felchville, Vt.

He graduated at Hamilton in 1827, was one year at Auburn Theological Seminary and graduated at Andover in 1830. He was ordained at Utica, N. Y., 7 Oct., 1832; was at Claremont, N. H., 1834 to 1838; at Franklin, Mass., 1839 to 1850, as colleague to Dr. Nathaniel Emmons. He preached at Lyndon, Vt., White Lake, N. Y., Pownal and Bennington, Vt., for nearly five years, having a school in his house at the same time. He was at Pleasant Prairie, Wis., for ten years, 1859 to 1868, until disabled by rheumatic fever. In 1869, he returned to Bridgewater, N. Y., where he died.

He had a wonderful influence, in a quiet way, over all with whom he came in contact. He was not aggressive, but never compromised for policy's sake any proposition that he thought was right.

2771

MARY DENNISON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁸, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* 28 May, 1803; *d.* 2 April, 1885, in Minneapolis, Minn., buried at Wabasha, Minn., beside her husband; *m.*, 14 Sept., 1825, DEACON OLIVER PENDLETON, of Stonington, Ct., *b.* 18 Nov., 1803, *d.* 30 Nov., 1873, *s.* of Capt. Benjamin and Lucy (Frink) Pendleton, of Westerly, R. I. In 1833, they moved to Edmeston, N. Y., and, with the exception of one year at Fayetteville, lived there until 1857, when they moved to Wabasha, Minn. She returned to her old home; lived with the widow of her son James O. Pendleton in Stonington, Ct. In 1884, she went again to Minneapolis, where she died.

Children. — PENDLETON

- 3729 i. JAMES OLIVER⁹, *b.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 9 Aug., 1827; *d.* in Shanghai, China, 2 July, 1872; *m.* *Mary Louise Horn*, of Stonington, Ct., *dau.* of Capt. Jonas Horn. Widow lives in Oakland, Cal. Children:
 3730 (a) *Emma*¹⁰, *d.* in Shanghai, China.
 3731 (b) *Benjamin O*¹⁰.
 3732 (c) *Helen Wells*¹⁰.
 3733 ii. MILLS DE FOREST⁹, *b.* in Edmeston, N. Y., 5 Nov., 1834; *d.* in Wabasha, Minn., 24 May, 1871; *m.*; no children.
 +3734 iii. MARY AUGUSTA⁹, *b.* in Edmeston, N. Y., 19 Dec., 1839.

2772

AURELIA LUCRETIA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁸, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 13 April, 1806; *d.* in Ilion, N. Y., 30 June, 1886; *m.*, spring of 1827, JEDIDAH M. TALLMAN, of Bridgewater, N. Y., *b.* 20 Nov., 1805, *d.* 11 Feb., 1890, in Huntley, Ill. Farmer. *Res.* Bridgewater, N. Y., and Huntley, Ill.

Children. — TALLMAN

- 3735 i. EGBERT OSWALD⁹, *b.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 12 May, 1830. *Res.* Rome, N. Y.
 3736 ii. SENECA HURD⁹, *b.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 1 Aug., 1832; *m.* Has children. *Res.* Pittsfield.
 3737 iii. JOHN CLARK⁹, *b.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 20 Nov., 1834; *m.* Architect, lived in New Berlin, N. Y. Killed at Port Hudson, 14 June, 1863.

- 3738 iv. ELIZABETH FREELOVE⁹, b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 25 July, 1836; d. in St. Catharine, Canada, 27 March, 1868; m. — *Hall*.
- 3739 v. ADOLPHUS MURRAY⁹, b. 25 June, 1838; m. *Hattie Spoor*. Iron molder; served eight months in the One Hundred and Twenty-first Regiment, New York Volunteers, during the Civil War; discharged on account of ill health. Res. Ilion, N. Y. Child:
- 3740 (a) *Grace*¹⁰, d. 1887.
- 3741 vi. ALMEDA MARIA⁹, b. 27 Aug., 1846; m., in West Exeter, N. Y., 26 Nov., 1867, *Luther Smith*. Res. Huntley, Ill. Children:
- 3742 (a) *Benjamin (Smith)*¹⁰, d. 1875.
- 3743 (b) *Warren (Smith)*¹⁰, b. 1 Oct., 1877, in Plainfield, N. Y. Accountant. Res. Chicago, Ill.

2773

GEORGE ADDISON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 8 April, 1808; d. in Aurora, Ill., 2 July, 1871; m., spring of 1835, CORNELIA BOWEN, of Washington County, N. Y., b. 1813-14. He was a graduate of Hamilton College. He taught school; later conducted a stock farm. Res. Chicago, La Salle Co., and Aurora, Ill.

Before he left his native town he united with the church and was always after a faithful, loyal, and devoted member. He helped every poor boy in the neighborhood who struggled to secure an advanced education, and if they could pay him in the end for money advanced, well and good; but many who entered the ministry were forgiven the debt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3744 i. MARY J.⁹, b. 15 July, 1838; m. *Asahel D. Southworth* (3691), of Northfield, Minn. Three children.
- 3745 ii. MARCUS OSWALD⁹, b. 1 April, 1841, at Mission Point, Ill.; m. *Gabrielle Mills*, of Lockport, Ill. He graduated from Beloit College in 1863, then attended the law school of Michigan University. Lawyer in Aurora, Ill. He served several terms as city attorney. For twenty years was member of Aurora board of education, and now (1899) is president of that board. In 1894, he was elected county judge of Kane County, and re-elected in 1898. Res. Aurora, Ill.

2774

AURELIUS DENNISON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 3 Dec., 1810; d. in Cassville, N. Y., 1876; m. (1) ORISSAC MORGAN (RHODES) BROWN, of Bridgewater, N. Y., dau. of John Rhodes; m. (2) ANN RHODES.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3746 i. MILTON⁹.
- 3747 ii. HERBERT⁹.
- 3748 iii. HATTIE⁹.
- 3749 iv. GEORGE⁹, d. 1889; m. *Ann Bennett*.
- 3750 v. BYRON⁹, m. *Julia Kerr*. Res. Earlville, N. Y.

2775

HENRY OSWALD SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 13 March, 1813; d. there 1879; m. MARY ANN RHODES, dau. of John Rhodes, of Bridgewater, N. Y. He entered Hamilton College at the age of nineteen years. He left in his senior year and began the study of law. In 1839, he was admitted to the bar and located in New Berlin, later in Rome, N. Y. For a number of years he was alderman of Rome, supervisor, and about 1860 was chairman of the board of supervisors of Oneida County, N. Y. "He was the greatest wag and the driest wit I ever knew. He would tell a fictitious story with as much soberness as though it were true. As a practitioner and a special term lawyer he had but few equals and no superiors in this state." He moved to New York a few years before he died.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3751 i. ALICE MARY⁹, b. in New Berlin, N. Y.; m. (1) — *Bordeaux*; m. (2) *Alfred William Ladd*, of New York City, his second wife; he was b. in Augusta, Me., 5 Sept., 1823, s. of Joseph⁶ and Sarah (Hamlin) Ladd.* He was educated at the high school in Augusta, Me. In 1842, he was in business in Boston. He was in a southern prison during the war; was made to serve in the rebel army, after being arrested for treason. He escaped and reached Washington, accepted a

* *Josiah*⁵ (married *Rachel Fifield*); *Daniel*⁴ (married *Mehitable Dudley*, daughter of Judge *James Dudley*); *Daniel*³ (married *Mehitable Philbrook*, of Kingston, N. H.); *Nathaniel*² (married *Elizabeth Gilman*); *Daniel*¹ Ladd came in the "Mary and Ann," 1633; was at Ipswich in 1637; at Salisbury in 1639.

position on General McClellan's staff in 1862. In the railway supply business.

- 3752 ii. JAMES HENRY⁹, b. in New Berlin, N. Y.; m. (1) *Fanny Churchill*, of Rome, N. Y.; m. (2) *Lydia Caruthers*. Lawyer. Res. New York.
- 3753 iii. EDITH MAY⁹, b. —; m. *George Wisner Hancock*, of Stockton, Cal., b. —, s. of Nathan M. and Catherine Williams (Leigh) Hancock. He d. 1895. She was his second wife. Merchant. Res. Sacramento, Cal. Child:
- 3754 (a) *Raymond Southworth (Hancock)*¹⁰, b. 3 March, 1884.
- 3755 iv. MABEL AUGUSTA⁹, b. —; m. (1), September, 1881, *Arthur A. Sorher (Tooker)*; m. (2) *F. H. Adams*. Res. Sacramento, Cal. Child:
- 3756 (a) *Beatrice Rhodes (Sorher or Tooker)*¹⁰, b. 29 Dec., 1882.

2778

JOSEPH SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Silas*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New York, 31 Oct., 1813; m., 15 Jan., 1837, AURELIA CECELIA MURDOCK.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3757 i. WILLIAM LEWIS⁹, b. 9 Dec., 1837; d. 15 Oct., 1881; m., 21 May, 1874, *Josephine E. Downing*. Res. Chicago, Ill.
- 3758 ii. JOSEPH⁹, b. 2 Feb., 1840; d. 4 Jan., 1891; m. in New York, 15 June, 1870, *Catharine White*, who d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 5 Feb., 1876. Children:
- 3759 (a) *Frederick A.*¹⁰, b. 9 Jan., 1871; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 April, 1872.
- 3760 (b) *William*¹⁰, b. 23 July, 1873; d. 7 March, 1874.
- 3761 (c) *Cassie M.*¹⁰, b. 13 Jan., 1876; d. 24 July, 1891.
- 3762 iii. ROSALIE CAMELIA⁹, b. 21 Jan., 1842; m., 14 Nov., 1861, *Theo. S. Van Colt*.
- 3763 iv. CHESTER HITCHCOCK⁹, b. 4 Oct., 1844.
- +3764 v. WALTER MURDOCK⁹, b. 20 Jan., 1847.
- 3765 vi. AURELIA CELIA⁹, b. 24 April, 1849; m. (1), 15 June, 1870, *George C. Moon*, d. 24 March, 1883; m. (2), 9 March, 1886, *Dr. George Essig*; M.D., Bellevue Hospital Medical School, 1893. Children by first husband:
- 3766 (a) *Francis S. (Moon)*¹⁰, b. 23 Jan., 1871, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

3767 (b) *George C. (Moon)*¹⁰, b. 22 Oct., 1875, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

2795

JAMES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Joseph*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Williamsburg Township, Ontario, 1802; d. 4 March, 1884; m. CHRISTY ANN WEAVER, b. 1801, dau. of John Weaver. He was a farmer.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +3768 i. WILLIAM LYLE⁹, b. Osnabruck Township, Ontario, 1832.
- +3769 ii. GEORGE MANDELBURT⁹, b. in Sydney, Ontario, 1834.
- +3770 iii. JOHN DANIEL⁹, b. in Murray, Ontario.
- 3771 iv. ISAIAH HEZEKIAH⁹, b. in Williamsburg, Ontario.
- 3772 v. ALTHA MARTHA⁹, b. in Williamsburg, Ontario; m. *George Wells*. Res. McGregor, Manitoba.

2797

NELSON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Joseph*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Williamsburg, Ontario, 1811; d. there 1877; m., in Morrisburg, Ontario, 1848, ANNA ELEANOR MILLAR, b. in Osnabruck Township, Ontario, 1827, d. 1878. Farmer. Res. Williamsburg, Ontario.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3773 i. MARIA⁹, d. 1852.
- 3774 ii. GEORGE W. NELSON⁹, left home at twenty-one years of age and has not been heard from since.
- 3775 iii. CARRIE LOUISE⁹, b. 22 Aug., 1860; m., 2 Aug., 1882, *George P. Graham*, M.P.P. He is a publisher, editor and manager of the *Brockville Daily and Weekly Record*. Res. Brockville, Ontario. Children:
 - 3776 (a) *William Nelson (Graham)*¹⁰, b. in Morrisburg, Ontario, 8 Oct., 1883.
 - 3777 (b) *Perry Millar (Graham)*¹⁰, b. in Morrisburg, Ontario, 3 Nov., 1887.

2803

SILAS WALSWORTH⁸ [*Mary*⁷ (Southworth) *Walsworth*, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. —; d. July, 1849; m. SOPHIA BROWN. Settled in Cleveland, Ohio; later moved to Wisconsin, where he died.

Children. — WALSWORTH

- 3778 i. JARED STOCKING⁹, b. in Keene, N. H., 5 Dec., 1814; m., 1841, *Mrs. May Forsyth*, of Prairie du Chien, Wis.
- 3779 ii. REV. EDWARD BROWN⁹, b. 29 Sept., 1817; d. in Livonia, N. Y., 3 Feb., 1892; m., 11 July, 1848, *Sarah Amorette Pearson*, b. 9 Aug., 1829, dau. of Fred B. and Frances J. (Gibson) Pearson. He was a Presbyterian minister, settled first in Avon; after four years he moved to California, was in Marysville and Oakland; returned to New York and was ten years in Albion, then in Rochester and Leroy. Child:
3780 (a) *Cornelia Charlotte*¹⁰, b. in Oakland, Cal., 21 July, 1864; m., 1893, *William B. Bosley*.
- 3781 iii. FRANCES MINOR⁹, b. 20 May, 1820; d. in Berkeley, Cal.
- 3782 iv. MARIA LOUISA⁹, b. 20 May, 1822; d. 6 March, 1859, in Hilo, Hawaii.
- 3783 v. SOPHIA BROWN⁹, b. 29 Aug., 1824.
- 3784 vi. SILAS SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 23 Sept., 1826; m. *Mary J. Livingston*. Res. Fort Winnebago, Wis.
- 3785 vii. MARY ELIZABETH⁹, b. 9 May, 1829; d. 9 June, 1832, in Louisville, Ky.

2809

ROSCIUS H. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Royal*⁷, *Josiah*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1813; d. in Allen, Mich., 1887-88; m. (1) — MURDOCK, who d. a year or two after; m. (2), in Allen, Mich., 1841, LYDIA LUCINDA WRIGHT, b. in Hope N. Y., 20 Nov., 1819, d. August, 1898, dau. of Thaddeus⁷ and Lucinda (Washburn) Wright.* He moved to Michigan in 1836. Res. Allen, Mich.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife:

- 3786 i. JOHN G.⁹

By second wife, Lucinda:

- 3787 ii. ABBIE N.⁹, b. 9 July, 1842; m. — *Parrish*. Res. Allen, Mich.
- 3788 iii. THADEUS MUNROE⁹, b. 8 June, 1844. Res. Allen, Mich.
- +3789 iv. ROYAL A.⁹, b. in Litchfield, Mich., 29 Sept., 1845.

* Jacob⁶ (married Sarah Younglove); Jacob⁵ (married, 1770, Mehitable Stone); John⁴; Nathaniel³ (married, 1704, Sarah Ellis, of Medfield, Mass.); Ephraim² (married, 1668, Lydia Morse); Thomas¹ Wright who was in Watertown in 1635, later in Dedham. He was received into the church and as freeman in 1640. He was selectman of Dedham six years. He took an active part in the separation of Medfield from Dedham. He served Medfield in various ways, and was chosen deacon of the church in 1667.

3790 v. WILLIAM⁵, *d.* about two years old.

+3791 vi. WILLIAM R.⁹, *b.* in Litchfield, Mich., 3 June, 1850.

2814

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gordon Bibens*⁷, *Josiah*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Dorset, Vt., 14 Nov., 1805; *d.* in Benson, Vt., 19 Nov., 1867; *m.*, 13 Dec., 1827, SARAH WASHBURN MORSE, of Vassalboro, Me., *b.* 26 Nov., 1808, in Vassalboro, *d.* in Benson, Vt., 9 March, 1893, *dau.* of Elijah and Betsey (Deane) Morse. Owing to defective sight he could not read well; at thirty years of age he discovered that strong glasses corrected this. He learned the hatter's trade and worked at it till large manufactories destroyed his business. After marriage he went to Dorset, Vt., but about 1834 returned to Benson. After giving up the manufacture of hats he went into the marble business. *Res.* Dorset and Benson, Vt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+3792 i. HENRY MARTIN⁹, *b.* in Dorset, Vt., 8 Nov., 1829.

3793 ii. ELIZA SOPHIA⁹, *b.* 7 Dec., 1831; *d.* 4 April, 1892; *m.*, 23 Jan., 1851, Volney V. Abell, *b.* in West Haven, Vt., *d.* 12 Feb., 1864. No children.

3794 iii. JULIA ABIGAIL⁹, *b.* 20 July, 1835, in Benson. *Res.* Rutland, Vt.; *unm.*

+3795 iv. SARAH WASHBURN MORSE⁹, *b.* in Benson, Vt., 30 Jan., 1838.

+3796 v. DANIEL FRANKLIN⁹, *b.* 18 July, 1842.

3797 vi. WALLACE CLARK⁹, *b.* 10 July, 1847; *d.* 6 Feb., 1864.

2815

WILLIAM STEUBEN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gordon Bibens*⁷, *Josiah*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Dorset, Vt., 14 July, 1807; *d.* in Cohoes, N. Y., 31 Aug., 1875; *m.*, 10 May, 1840, JEANNETTE LYMAN MILLER, *b.* 20 Oct., 1818, in Westmoreland, N. Y. He lived first in Dorset, then moved to Bennington, Vt. In 1848, he went to Lowell and was agent of the Lawrence Manufacturing Company. He was there till 1868, when he resumed the practice of law in Bennington. Later he moved to Cohoes, N. Y., where he died.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

3798 i. JULIET KENT⁹, *b.* 17 March, 1843, at Bennington, Vt.; *m.*, 10 May, 1865, William T. Horrobin, of Biddeford, Me.

- 3799 ii. SARAH LYMAN⁹, b. 27 Dec., 1845; d. 7 June, 1877, at Minneapolis, Minn.; m., 1874, *William A. Nimmocks* of Minneapolis.
- 3800 iii. FRANCES HELEN⁹, b. 18 Jan., 1849; d. 8 June, 1849.
- +3801 iv. JENNETTE MILLER⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., 15 Oct., 1854.

2816

GUSTAVUS WALSTEIN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gordon Bibens*⁷, *Josiah*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Dorset, Vt., 16 Sept., 1811; d. in Chicago, Ill., 30 Aug., 1854; m. (1), at Fairhaven, Vt., 5 May, 1836, CAROLINE ALDEN, b. at Randolph, Vt., 23 April, 1813, d. 7 Aug., 1844, at Wickliffe, Ill., dau. of Jonathan⁶ and Mehitabel (Tolman) Alden;* m. (2), 26 Jan., 1845, SUSAN JANE ALDEN, sister to his first wife, b. in Baltimore, Md., 3 Nov., 1819, d. 28 Nov., 1861, at Kenosha, Wis.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Caroline:

- 3802 i. DAVID ALDEN⁹, b. at Dorset, Vt., 15 Feb., 1837; m., 4 Jan., 1866, *Harriet T. Alden*, a cousin. Res. Chicago, Ill. Child:
- 3803 (a) *Caroline Church*¹⁰, b. 20 Oct., 1869.
- 3804 ii. GORDON AUGUSTUS⁹, b. at Dorset, Vt., 11 Dec., 1838; m., 18 July, 1876, in Boston, *Elizabeth F. Bettes*, of Malden, b. in Boston, 1832, dau. of Horace and Abigail S. Bettes. Teacher. Superintendent of schools in Somerville, Mass. Res. Malden and Somerville. No children.
- 3805 iii. REBECCA COE⁹, b. at Wickliffe, Ill., 19 June, 1842; m., 28 July, 1864, *Edward B. Bacon*, s. of Linus and Eunice Bacon. Children:
- 3806 (a) *John Foster (Bacon)*¹⁰, b. 9 Feb., 1867.
- 3807 (b) *Jannette Southworth (Bacon)*¹⁰, b. 8 Sept., 1870.
- 3808 (c) *Gordon Edward (Bacon)*¹⁰, b. 4 Jan., 1877.
- 3809 (d) *Laura Frances (Bacon)*¹⁰, b. 17 Sept., 1878.

By second wife, Susan:

- 3810 iv. WILLIAM STEUBEN⁹, b. in Chicago, Ill., 17 Nov., 1849; m. at Lowell Mass., 20 Nov., 1871, *Ella Frances Emerson*, of Lowell, b. in Warner, N. H., 22 Nov., 1849, dau. of James and Ella F. (Whitcomb) Emer-

* Simeon⁵ Alden (married Mary Packard); Samuel⁴ (married Ababiah Edson); Joseph³ (married Hannah Dunham); Joseph² (married Mary Simmons); John¹ Alden (married Priscilla Mullins) (see n., p. 37).

son. Agent of Massachusetts Mills, Lowell, Mass.
Res. Hopedale, Mass.; after 1877, Lowell, Mass. No children.

3811 v. GILBERT WESTON⁹, b. 13 Sept., 1852; d. 22 Feb., 1855.

2831

SAMUEL NILES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Asa*⁷, *Asa*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 8 Jan., 1814 (8 Sept., 1813); d. there 18 March, 1876; m. MARY DARRAH, of Bedford, N. H., b. 26 Feb., 1816, d. at West Fairlee, Vt., 17 March, 1891. *Res.* West Fairlee, Vt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3812 i. MARY NILES⁹, b. 21 April, 1842; m., 26 March, 1862, *Henry Child*, of West Fairlee, Vt., b. at Woodstock, Ct., March, 1826, d. 24 March, 1874.
- +3813 ii. JAMES DARRAH⁹, b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 25 March, 1845.
- 3814 iii. ISMENE PARKER⁹, b. 24 March, 1847. *Res.* West Fairlee, Vt.; *unm.*
- 3815 iv. SAMUEL CORNING⁹, b. 1 May, 1852; d. 28 Dec., 1898; m., 31 Dec., 1879, *Eveline R. Godfrey*, of West Fairlee, Vt., b. 25 Oct., 1854. Farmer. *Res.* West Fairlee.
- Children:
- 3816 (a) *Helen Evelyn*¹⁰, b. 30 Nov., 1880.
- 3817 (b) *Albert Niles*¹⁰, b. 4 Dec., 1886.

2836

NANCY NILES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Asa*⁷, *Asa*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 20 May, 1820; d. in Boston, 17 Jan., 1895; m., 1849, JOSIAH JOHNSON HAWES, of Wayland, Mass., b. in East Sudbury, 20 Feb., 1808, d. in Boston, —, 1901. Without a teacher he learned to paint miniatures and portraits. In 1841, he became interested in the discoveries of Daguerre, and with Albert Sands Southworth opened a studio on Tremont Row, Boston, where for more than fifty years he took the daguerreotypes and photographs of his patrons, among whom were Daniel Webster, Charles Sumner, Rufus Choate, Louis Kossuth, Parker, Emerson, Channing, Oliver Wendell Holmes, Longfellow, and many other celebrities. He invented many improvements of the camera. For nearly fifty years he was a member of Mount Vernon Congregational Church. *Res.* Boston, where his children were born.

Children. — HAWES

- 3818 i. ALICE MARY⁹, b. 9 June, 1850. *Res.* Boston.
 3819 ii. MARION AUGUSTA⁹, b. 21 March, 1855. *Res.* Boston.
 3820 iii. EDWARD SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 12 Nov., 1860. A.B., Harvard, 1880; A.M., 1882; Ph.D., 1884. He is teacher of Greek and Latin at the Brooklyn, N. Y., Polytechnic.

2838

SIMON GILLETTE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Seth*⁷, *Asa*⁵, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Monson, Mass., now Chicopee, 6 Dec., 1824; d. there 21 Dec., 1892; m. (1), 28 Nov., 1849, SARAH LYMAN, of Chicopee, Mass., b. 27 Jan., 1827, at Northfield, Mass., d. at Chicopee, 30 April, 1873, dau. of Warren⁷ and Eliza (Stebbens) Lyman;* m. (2), in Boston, 28 Dec., 1876, HARRIET N. SACKETT, of Westfield, Mass., b. there 3 May, 1824, d. in Chicopee, 26 July, 1893, dau. of Israel and Lucy Doane Sackett. Mechanic. *Res.* Chicopee, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +3821 i. HENRY LYMAN⁹, b. 6 Jan., 1851; d. 7 Nov., 1886.
 3822 ii. ARAD L.⁹, b. 29 Aug., 1853; d. 12 May, 1871; drowned.
 3823 iii. MARY ELIZABETH⁹, b. 18 April, 1859; m., 4 Oct., 1883, at Chicopee, Frank H. Goddard, of Worcester, Mass., b. in Charlton, Mass., 1855, s. of Benjamin F. and Mary F. Goddard. Railroad employee.
 3824 iv. CYREL A.⁹, b. 16 July, 1863; d. 15 July, 1894.
 3825 v. GEORGE EDWARD⁹, b. 25 Dec., 1866; m., 23 Dec., 1896, at Medford, Mass., Janet Maude Peeble.

2842

ANDREW BISHOP (HARTOP) SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Andrew Bishop*⁷, *Asa*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., November, 1829; m. (1), 1854, LYDIA STEWARD, of Gardiner, Me.; m. (2), 11 Nov., 1862, SARAH BURR, of West Fairlee, Vt., b. there 12 Sept., 1844, dau. of Arba and Sophronia (Lucas) Burr. Farmer, deputy sheriff of Orange County, Vt., for twelve years. Constable and collector of West Fairlee ten years.

* Samuel⁶ (married Sarah Smith); Capt. Seth⁵ (married Eunice Graves); Lieut Joshua⁴ (married Sarah Narmon); John³; John², who came in 1631, with his father, Richard¹ Lyman. In 1654, settled in Northampton, Mass. Richard settled first in Charlestown, then in Hartford, Ct. The family can be traced in England.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Lydia:

- 3826 i. CARRIE A.⁹, b. 1854; m., 23 Sept., 1878, *William A. Churchill*, b. 1853, s. of Benjamin and S. Churchill.

By second wife, Sarah:

- 3827 ii. EDMUND GEORGE⁹, b. 4 Aug., 1863; m., 7 March, 1889, *Jennie Louise Munn*, b. 1866, dau. of John W. and M. W. Munn. Farmer. Res. West Fairlee, Vt.
Children:

3828 (a) *Arthur H.*¹⁰, b. 8 May, 1890.

3829 (b) *Lawrence*¹⁰, b. 27 June, 1891.

- 3830 iii. JENNIE MAY⁹, b. 4 May, 1865; m. January, 1900, *Jesse A. Baldwin*.

- 3831 iv. HARRY HARTOP⁹, b. 19 Feb., 1870; m., June, 1899, *Alice Haven*.

- 3832 v. WILLIAM A.⁹, b. 7 Nov., 1874; d. 15 June, 1878.

- 3833 vi. ROY ALTON⁹, b. 22 May, 1877 (1876); m., 11 Sept., 1897, *Grace E. Russ*, b. 1880, dau. of W. G. and E. J. Russ. Farmer. Res. West Fairlee, Vt. Child:

3834 (a) *Earle DeWitt*¹⁰, b. 27 Dec., 1897.

2855

GARDNER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*John Proctor*⁷, *Asa*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 26 Jan., 1835; m., in Algonquin, Ill., 31 Oct., 1860, *SARAH L. MILLER*, of Algonquin. Res. Springfield, Ill.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3835 i. WILLIAM MYRON⁹, b. in Algonquin, Ill., 1 June, 1864.

- 3836 ii. ARTHUR E.⁹, b. in Algonquin, Ill., 11 Feb., 1867; m., in Woodstock, Ill., 13 Sept., 1893, *Ida Lillian McConnell*, of Woodstock. Res. Chicago, Ill. Child:

3837 (a) *Arthur Bodine*¹⁰, b. in Chicago, Ill., 4 March, 1896.

- 3838 iii. GERTRUDE MAUDE⁹, b. in Woodstock, Ill., 8 Jan., 1871; m., in Florence, Ala., 5 Oct., 1891, *Walter Monroe Young*.

2862

FRANK K. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Proctor*⁷, *Asa*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 8 June, 1848; m. (1), 20 Oct., 1874, *ANNA HURST*, b. 1856 at West Fairlee, Vt.,

d. 8 Nov., 1880, *dau.* of Benjamin and Augusta Hurst; *m.* (2), at West Fairlee, 25 Jan., 1884, HATTIE D. TAPLIN, b. 1862, *dau.* of George and E. R. Taplin, of Corinth, Vt. Farmer. *Res.* West Fairlee, Vt., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Anna:

- 3839 i. FRANCES E.⁹, b. 13 Nov., 1875.
- 3840 ii. DAUGHTER⁹, b. 4 June, 1877.
- 3841 iii. ANNA MAY⁹, b. 4 Jan., 1878.

By second wife, Hattie:

- 3842 iv. LELIA EVELYN⁹, b. 25 Jan., 1886.
- 3843 v. ARDELL⁹, b. 9 April, 1888.

2868

GEORGE LEWIS (usually called LEWIS GEORGE) COBURN⁸ [*Elizabeth*⁷ (Southworth) *Coburn*, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Thetford, Vt., 17 June, 1823; *m.*, in South Abington, Mass., 17 June, 1847, ADELINE HEATH, b. in Bradford, Vt., 15 Sept., 1825. He is a dealer in glass in Boston. *Res.* Melrose, Mass., where his children were born.

Children. — COBURN

- 3844 i. MARY JANE⁹, b. 25 Jan., 1849; *m.*, in Melrose, Mass., 18 Nov., 1875, *Albert F. Copeland*; clerk. *Res.* Melrose.
Children:
 - 3845 (a) *Lewis Charles (Copeland)*¹⁰, b. in Melrose, 18 July, 1877.
 - 3846 (b) *Walter B. (Copeland)*¹⁰, b. in Melrose, 25 Dec., 1878.
 - 3847 (c) *Eva Cabot (Copeland)*¹⁰, b. in Woburn, 14 Oct., 1880.
 - 3848 (d) *Ralph Heber (Copeland)*¹⁰, b. in Melrose, 22 Jan., 1883.
- 3849 ii. GEORGE LEWIS⁹, b. 19 Nov., 1859; *m.*, in Melrose, 25 Oct., 1893, *Charlotte Goldsmith Sewell*. He is in the steel business in Boston. *Res.* Melrose, where his children were born.
 - 3850 (a) *Sewell*¹⁰, b. 1 Nov., 1896.
 - 3851 (b) *Margaret*¹⁰, b. 23 May, 1899.
 - 3852 (c) *Lois*¹⁰.

3853 iii. CHARLES WARREN⁹, b. 26 Jan., 1865; m. in Melrose, 18 June, 1890, *Eliza B. French*. He is with his father in the glass-ware business in Boston. *Res.* Melrose, where his children were born. Children:

3854 (a) *David Bugbee*¹⁰, b. 7 May, 1891.

3855 (b) *Dorothy French*¹⁰, b. 19 Aug., 1894.

3856 (c) *Adeline Heath*¹⁰, b. 29 Jan., 1896.

3857 (d) *Irene Elizabeth*¹⁰, b. 25 Nov., 1899.

2873

PHILANDER W. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Eleazer*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 22 Dec., 1812; d. in Dowagiac, Mich., 22 Oct., 1896; m., in Marshall, Mich., 18 Sept., 1840, JULIA A. WALKER, b. in Pownal, Vt., 7 June, 1823, d. in Volney, Mich., 21 March, 1878.

He was a farmer; was one of the first settlers in Volney in 1835. He was school inspector; for a number of years he taught school and also vocal music. He held many prominent offices in the township and was postmaster. He was a very influential man; he organized many Sunday-schools in the early days of the town; was much interested in the anti-slavery cause and aided the escape of many slaves to Canada by the "underground railway" system.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

3858 i. GEORGE M.⁹, b. in Leroy, Mich., 31 Oct., 1841; m., 4 July, 1869, in Glenwood, Mich. *Res.* San Francisco, Cal.

+3859 ii. GILLISPIE B.⁹, b. in Leroy, Mich., 2 June, 1844.

+3860 iii. JEROME E.⁹, b. in Leroy, Mich., 13 Jan., 1846.

3861 iv. ANNA A.⁹, b. in Leroy, Mich., 1848; d. in infancy.

+3862 v. HARRIET C.⁹, b. in Leroy, Mich., 6 May, 1853.

3863 vi. EUNICE N.⁹, b. in Volney, Mich., 28 Feb., 1855; m. (1), 1873, *Dayton Thorpe*, of Volney. She was divorced; m. (2), in Chicago, Ill., 30 Sept., 1882, *W. E. Melling*, b. in Indiana. Mr. Melling is a carpenter; he has a fine farm near Diamond Lake Resort. *Res.* Cassopolis, Mich. Child:

3864 (a) *Verna (Thorpe)*¹⁰, b. 1875. After her mother's second marriage her name was changed to "Melling."

3865 vii. CHESTER B.⁹, b. in Volney, Mich., 28 Oct., 1862; m. in Dowagiac, Mich., 18 Aug., 1887.

2878

NELSON E. SOUTHWORTH^s [*Eleazer*⁷, *Lemuel*⁸, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 26 Aug., 1821; m., 18 Feb., 1846, MARY HUBBARD, b. 26 March, 1830. They lived in Pickering twelve years, then moved to western Ontario. After giving much information about the family he writes; "Well, I guess I will have to make a little sketch of the old pair. We started out in life according to scripture rule, Seek first the kingdom of Heaven & its righteousness & all things needful shall be added. We professed the religion of Christ our Saviour something like 55 years ago & joined the church of Christian Baptist in Pickering. I was appointed Deacon right away and for some 12 or 13 years. Moved to Thedford, Canada West, & joined in with the regular Baptist, appointed Deacon there for something over 30 years, then we moved to Michigan & have been here ten years; joined here with the Freewill Baptist & have served as Deacon since. It is about fifty years I have been a labourer in the vineyard of our Lord and Master Jesus Christ & he has blessed us abundantly; always have had plenty of this world's goods & still have all that heart can wish & will have. I am in my 80 year, quite smart, do quite a bit of choring, looking after my hens & bees, etc. I had rather work than be idle. What is strange is, not a gray hair on my head." Res. Elkton, Mich.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3866 i. EMILY⁹, b. in Pickering, Ontario, 12 April, 1847; d. 1862.
- 3867 ii. LOUISA⁹, b. in Pickering, Ontario, 7 April, 1849; m., 8 Jan., 1873, *Thomas R. Palmer*, b. in Pickering, Ontario, 5 March, 1830. Jeweler. Res. Lawton, Mich. Children:
 - 3868 (a) *Mary Bertha (Palmer)*¹⁰, b. in Thedford, Ontario, 31 Dec., 1874.
 - 3869 (b) *George Wilfred (Palmer)*¹⁰, b. in Thedford, Ontario, 21 Feb., 1876.
- +3870 iii. GEORGE E.⁹, b. in Pickering, Ontario, 11 April, 1851; d. 1 July, 1880.
- 3871 iv. ELIZABETH⁹, b. in Pickering, Ontario, 22 Oct., 1853; m., 31 Oct., 1893, *Ferdinand G. Hay*, postmaster. Res. Rose Creek, Minn. No children.
- 3872 v. SARAH⁹, b. in Pickering, 11 March, 1856; d. 12 July, 1898, killed in a runaway accident; unm.
- 3873 vi. DR. FRÉDERICK WILLIAM⁹, b. in Thedford, Ontario, 7 Feb., 1860; m., 18 Nov., 1889, in St. Paul, Minn., *Jane Walthers*, b. 18 Oct., 1866. He moved to St.

- Paul, where he married; later he moved to Tacoma, Wash., where he now (1901) lives. He was educated at the State University of Iowa. M.D., 1887. Child:
- 3874 (a) *Catherinē Dean*¹⁰, b. in St. Paul, 14 Feb., 1897.
- 3875 vii. *HARLETTA M.*⁹, b. in Thedford, Ontario, 11 Nov., 1864; m., 14 Jan., 1890, *William Rolph*. Farmer. Children:
- 3876 (a) *Mabel (Rolph)*¹⁰.
- 3877 (b) *Eva (Rolph)*¹⁰.
- 3878 viii. *CHARLES E.*⁹, b. in Thedford, Ontario, 11 Oct., 1868; m. there, 10 May, 1899, *Mae Wager*. Farmer.
- 3879 ix. *THOMAS N.*⁹, b. in Thedford, Ontario, 22 March, 1871. Train dispatcher at Saginaw, Mich.; *unm.*

2879

*ELIZA ANN SOUTHWORTH*⁸ [*Eleazer*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 23 Dec., 1823; d. in Capac, Mich., 6 Dec., 1899; m., in Bosanquet, Ontario, 31 July, 1843, *SIMEON SHARRARD*, b. in Pickering, Ontario, 1 June, 1815; d. 25 Aug., 1872, in Capac, Mich. Farmer. Lived in Bosanquet, Ontario; later moved to Berlin, St. Clair Co., Mich.

Children. — SHARRARD

- 3880 i. *LORETTA*⁹, b. in Bosanquet, Ontario, 15 July, 1844; m., 8 June, 1862. *Res.* Capac, Mich.
- 3881 ii. *SHERMAN*⁹, b. in Bosanquet, Ontario, 22 Jan., 1846; m. (1), 25 Dec., 1871, in Berlin, Mich., *Annetta Beebe*, who d. 26 Dec., 1893; m. (2), 8 Nov., 1894, *Lizzie Hathaway*.
- 3882 iii. *CHESTER*⁹, b. in Bosanquet, Ontario, 26 March, 1850; m. in Berlin, Mich., February, 1876. Farmer. *Res.* Yale, Mich.
- 3883 iv. *GEORGE*⁹, b. in Bosanquet, Ontario, 8 Dec., 1853; m. in Armada, Mich., February, 1878. Druggist. *Res.* Port Huron, Mich.
- 3884 v. *LAFAYETTE*⁹, b. in Berlin, Mich., 24 July, 1861; m. in Capac, Mich., March, 1884. Farmer. *Res.* Imlay, Mich.
- 3885 vi. *HENRY*⁹, b. in Berlin, Mich., 18 March, 1868; m. in Capac, Mich., 1895. Farmer. *Res.* Capac, Mich.

2880

*ELEAZER S. SOUTHWORTH*⁸ [*Eleazer*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt.,

13 Oct., 1825; *m.*, in Widder, Ontario, 29 Nov., 1848, ELIZABETH M. WILLIAMS, *b.* in Prince Edward Island, 3 Jan., 1830. He is a farmer. *Res.* Thedford, Ontario, where his youngest child was born; the others were born in Widder, Ontario.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3886 i. FREDERICK T.⁹, *b.* 3 Sept., 1849; *m.* in Cedar Springs, Mich., 29 Dec., 1876. He left home while quite young. He was a lumberman, is now settled on a small farm; has had two children, both dead. *Res.* Edmore, Mich.
- 3887 ii. CHARLOTTE A.⁹, *b.* 29 Dec., 1851; *m.*, 27 Nov., 1871. Has had five children, one dead. *Res.* Thedford, Ontario.
- 3888 iii. MARTHA A.⁹, *b.* 11 July, 1853; *m.*, 11 Aug., 1875, in Thedford, Ontario. She has had children. She *d.* in Kalamazoo, Mich.
- 3889 iv. ENERY⁹, *b.* 18 May, 1855; *m.*, 7 July, 1878, in Arkona, Ontario. Farmer; has one daughter. *Res.* Thedford, Ontario.
- 3890 v. TRYPHENA⁹, *b.* 14 July, 1858; *m.*, 13 Aug., 1876, in Forest, Ontario. Six children; two dead. *Res.* Thedford.
- 3891 vi. ELY⁹, *b.* 22 Feb., 1863; *d.* 7 May, 1863.
- 3892 vii. EARNEST MILTON⁹, *b.* in Thedford, Ontario, 12 Oct., 1869. *Res.* Chicago, Ill.

2895

MARIAH (MARIE) CELESTIA SOUTHWORTH^s [*Eleazer*⁷, *Lemuel*⁹, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Whitby, Vt., 18 Sept., 1835; *m.* (1), 1856, SAMUEL DARK, who *d.* 1858; *m.* (2), 1861, JOHN H. CORNELL, *b.* 24 July, 1837. He is a farmer. *Res.* Widder, Ontario.

Child. — DARK

By first husband:

- 3893 i. AMELIA A.⁹, *b.* in Widder, Ontario. Dressmaker. *Res.* Toledo, Ohio.; *unm.*

Children. — CORNELL

By second husband:

- 3894 ii. MINA⁹, *b.* 9 Feb., 1862; *m.* in Thedford, Ontario, September, 1885, Henry Thayer. *Res.* Thedford.

- 3895 iii. *IDA*⁹, b. 10 Dec., 1863; m. in Capac, Mich., 3 July, 1888, *George Savage*. Res. Capac, Mich.
- 3896 iv. *CHESTER E.*⁹, b. 6 Aug., 1865. Veterinary surgeon, educated at Toronto Veterinary College. Res. Rossland, British Columbia; *unm.*
- 3897 v. *SYLVANUS E.*⁹, b. 16 June, 1867; m. in Forest, Ontario, August, 1891, *Mary McKellar*. Merchant. Res. Sarnia, Ontario.
- 3898 vi. *FLOSSIE*⁹, b. 3 Nov., 1879. Res. Widder, Ontario; *unm.*

2897

SARAH BOWMAN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Ira*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Fairlee, Vt., 9 March, 1822; d. 1851; m. at Cohoes, N. Y., 22 April, 1847, *JOSIAH MAYO DOANE*, of North Brookfield, Mass., b. 1814, d. 1851, s. of Joseph and Mercy Doane.

Child. — DOANE

- 3899 i. *EDWARD MAYO*⁹, b. 19 Sept., 1848; d. 23 April, 1888; m., 21 June, 1871, *Marietta Elizabeth Burrill*, b. 17 April, 1848, dau. of Stephen and Susan Brigham (Doane) Burrill. He is in the shoe business. Res. North Brookfield, Mass. Children:
- 3900 (a) *Anna Elizabeth*¹⁰, b. 11 July, 1873; *unm.*
- 3901 (b) *Susie*¹⁰, b. 26 Oct., 1874; *unm.*

2898

ANNA MARIA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Ira*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Fairlee, Vt., 25 Dec., 1823; d. at Cohoes, N. Y., 2 Oct., 1847; m., at Fairlee, Vt., 17 Aug., 1843, *HIRO JONES*, of Bradford, Vt., who d. at Balston Spa, N. Y., 23 July, 1879. He m. (2), 13 June, 1849, *Mary Jane Coburn*. (See 2869.)

Children. — JONES

- 3902 i. *ANN MARIA*⁹, b. 2 Sept., 1847; d. 18 April, 1884; m. *George E. Settle*, of Balston Spa, N. Y. Children:
- 3903 (a) *Grace Southworth (Settle)*¹⁰, b. 14 March, 1873; *unm.*
- 3904 (b) *Hiro Jones (Settle)*¹⁰, b. 25 Sept., 1875; *unm.*

2899

IRA MORRIS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Ira*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 10 May,

1826; *m.*, at Warren, Mass., 28 March, 1849, HULDAH BARLOW, *b.* 12 March, 1826, *dau.* of Silas and Louisa (Fairbanks) Barlow. Boot treer or clicker. *Res.* North Brookfield, Mass.; later West Brookfield, Mass. In 1899 they celebrated their golden wedding anniversary.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3905 i. CHARLES STANLEY⁹, *b.* in North Brookfield, Mass., 27 Jan., 1851; *m.*, in West Brookfield, Mass., 11 Jan., 1872, *Helen Rose Sloan*, *b.* at Little Falls, N. Y., 1849, *dau.* of William and Mary Sloan. *Res.* (1901) Worcester, Mass.
- 3906 ii. FRANK WARREN⁹, *b.* 9 Aug., 1855. *Res.* (1901) Bridgeport, Ct.

2909

JOHN ROYAL SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Ira*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in West Fairlee, Vt., 31 Oct., 1836; *m.*, in Whitefield, N. H., 14 Aug., 1862, HARRIET TRYPHEMA BROWN, of Whitefield, N. H., *b.* in Lancaster, N. H., 1842, *dau.* of Benjamin and Jenette Brown. *Res.* North Brookfield, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3907 i. WILLIAM⁹, *b.* 19 Feb., 1867; *d.* 20 Feb., 1867.
- 3908 ii. GEORGE M.⁹, *b.* 28 Dec., 1868; *d.* 5 Aug., 1869.
- 3909 iii. GEORGE BLAIR⁹, *b.* 18 Feb., 1872; *m.*, in Portland, Me., 1 Oct., 1902, *Katharine Patten Collins*, *dau.* of Lieut. Frederick Collins, U. S. N., and his wife, Emma (Heald) Collins. He was for a while a clerk in Boston, later a traveling salesman. Address, North Brookfield, Mass.
- 3910 iv. JOHN ROYAL⁹, *b.* 20 March, 1878; *m.* July, 1902.

2917

GEORGE F. MORRIS⁸ [*Esther P.*⁷ (Southworth) *Morris*, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Wentworth, N. H., 30 May, 1825; *m.*, 3 Feb., 1853, LYDIA M. FULLER. *Mason. Res.* Bradford, Vt.

Child. — MORRIS

- 3911 i. CHAUNCY COLTON⁹, *b.* 12 Jan., 1860; *m.*, in Kittery, Me., *Augusta C. Steele*. Children:
- 3912 (a) *Ralph E.*¹⁰, *b.* 1884.
- 3913 (b) *Arthur S.*¹⁰, *b.* 1892.

2931

IRA S. LANGLEY⁸ [*Anna*⁷ (Southworth) *Langley*, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Murray, Canada, 10 Feb., 1842; m., in Genesee County, Mich., 24 May, 1876, FLORA BELL COLVIN, b. 1 Oct., 1859, in Lapeer, Mich. Farmer. Res. Columbiaville, Lapeer Co., Mich.

Children. — LANGLEY

- 3914 i. ALARETTA⁹, b. 17 Dec., 1876.
- 3915 ii. ANNA KESIA⁹, b. 28 Jan., 1878.
- 3916 iii. ELINOR⁹, b. 6 Sept., 1879.
- 3917 iv. JOSIAH⁹, b. 11 Aug., 1881.
- 3918 v. FREDDY⁹, b. 18 Nov., 1886.
- 3919 vi. GUY VERN⁹, b. 17 April, 1897.

2954

ALBRO E. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Origen*⁷, *Chester*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. at Raymondville, N. Y., 1846; d. at Faribault, Minn., 1891; m. ANGELINE ST. DENIS, of Dundas, Minn. He moved to Wisconsin in 1861, and later to Minnesota.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3920 i. WILLIAM P.⁹
- 3921 ii. HARRIET⁹.
- 3922 iii. ANNIE F.⁹
- 3923 iv. ALSESTIA J.⁹
- 3924 v. ESTHER⁹.
- 3925 vi. ELIZABETH M.⁹
- 3926 vii. FREDERICK⁹.

2967

DANIEL BLISS⁸ [*Simeon*⁷, *Lucy*⁶ (Southworth) *Bliss*, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 16 Nov., 1827; m. at Royalton, Wis., 23 Dec., 1858, LEPHA SUSANNAH SOUTHWORTH, b. in Covington, N. Y., 9 June, 1840, d. 11 April, 1900 (see 2378). He was a farmer. Res. Royalton Township, Wis.

Child. — BLISS

- 3927 i. ALDEN SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. in Royalton Township, Wis., 4 Aug., 1860; m., in Faribault, Minn., 18 June, 1888, *Olive Jane Hills*. Res. Marshfield, Wis. Children:
 - 3928 (a) *Romney Amos*¹⁰, b. at Rice Lake, Wis., 13 April, 1889, twin.

- 3929 (b) *Paul Southworth*¹⁰, b. at Rice Lake, Wis., 13 April, 1889; twin.
- 3930 (c) *Mirion Syble*¹⁰, b. at Marshfield, Wis., 17 July, 1894.
- 3931 ii. SARAH ELVIRA⁹, b. 10 Dec., 1861; m., in New London, Wis., 5 April, 1894, *Edwin Taylor Mather*. No children.
- 3932 iii. ROSCOE CONKLING⁹, b. 7 June, 1867; m., in Royalton, Wis., 26 May, 1892, *Alice Hayford*. Children:
- 3933 (a) *Dorothy*¹⁰, b. 22 Oct., 1893; d. 24 Oct., 1893.
- 3934 (b) *Florence Hayford*¹⁰, b. 20 Oct., 1896.
- 3935 iv. EMMA LOUISA⁹, b. 17 Nov., 1868; unm.
- 3936 v. RALPH JOSIAH⁹, b. 11 July, 1874; d. 12 July, 1874.
- 3937 vi. HEZEKIAH WARD⁹, b. 16 April, 1877. Farmer. Res. Royalton, Wis.

2980

SUSAN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Joseph*⁷, *Ralph*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bradford, Vt., 8 March, 1823; m. HARVEY CAMP.

✓ Children. — CAMP

- +3938 i. SARAH ELVIRA⁹, b. 23 Nov., 1852, at Fillmore, Montgomery Co., Ill.; d. 17 Oct., 1899.

2992

JAMES LUTHER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James Madison*⁷, *Luther*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Cambridge, Mass., 13 July, 1839; m., in Lynn, Mass., 5 Oct., 1861, *MARY HASKELL NEWHALL*, b. 15 Dec., 1841, in Lynn, dau. of Francis and Mary Newhall. Carpenter. Res. Lynn.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3939 i. DAUGHTER⁹, b. 9 May, 1862; d. same day.
- 3940 ii. HARRIET BELLE⁹, b. 20 July, 1863; m., in Lynn, Mass., 20 Feb., 1889, *HOWARD HOLLON CROWELL*, of Lynn, b. at Marblehead, Mass., 1865, s. of Samuel E. and Ursula W. Crowell. Salesman. Res. Syracuse, N. Y. Child:
- 3941 (a) *Howard Hollon (Crowell)*¹⁰, b. 13 Dec., 1890.
- 3942 iii. GEORGE ALDEN⁹, b. 29 May, 1870; m., 18 June, 1893, *Emma Finley Dorr*, b. 26 Dec., 1873, in Lynn, Mass. Children:

3943 (a) *James Densmore*¹⁰, b. 17 Nov., 1895.

3944 (b) *Harriet Allhea*¹⁰, b. 16 Aug., 1898.

2994

GEORGE WASHINGTON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James Madison*⁷, *Luther*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lynn, Mass., 30 Oct., 1842; d. there 23 July, 1888; m., at Lynn, 27 Dec., 1865, SARAH E. ATKINSON, b. in Lynn, 1844, d. 20 Aug., 1898, dau. of Joseph A. and Ruth C. Atkinson. He was manager of the Lynn Milk Company.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

3945 i. BOY⁹, d. 3 April, 1869.

3946 ii. EVA GERTRUDE⁹, b. 30 March, 1869; probably d. before August, 1898.

3947 iii. BOY⁹, b. 4 Aug., 1877; d. same day.

2996

HARRIET ADALAIID SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James Madison*⁷, *Luther*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lynn, Mass., 10 July, 1845; m. there, 27 Oct., 1864, J. MANSON FOGG, cordwainer, of Lynn, b. 4 Aug., 1843, at Northwood, N. H., s. of Jeremiah and Abigail Fogg.

Child. — FOGG

3948 i. CHARLES EVERETT⁹, b. 24 March, 1871; m., 30 Jan., 1895, *Georgianna Huse*, b. 1 Feb., 1871. Children:

3949 (a) *Raymond H.*¹⁰, b. 15 Dec., 1895.

3950 (b) *Howard M.*¹⁰, b. 9 Nov., 1897.

2997

CHARLES E. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*James Madison*⁷, *Luther*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lynn, Mass., 19 May, 1849; m. there, 15 Nov., 1871, MARY ELIZABETH (OR ISABELL) RIDEAUX, b. in Lynn, 1853, dau. of Frank and Emily Rideaux, d. 9 Jan., 1873; m. (2), in Lynn, 25 April, 1875, CHARLOTTE R. WALSH, of Lynn, b. 1853, dau. of Broomfield and Mary Walsh,* d. 23 Jan., 1877; m. (3), in Lynn, 10 Jan., 1878, ELLA J. DAVIS, of Wakefield, Mass., b. there 1852, dau. of Charles H. and Mary C. Davis. He was a carpenter. Res. Lynn.

* The record of her death gives her parents as Robert B. and Louise Walsh.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Mary Elizabeth:

3951 i. SON⁹, b. 28 Dec., 1872; d. same day.

By third wife, Ella J.:

3952 ii. MARION ESTELLE⁹, b. 3 Sept., 1878; d. 20 Aug., 1894.

3953 iii. GRACE ADELINE⁹, b. 16 Oct., 1881.

3954 iv. JOSEPH M.⁹, b. 20 Aug., 1883.

3955 v. CHARLES ALLISON⁹, b. 3 Sept., 1890.

3003

EGBERT HENRY SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Constant⁷, Constant⁶, Constant⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Canton, N. Y., 27 Nov., 1827; m. there, 29 Aug., 1852, SYLVIA E. TRACY, b. in Canton, N. Y., 10 Sept., 1824, d. 4 May, 1898. Farmer. Res. Canton, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+3956 i. MARY J.⁹, b. in Bloomfield, Ct., 6 June, 1854.

+3957 ii. MINNIE AURELIA⁹, b. in Bloomfield, Ct., 14 April, 1856.

+3958 iii. HENRY B.⁹, b. in Bloomfield, Ct., 27 Jan., 1858.

3959 iv. LIBBIE M.⁹, b. in Canton, N. Y., 2 Nov., 1859; d. there 6 Dec., 1890.

3960 v. MATTIE A.⁹, b. in Canton, N. Y., 16 Feb., 1862. President of Woman's Aid Society, prominent in church work. Universalist.

3961 vi. TRACY P.⁹, b. in Canton, N. Y., 11 Nov., 1864; m. there, 27 Feb., 1889. He has charge of the college grounds at St. Lawrence University. Res. Canton. Child:
3962 (a) Lottie Emily¹⁰, b. 6 June, 1890.

3963 vii. DAUGHTER⁹, b. 10 Dec., 1866; d. same day.

3036

CHARLES HENRY SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Josiah⁷, Solomon⁶, Stephen⁵, Stephen⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Uxbridge, Mass., January, 1808; d. in Northfield, Mass., 25 Jan., 1883; m. (1), 19 Jan., 1832, ORIVILLA LAMSON, b. about 1808, d. in North Brookfield, Mass., 20 Nov., 1864, dau. of William and Lydia Lamson; m. (2), 6 April, 1875, MRS. S. A. (BOOTHBY) ROBINSON, of Portland, Me., b. in Waterbury, Me., 1829, dau. of Enoch and Submit Boothby. He was a carpenter and builder; was member of the Congregational Church; lived in North Brookfield and New Britain.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3964 i. CHARLES D.⁹, b. and d. 1832.
- 3965 ii. LUCY MARIA⁹, b. in New Britain, Ct., 1 Dec., 1834; d. in Denver, Colo., 6 Dec., 1884, buried at North Brookfield, Mass.; m., in Hilton Head, S. C., 29 March, 1866, *Rev. Addison Blanchard*, of Cumberland, Me. No children. He married again and lives in Denver, Colo.
- +3966 iii. MARY JANE⁹, b. in Braintree, Mass., 4 July, 1837; d. 19 Nov., 1900.
- 3967 iv. WILLIAM HENRY⁹, b. in Braintree, Mass., 15 Aug., 1838; d. in Townsend, 20 Nov., 1861.
- 3968 v. ADELINE M.⁹, b. August, 1840; d. 22 March, 1876; m., June, 1862, *Augustus Grosvenor Stickney*, of West Townsend, Mass., b. 31 Oct., 1837, s. of Augustus Grosvenor⁸ and Louisa (Wilson) Stickney.* He was in Fifty-third Massachusetts Regiment, Company G; was wounded in Louisiana in 1863. *Res.* West Townsend. Children:
- 3969 (a) *Guy G. (Stickney)*¹⁰.
- 3970 (b) *Annie Louisa (Stickney)*¹⁰, b. August, 1872; m. — *Tenney*. *Res.* Waltham. These children were minors in 1883.

3046

ALBERT E. SOUTHWORTH³ [*Josiah R.*⁷, *Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 17 Aug., 1822; d. 6 March, 1883; m., 18 Dec., 1845, ELIZABETH C. GILBERT, of North Brookfield, Mass., b. 24 Feb., 1827, dau. of John F. and Sarah (Faxon) Gilbert. She m. (2), 1898, — *Barker*. *Res.* Worcester, Mass. He was a shoemaker and last maker.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3971 i. ANNA LOMIRA⁹, b. in West Brookfield, Mass., 25 May, 1849; d. 4 Feb., 1853.
- 3972 ii. LIZZIE SARAH⁹, b. in North Brookfield, 12 May, 1852; d. 11 July, 1875; m. there, 18 June, 1870, *Willard R. Smith*, of Danielsonville, Ct., b. in Gloucester, 1846, s. of Russell and Lydia Smith; his second wife.

* Jeremiah⁵ (married, 1807, Susannah Atwood); Abraham⁴ (married, 1755, Sarah Kittridge); Abraham³ (married, 1728, Abigail Hall); Samuel² (married, 1675, Mary Haseltine); Samuel¹ Stickney (married Julian Swan) came with his father to Boston; later went to Rowley; was selectman, constable, representative in 1689 and 1690. He was called lieutenant in 1691.

- 3973 iii. WILLIAM A.⁹, b. 13 Aug., 1855, in North Brookfield; m., 3 May, 1884, *Julia Helm*, of Hartford, Ct., b. 1856, dau. of William Henry and Sophia Helm. Painter. Res. North Brookfield, Mass. He was her second husband. Children:

3974 (a) *George Albert*¹⁰, b. 6 Nov., 1884.

3975 (b) *Frederick William*¹⁰, b. 12 June, 1886; d. same day.

- 3976 iv. MARY M.⁹, b. 9 Dec., 1857, in North Brookfield; m., in Natick, Mass., 1 Jan., 1877, *John E. Lovell*, of Natick, b. 1853, at Oakham, s. of Jonathan and Mary (Kidder) Lovell.

3056

HARRIET SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Ezra*⁷, *Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Ashford, Ct., 3 Oct., 1814; d. 19 Dec., 1895; m., 5 March, 1835, LORENZO BULLARD, of Eastford, Ct., b. 30 Sept., 1805, d. 19 Jan., 1886, s. of Zeingulas (Zuinglius) and Sally (Keyes) Bullard.

Children. — BULLARD

- 3977 i. HARRIET MALVINA⁹, b. 22 March, 1836; d. 23 Jan., 1846.

3978 ii. ANN ELIZA⁹, b. 4 Dec., 1840; d. 1899; unm.

+ 3979 iii. RANDOLPH LORENZO⁹, b. 25 Nov., 1843.

- 3980 iv. MARY ELMINA⁹, b. 27 March, 1847; d. 26 Dec., 1894; m., 2 Aug., 1868, *Frank O'Keefe*, of Eastford, Ct. Children:

3981 (a) *Mary Harriet Louise (O'Keefe)*¹⁰, b. 5 Nov., 1870.

3982 (b) *Harry Howard (O'Keefe)*¹⁰, b. 15 Jan., 1872; d. 15 March, 1872.

- 3983 v. HARRIET SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 22 Oct., 1850; m., 15 Jan., 1871, *Henry E. Knowlton*, of Ashford, Ct., who d. August, 1881. Children:

3984 (a) *Carlotta (Knowlton)*¹⁰, b. 15 March, 1873; m., 8 March, 1899, *James Knowlton*, of Ashford.

3985 (b) *Blanche (Knowlton)*¹⁰, b. 15 March, 1877.

3986 (c) *Henry (Knowlton)*¹⁰, b. 31 Oct., 1880.

- 3987 vi. HENRY PALMER⁹, b. in Eastford, Ct., 2 June, 1852; m., at Hebron, Ct., 8 Dec., 1881, *Hannah Trowbridge Sharpe*, b. in Pomfret, Ct., 2 July, 1851, dau. of George Henry and Mary Putnam (Waldo) Sharpe. Grocer. Res. New London, Ct. Child:

3988 (a) *Marrian Putnam Waldo*¹⁰, b. in New London, Ct., 30 July, 1887.

3057

MASON SLADESON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Ezra*⁷, *Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Ashford, Ct., 16 June, 1816; m., 6 June, 1842, SOPHIA L. SPINK. In his will he mentions his wife, Sophia L., and his sons, Ezra M. and Palmer H.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

3989 i. MARTHA S.⁹, b. in Eastford, Ct., 1848; d. 14 March, 1853, in Franklin, Mass.

3990 ii. EZRA M.⁹, b. in Eastford, Ct., 1850; m., in Wakefield, Mass., Mrs. Emma J. (Gray) Conger, b. in Bangor, Me., dau. of Hanson and Emily (Carter) Gray.

3991 iii. PALMER H.⁹, b. in Franklin, Mass., —; m. —, Minnie E. Kirkpatrick, b. in Wakefield, Mass. He is an insurance agent. Res. Wakefield, Mass., where his children were born. Children:

3992 (a) Frank Palmer¹⁰, b. 8 Nov., 1884.

3993 (b) Herbert Mason¹⁰, b. 30 Dec., 1886.

3058

PALMER SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Ezra*⁷, *Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Ashford, Ct., 14 April, 1818, twin; d. in Wethersfield, Ct., 28 Aug., 1889; m., in Ashford, 15 April, 1845, DIADEMA ARNOLD, b. in Thompson, Ct., 18 March, 1824, d. in Wethersfield, Ct., 9 June, 1894. He was a merchant and farmer.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+3994 i. SARAH JANE⁹, b. in Ashford, Ct., 14 Aug., 1846.

3995 ii. MARY⁹, b. in New York City, 14 Oct., 1850; unm.

3996 iii. MARTHA⁹, b. in Bloomfield, Ct., 13 Jan., 1853; m., in Wethersfield, Ct., 14 April, 1874, William L. Willard.

3997 iv. HATTIE⁹, b. in Wethersfield, Ct., 29 April, 1856; m. there, 10 June, 1885, J. Frank Welles.

3998 v. MASON PALMER⁹, b. in Wethersfield, Ct., 6 Feb., 1859; m. August, 1894.

3066

FREDERIC HAMILTON SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Richmond*⁷, *Alden*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 4 May, 1816; d. in

California, August, 1853; *m.*, 1840, EMMA DOROTHY ELIZA NEVITTE, *b.* in Washington, D. C., 26 Dec., 1819, *d.* there 2 Aug., 1900, *dau.* of Charles Le Compe and Susanna George (Wailes) Nevitte, of St. Marys, Md. On either side her ancestry were French and English Roman Catholics, who came here in 1632 with Calvert, settled in Maryland. Her father died when she was four, and she lived with her grandmother, Wailes, an Episcopalian. Her mother married, second, Joshua L. Henshaw, formerly of Boston, who taught school in Washington. She graduated at his school in 1835.

Frederic H. Southworth was an inventor, an eccentric character, who left home about 1843. Very little can be learned about him. Mrs. Southworth taught in the public schools in Washington from 1844 to 1849. In 1846, she published her first story. She became a popular writer of fiction. Her novels have been translated into French, German, and Spanish. They number over ninety. She lived in Yonkers, N. Y., and Washington, D. C.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 3999 i. DAUGHTER⁹, *m.* James Valentine Lawrence. *Res.* Yonkers, N. Y.
- 4000 ii. DR. RICHMOND J.⁹; he graduated in medicine from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, 1866. In 1900, he was settled in Washington, D. C.

3067

LYDIA HART SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Richmond⁷, Alden⁶, Isaac⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], *b.* in Clinton, N. Y., 2 March 1818; *d.* 14 June, 1881; *m.*, 3 Sept., 1839, JOHN HAWKINS ROUNTREE, *b.* in Warren County, Ky., 24 March, 1805, *d.* 27 June, 1890. She was his second wife. His first wife was Mary Grace Mitchell, by whom he had three children. When nineteen years old he moved to Wisconsin. He was one of the earliest western pioneers; was deputy sheriff of Montgomery County, Ill.; was the first postmaster of Plattsville, Wis.; the first justice of the peace in the County of Iowa; chief justice of the same county in 1834; was judge of probate for Green County in 1839; member of the Territorial Council for several years; member of the Constitutional Convention; state senator in 1850; was regent of the State University in 1851; major-general of militia, 1855. He held, also, other offices. He was one of the first to organize Masonic lodges in the West, and held office in many of them. He was prominent in the churches with which he was united and was an ardent and consistent leader in them.

Children. — ROUNTREE

- 4001 i. GEORGE HANCOCK⁹, b. 25 June, 1840; d. 11 May, 1893.
- 4002 ii. LAURA GRIDLEY⁹, b. 7 Dec., 1841; m., 7 Dec., 1865, *George Potts Smith*.
- 4003 iii. MARY GRACE⁹, b. 6 April, 1845; d. 10 July, 1845.
- 4004 iv. MARY JANE⁹, b. 12 June, 1846; d. 17 Sept., 1846.
- 4005 v. PHILIP SYLVESTER⁹, b. 8 June, 1848.
- 4006 vi. LYDIA TAYLOR⁹, b. 23 Jan., 1853.
- 4007 vii. HARRISON HAWKINS⁹, b. 27 Jan., 1855; m., 22 Dec., 1881, *Lillian C. Williams*.
- 4008 viii. CHARLES JEWETT⁹, b. 19 Sept., 1858, twin; d. 16 Oct., 1884.
- 4009 ix. CORA SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. in Clinton, N. Y., 19 Sept., 1858, twin; m., 5 Oct., 1882, *Charles Hathaway*, b. in Delhi, N. Y., 27 Dec., 1848. *Res. East Orange, N. J. Children:*
- 4010 (a) *Stewart Southworth (Hathaway)*¹⁰, b. 25 July, 1884.
- 4011 (b) *Harrison Rountree (Hathaway)*¹⁰, b. 3 Sept., 1886.
- 4012 (c) *Robert Woodward (Hathaway)*¹⁰, b. 20 Oct., 1887.
- 4013 (d) *Charles (Hathaway)*¹⁰, b. 4 Sept., 1893.

3074

ABBY SOUTHWORTH JACKSON⁸ [*Elizabeth*⁷ (Southworth) *Jackson*, *Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Providence, R. I., 4 Nov., 1811; m., 13 Nov., 1831, JOHN WILLIAMS DEAN HALL, b. 10 Oct., 1807, d. in Taunton, Mass., 18 Jan., 1896, s. of John Williams⁷ and Anna (Dean) Hall.* He was printer and publisher of the *Literary Subaltern* of Providence; commanded the Providence Cadets, and later was an officer in the Cohannet Rifle Corps of Taunton. He moved to Taunton, Mass., in 1835, was editor of two papers there; represented Taunton in the state legislature in 1863; was United States provost marshal till the close of the war in 1865.

* Samuel⁶ (married, 1783, Hannah Williams); Amariah⁵ (married Hannah Dean); Dr. Samuel⁴ (married Mercy Willis); Samuel³ (married Abigail Pratt); Samuel² (married Elizabeth White); George Hall¹ came from Devonshire, England, 1636-37. Owned land in Duxbury, in 1637; was one of the first proprietors of Taunton, in 1639; freeman, 1645; constable of Taunton, 1645; chairman of selectmen, 1666-69. He was interested in and took part in the first working of iron in Taunton; died 1669.

Children. — HALL

- 4014 i. JOHN JACKSON⁹, b. in Providence, R. I., 14 Aug., 1834; m. *Mrs. Mary J. Mason*, of Charlestown, Mass. He was superintendent of the *Buffalo Daily and Weekly Express*. Res. Buffalo, N. Y. He was three years in the Union army during the Civil War. Children born in Buffalo, N. Y.:
- 4015 (a) *Effie*¹⁰, b. 25 Jan., 1871.
- 4016 (b) *Jennie*¹⁰, b. 10 June, 1873.
- 4017 ii. FRANCIS MARION⁹, b. in Taunton, Mass., 16 Jan., 1837; d. 13 Aug., 1857.
- 4018 iii. DANIEL⁹, b. 27 Nov., 1839. Clerk. He was in the United States navy, and three years in the Union army during the war, — Thirty-ninth Regiment and signal corps.
- 4019 iv. ANNA ELIZABETH⁹, b. 24 Feb., 1842.
- 4020 v. BENJAMIN JACKSON⁹, b. 19 Sept., 1844; d. 11 Dec., 1864, in Salisbury, N. C. While in the United States service he was in Company F, Thirty-ninth Regiment.
- 4021 vi. SAMUEL WILLIAMS⁹, b. 2 May, 1847; was bookkeeper and cashier for O. Ames & Co.; m., 9 April, 1882, *Mary Amelia Higginbottom*, of North Easton, Mass., b. 22 Sept., 1858. Res. North Easton. Children:
- 4022 (a) *William Alden*¹⁰, b. 30 Nov., 1883; is in naval academy.
- 4023 (b) *Frederick Beaumont*¹⁰, b. 16 Feb., 1891.
- 4024 vii. GEORGE CROCKER⁹, b. 17 March, 1850. Civil engineer.
- 4025 viii. JAMES CROSSMAN⁹, b. 28 July, 1852; m., 12 Nov., 1873, *Lizzie Morton Bliss*, dau. of Artemas and Ann Bliss, of Taunton, b. 22 May, 1853. Children:
- 4026 (a) *Florie May*¹⁰, b. 2 May, 1875.
- 4027 (b) *James Crossman*¹⁰, b. 24 May, 1877.
- 4028 (c) *Charles Bliss*¹⁰, b. 24 Oct., 1879.

3094

LOUISA CATHERINE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Isaac*⁷, *Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Fayetteville, Tenn., 29 March, 1835; d. in McGregor, Texas, August, 1900; m., in Fayetteville, 4 Oct., 1855, DR. WILLIAM JOSEPH MILLER, b. in Franklin County, Tenn., 26 Dec., 1829, d. in McGregor, 16 July, 1899. He graduated at the Nashville Medical College in 1855.

Children. — MILLER

- +4029 i. THOMAS SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. in Giles County, Tenn., 10 July, 1857.
- 4030 ii. WILLIAM HILL⁹, b. in Giles County, Tenn., 1 June, 1859; d. in Laramie City, Wyo., 9 Sept., 1885. He was cow boy and cattle man; *unm.*
- 4031 iii. IDA BADA⁹, b. in Fayetteville, Tenn., 10 May, 1861; d. in McGregor, Texas, April, 1896; m. 6 Nov., 1889.
- 4032 iv. JOSEPHINE⁹, b. in Fayetteville, 24 Feb., 1864; d. in Maysfield, Texas, 31 Jan., 1894; m., in McGregor, 26 Feb., 1884, — *Tyson. Res. Zourettle (?)*, Texas.
- Children:
- 4033 (a) Herbert Greenwood (Tyson)¹⁰, b. 24 March, 1885.
- 4034 (b) Sue Edith (Tyson)¹⁰, b. 9 Oct., 1886.
- 4035 (c) Mabel Miller (Tyson)¹⁰, b. 15 June, 1889.
- 4036 (d) Josie Kathleen (Tyson)¹⁰, b. 3 Feb., 1891.
- 4037 v. LIZZIE PASCHAL⁹, b. in Sloantown, Tenn., 23 Jan., 1867; d. in McGregor, Texas, April, 1892. School teacher; *unm.*
- 4038 vi. FANNIE MAY⁹, b. in Sloantown, Tenn., 1 Jan., 1871; d. in McGregor, Texas, 3 Aug., 1890. School teacher; *unm.*
- 4039 vii. GARLAND BURLEIGH⁹, b. in Branchville, Texas, 6 Nov., 1873. Dry goods clerk. *Res. Wichita Falls, Texas.*
- 4040 viii. WOODY⁹, b. in Branchville, Texas, 18 May, 1877; m., in McGregor, September, 1900, *Alvah Southworth (3090)*. Milliner. *Res. Dallas, Texas.*
- 4041 ix. GUSSIE LOUISA⁹, b. in Ennis, Texas, 16 April, 1881; m., in Waco, Texas, 8 April, 1902, — *Hirshfield. Res. Beggs, Ind. Ter.*

3095

IDA ANN SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Isaac⁷, Ephraim⁶, Isaac⁵, Gideon⁴, William³, Constant², Edward*], b. in Lincoln County, Tenn., 1838; d. in Atlanta, Ga., 29 Jan., 1876; m., 15 Nov., 1865, CHARLES W. HUBNER, b. in Baltimore, Md., 16 Jan., 1835. Author and editor. Now (1899) assistant librarian, Carnegie Library, Atlanta, Ga. He is elder in Presbyterian church.

Children. — HUBNER

- 4042 i. CARL SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. in Selma, Ala., 10 Feb., 1867; in 1899 living in San Francisco, Cal.; *unm.*

- 4043 ii. IDA MARGARET⁹, b. in Atlanta, Ga., 23 Jan., 1872; d. 9 April, 1890.
 4044 iii. ROSE ELIZABETH⁹, b. in Atlanta, Ga., 21 Oct., 1876.

3099

LUCY KNOWLES SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Sylvester Simmons*⁷, *Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Providence, R. I., 10 April, 1827; m., March, 1848, MARK ANTHONY DE WOLF ALLEN.

Child. — ALLEN

- +4045 i. MARY BROWN⁹, b. 11 July, 1851, in New York City.

3100

WILLIAM PITT SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Sylvester Simmons*⁷, *Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Providence, R. I., 3 April, 1830; d. in Cleveland, Ohio, 1885; m. (1), 1853, MARGARET HANNAH; m. (2), 9 May, 1866, ELIZABETH INGERSOLL, b. 29 Nov., 1846, d. 21 March, 1869; m. (3), 1870 or 1871, ALICE FOOTE, of Cleveland, Ohio.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Margaret:

- 4046 i. LUCY⁹, m. *William Hunt*. Lives in Chatham, N. Y.
 4047 ii. SON⁹, d. young.

By second wife, Elizabeth:

- 4048 iii. CAROLYN⁹, b. 3 Feb., 1868; m., 27 April, 1893, *John Ireland Howe Field*. Child:
 4049 (a) *Thedeüs Crane (Field)*¹⁰, b. 20 May., 1894.

3125

MARIA LOUISE CHURCH⁸ [*Mary Ann*⁷ (Southworth) *Church, Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 31 Dec., 1836; m., in Naples, Buffalo Co., Wis., 18 April, 1862, ENOCH BROWNELL WOODMAN, b. in Madison, N. Y., 25 Aug., 1832, s. of Brownell Woodman. Brownell Woodman was a member of the anti-slavery society; he was an early settler of Rice County, Mich., going there in the fall of 1854, when there were only two framed houses where now the city of Faribault stands. She taught in Wisconsin two years previous to her marriage. Now res. Hamilton, Madison Co., N. Y. They have no children, but brought up the children of their sister, Mrs. Celestia J. Brown (3127).

3127

CELESTIA JOSEPHINE CHURCH⁸ [*Mary Ann*⁷ (Southworth) Church, *Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 17 June, 1842; d. near Faribault, Minn., 12 May, 1871; m., at Naples, Buffalo Co., Wis., 18 April, 1862, WILLIAM SPAIGHT BROWN, b. at Leeds, England. She was a teacher before her marriage; he was a farmer. They lived most of the time in Wisconsin, then moved to Faribault, Minn.

Children. — BROWN

- 4050 i. EDITH AUGUSTA⁹, b. in Gilmantown, Buffalo Co., N. Y., 3 March, 1863; m. in Hamilton, N. Y., 27 July, 1881, *Edgar Albert Palmer*, b. 7 June, 1854, in Hamilton, N. Y. He is a farmer. Res. Hamilton. Child:
4051 (a) *Floyd De Forest (Palmer)*¹⁰, b. 6 Jan., 1884.
- 4052 ii. WILLIAM RIGHTON⁹, b. in Walcott, Rice Co., Minn., 25 April, 1871; m., in Hamilton, N. Y., 1 Oct., 1895, *Carrie I. Tompkins*, b. near South Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y., 20 Nov., 1871, d. 3 June, 1899, at Hamilton. Telegraph operator. Res. Hamilton, N. Y. Child:
4053 (a) *Floyd Henry*¹⁰, b. 20 May, 1899.

3130

DUANE HERBERT CHURCH⁸ [*Mary Ann*⁷ (Southworth) Church, *Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Madison, N. Y., 12 May, 1848; m., in Chicago, Ill., 25 June, 1882, HARRIET LOUISE DOUGLAS, b. in Oneida, N. Y., 1861, dau. of Seymour Edmund and Mary Louise (Phelps) Douglas. He went, when sixteen years old, to Minneapolis, engaged in various occupations, among others, watch making. In 1882, he came East and worked in the Waltham Watch Factory. He has invented much machinery used in the manufacture of watches. Res. West Newton, Mass.

Children. — CHURCH

- 4054 i. HAROLD DOUGLAS⁹, b. in Waltham, Mass., 16 April, 1883.
- 4055 ii. ELIOT SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. in West Newton, Mass., 7 Aug., 1885.
- 4056 iii. LESLEY FRASHER⁹, b. in Auburndale, Mass., 26 July, 1888.

3133

MARY LUCINDA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Isaac*⁷, *Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Steuben County, N. Y., 14

May, 1848; *m.* (1), 1 Nov., 1866, S. OSCAR FRIZZELL, *b.* 30 Dec., 1842, in Columbia, N. H., *d.* in Gilmantown, Wis., December, 1870, *s.* of Gilbert L. and Lucy H. (Rogers) Frizzell; *m.* (2), 30 April, 1872, HENRY P. ADAMS, *b.* 25 July, 1841, in Colchester, Ct., *s.* of Joseph Lorenzo and Fanny (Packard) Adams. After her second marriage she dropped "Mary," and called herself "Lucinda Frizzell Adams." S. O. Frizzell was a merchant. *Res.* Eau Claire, Wis.

Children. — FRIZZELL

By first husband:

- 4057 i. SAMUEL OSCAR⁹, *d.* in infancy, December, 1870.
 4058 ii. VIOLA LUCINDA⁹, *b.* 21 Dec., 1869; *m.*, 16 Dec., 1896, Henry Lee Hargrove, *b.* in Penn, Texas, 22 Sept., 1868, *s.* of Hugh Lafayette and Ellen Josephine (Penn)* Hargrove, of Alabama. He is A.B., University of Nashville, 1891; A.M.; Ph.D., Yale, 1902. He taught in Waco, Texas, High School, 1892-93; was professor of English in Baylor University, Waco, Texas. He has done much graduate work and spent three years at Yale, studying. Child:
 4059 (a) Aurora Lee (Hargrove)¹⁰, *b.* in New Haven, Ct., 21 April, 1902.

Children. — ADAMS

By second husband:

- 4060 iii. WINNIE IDELL⁹, *b.* in Eau Claire, Wis., 2 Jan., 1874; *m.* Thomas Leonard Adams. Teacher in manual training school. *Res.* Dayton, Ohio.
 4061 iv. GRACE GENEVIEVE⁹, *b.* in Eau Claire, Wis., 12 March, 1877. She is a teacher.

3135

RYLAND SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Isaac*⁷, *Luther*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Rathbone, Steuben County, N. Y., 1 Feb., 1855; *m.*, 22 Dec., 1877, LELIA EVANGELINE LLOYD, *b.* in Steuben County, N. Y., 24 Oct., 1855, *dau.* of George Winfield and Margaret (Sellick) Lloyd. He is cashier of the Bank of Mendovi. *Res.* Mendovi, Wis., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4062 i. RAY LLOYD⁹, *b.* 3 July, 1879.

* Ellen Josephine Penn was a descendant of William Penn's family.

4063 ii. PIERRE DUANE⁹, b. 11 July, 1885.

4064 iii. DON RYLAND⁹, b. 23 April, 1892.

3137

WILLIAM CHURCH MARCHANT⁸ [*Parnell Briggs*⁷ (Church) *Marchant*, *Israel*⁸, *Parnell*⁵ (Southworth) *Church*, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Edgartown, Mass., 2 Oct., 1833; m., in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 Sept., 1856, MARY CATHARINE GREGORY, b. in Norwalk, Ct., 23 June, 1828, d. in Yonkers, N. Y., 7 Jan., 1895, dau. of Edmund B. and Catherine (De Mott) Gregory. He is a compositor. Res. Plainfield, N. J. His children were born in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children. — MARCHANT

4065 i. MINNIE⁹, b. 30 April, 1859; m., in Brooklyn, N. Y., 2 April, 1883, Oscar F. Smith. Milk business. Res. Yonkers, N. Y. Children:

4066 (a) Howard Marchant (Smith)¹⁰, b. 11 March, 1884.

4067 (b) Winifred (Smith)¹⁰, b. 10 Sept., 1886.

4068 (c) Frank Seeley (Smith)¹⁰, b. 20 Sept., 1888.

4069 (d) Edna Betsey (Smith)¹⁰, b. 13 Sept., 1890.

4070 (e) Hattie Eugenia (Smith)¹⁰, b. 20 Jan., 1892.

4071 ii. HELEN⁹, b. 13 Dec., 1860; m., in Brooklyn, N. Y., 12 May, 1879, Horsley Barker, b. in Sheffield, England, 20 June, 1855, s. of Robert and — (Thackery) Barker. Druggist. Res. Plainfield, N. J. Child:

4072 (a) Alice (Barker)¹⁰, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 April, 1880.

4073 iii. WILLIAM BRIGGS⁹, b. 15 Sept., 1862. Bookkeeper in New York City. Res. Plainfield, N. J.

4074 iv. FRANKLIN GREGORY⁹, b. 7 April, 1865; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 5 Dec., 1868.

4075 v. MARTIN HOWARD⁹, b. 1 Jan., 1871; m., in Yonkers, N. Y., 16 July, 1898, Lavinia A. Venn, b. in Wilmington, Del., 11 March, 1873, dau. of Isaac P. and Annie (Tamplin) Venn. Milk merchant. Res. Plainfield, N. J. Child:

4076 (a) Elizabeth Katherine¹⁰, b. in Hackensack, N. J., 11 May, 1899.

3163

SARAH ALDEN WASHBURN⁸ [*Rosamond*⁷ (Southworth) *Washburn*, *Wilbur*⁶, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b.

in Rochester, Mass., 4 March, 1833; *d.* in Hudson, Mass., 27 Nov., 1871; *m.*, in Mattapoisett, Mass., 25 Dec., 1853, JOHN HIRAM LEONARD, of Stoughton, Mass., *s.* of Hiram Leonard, of Hudson, Mass.

Children. — LEONARD

- 4077 i. ROSIE⁹, *b.* in Mattapoisett, Mass., 19 Oct., 1854; *d.* there, 11 March, 1859.
 4078 ii. FRANK⁹, *b.* in Stoughton, Mass., 21 Dec., 1855.
 4079 iii. JOSEPH HAMMOND⁹, *b.* in Mattapoisett, Mass., 15 Feb., 1857.
 4080 iv. AUGUSTUS THOMAS⁹, *b.* in Hudson, Mass., 16 July, 1868, twin.
 4081 v. JOHN DRAKE⁹, *b.* in Hudson, Mass., 16 July, 1868, twin.
 4082 vi. MARY HAMILTON⁹, *b.* 20 Oct., 1869.

3164

LUCY BOND WASHBURN⁸ [*Rosamond*⁷ (Southworth) *Washburn*, *Wilbur*⁶, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mattapoisett, Mass., 13 Nov., 1838; *m.* there, 1 Oct., 1859, THOMAS C. BARROWS, *b.* 29 May, 1833, *s.* of Ebenezer and Mary (Freeman) Barrows, of Mattapoisett, Mass. He was deputy collector and steam boiler inspector. *Res.* Mattapoisett; after 1872, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children. — BARROWS

- 4083 i. ANNIE WASHBURN⁹, *b.* 17 Feb., 1861.
 4084 ii. ALBERT WINFIELD⁹, *b.* 24 April, 1864.
 4085 iii. MABEL FREEMAN⁹, *b.* 6 Nov., 1868.

3165

ALBERT WASHBURN⁸ [*Rosamond*⁷ (Southworth) *Washburn*, *Wilbur*⁶, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Rochester, Mass., 29 Dec., 1842; *m.*, at Stockton, Cal., 24 April, 1867, ADDIE MCCLLOUD, *dau.* of Charles and Almeda McCloud, of Stockton. *Res.* Stockton, Cal., where his children were born. Later, *res.* San Francisco, Cal.

Children. — WASHBURN

- 4086 i. EFFIE EDSON⁹, *b.* 13 April, 1868.
 4087 ii. SON⁹, *b.* 3 May, 1870; *d.* same day.
 4088 iii. WILLIARD NEWTON⁹, *b.* 6 April, 1871; *d.* May, 1872.
 4089 iv. DAUGHTER⁹, *b.* 26 May, 1872.

3170

NANCY POPE STURTEVANT^s [*Sarah Haskell*¹ (Southworth) *Sturtevant*, *Wilbur*⁶, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Mattapoisett, Mass., 18 July, 1840; *m.*, in Boston, 13 April, 1864, DR. SAMUEL GILBERT WEBBER, *b.* in Boston, 24 July, 1838, *s.* of Aaron Dalton and Maria (Gilbert) Webber. Dr. Webber fitted for college at Epes S. Dixwell's school in Boston. He is A.B., Harvard, 1860; M.D., Harvard, 1865. He entered the United States navy as assistant surgeon in 1862, ranking second in a class of thirty-five. At the close of the war, 1865, he resigned from the navy; settled in Boston in the practice of his profession. He passed the winter of 1866-67 in Europe, studying in Vienna. He has been visiting physician to Carney Hospital, Boston; physician to Boston Dispensary; pathologist to Boston City Hospital; visiting physician, Department Nervous and Renal Disease, Boston City Hospital, 1877 to 1885; clinical instructor, nervous diseases, Harvard Medical School, 1875 to 1885; superintendent, Adams Nervine Asylum, 1885 to 1891; professor, neurology, Tufts College Medical School, 1893 to 1902. He is author of Boylston Prize Essay on cerebro-spinal meningitis, 1866; of treatise on nervous diseases, 1885, and of numerous articles in various medical periodicals. He has been a member of the Congregational church since 1853; is member Boston Congregational Club; life member Boston Young Men's Christian Association; life member Massachusetts Home Missionary Society; honorary member American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions; member Massachusetts Medical Society, American Neurological Association, Boston Society Medical Improvement, Boston Society Medical Science, Boston Society Psychology and Neurology, Boston Society Physical Education, Newton Educational Association; trustee Massachusetts Hospital Dipsomaniacs and Inebriates; for many years was member of Boston Society of Natural History.

Mrs. Webber is member of Congregational church; member Lucy Jackson Chapter of Newton, Daughters of the American Revolution; member Society of Mayflower Descendants; member West Newton Women's Educational Club; member Woman's Equal Suffrage League; member West Newton English and Classical School Alumni Association.

Children. — WEBBER

- 4090 i. MARIA GILBERT⁹, *b.* in Boston, 6 July, 1866. She fitted for college at Girls' Latin School, Boston; is A.B., Wellesley, 1892; is member of Girls' Latin School Alumnae Association; member of Wellesley College

Alumnæ Association; member Lucy Jackson Chapter of Newton, Daughters of the American Revolution; member of Society of Mayflower Descendants in Massachusetts; member of Congregational church.

- 4091 ii. SARAH SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. in Boston, 6 March, 1868. She is graduate of the Allen Normal School of Gymnastics 1890, and of Posse Gymnasium, 1904; is teacher of gymnastics; member Lucy Jackson Chapter of Newton, Daughters of the American Revolution; member of Society of Mayflower Descendants in Massachusetts; member West Newton Women's Educational Club; member Newton Education Association; member Boston Physical Education Society; member Massachusetts Medical Gymnastic Association; member American Association Advancement Physical Education; member National Education Association; member of Congregational church.

- 4092 iii. HENRY DALTON⁹, b. in Boston, 10 Aug., 1871; d. 20 Aug., 1872.

3173

JOHN WILKES HAMMOND⁸ [*Maria Louisa*⁷ (Southworth) *Hammond, Wilbur*⁸, *Wilbur*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Mattapoisett, Mass., 16 Dec., 1837; m., 15 Aug., 1866, CLARA ELLEN TWEED, b. 2 April, 1842, d. 1902, dau. of Prof. Benjamin F. Tweed. At the time of this marriage Professor Tweed was living in St. Louis, Mo.; in 1870, he moved to Cambridge, Mass. John Wilkes Hammond was named James Horace Hammond, but in 1845, after the death of his father, his mother had his name changed by act of legislature. He is A.B., Tufts, 1861; LL.D., Tufts, 1891. He graduated at the head of his class; taught school till September, 1862, was principal of Tisbury High School; resigned and enlisted as private in Company I, Third Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers; served in North Carolina. At the end of his nine months' service he returned to Boston; taught school till 1864; studied at Law School, Harvard, and in office of Sweetser & Gardner; admitted to bar in 1866; city solicitor, Cambridge, Mass., 1873 to 1886; March, 1886, he was appointed to the bench of the Superior Court of Massachusetts; 1898, he was appointed justice of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts.

Overheard in an electric:

First Man. — I wish I knew which judge would sit when my case comes up.

Second Man. — If your case comes in the session you say, it will be Judge Hammond.

First Man. — Oh, well! I feel easy. He is always fair and just.

Res. Cambridge, where his children were born.

Children. — HAMMOND

4093 i. FRANKLIN TWEED⁹, b. 1 March, 1870; m., 7 Oct., 1897, *Mabel McLeod*, A.B., Radcliffe, 1894, of Cambridge, b. 29 July, 1870, dau. of Rev. Hugh and Harriet (Hill) McLeod. He is A.B., Harvard, 1892; A.M., 1893. He attended Harvard Law School; was admitted to the bar, 1895; was assistant attorney-general, 1896 to 1902; is a lawyer in Boston. *Res.* Cambridge, Mass. Children:

4094 (a) *Elizabeth*¹⁰, b. 30 Nov., 1899; d. 14 Dec., 1900.

4095 (b) *Franklin Tweed*¹⁰, b. 4 Oct., 1901.

4096 ii. CLARA MARIA⁹, b. 21 July, 1881.

4097 iii. JOHN WILKES⁹, b. 7 Aug., 1884; student at Dartmouth College.

3178

ANN CELESTIA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*George W.*⁷, *Samuel*⁶, *Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New Britain, Ct., 21 Feb., 1822; m., 25 Dec., 1841, BENEDICT LAW, of Litchfield, Ct. Merchant.

Children. — LAW

4098 i. WILLIAM FRANCIS⁹, b. 26 Feb., 1843; d. 1863. Civil engineer.

4099 ii. CHARLES DELOSS⁹, b. 23 Nov., 1844; d. 6 Nov., 1902; m. *Josephine Clarkson*. Railroad official.

4100 iii. GEORGE HENRY⁹, b. 29 July, 1846; d. 29 April, 1853.

4101 iv. FREDERIC STANLEY⁹, b. 6 Jan., 1849. Teacher.

4102 v. ROBERT ADAIR⁹, b. 23 Feb., 1851; d. 23 Feb., 1851.

4103 vi. MARY ELLEN⁹, b. 7 May, 1853; m., 9 Feb., 1882, *George Henry Southworth*, her cousin. (See 4110.)

4104 vii. LUCY WELDON⁹, b. 24 July, 1855.

4105 viii. FANNY SOUTHWORTH⁹, b. 14 Dec., 1857.

4106 ix. ALICE MARILLA⁹, b. 8 Feb., 1860. (See 4112.)

4107 x. EDGAR AUGUSTUS⁹, b. 5 July, 1862; m., 19 April, 1893, *Mary E. Clime*.

3179

DELOSS PIKE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*George W.*⁷, *Samuel*⁶, *Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New Britain, Ct.,

10 May, 1824; *d.* in Nice; *m.*, 10 May, 1846, LUCRETTA ANN LEAVITT, of Haverhill, Mass. He was expert accountant; later, city treasurer of Philadelphia, Pa., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4108 i. AMELIA FRANCES⁹, *b.* 21 July, 1847; *d.* in Boston; *m.*, in Braintree, Mass., 15 Jan., 1879, *Howard M. Wilde*, of Boston, *b.* 1848, *s.* of William R. and Mary E. Wilde. Bookkeeper.
- 4109 ii. ALFRED HENRY⁹, *b.* 4 June, 1849; *d.* 13 Jan., 1853.
- 4110 iii. GEORGE HENRY⁹, *b.* 3 Feb., 1853; *d.* August, 1882; *m.* his cousin, *Mary Ellen Law*. (See 4103.)
- 4111 iv. WILLIAM LEAVITT⁹, *b.* 19 April, 1864; *d.* 1884.

3180

HENRY MARTYN LEWIS⁸ [*Eliza Lucy*⁷ (Southworth) *Lewis, Samuel*⁶, *Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in New Britain, Ct., 24 Oct., 1831; *bapt.* 3 June, 1832; *m.*, at Doylestown, Pa., 26 Feb., 1856, FRANCES AMELIA SMITH, *b.* 19 Dec., 1836, *d.* 8 Aug., 1900, *dau.* of George W. and Harriet (Humphreyville) Smith, of Litchfield, Ct. In 1857, he became partner with his father in the hardware business. In 1862, he was chief clerk in the office of assessor of internal revenue. In 1867, he entered the employ of S. S. White, manufacturer of dental goods. In 1881, the firm was changed to a stock company; Mr. Lewis became general manager and, in 1891, president. He was elder in Walnut Street Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, for nearly twenty years, and now holds the same office in the First Presbyterian Church, Germantown.

Children. — LEWIS

- +4112 i. FREDERICK HUMPHREYVILLE⁹, *b.* 14 May, 1858.
- 4113 ii. HARRIET SOUTHWORTH⁹, *b.* 21 April, 1860; *m.*, 14 April, 1887, *Albert Mortimer Barnes*. *Res.* Germantown, Phila. No children.
- 4114 iii. NELLIE⁹, *b.* 2 Sept., 1864; *m.*, 6 June, 1889, *Edward Clifford Cutler*, *b.* 1 May, 1860. *Res.* Germantown.
- Children:
- 4115 (a) *Frances Amelia (Cutler)*¹⁰, *b.* 10 May, 1890.
- 4116 (b) *James Benjamin (Cutler)*¹⁰, *b.* 30 July, 1891.
- 4117 (c) *Edward Clifford (Cutler)*¹⁰, *b.* 11 Dec., 1896.
- 4118 (d) *Henry Lewis (Cutler)*¹⁰, *b.* 5 Aug., 1898.
- 4119 iv. HENRY BERTRAM⁹, *b.* 23 Oct., 1877; A.B., Princeton

University, 1899; *m.*, 23 Oct., 1901, *Delia Allman Stewart*, of Philadelphia. *Res.* Germantown.

3230

ASA C. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Asa*⁷, *Israel*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in Deep River, Ct., 19 Aug., 1824; *d.* in Salem, Mass., 1 June, 1889; *m.*, in Deep River, Ct., 18 Jan., 1863, JANE A. BEEBE, *b.* 1840. He was a seedsman. *Res.* Salem, Mass.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

4120 i. FRED L.⁹, *b.* in Essex, Ct., 29 March, 1864.

4121 ii. CHARLES A.⁹, *b.* in Essex, Ct., 15 May, 1866; *m.*, 18 June, 1896, in Salem, Mass., *Lizzie L. Hayward*, *b.* 26 Feb., 1875. These two brothers are nurserymen in Beverly, Mass. Child:

4122 (a) Charles Raymond¹⁰, *b.* 15 Oct., 1903.

3231

MILES LAWSON HOADLEY⁸ [*Hannah*⁷ *Wheeler*⁷ (Southworth) *Hoadley*, *Israel*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* at Deep River, Ct., 17 April, 1820; *m.*, there, 20 Dec., 1844, PHILOMELA THURSTON PRATT, *b.* there 6 Sept., 1825, *dau.* of Ebenezer⁶ and Susan (Pratt) Pratt.* Mechanic. *Res.* Deep River, Ct., where his children were born.

Children. — HOADLEY

4123 i. WILDEY PRATT⁹, *b.* 17 April, 1846; *m.* there, 5 June, 1872, *Ellen M. Harris*, *b.* 16 Sept., 1848, *dau.* of Henry H. and Catherine (Smith) Harris. Mechanic. *Res.* Deep River, Ct.

4124 ii. CLARENCE WOLCOTT⁹, *b.* in Deep River, Ct., 23 July, 1849; *m.* in Worcester, Mass., 10 April, 1874, *Ada Maria Chapin*, *b.* 22 Dec., 1856, at Rindge, N. H., *dau.* of William Clark and Mary Dianna (Bradford) Chapin. Blacksmith. *Res.* Worcester, Mass. Children:

4125 (a) Leslie Ranson¹⁰, *b.* 25 March, 1876.

4126 (b) Clarence Avery¹⁰, *b.* 20 April, 1877.

4127 iii. HATTIE BATES⁹, *b.* 26 Dec., 1853; *d.* 1 Nov., 1876.

* Jedediah⁵ (married, 1768, Ann Walcott); Benjamin⁴ (married, 1734, Sarah Meigs); Benjamin³ Pratt (married, 1702, Anna Bates). (See p. 239.)

3245

HANNAH W. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gideon*⁷, *Israel*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Deep River, Ct., 3 March, 1838; m., in Deep River, Ct., 3 Jan., 1858, HENRY G. CHAPMAN, b. in Essex, Ct., 5 Oct., 1836. Master of various vessels in the coasting trade. Res. Deep River, where their children were born.

Children. — CHAPMAN

- 4128 i. RUSSELL J.⁹, b. 10 Jan., 1872. Bookkeeper. Res. New Haven, Ct.
 4129 ii. PHEBE S.⁹, b. 15 Dec., 1875; m. in Deep River, 24 Dec., 1894, Ralph B. Carr, b. 1 Aug., 1873. He is an engineer. Res. Deep River, Ct. Child:
 4130 (a) Norman E. Chapman (Carr)¹⁰, b. in Deep River, 4 March, 1899.

3246

JUDITH C. R. SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Gideon*⁷, *Israel*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Deep River, Ct., 24 May, 1840; d. 10 Aug., 1884; m., in Deep River, 22 May, 1862, JOHN ROGERS MATHER, b. in Lyme, Ct., 25 Oct., 1834, s. of John W. and Rebecca (Smith) Mather. She was his second wife. His first wife was Hannah Hoadley. Mechanic. Res. Deep River, where his children were born.

Children. — MATHER

- 4131 i. SAMUEL R.⁹, b. 4 Oct., 1865; m., in Deep River, April, 1899, Alice Lord, b. May, 1863. Mechanic. Res. Deep River. Child:
 4132 (a) Ida Lord¹⁰, b. December, 1899.
 4133 ii. LENA S.⁹, b. 24 June, 1867; m., in Deep River, 20 Oct., 1886, Walter S. Lee, b. in Niantic, Ct., 30 Dec., 1863. Butcher. Res. Niantic, Ct. Child:
 4134 (a) Mildred (Lee)¹⁰, b. in Deep River, Ct., 18 April, 1896.
 4135 iii. NELSON C.⁹, b. 24 July, 1873. Mechanic. Res. Saxton's River, Vt.
 4136 iv. MARCIA B.⁹, b. 23 Jan., 1876. Educated at the State Normal School, New Britain, Ct. Is teaching in Essex, Ct.
 4137 v. RICHARD H.⁹, b. 30 July, 1882; d. 30 Sept., 1882.

3371

ALMON LUCIUS SOUTHWORTH⁸ [Arthur⁷, Gideon⁶, Nathan⁵, Andrew⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Lawsville Center, Pa., 16 Feb., 1841; m., in Binghamton, Pa., 8 Jan., 1867, ELVIRA COOK EASTMAN, b. in Maine, Broome Co., N. Y., 20 Sept., 1844, dau. of Nathaniel Webster and Lucy Emeline (Cook) Eastman. Farmer. He enlisted first in the Twenty-eighth Pennsylvania Infantry; he next re-enlisted in the Second New York Harris Light Cavalry, Company H, under Colonel Randal, regimental commander, General Custer, brigade commander. He participated in many engagements, including the battle of Fisher's Hill in October, 1864, where his horse was shot under him, and he was taken prisoner. A dirty, ragged rebel uniform was given him in place of his own. After dark he eluded the pickets and escaped to the Blue Mountains, where he subsisted nine days on chestnuts before reaching the Union lines. On his arrival at the Union lines he was taken for a spy, but was taken to his regiment, where he was greeted with cheers, they supposing that he had been killed in the battle. He participated in the battle of Cedar Creek, Va., 19 Oct., 1864; witnessed Sheridan's wonderful ride. In February, 1865, his regiment began the long march of about forty days from Winchester to Appomattox, where Robert E. Lee surrendered. He was honorably discharged, June, 1865.

After his marriage he lived a while in Missouri then returned to the old homestead in Pennsylvania. He has been engaged in stock raising and dairy farming. He is a Republican, politically; an evolutionist, religiously. He served one term as supervisor of Liberty Township. He is a charter member of Southworth Post, No. 222, Grand Army of the Republic; belongs to several orders and lodges.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4138 i. SUSIE ELMIRA⁹, b. November, 1868; m., 13 April, 1886, Fred Travis. Res. Lawsville Center, Pa. Children:
 4139 (a) Pearl Elvira (Travis)¹⁰, b. 14 Jan., 1887.
 4140 (b) Edna (Travis)¹⁰.
 4141 (c) Ethel Southworth (Travis)¹⁰, b. 6 Sept., 1894.
 4142 (d) Myra Anna (Travis)¹⁰, b. 29 Oct., 1898.
 4143 (e) Dorothy Olive (Travis)¹⁰, b. 18 Sept., 1903.
- 4144 ii. ARTHUR NATHANIEL⁹, b. 23 July, 1871; d. 29 Jan., 1872.
- 4145 iii. NATHAN FISH⁹, b. 2 May, 1873; m., 22 Feb., 1898, Anna Tobey, b. 4 Sept., 1867, d. 14 Dec., 1902. He is a member of the Red Men; belongs to Sons of Veterans,

to the Lawsville Center Cornet Band and to the Heptasophs No. 338, of Montrose. Child:

4146 (a) *Gideon Arthur*¹⁰, b. 13 March, 1901.

4147 iv. *LUCY EMELINE*⁹, b. 12 May, 1874; d. 12 Oct., 1874.

3374

CARRIE LOVILLA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*Arthur*⁷, *Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lawsville Center, Pa., 18 Jan., 1852; m. there, 25 Oct., 1871, JAMES CALVIN WHEATON, b. in Franklin Forks, Pa., 10 Oct., 1844, s. of Nathan P. and Mary (Watson) Wheaton. Farmer. Res. Franklin Forks, Pa., where all their children were born.

Children. — WHEATON

4148 i. *MARY MARIA*⁹, b. 16 Aug., 1880.

4149 ii. *JULIA LAURA*⁹, b. 5 Aug., 1883.

4150 iii. *NATHAN PHILIPS*⁹, b. 28 July, 1885.

4151 iv. *ARTHUR SOUTHWORTH*⁹, b. 10 Oct., 1887.

4152 v. *EZRA ALMON*⁹, b. 5 Jan., 1889.

3375

FLORA A. LUCE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southworth) *Luce*, *Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, Pa., 24 Jan., 1829; m. (1), 14 Nov., 1855, JOSEPH A. BELL, b. in Ireland, 3 Aug., 1834, d. 31 Oct., 1862, s. of John and Eliza (Harvey) Bell; m. (2), in Lawsville, Pa., 7 Dec., 1863, WATSON BAILEY, b. in Bucks County, Pa., 26 Jan., 1812, d. 7 Aug., 1879, s. of David and Mary (Margerum) Bailey. Res. Lawsville, Pa., where their child was born.

Child. — BELL

By first husband:

4153 i. *ROXANNA*⁹, b. 16 June, 1859; m., 25 April, 1883, *Irving Ireland*. Res. Lawsville, Pa. Children:

4154 (a) *Archie J. (Ireland)*¹⁰, b. 13 May, 1889.

4155 (b) *Walter C. (Ireland)*¹⁰, b. 12 Oct., 1892.

4156 (c) *Flora Bell (Ireland)*¹⁰, b. 27 May, 1896.

4157 (d) *Maggie (Ireland)*¹⁰, b. 3 June, 1897.

Child. — BAILEY

By second husband:

4158 ii. *FRED*⁹, b. 23 Oct., 1864; m., 7 March, 1889, *Dora Chandler*, b. 21 Feb., 1871, in Oswego, N. Y., dau. of Horace

and Emily (Whitmarsh) Chandler. *Res.* Lawsville, Pa. Child:

4159 (a) *Ella (Bailey)*¹⁰, b. 24 April, 1892.

3376

WARREN J. LUCE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southworth) *Luce*, *Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, Pa., 16 Feb., 1831; m., in Lawsville, Pa., 30 April, 1854, WEALTHY WEBSTER, d. 24 Dec., 1877. Carpenter. *Res.* Brookdale, Pa.

Children. — LUCE

4160 i. MARY⁹, b. 22 Feb., 1855; m. *Andrew Mitchell*.

4161 ii. ROSALIE⁹, b. 23 Oct., 1856; d. 1 Sept., 1863.

4162 iii. CARRIE A.⁹, b. 23 Feb., 1865, twin; m. *Tracy Whitmarch*.

Children:

4163 (a) *Carrie May (Whitmarch)*¹⁰, b. 17 Sept., 1887.

4164 (b) *Laura B. (Whitmarch)*¹⁰, b. 29 Sept., 1889.

4165 (c) *Myrtie E. (Whitmarch)*¹⁰, b. 3 June, 1891; d. 23 Feb., 1893.

4166 (d) *Warren T. (Whitmarch)*¹⁰, b. 5 June, 1894.

4167 (e) *Wealthy R. (Whitmarch)*¹⁰, b. May, 1901.

4168 iv. CORA A.⁹, b. 23 Feb., 1865, twin; m. *Adelbert D. Roe*.

Children:

4169 (a) *Lorena (Roe)*¹⁰, b. 19 April, 1893.

4170 (b) *Earle (Roe)*¹⁰.

3377

REBECCA LUCE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southworth) *Luce*, *Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, Pa., 2 April, 1833; m., in Lawsville, Pa., 13 Nov., 1856, WILLISTON STANFORD, b. in Lawsville, Pa., 29 March, 1826, d. 7 March, 1879. *Res.* Lawsville, where their children were born.

Children. — STANFORD

4171 i. PHILO E.⁹, b. 27 March, 1858; m., August, 1882, *Cornelia Fish*. Child:

4172 (a) *Edna*¹⁰, b. 13 June, 1889; d. 15 Feb., 1897.

4173 ii. LORETTA⁹, b. 25 March, 1866; m., September, 1886, *Edward Fish*. Child:

4174 (a) *Eda (Fish)*¹⁰, b. 25 May, 1889.

4175 iii. ALBERT H.⁹, b. 26 May, 1871; m., 16 June, 1897, *Maud Rice*. Child:

4176 (a) *Bessie*¹⁰, b. 22 Feb., 1900.

3380

SPENCER W. LUCE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southworth) *Luce*, *Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lawsville, Pa., 22 May, 1837; m. (1), in Franklin, Pa., 4 July, 1863, CLARA C. MITCHELL, b. in Whitehall, N. Y., 17 Feb., 1846, d. 10 May, 1866, in Liberty, Pa.; m. (2), in Liberty, Pa., 22 May, 1867, EMILY WEBSTER (see 3391). He is a contractor and builder. Res. Liberty, Pa., where his children were born.

Children. — LUCE

By first wife, Clara:

- 4177 i. MINNIE M.⁹, b. 26 March, 1864.
 4178 ii. CLARA B.⁹, b. 10 May, 1866, twin; d. 16 March, 1870.
 4179 iii. WILLIAM S.⁹, b. 10 May, 1866, twin; d. 31 May, 1866.

By second wife, Emily:

- 4180 iv. WELLINGTON H.⁹, b. 1 Feb., 1869; m., 23 Dec., 1888, *Nellie M. Burt*, of Kirkwood, N. J. Six children.
 4181 v. JOSEPH A.⁹, b. 26 April, 1871; m., in Liberty, Pa., 8 April, 1896, *Helen A. Stanford*, b. in Lawsville, Pa., 1 Feb., 1880, dau. of Judson and Olive (Van Loan) Stanford. Child:
 4182 (a) *Ralph H.*¹⁰, b. 30 July, 1897.
 4183 vi. NELLIE⁹, b. 10 April, 1874; m., in Kirkwood, N. Y., 31 Aug., 1896, *Warren Chandler*, of Oswego, N. Y., b. July, 1877. Child:
 4184 (a) *Ethel M. (Chandler)*¹⁰, b. 27 Dec., 1896.
 4185 vii. ETTA⁹, b. 17 Sept., 1877; m., in Montrose, Pa., 27 Sept., 1899, *Conrad D. Berg*. Res. Liberty, Pa.
 4186 viii. JENNIE A.⁹, b. 15 Jan., 1882; musician. Res. Liberty, Pa.

3381

RUSSELL LUCE⁸ [*Roxanna*⁷ (Southworth) *Luce*, *Gideon*⁶, *Nathan*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Lawsville, Pa., 25 June, 1839; d. there 8 June, 1896; m., 31 May, 1864, KATHARINE KUNKLE, b. in Rush, Pa., 16 May, 1843. He was a Mason and printer.

Children. — LUCE

- 4187 i. J. CULVER⁹, b. 23 Jan., 1865; m., 5 July, 1892, *Cora Babbitt*.
 4188 ii. LENORA⁹, b. 5 Dec., 1867; d. 29 June, 1898.

- 4189 iii. FLORA E.⁹, b. 1 July, 1871; m., 14 May, 1890, *Edgar Warner*. Children:
 4190 (a) *Herman (Warner)*¹⁰, b. 14 March, 1892.
 4191 (b) *Norman (Warner)*¹⁰, b. 3 March, 1894.
 4192 (c) *Clara (Warner)*¹⁰.
 4193 iv. LYDIA M.⁹, b. 19 April, 1873; d. 1 Sept., 1889.
 4194 v. BENJAMIN J.⁹, b. 28 Feb., 1876; m., 2 Jan., 1900, *Daisy Howard*.
 4195 vi. ASA W.⁹, b. 20 Jan., 1878; m., 1899, *Ida Travis*.
 4196 vii. WESLEY⁹, b. 18 Dec., 1880.
 4197 viii. KATIE⁹, b. 22 Nov., 1882; m., 1899, *Walter Craik*.
 4198 ix. ZELA⁹, b. 11 July, 1885.
 4199 x. PHILO R.⁹, b. 16 Jan., 1891.

3415

EVELINE ELIZA CARTER⁸ [*Anna Maria*⁷ (Southworth) *Carter, John*⁶, *Martin*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Twinsburg, Ohio, 25 May, 1830; m., in Kalamazoo, Mich., 25 Aug., 1855, DANIEL W. KINGSLEY, b. in Webster, Mich., 22 Jan., 1833, s. of Moses Kingsley, who was b. in Brighton, Mass. He entered college, broke down in health and was obliged to give up study. Soon after their marriage they moved to Minnesota, and at Northfield did some pioneer work in church and Sunday-school for three years. In 1858 they returned to Ohio. They lived at Centralia and Springfield, Ill., and in 1870 went to Kansas, which has been their home since. They have identified themselves with Sunday-school work.

In 1886 he was elected county superintendent of public schools, and again in 1888-1900. He is trustee and deacon of the Congregational church in Independence, Kan., where he lives.

Children. — KINGSLEY

- 4200 i. MINNIE MAY⁹, b. in Northfield, Minn., 25 July, 1857; m., in Independence, Kan., 21 Aug., 1879, *James F. Outt, Jr.* Children:
 4201 (a) *John Lewis (Outt)*¹⁰, b. in Independence, Kan., 16 Jan., 1882.
 4202 (b) *D. Jay (Outt)*¹⁰, b. in Independence, Kan., 13 March, 1885.
 4203 ii. CARRIE FRANCES⁹, b. in Kalamazoo, Mich., 10 June, 1861; m., 24 May, 1883, *Charles H. Smith*. Four children.
 4204 iii. WILLIAM HENRY⁹, b. in Chatham, Ill., 31 Dec., 1868.
 4205 iv. FREDDIE MARSHALL⁹, b. in Independence, Kan., 24 May, 1874.

3436

HARRIET ELIZABETH HAYT⁹ [*Harriet*⁸ (Tillotson) *Hayt*, *Harriet*⁷ (Southworth) *Tillotson*, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Patterson, N. Y., 5 July, 1829; m., 23 April, 1845, JOHN FLAVEL HINMAN, b. in Castleton, N. H., 17 March, 1816, d. 6 Feb., 1900, s. of John Truman⁶ and Betsey (Moulton) Hinman. Postmaster and merchant. Res. Battle Creek, Mich.

Children. — HINMAN

- 4206 i. CAPT. FREDERICK A.¹⁰, b. 31 July, 1846. Res. Flushing, L. I.
- 4207 ii. ISABELLA¹⁰, b. 14 March, 1848, in Bellevue, Mich.; m., at Battle Creek, Mich., 14 Oct., 1875, *Charles Albert Ward*, of Battle Creek, b. there 11 Oct., 1849. Res. Evanston, Ill., in 1900. Child:
- 4208 (a) *Anabel Mason (Ward)*¹¹, b. in Battle Creek, Mich., 16 July, 1876; m., in Chicago, Ill., 2 June, 1894, *Lawrence Nelson De Golyer*.
- 4209 iii. EDWARD CHAUNCY¹⁰, b. 1 March, 1852; m., 25 Oct., 1876, *Carrie L. Risdon*. B. S., University of Michigan, 1874. He was in employ of government for six years; president American Steam Pump Company; also of Central National Bank of Battle Creek. Is a Mason and Son of the American Revolution. Res. Battle Creek, Mich. Children:
- 4210 (a) *Gertrude R.*¹¹, b. in Portage, Wis., 1 April, 1879.
- 4211 (b) *Belle R.*¹¹, b. in Port Huron, Mich., 5 July, 1881.
- 4212 iv. HARRIET¹⁰, b. in Battle Creek, Mich., 21 May, 1856; m., 30 June, 1885, *William R. Collins*. In 1887, moved to Edgewater, Chicago, Ill. Child:
- 4213 (a) *Catharine Harriet*¹¹, b. 20 Nov., 1887.
- 4214 v. JOHN F.¹⁰, b. 26 Dec., 1858. Res. California.
- 4215 vi. CLARA L.¹⁰, b. 21 May, 1861. Res. Battle Creek, Mich.; unm.

3441

CORDELIA HAYT⁹ [*Harriet*⁸ (Tillotson) *Hayt*, *Harriet*⁷ (Southworth) *Tillotson*, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Halseyville, N. Y., 23 Sept., 1833; m., 2 Feb., 1860, CHARLES HENRY GREEN, of St. Louis, Mo., b. in Pittsfield, N. H., 1 May, 1828, d. in Peoria, Ill., 7 April, 1897. He was supervisor of music in the schools of St. Louis and Peoria. She lives (1899) in Collinsville, Ill.

Children. — GREEN

- 4216 i. MARY ELIZABETH¹⁰, b. 2 March, 1861; *m.*, in Collinsville, Ill., 15 Oct., 1902, *Donald McMillan*. *Res.* Chadron, Neb. No children.
- 4217 ii. CHARLES HENRY¹⁰, b. 4 March, 1864, twin.
- 4218 iii. CORDELIA¹⁰, b. 4 March, 1864, twin.
- 4219 iv. HARRIET GERTRUDE¹⁰, b. 8 June, 1866.
- 4220 v. LAURA AUGUSTA¹⁰, b. 26 March, 1869; *m.* *Louis F. Lennaghi*.
- 4221 vi. CAROLYN SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. 14 Jan., 1871.

3457

FRANCES MARY KINGSBURY^a [*Mary Montague*⁸ (Southworth) *Kingsbury*, *William Throop*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joséph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Marshall, Mich., 13 July, 1844; *m.*, at Rochester, N. Y., 2 May, 1867, COL. EDWIN COOLEY MASON, U. S. A., b. in Ohio, 31 May, 1831, *d.* 30 April, 1898, s. of Hon. Jameson Mason, of Springfield, Ohio. In 1862 she was placed in the Livingston Park Seminary, Rochester, N. Y., under Mrs. Curtis. She graduated in 1864, later returned there as teacher. She married at the seminary.

Edwin Cooley Mason was appointed to the army from civil life. He was captain of Second Ohio Infantry, 29 April, 1861; was mustered out 24 June, 1861; captain Seventeenth United States Infantry, 14 May, 1861; colonel Seventh Maine Infantry, 22 Aug., 1861; honorably mustered out 5 Sept., 1864; colonel One Hundred Seventy-sixth Ohio Infantry, 23 Sept., 1864; brevet brigadier-general, 3 June, 1865; honorably mustered out 17 June, 1865. At the close of the war he returned to his regiment, the Seventeenth Infantry. He was lieutenant-colonel Fourth Infantry, 19 May, 1881; colonel Third Infantry, 24 April, 1888. His brevet rank was brevet-major, 13 Dec., 1862, for gallant and meritorious services in the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.; brevet lieutenant-colonel, 6 May, 1864, for gallant and meritorious services in the battle of the Wilderness, Va.; brevet colonel, 10 May, 1864, for gallant and meritorious services in the battle of Spottsylvania, Va.; brevet brigadier-general volunteers, 3 June, 1865, for faithful services.

He served in Texas, was engaged in several Indian campaigns, for which he was breveted brigadier-general in the regular service. He was finally stationed at Fort Snelling.

He was ruling elder in the Presbyterian church; recorder of the Loyal Legion, of which he had been commander. He was elected

president of the Citizens' Committee of the Encampment of the Grand Army at St. Paul, in 1896. He died from a stroke of paralysis.

Children. — MASON

- 4222 i. KATHRO MONTAGUE¹⁰, b. 1 Oct., 1868, at Fort Bliss, Tex.
- 4223 ii. MARY NEEDHAM¹⁰, b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 6 July, 1870; m., at Fort Snelling, 10 Jan., 1894, *Lieut. James Thadeus Moore, U. S. A.* He went with his regiment to Santiago and was with his company at the battle of Santiago. He returned with his regiment to Camp Wykoff, Montauk Point, L. I., where he had the fever; was sent to hospital until well enough to be sent home, where he had a return of the fever. At the outbreak of the Pillager Indian troubles he was ordered to Leech Lake to guard the government dams; was at the Philippines, seriously wounded while leading an attack against the Moros in Mindanao in May, 1902; was promoted to captain in the Twenty-seventh Infantry in 1901; after recovery from his wound he joined his regiment at Manila. Child:
- 4224 (a) *Kenneth Mason (Moore)*¹¹, b. 24 Dec., 1894, at Fort Snelling, Minn.
- 4225 iii. FRANCES KINGSBURY¹⁰, b. at Fort Vancouver, Wash., 8 July, 1874.
- 4226 ~~iv.~~ iv. CHARLES HAYNES¹⁰, b. at Fort Saunders, Wyo., 2 Nov., 1881. Appointed, 1902, second lieutenant in the Eighth Infantry.

3482

REV. FRANKLIN CHESTER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Nathaniel Chester*⁸, *Constant*⁷, *William*⁶, *Constant*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in North Collins, N. Y., 15 Oct., 1863; m., 5 Sept., 1893, ALICE A. BERRY, b. in Forestville, N. Y., 15 Oct., 1863, *dau.* of James Hervey and Abba Sophia (Dix) Berry. She is A.B., Vassar, 1887; was instructor in Greek and Latin at Rockford Seminary, Rockford, Ill., 1885-92; instructor in Latin, Vassar, 1892-93. He is A.B., Harvard, 1887; graduated at Divinity School, 1892. He was settled first in Duluth, Minn., over the First Unitarian Church from 1892 to 1897; then he was settled over the Third Unitarian Church, Chicago, Ill. In 1902, he was chosen president of the Meadville Theological School, Pa. *Res.* Meadville, Pa.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4227 i. CONSTANT¹⁰, b. 12 Aug., 1894.
 4228 ii. WILLIAM BERRY¹⁰, b. 28 May, 1896.
 4229 iii. FRANKLIN CHESTER¹⁰, b. 28 June, 1898.

3528

MARY DESIRE SOUTHWORTH⁸ [Sylvester⁸, George⁷, John⁶, Fobes⁵, Edward⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Manchester, N. Y., 4 Jan., 1831; m., 5 Dec., 1865, JEDEDIAH DEWEY. Res. Dryden, N. Y.

Child. — DEWEY

- 4230 i. ANNA THUSEBE¹⁰, b. in Manchester, N. Y., 23 May, 1869; m. at Livonia, N. Y., 1 Dec., 1892, Prof. Frederick Probst Webster, B.A. Res. Dryden, N. Y. Children:
 4231 (a) Alfred Dewey (Webster)¹¹, b. in Newark Valley, N. Y., 16 Sept., 1894.
 4232 (b) Walter Wright (Webster)¹¹, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 22 Aug., 1896.
 4233 (c) Bradford Grey (Webster)¹¹, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 31 Oct., 1898, twin.
 4234 (d) Alice Southworth (Webster)¹¹, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 31 Oct., 1898, twin.
 4235 (e) Mary Jane (Webster)¹¹, b. in Hillsdale, N. Y., 5 Aug., 1902.

3529

LUCY MARIA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [Sylvester⁸, George⁷, John⁶, Fobes⁵, Edward⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 18 Dec., 1832; d. at Nyack on Hudson, N. Y., 12 Dec., 1880; m., 19 April, 1854, LUTHER B. ANTISDALE. Teacher.

Children. — ANTISDALE

- 4236 i. ALBERT SYLVESTER¹⁰, b. in Manchester, N. Y., 13 Jan., 1856; d. in Nottawa, Mich., 1 Jan., 1879.
 4237 ii. ALICE¹⁰, b. in Manchester, N. Y., 19 April, 1858. She is a graduate of the Bellevue Training School for Nurses, New York City. Res. New York City.
 4238 iii. DR. EDWIN SAWYER¹⁰, b. in Manchester, N. Y., 27 May, 1861; m. in Leroy, N. Y., 21 June, 1888, Helen G. Gardner, who d. 18 June, 1891. B.S., University of Michigan; M.D., 1890, medical department of same. Professor of ophthalmology, Chicago Eye, Ear, Nose,

and Throat College; clinical instructor, eye and ear, College of Physicians and Surgeons; member American Medical Association, Chicago Medical and Chicago Ophthalmological and Otological societies. Res. Chicago, Ill. Child:

4239 (a) *Helen Gertrude*¹¹, b. 16 June, 1891.

4240 iv. GEORGE PEREZ¹⁰, b. in Nottawa, Mich., 27 Aug., 1869; d. in Nyack on Hudson, N. Y., 5 April, 1885.

3564

THOMAS GEORGE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*John*⁸, *Thomas*⁷, *John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Dryden, N. Y., 16 Nov., 1829; d. at Rochelle, Ogle Co., Ill., 1899; m., 19 April, 1855, MALVINA FREELAND, dau. of John and Ruth (Jones) Freeland. He was a farmer. Res. Dryden, N. Y., and Rochelle, Ill.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

4241 i. JOHN WILLIS¹⁰, b. in Dryden, N. Y., 17 April, 1856; m., 14 Feb., 1882, *Catherine Decourcey*. Children:

4242 (a) *Helen Gertrude*¹¹, b. 31 Dec., 1889.

4243 (b) *Ruth Catherine*¹¹, b. 30 Nov., 1896.

4244 (c) *Elizabeth*¹¹, b. 13 Nov., 1900.

3566

ROWENA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*John*⁸, *Thomas*⁷, *John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Dryden, N. Y., 11 Oct., 1834; d. there 9 Oct., 1866; m. HIRAM W. SEARS, of Dryden.

Child. — SEARS

4245 i. JOHN G.¹⁰, b. 1858; m., 7 Aug., 1880, *Catherine Clarke Galliger*, of Oswego, N. Y. Children:

4246 (a) *Rowena*¹¹, b. 2 Feb., 1883; d. 1899.

4247 (b) *John G.*¹¹, b. 24 July, 1886.

3572

ALBERT SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*John*⁸, *Thomas*⁷, *John*⁶, *Fobes*⁵, *Edward*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 18 Oct., 1842; d. 3 Oct., 1886; m., 1 July, 1863, DIANTHA A. BISSELL, of Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

4248 i. ELLIS BISSELL¹⁰, b. 23 Feb., 1863; m., 6 Sept., 1893, *Grace Bothwell*, of Rochelle, Ill. He graduated from

New York Law School, with degree of LL.B.; was admitted to bar, 1893. Child:

4249 (a) *Ellis Bissell*¹¹, b. 23 Sept., 1895.

4250 ii. *FRANK H.*¹⁰, b. 8 May, 1865; d. 21 Sept., 1867.

4251 iii. *ROWENA M.*¹⁰, b. 9 Feb., 1870; living; *unm.*

4252 iv. *FREDERIC A.*¹⁰, b. 19 July, 1872; living; *unm.*

3594

REV. AUSTIN SEXTON SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Nelson*⁸, *Gurley*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Seward, Schoharie Co., N. Y., 24 Aug., 1836; m. at Flycreek, Otsego Co., N. Y., 8 July, 1854, *JANE ELIZA GAGE*, b. in Milford, N. Y., 11 June, 1833, *dau.* of William Gage. He was a Methodist preacher. When the call for troops came at the beginning of the Civil War he was at Guilford, Chenango Co., N. Y. He helped to raise a company. He entered the ranks as private. He was promoted to sergeant, and later was appointed chaplain. He was wounded at Cedar Creek. After the war he remained in the South as an official in the post-office department. He wrote "Optimism, or the Bright Side of Life," for which he received the degree of Ph.D. He is with D. Appleton & Co., in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

+ 4253 i. *EUGENE BELL*¹⁰, b. in Middlefield, N. Y., 19 May, 1855.

4254 ii. *THADEUS DE WITT*¹⁰, b. in Seward, Otsego Co., N. Y., 22 June, 1856; m. in Hampton, N. Y., 12 Sept., 1882, *Mrs. Mary J. (O'Donnell) Bliss*. He studied for the ministry, but his health being poor he entered the employ of D. Appleton & Co., where he has continued eighteen years and is now (1899) manager of their Cincinnati office. He is prominent in all church and missionary work. No children.

4255 iii. *RALPH WALDO EMERSON*¹⁰, b. in Morris, N. Y., 10 Dec., 1858; m. in Albion, N. Y., 30 June, 1884, *Katie Eloise McKenna*. Educated at the Albany College, Albany, N. Y. He has been salesman for D. Appleton & Co. since 1881 and has traveled much for them. *Res.* now, Flint, Mich. Children:

4256 (a) *Florence Antoinette*¹¹, b. in Elmira, N. Y., 10 Aug., 1885.

4257 (b) *Philip McKenna*¹¹, b. in Northfield, N. Y., 11 July, 1895.

- 4258 iv. CHARLES W.¹⁰, b. in Morris, N. Y., 22 April, 1860; d. 15 March, 1861.
- 4259 v. WALTER¹⁰, b. in Guilford, N. Y., 22 April, 1862; d. 29 June, 1863.
- 4260 vi. NETTIE AMELIA¹⁰, b. in Masonville, N. Y., 19 Dec., 1864; m. at North Walton, N. Y., 4 May, 1887, *Mathew Durfee*. Children:
- 4261 (a) *Henrietta Southworth (Durfee)*¹¹, b. 15 May, 1888.
- 4262 (b) *Mary Eloise (Durfee)*¹¹, b. 6 May, 1890.
- 4263 (c) *Helen Marguerite (Durfee)*¹¹, b. 6 June, 1893.
- 4264 vii. REV. VICTOR EMANUEL¹⁰, b. in North Walton, N. Y., 4 Feb., 1867, twin; m., in Oswego, N. Y., 9 June, 1888, *Helen L. Robinson*. He was educated for the Baptist ministry, but his views changing he entered the Unitarian church and has proved himself of great power as a preacher. He has been settled at Meadville, Pa., and Janesville, Wis. Present address (1900), Alcott, Colo. He is known now as a poet and Socialist. Children:
- 4265 (a) *Robert*¹¹, b. 1888.
- 4266 (b) *Charles Victor*¹¹.
- 4267 (c) *Catherine*¹¹, b. 9 July, 1895.
- 4268 viii. VICTORIA REGINA¹⁰, b. in North Walton, N. Y., 4 Feb., 1867, twin; m. there, 25 Nov., 1886, *Clarence Ingalls*.
- 4269 ix. ADOLPHUS WILLIAM¹⁰, b. in North Walton, N. Y., 2 June, 1869; m. there, 19 Feb., 1893, *Florence A. White*.
- 4270 x. ELLEN WOOD¹⁰, b. in Walton, N. Y., 31 March, 1871; m., 25 Dec., 1893, *Albertus Low*. Res. Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:
- 4271 (a) *Ruth Alene (Low)*¹¹, b. August, 1894.
- 4272 (b) *Austin Albertis (Low)*¹¹, b. July, 1896.
- 4273 xi. IRENE VASHTI¹⁰, b. in Clarksville, N. Y., 23 Feb., 1874, twin; m. at Walton, N. Y., 26 Feb., 1893, *Charles J. Roof*. Children:
- 4274 (a) *Nellie May (Roof)*¹¹, b. 21 April, 1894.
- 4275 (b) *Bessie (Roof)*¹¹, b. 29 Nov., 1895.
- 4276 xii. IRA¹⁰, b. in Clarksville, N. Y., 23 Feb., 1874, twin; d. young.
- 4277 xiii. MINNIE MAY¹⁰, b. in Wheeler, N. Y., 5 March, 1878. She is a dressmaker in New York City.

3596

KEZIAH SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Nelson*⁸, *Gurley*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Seward, Schoharie Co., N. Y., 20 Sept., 1834; *m.*, in Toddsville, Otsego Co., N. Y., 9 July, 1854, ALONZO ADAMS, b. there 17 Feb., 1833, s. of Abijah and Olive Adams. He works in a cotton mill; is a class leader in the church and one of the stewards. *Res.* Otsego and Delaware counties and, in 1900, New Hartford, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children. — ADAMS

- 4278 i. ANNA D.¹⁰, b. 17 July, 1855; *d.* 6 June, 1888; *m.*, 1874, *Edward Berry*. Five children.
 4279 ii. AUSTIN J.¹⁰, b. 21 Sept., 1858.
 4280 iii. LIBBIE¹⁰, b. 22 Dec., 1861.
 4281 iv. NELSON FRED¹⁰, b. 4 July, 1866; *d.* 17 Jan., 1896; *m.*, 26 Nov., 1890, *Alice Stockbridge*. No children.
 4282 v. FLORENCE E.¹⁰, b. 8 Dec., 1877.

3609

WILLIAM ATWATER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*William*⁸, *Gurley*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Ames, Otsego Co., N. Y., 26 Aug., 1843; *m.*, 7 Oct., 1868, FLORENCE M. WEIDMAN, b. 27 Aug., 1850, *dau.* of Peter and Huldah Weidman. He was in the Civil War, one year in Company A, One Hundred and Fourteenth Regiment, New York Volunteers, discharged at New Orleans; enlisted again in Company E, Eighty-ninth Regiment, New York Volunteers, served two years, discharged at Richmond, Va.

After the war he lived at Unadilla, N. Y., till about 1883, when he moved to Oneonta, N. Y. He was a farmer; then coal agent for the D. & H. R. Co. For the past fifteen years he has been tailman for the D. & H. R. Co. He has been commander, vice-commander, officer of the day, adjutant and quartermaster of the Grand Army of the Republic. Children were born at Unadilla, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4283 i. CHARLES W.¹⁰, b. 12 June, 1869; *m.*, March, 1890, *Etta May Chandler*. Child:
 4284 (a) *Arthur Lewis*¹¹, b. 17 Feb., 1891, in Oneonta, N. Y.; *d.* there 4 Aug., 1891.
 4285 ii. BERTHA MAY¹⁰, b. 3 Feb., 1875.
 4286 iii. LEOLA BLANCHE¹⁰, b. 21 Sept., 1879; *d.* 18 May, 1882.

3615

ELLA FIDELIA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [*William⁸, Gurley⁷, Nathaniel⁸, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Milford, N. Y., 13 Oct., 1854; *m.*, 30 Aug., 1877, in Rome, N. Y., REV. WILLIAM HENRY CLARK, b. 8 April, 1854, in Racine, Wis. She was educated at Chili Seminary, now Chesbro Seminary, Rochester, N. Y. She was a student and authoress; now is an evangelist. He is a clergyman.

Children. — CLARK

- 4287 i. MARY ATWATER¹⁰, b. in Oswego, N. Y., 28 Nov., 1878.
 4288 ii. DE WILLIS LYTE¹⁰, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 4 Jan., 1880;
d. in Saratoga, N. Y., 18 Aug., 1883.
 4289 iii. ALICE SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. in Saratoga, N. Y., 17 Aug.,
 1883; *d.* there 17 Aug., 1883.

3676

MARY CORNELIA WALSWORTH⁹ [*Elisha⁸, Effie⁷* (Southworth) *Walsworth, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Western, N. Y., 23 Dec., 1834; *m.* there, 29 Jan., 1855, CYRUS MASON BROWN, b. 18 Oct., 1830, s. of David and Keziah (Mason) Brown. He was a farmer. *Res.* Oneida, Knox Co., Ill., where all their children were born.

Children. — BROWN

- 4290 i. ALICE VIRGINIA TOMPKINS¹⁰, b. 12 Nov., 1855; *unm.*
 4291 ii. HENRY WADSWORTH¹⁰, b. 22 Dec., 1857; *d.* 4 March, 1859.
 4292 iii. FLORENCE ELVIRA¹⁰, b. 28 April, 1860; *m.* John Augustus Hawkins, b. 14 June, 1849. One child.
 4293 iv. NATHAN WALSWORTH¹⁰, b. 24 June, 1862; *m.* (1) Esther M. Martin; *m.* (2) Edna M. Hartley. Children:
 4294 (a) Leona¹¹, b. 13 Feb., 1890.
 4295 (b) Fern Irene¹¹, b. 1891.
 4296 (c) Nathan¹¹, b. 21 July, 1894.
 4297 v. CYRUS FRANK¹⁰, b. 15 Sept., 1864; *m.* Anna Susan McMasters, b. 28 April, 1870. Children:
 4298 (a) Marguerite¹¹, b. 13 Oct., 1890.
 4299 (b) Alice Melinda¹¹, b. 8 March, 1891; *d.* 1895.
 4300 vi. JULIA MAY¹⁰, b. 15 Jan., 1867, twin; *m.* Frank M. Bowman, b. 12 March, 1870. Children:
 4301 (a) Richard Brown (Bowman)¹¹, b. 27 June, 1896.
 4302 (b) Dewey Wesley (Bowman)¹¹, b. 20 July, 1898.

4303 vii. HENRY LINCOLN¹⁰, b. 15 Jan., 1867, twin; d. 24 Sept., 1867.

3680

LUCY MARIE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James⁸, James⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Camden, N. Y., 21 Sept., 1820; d. in Adrian, Mich., 15 Dec., 1893; m., in Newark, Ill., 26 July, 1841, JAMES HARVEY WHITNEY, b. 4 Aug., 1808, s. of Moses and Lydia Allen Whitney; he went to Oswego, then to Newark, Ill.; in 1867, to Adrian, Mich. She was a teacher before her marriage; was member of the Congregational church.

Children. — WHITNEY

4304 i. ✓ SANFORD SATTERLY¹⁰, b. 12 June, 1844; d. 27 Sept., 1881; m., 30 June, 1872, *Margaret Neff*, b. 14 Oct., 1840, dau. of Ebenezer and Margaret (Douglass) Neff. Res. Millington, Ill. Children:

4305 (a) *William M.*¹¹, b. 22 May, 1874; m., 8 March, 1899, *Cornelia I. Culver*. Res. Millington, Ill.

4306 (b) *Ada Maria*¹¹, b. 7 May, 1876.

4307 (c) *Jay Harvey*¹¹, b. 6 June, 1880.

4308 ii. ✓ FRANKLIN ALLEN¹⁰, b. 21 April, 1846; m., in Adrian, Mo., 8 Aug., 1869, *Josephine Ramsey*. At eighteen years he enlisted in the Thirty-sixth Regiment, Company F, Missouri Volunteers. He served through the war, and at its close returned home with health permanently impaired. Res. Sandwich, Ill.

4309 iii. ✓ LYDIA CORDELIA¹⁰, b. 29 Dec., 1847, twin; d. 18 Oct., 1888; m., 9 May, 1867, *Marshall Bagwell*, he m. (2) *Stella Gridley*, by whom no children. At the outbreak of the Civil War he enlisted in One Hundred and Fourth Illinois Regiment; served through the war; was under Buell, Rosencrans, Thomas, Grant, and marched with Sherman to the sea; was wounded at Lookout Mountain. Res. Millington, Ill. Children:

4310 (a) *Ashley Mills (Bagwell)*¹¹, b. in Mission, Ill., 1 Jan., 1869; d. 9 July, 1893.

4311 (b) *Edith (Bagwell)*¹¹, b. in Mission, Ill., 3 Dec., 1871; m., 1897, *Lewis F. Jones*. Res. Millington, Ill.

4312 (c) *Ernst Cyrill (Bagwell)*¹¹, b. in Fox, Ill., 25 April, 1882; m. *Martha Underwood*.

- 4313 (d) *William James (Bagwell)*¹¹, b. in Fox, Ill., June, 1893.
- +4314 iv. *THIRZA DELIA*¹⁰, b. 29 Dec., 1847, twin.
- 4315 v. *WILLIAM PLUMB*¹⁰, b. in Newark, Ill., 25 April, 1850; m., in Butler, Mo., 28 June, 1873, *Lizzie J. Moss*, b. in Iowa, 12 Dec., 1855, d. 6 Sept., 1881, dau. of John C. and Elizabeth J. (Guthrie) Moss. Res. Downer's Grove, Ill., and Mesa, Colo. Children:
- 4316 (a) *Flosie Alice*¹¹, b. 22 March, 1874.
- 4317 (b) *Grace*¹¹, b. 28 July, 1877.
- 4318 (c) *Lyell Aldrich*¹¹, b. 19 Nov., 1879.
- 4319 vi. *ALICE MARIE*¹⁰, b. 31 Dec., 1852; m., 15 June, 1870, *Harvey Boynton*, b. in Ohio, 1 Feb., 1836, d. 1893. Res. Seattle, Wash. Children:
- 4320 (a) *Pliny Allen (Boynton)*¹¹, b. 4 Oct., 1871. Res. Heaston, Okla.
- 4321 (b) *Maud Marjie (Boynton)*¹¹, b. 14 April, 1875; d. 31 Aug., 1875.
- 4322 (c) *Marshall (Boynton)*¹¹, b. 26 Oct., 1876; d. 12 March, 1877.
- 4323 (d) *Charles Arthur (Boynton)*¹¹, b. 22 Feb., 1887.
- 4324 vii. *MILLS HENRY*¹⁰, b. 15 Sept., 1855; m., 18 June, 1882, *Maude Asken*, b. 7 Oct., 1862. Res. Adrian, Mo. Children:
- 4325 (a) *Clarence*¹¹, b. 30 Nov., 1882; d. 31 Aug., 1883.
- 4326 (b) *Lyman C.*¹¹, b. 18 June, 1884.
- 4327 (c) *Alice M.*¹¹, b. 11 July, 1887.
- 4328 (d) *Keller M.*¹¹, b. 7 June, 1893.
- +4329 viii. *MARTHA JANE*¹⁰, b. 26 Aug., 1859; d. in Oklahoma, 13 Nov., 1890.

3682

CAROLINE JANE ORTON SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Camden, N. Y., 21 Sept., 1825; d. in Fox Town, Ill., 13 Aug., 1870; m. (1), in Newark, Ill., 20 April, 1843, *JOHN HENRY VERBECK*, b. in Windham, Pa., 6 Feb., 1822, s. of Henry and Esther Verbeck. He went to Illinois when about fifteen. In 1850, he went to California by the overland route. The party he was with rested on Sundays and arrived in Sacramento without the loss of either man or horse. Impaired health prevented his entering the army. He visited the soldiers at the front and cared for them on their return home, wounded or sick. He held several public offices. She m. (2) *FIELDING*

HEARENHILL, who *d.* 1890; no children. She taught school when quite young; joined the Congregational church at an early age.

Children. — VERBECK

- 4330 i. JAMES HENRY¹⁰, *b.* near Newark, Ill., 24 Sept., 1846; *m.*, 24 Jan., 1871, *Emily S. Wright*, *dau.* of Edward and Sophronia Wright. At eighteen he enlisted in the Thirty-sixth Regiment, Illinois Volunteer Infantry. *Res.* Grant City, Mo. Children.
- 4331 (a) *Alice May*¹¹, *b.* 17 Feb., 1872; *m.*, 8 July, 1896, *William C. Prugh*.
- 4332 (b) *Minnie Bell*¹¹, *b.* 20 July, 1873.
- 4333 ii. EVA CORNELIA¹⁰, *b.* in Mission Grove, Ill., 6 Jan., 1849; *m.*, 4 Sept., 1867, *Francis Bowen*, *b.* in Troy, N. Y., 27 July, 1841, *s.* of John and Eliza (Pine) Bowen. He went to Illinois in 1863; served one year in the legislature, but was obliged to decline entering public life. *Res.* Ottawa, Ill. Children:
- 4334 (a) *Lyell Francis (Bowen)*¹¹, *b.* 12 Sept., 1879; *m.*, 7 Dec., 1898, *Iva Smith*. *Res.* Sheridan, Ill. One child.
- 4335 (b) *Al Pine (Bowen)*¹¹, *b.* 15 Dec., 1881.
- 4336 iii. LYELL EDWARD¹⁰, *b.* in Millington, Ill., 10 Dec., 1850; *m.* (1), in Marysville, Cal., 1873, *Emily A. Countryman*, *dau.* of Eli Countryman; divorced; *m.* (2) *Mary Ellen Todd*, *b.* 1843, in Clay County, Ill., *dau.* of Abbot L. and Lavina (Gaythier) Todd. He went to California, then moved to Oregon in 1879. In 1881, he went to Idaho. He served one term in the Idaho legislature. *Res.* Weiser, Ida. Child, by first wife:
- 4337 (a) *Arthur Lyell*¹¹, *b.* near Marysville, Cal., 3 March, 1875. *Res.* Murphy's, Calaveras Co., Cal.
- 4338 iv. ALLEN FREDERICK¹⁰, *b.* 22 May, 1854, twin; *d.* 1 Sept., 1854.
- 4339 v. ALICE FREDERICA¹⁰, *b.* 22 May, 1854, twin; *d.* 1 March, 1865.
- 4340 vi. MABLE JANE¹⁰, *b.* in Mission, Ill., 13 June, 1867; *m.*, 7 June, 1887, *Waverley M. Hearenhill*, *b.* in Mission, Ill., 23 March, 1861, *d.* 22 May, 1897, *s.* of Fielding and Debora (Somers) Hearenhill. He engaged in sheep raising and farming. Just previous to his death he was appointed postmaster of Sheridan, Ill., but had not been installed. The citizens united in a petition

and Mrs. Hearenhill was given the office designed for her husband, the duties of which she performs to the satisfaction of her fellow-citizens. Child:

4341 (a) *Vera (Hearenhill)*¹¹, b. 8 Aug., 1891.

3683

DELIA AUGUSTA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Camden, N. Y., 15 Jan., 1828; m., in Milford, Ill., 7 Nov., 1850, LYALL T. ALDRICH, b. in Broadalbin, N. Y., d. 4 Oct., 1901, s. of Nathan³ and Naomi (Kellogg) Aldrich.* Her family moved to Newark, Ill. She was always interested in literary pursuits; has for many years been the correspondent of the county paper, under name of "Galva." She has been an active member of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union and has taken a leading part in all public matters.

In 1838, Mr. Aldrich moved with his father to Kendall County, Ill.; when his father died, in 1844, he took the farm and afterwards cultivated it. During the Civil War he was twice rejected by examining surgeons on account of not being eligible for military service. He gave of his time and means to the Union cause. He was a public spirited citizen. Res. Millington, Ill., where their children were born.

Children. — ALDRICH

4342 i. NATHAN JAMES¹⁰, b. 3 Dec., 1851; m., 28 Aug., 1879, *Mary Louise Bagley Winchell*. He studied law in the office of Brown & Southworth at Aurora, Ill. Three years later he graduated from the law department of the University of Michigan. Since, he has practiced law in Aurora, Ill., where he has attained an honorable position in his profession. Child:

4343 (a) *Louise Augusta*¹¹, b. 2 May, 1883.

4344 ii. LIZZIE¹⁰, b. 22 Nov., 1854; m., 5 Dec., 1878, *George J. Marvin*, b. in Springwater, N. Y., s. of Harvey and Elizabeth (Kellogg) Marvin. Before marriage she was a school teacher. She is interested in various religious, benevolent, and social organizations. He is a farmer, has held offices in his town, which he is now serving as supervisor. Res. Springwater, N. Y. Child:

4345 (a) *Hubert Burns (Marvin)*¹¹, b. 3 Sept., 1879.

* John² Aldrich, surgeon in the Revolutionary War, was confined in the Tower of London two years as prisoner of war (married Elizabeth Thurston); Timothy¹ Aldrich (married Mary Lore).

- 4346 iii. EDWARD PERRINE¹⁰, b. 12 Feb., 1863; m. in Yorkville, Ill., 3 Sept., 1891, *Millie Neff*, dau. of George and Thirza Delia (Whitney) Neff. (See 4531.) He is a mechanical engineer. Res. Aurora, Ill. Children:
- 4347 (a) *Lyell George*¹¹, b. 17 June, 1893.
- 4348 (b) *Ada Marie*¹¹, b. 17 May, 1895.
- 4349 (c) *Lizzie*¹¹, b. 27 Feb., 1897.
- 4350 (d) *Nathan Mills*¹¹, b. 20 June, 1899.

3686

LA RUE PERRINE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Camden, N. Y., 16 April, 1837; m., 14 March, 1866, LAODICIA EYBOND, b. in Brownstown, Jackson Co., Ind., May, 1842, dau. of Lawrence and Elouise Eybond. He enlisted in Company F, Thirty-sixth Regiment, Illinois Volunteer Infantry, and was in active service during the entire Civil War; was mustered out at New Orleans, La., December, 1864. He was wounded at Resaca; was promoted from sergeant to lieutenant and then to captain. After the war he engaged in business at the Union Stock Yards, Chicago, Ill.; later he moved to Colorado, where he is dealing in stock on a large scale, buying herds of sheep through the southwestern states, fattening and shipping them to eastern markets. Res. Denver, Colo.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4351 i. ELOISA¹⁰, b. 12 June, 1867; d. 13 April, 1872.
- 4352 ii. FLORA¹⁰, b. 19 March, 1870; d. 10 Nov., 1899; m., 14 Feb., 1894, *Curtis M. Wann*. Children:
- 4353 (a) *Wilfred Curtis* (Wann)¹¹, b. in Hays, Kan., 8 Aug., 1895.
- 4354 (b) *Gilmore Southworth* (Wann)¹¹, b. in Hays, Kan., 1 Nov., 1899.
- 4355 iii. JESSIE¹⁰, b. 13 March, 1872.
- 4356 iv. WILLIAM FREDERICK¹⁰, b. 13 June, 1874; d. 11 Sept., 1875.
- 4357 v. LOUISE¹⁰, b. 7 June, 1876; d. 18 Nov., 1881.

3687

NORMANDUS HENRY L. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*John*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 23 Sept., 1821; m., in West Exeter, 16 Nov., 1850, EMMA ALIDA NILES, b. 4 Feb., 1833, in West Exeter. She

was a teacher before marriage. He had a lumber and feed mill; was justice of the peace for many years. *Res.* West Exeter, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4358 i. ALIDA MARIA¹⁰, b. 11 Feb., 1853; d. in West Exeter, N. Y., 11 April, 1878.
- 4359 ii. LOTUS N.¹⁰, b. 2 Feb., 1856; m., 20 July, 1886, *Julia A. Bouck*, or *Banck*, b. in Utica, N. Y. He graduated at Hamilton College, 1879. He is a lawyer in Utica, is a Mason and of the Order of Foresters. *Res.* Utica, N. Y. No children.
- 4360 iii. GEORGE WARREN¹⁰, b. 14 Aug., 1859; m., 24 Dec., 1885, *Bertha Joslyn*. He is junior member of Southworth & Son, lumber and feed mill. *Res.* West Exeter, N. Y. No children.
- 4361 iv. MARTHA MAY¹⁰, b. 10 May, 1864. *Res.* West Exeter, N. Y.
- 4362 v. FLORENCE EUNICE¹⁰, b. 12 July, 1866. *Res.* West Exeter, N. Y.

3691

ASAH⁹EL DIMMICK SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*John⁸, James⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 13 Aug., 1829; d. in Northfield, Minn., 16 July, 1904; m. (1), 15 Oct., 1857, DORCAS HACKLEY, b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 28 Feb., 1829, d. in Loda, Ill., 4 Aug., 1864; m. (2), in Mission Point, Ill., 12 Oct., 1865, MARY J. SOUTHWORTH, dau. of George Addison Southworth (3744). His early training was obtained on the farm and in the district school; he studied surveying. In the spring of 1853 he was assistant engineer on earth work on the Illinois Central Railroad; in 1855, employed in surveying by the land department of that railroad. In 1855, settled in Loda, Ill. From 1852 to 1866 was United States gauger and inspector for the Seventh District of Illinois; 1862 to 1870, collector of internal revenue. In 1870, he moved to Wabasha, Minn.; in 1892, moved to Northfield, Minn. Farming and insurance, etc.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Dorcas:

- 4363 i. WILLIAM¹⁰, b. in Loda, Ill., 12 Nov., 1858; d. 15 Dec., 1859.
- 4364 ii. FRANK¹⁰, b. in Loda, Ill., 4 Jan., 1860; d. 7 Jan., 1864.

- 4365 iii. MARY LENA¹⁰, b. in Plainfield, N. Y., 25 July, 1862; graduate of Wellesley College. *Res.* Wabasha, Minn. School teacher.

By second wife, Mary:

- 4366 iv. GEORGE ASAH¹⁰, b. in Mission Point, Ill., 7 Jan., 1870; graduated Carleton College, Minn. *Res.* Northfield, Minn.; *m.*, 31 Dec., 1903, *Mary Ötte*.
- 4367 v. MARK BOWEN¹⁰, b. in Wabasha, 31 July, 1873; *d.* 31 Oct., 1880.
- 4368 vi. CORNELIA HUNT¹⁰, b. in Wabasha, Minn., 25 Oct., 1879; graduated at Carleton College, Minneapolis. *Res.* Northfield, Minn.

3692

MARCUS O. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*John⁸, James⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 9 Dec., 1831; *d.* in Bridgewater, N. Y., 13 March, 1889; *m.* ELLEN HOLMES. Farmer. *Res.* Bridgewater, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4369 i. JOHN¹⁰, b. 1869; *d.* 16 Oct., 1896.
- 4370 ii. ALICE MAUD¹⁰, b. 1871; student in Orrenton Normal School.
- 4371 iii. FRANKLIN JEWETT¹⁰, b. 1873; farmer. *Res.* Bridgewater, N. Y.
- 4372 iv. HARRIET¹⁰, b. 1876; is a trained nurse in Syracuse, N. Y.

3693

MARY FRANCES SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*John⁸, James⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 21 Dec., 1834; *d.* there, 31 March, 1899; *m.* there, 9 April, 1865, JAMES H. TOMPKINS, b. 21 June, 1831, in Marshall, N. Y. Farmer. *Res.* Bridgewater, N. Y.

Child. — TOMPKINS

- 4373 i. HARRIET MARIA¹⁰, b. 28 Jan., 1866; *m.*, 1 Sept., 1897, Charles G. Rising, b. in Cassville, N. Y., 25 Jan., 1867. Farmer. *Res.* Cassville, N. Y. Child:
- 4374 (a) Howard Tompkins (Rising)¹¹, b. 2 March, 1899.

3694

LURA ANNA SOUTHWORTH⁸ [John⁸, James⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. in Bridgewater, N. Y., 5 July, 1837; m., 3 Nov., 1861, WILLIAM H. BRADLEY, b. 19 Dec., 1836, in Mentor, Ohio. Merchant. Res. Loda, Ill.; later, he moved to Emporia, Kan.

Children. — BRADLEY

- 4375 i. WILLIAM HENRY¹⁰, b. in Loda, Ill., 13 Nov., 1861; m. there, 23 June, —, Frances Slocum. He is a dealer in lumber and hardware. Res. Loda, Ill. Children:
 4376 (a) Eugenia¹¹, b. in Emporia, Kan., 2 Jan., 1891.
 4377 (b) Lura¹¹, b. in Loda, Ill., 4 May, 1895.
- 4378 ii. CARRIE FAY¹⁰, b. in Loda, 20 March, 1865. School teacher. Res. Emporia, Kan.
- 4379 iii. ELOUISE¹⁰, b. in Loda, 22 March, 1867; m., October, 1890, Edwin Bower. Res. Emporia, Kan. Children:
 4380 (a) Helen (Bower)¹¹, b. in Lincoln, Kan., 28 Sept., 1893.
 4381 (b) Elouise (Bower)¹¹, b. in Lincoln, Kan., 5 May, 1895.

3696

HELEN CORNELIA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [Mason⁸ D., James⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹], b. 1826; d. 9 March, 1892; m., 1847, HON. GEORGE WILSON BROWN, b. in Cornwall, Ct., 12 April, 1825; d. in Sault Ste. Marie, Mich., 9 Jan., 1894, s. of Andrew and Elizabeth (Wilson) Brown.*

His parents moved to Clyde, N. Y., when he was four years old, and later to Concord, Mich., then to Jackson, Mich. He studied law; was member of the state legislature, colonel of militia, superintendent of the ship canal of Sault Ste. Marie, and was first mayor of that city.

Children. — BROWN

- +4382 i. GEORGE LE ROY¹⁰, b. 13 April, 1849, in Jackson, Mich.
- 4383 ii. HELEN AGNES¹⁰, b. August, 1852; m. Hon. Charles Beadle, civil engineer of Battlecreek, Mich. She graduated M.D., at University of Michigan. He graduated C.E., at University of Michigan. He suc-

* Andrew Brown came to the United States from England about 1804, settled in Westport, Ct. He was son of Rev. Andrew Brown, of Liverpool, England.

His wife, Elizabeth Wilson, was descended from Rev. John Wilson, first minister of Boston, Mass.: educated at Cambridge.

cessfully practiced his profession in the Western states until the death of his father-in-law, when he moved to Sault Ste. Marie. Child:

4384 (a) *George (Beadle)*¹¹, b. 1884.

4385 iii. *MARY VIRGINIA*¹⁰, b. 14 April, 1854; m. *Dr. Frederick Morse Taylor*, of United States army, s. of Major Morse K. Taylor. Res. Huntsville, Ala. Child:

4386 (a) *Wilson Morse (Taylor)*¹¹, b. 1892.

3712

LOUISE REBECCA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Mason D.*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 1840; m. CHARLES ARMSTRONG, b. 1838. Farmer. Res. (1897) Adrian, Mich.

Children. — ARMSTRONG

+ 4387 i. *EUDORA LOUISE*¹⁰, b. 1861 in Adrian, Mich.

4388 ii. *HATTIE E.*¹⁰, b. 1862; d. 1892; m. *Fred E. Slater*, of Adrian, Mich. Children:

4389 (a) *Clara Louise (Slater)*¹¹, b. 1886.

4390 (b) *Horace A. (Slater)*¹¹, b. 1892.

4391 iii. *NETTIE M.*¹⁰, b. 1864; d. 1893; m., 1886, *Lafayette Powell*, of Adrian, Mich. Child:

4392 (a) *Floyd L. (Powell)*¹¹, b. 1889.

4393 iv. *WILLIE M.*¹⁰, b. 1867; d. 1875.

4394 v. *WALTER B.*¹⁰, b. 1873; m. *Susie B. Wallace*.

3734

MARY AUGUSTA PENDLETON⁹ [*Mary Dennison*⁸ (Southworth) *Pendleton*, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in South Edmeston, Otsego Co., N. Y., 19 Dec., 1839; m. (1), 22 May, 1860, in Wabasha, Minn., *WILLIAM SHARPLESS JACKSON*, b. in Redstone Creek, Pa., 18 June, 1832, d. in Wabasha, Minn., 8 Feb., 1882, s. of Jesse and Elizabeth (Sharpless) Jackson. They were divorced after the birth of their son Frederick, in 1861; m. (2), 1875, *REUBEN ALTHOUSE*.

William S. Jackson was a graduate of a St. Louis business college. He was a clerk in a store in Millington. In 1857, he moved to Wabasha, Minn.

Althouse was an engineer. Res. Minneapolis, Minn.

Child. — JACKSON

By first husband:

- 4395 i. JAMES FREDERICK¹⁰, b. in Wabasha, 16 Aug., 1860; m., 4 June, 1885, *Lynda C. Pomroy*. Graduate, 1883, of Carleton College. Of firm of J. H. Pomroy & Co., hardwood and lumber, St. Paul, Minn. He also runs a farm.

Children. — ALTHOUSE

By second husband:

- 4396 ii. CARRIE AUGUSTA¹⁰, b. 1876; m. A. W. Bonniwell.
4397 iii. GEORGE PENDLETON¹⁰, b. 1878; d. 1879.

3764

WALTER MURDOCK SOUTHWORTH⁵ [*Joseph⁸, Silas⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 Jan., 1847; m., in New York, 21 April, 1875, ELLA M. BALDWIN.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4398 i. LILLIAN HALL¹⁰, b. 5 May, 1877; m., in New York City, 9 Jan., 1896, *Thomas H. Bapp*. Child:
4399 (a) *Dorothy Ella (Bapp)*¹¹, b. 27 Sept., 1896.
4400 ii. CLAUDE HALL¹⁰, b. 2 March, 1879; d. 26 July, 1887.
4401 iii. WALTER M.¹⁰, b. 3 Oct., 1883.
4402 iv. MALCOLM¹⁰, b. 19 Oct., 1885.
4403 v. ELWOOD STUART¹⁰, b. 13 Feb., 1895.

3768

WILLIAM LYLLE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Osnabruck Township, Ontario, 1832; m., at Woodlands, Osnabruck Township, 1864, FRANCES ANNIE BLAKELY, b. in Woodlands, 1840, dau. of Christopher and Nancy (Maxwell) Blakely.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4404 i. WILLIAM BLAKELY¹⁰, b. in Wales, Ontario, 1868. He is an agent. Res. Morrisburg, Ontario.
4405 ii. LOTTIE CHRISTY ANN¹⁰, b. in Osnabruck, Ontario, 1875. Is a school teacher. Res. Osnabruck, Ontario.
4406 iii. MARY ALTHA¹⁰, b. in Osnabruck, Ontario, 1878; m., 1901, *Elgin Warner*, of Seattle, Wash. Dressmaker.

3769

GEORGE MANDELBURT SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Sydney, Ontario, 1834; m., 17 Sept., 1863, SARAH ANNAS FROATS, b. 1830, in Williamsburg Township, Ontario, *dau.* of Jacob and Nancy Froats. He is a hotel keeper and farmer. *Res.* Osnabruck Centre, Ontario. Children born in Williamsburg Township.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4407 i. ANNIE VICTORIA¹⁰, b. 1 Jan., 1864; *d.* same day.
 4408 ii. LAURA ALTHA WINIFRED¹⁰, b. 5 Sept., 1865. Stenographer. She signs her name WINIFRED L. SOUTHWORTH.
 4409 iii. JACOB WALTER STANLEY¹⁰, b. 3 Sept., 1867; m., 25 April, 1893, *Myra Gosnell*, of Rochester, N. Y. Brakeman. *Res.* Rochester, N. Y. Children:
 4410 (a) Ivan Stanley¹¹, b. in Rochester, N. Y., 6 Sept., 1895.
 4411 (b) George William Herbert¹¹, b. in Rochester, N. Y., 25 May, 1897.
 4412 iv. GEORGE CHESLEY HUNTON¹⁰, b. 11 Sept., 1869; m., 28 Sept., 1897, *Angie Adelaide Baker*, of Buffalo, N. Y. Brakeman. *Res.* Buffalo, N. Y. Child:
 4413 (a) Iva Florence Eleanor¹¹, b. in Buffalo, N. Y., 23 Feb., 1899.
 4414 v. JAMES MILES OGILVIE¹⁰, b. 25 Dec., 1871. Farmer. *Res.* Osnabruck, Ontario.
 4415 vi. ALFRED ERNEST¹⁰, b. 11 Feb., 1873; *d.* 27 March, 1887.

3770

JOHN DANIEL SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*James⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Murray, Ontario; m. —. Children born in Williamsburg, Ontario.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4416 i. AGNES ATHELINDA¹⁰, b. 1863, in Williamsburg; m. *Curtis Gallinger*. Farmer. *Res.* Gallingertown, Ontario.
 4417 ii. FRANK¹⁰. *Res.* Minneapolis, Minn.
 4418 iii. WILLIAM¹⁰. *Res.* Gallingertown, Ontario.
 4419 iv. COLBORNE¹⁰. *Res.* Minneapolis, Minn.
 4420 v. ELLA¹⁰. *Res.* Gallingertown, Ontario.

3789

ROYAL A. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Roscius H.⁸, Royal⁷, Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Litchfield, Mich., 29 Sept., 1845; m., 1 Dec., 1868, in Quincy, Mich., MATTIE J. WILTER. He moved to Colorado. He was a member of the second general assembly of Colorado; for twelve years a member of the Agricultural College Board, and for many years connected with farmers' organizations. He is editor of the *Alliance of the Rockies*, published in Denver, Colo.

He writes in regard to his two daughters: "These girls (mine) are both bright, thoughtful, and advanced; are favorites and leaders in whatsoever society they may be. The older was my cow-boy from the age of eight to thirteen years. While after the cows on the prairie would get off her horse, kill a rattler with her whip, take its rattles and bring them home; never allowed one to escape. The other, four years younger, was also expert in same direction. Both were always the best of girls, first in their classes and took the class honors." *Res.* Denver, Colo.

Child. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4421 i. MAUD¹⁰, b. in Quincy, Mich., 7 Sept., 1869; m., in Denver, Colo., 1889, *B. C. Buffum*. He is one of the faculty of the State University, Laramie, Wyo. Children:
 4422 (a) *Son¹¹*, d. an infant.
 4423 (b) *Cecil (Buffum)¹¹*, d. at four and half years.
 4424 (c) *Eduma (Buffum)¹¹*, b. 1895.
- 4425 ii. MARY¹⁰, b. in Odell, Ill., 17 June, 1873; m., in Denver, Colo., October, 1895, *Prof. Frank Beach*, who was connected with the Montana Agricultural College. Now has a farm at Las Animas, Colo. Child:
 4426 (a) *Estes (Beach)¹¹*, b. December, 1899.
- 4427 iii. WILTER¹⁰, b. near Denver, Colo., 21 Feb., 1879; d. 7 Aug., 1886.

3791

WILLIAM R. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Roscius H.⁸, Royal⁷, Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Litchfield, Mich., 3 June, 1850; m. (1) there, 4 July, 1868, ELNORA E. TODD, b. 9 Sept., 1850, d. in Vicksburg, Mich., 26 Oct., 1884; m. (2), in Vicksburg, Mich., 31 Jan., 1885, CANNIE T. GUYER, b. in Clarion, Pa., 10 March, 1865. Farmer. *Res.* Vicksburg, Mich.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4428 i. CLAUDE W.¹⁰, b. in Allen, Mich., 21 Sept., 1871; *m.*, in Vicksburg, Mich., 21 Feb., 1895, *Cora Oakleaf*. Farmer. *Res.* Scotts, Mich. Child:
 4429 (a) *Dina*¹¹, b. 3 Jan., 1896.
- 4430 ii. HORACE¹⁰, b. in Vicksburg, Mich., 25 May, 1874; *m.* (1), 7 Feb., 1895, *Lizzie Munn*, b. in England, 1874, *d.* March, 1897; *m.* (2), 30 March, 1898, *Annie J. Munn*, b. in England, 1877. Farmer. *Res.* Vicksburg, Mich. Children:
 4431 (a) *Cecil*¹¹, b. 27 Jan., 1897.
 4432 (b) *Elbert*¹¹, b. 18 Feb., 1899.
- 4433 iii. ROSCIUS G.¹⁰, b. in Vicksburg, Mich., 8 April, 1888.

3792

HENRY MARTIN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Benjamin Franklin*⁸, *Gordon Bibens*⁷, *Josiah*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Dorset, Vt., 8 Nov., 1829; *m.*, 10 Jan., 1862, *EMILY I. TAYLOR*, b. in Montrose, Pa. He worked with his father in his marble works until recently. He was constable in Benson, Vt., several years. Lived in Rutland until about 1896, when he moved to Benson, Vt., on a farm.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4434 i. ALICE EMMA¹⁰, b. 2 Nov., 1865. She is a dressmaker. *Res.* Brooklyn, N. Y.
- 4435 ii. WILLIAM HENRY¹⁰, b. 25 March, 1867. *Res.* Benson, Vt.
- 4436 iii. GORDON TAYLOR¹⁰, b. 7 June, 1874. Farmer. *Res.* Benson, Vt.

3795

SARAH WASHBURN MORSE SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Benjamin Franklin*⁸, *Gordon Bibens*⁷, *Josiah*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Benson, Vt., 30 Jan., 1838; *m.*, 1861, *THOMAS J. WRANGHAM*, b. in Clinton County, N. Y., 1836, *d.* 20 April, 1893. He served in Company C, One Hundred Twenty-third Regiment, New York Volunteers. He went to Rutland, Vt., when young and became a man of influence in the town. He was well known for his strong temperance advocacy.

Children. — WRANGHAM

- 4437 i. FANNY SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. in Whitehall, N. Y., 5 July, 1866; *d.* 23 July, 1866.

- 4438 ii. [✓]HELENA SHAEFER¹⁰, b. in Whitehall, N. Y., 5 Nov., 1867; d. in Benson, Vt., 28 Jan., 1868.
- 4439 iii. [✓]CHARLES HENRY¹⁰, b. in Rutland, Vt., 27 Sept., 1874; d. 25 Dec., 1874.

3796

DANIEL FRANKLIN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Benjamin Franklin⁸, Gordon Bibens⁷, Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Benson, Vt., 18 July, 1842; m., 28 March, 1864, MARGARET E. LADD, of Poultney, Vt., b. 3 Sept., 1844, at Chazy, N. Y. He moved to Minneapolis, Minn. Merchant. Res. (1900) Banning, Cal.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4440 i. [✓]DAN FRANK¹⁰, b. in Benson, Vt., 28 Dec., 1864; m., 18 Dec., 1888, *Cora Grantier*, in Lansingburg, N. Y. Locomotive engineer. Res. Minneapolis, Minn.; (1901) Banning, Cal. Children:
- 4441 (a) *Irving F.*¹¹, b. in Minneapolis, 2 Sept., 1889.
- 4442 (b) *Margaret E.*¹¹, b. in Minneapolis, 30 Nov., 1891.
- 4443 ii. [✓]FREDERICK LADD¹⁰, b. 28 Feb., 1867. He went to California on account of his health; is in the fruit business; unm. Res. Banning, Cal.
- 4444 iii. [✓]BENJAMIN FARNSWORTH¹⁰, b. in Benson, Vt., 26 March, 1873. He is called "Ben." Res. St. Paul, Minn.
- 4445 iv. [✓]ROY EDGAR¹⁰, b. in Poultney, Vt., 26 Sept., 1882. Res. Banning, Cal.

3801

JENETTE MILLER SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*William Steuben⁸, Gordon Bibens⁷, Josiah⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Lowell, Mass., 15 Oct., 1854; m., 10 Oct., 1876, REV. HENRY HOPKINS, b. in Williamstown, Mass., 30 Nov., 1837, s. of Pres. Mark Hopkins, M.D., D.D. (of Williams College), and Mary (Hubbell) Hopkins. She was his second wife. He is A.B., Williams, 1858; D.D. His first wife was Alice Knight; no children. He served as chaplain during the Civil War; was pastor of churches at Westfield, Mass., and Kansas City, Mo.; president of Williams College since 1902.

Children. — HOPKINS

- 4446 i. [✓]ALBERT¹⁰, b. 12 July, 1878.
- 4447 ii. [✓]MARY LOUISE¹⁰, b. 25 Aug., 1880.
- 4448 iii. [✓]HENRY¹⁰, b. 8 Oct., 1882.

3813

JAMES DARRAH SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Samuel Niles⁸, Asa⁷, Asa⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 25 March, 1845; m., 22 March, 1864, CAROLINE E. ADAMS, b. 22 Feb., 1838. She was the adopted daughter of Thomas Johnson, of Newbury, Vt. Res. Newbury, Vt., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4449 i. HERBERT JAMES¹⁰, b. 4 Dec., 1865.
 4450 ii. MARY ELIZA¹⁰, b. 7 March, 1868; m., 12 Oct., 1888,
Fred Swan.
 4451 iii. MINNIE LOUISE¹⁰, b. 25 Jan., 1870; m., 15 Jan., 1896,
Harry Stevenson.
 4452 iv. GRACE ADALINE¹⁰, b. 27 Sept., 1871.
 4453 v. ALICE HAWES¹⁰, b. 23 May, 1873; m., 4 Aug., 1894,
James B. Tarleton. Child:
 4454 (a) Grace Louise (Tarleton)¹¹, b. 15 Jan., 1896.
 4455 vi. JACK MARTIN¹⁰, b. 24 Jan., 1875.
 4456 vii. DAN DARRAH¹⁰, b. 5 Sept., 1877.
 4457 viii. WINTHROP NILES¹⁰, b. 13 Jan., 1879; m., 9 Jan., 1899,
Mattie Rollins.

3821

HENRY LYMAN SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Simon Gillette⁸, Seth Allen⁷, Asa⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Chicopee, Mass., 6 Jan., 1851; d. in Boston, 7 Nov., 1886; m. in Boston, 10 April, 1872, JENNIE NANCY SOUTHWORTH (2833). After her husband's death she worked in the Custom House, Boston. He was salesman. Res. Boston.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4458 i. MARION CHURCHILL¹⁰, b. 24 June, 1873; d. 23 Jan., 1876.
 4459 ii. MAUD LYMAN¹⁰, b. 5 Dec., 1874; d. 21 April, 1875.
 4460 iii. ROBERT ASA¹⁰, b. 21 Feb., 1876; m., in Dorchester, Mass.,
 17 Oct., 1901, *Bertha A. Willard*, dau. of Mrs. H. B.
 Willard, of Worcester, Mass.

3859

GILLISPIE B. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Philander W.⁸, Eleazer⁷, Lemuel⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Leroy, Mich., 2 June, 1844; m., in Volinia, Mich., 21 Oct., 1868, CHARITY

J. CHURCHILL, b. 30 Aug., 1845. He served in the Civil War. *Res.* Three Rivers, Mich.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4461 i. JUDSON O.¹⁰, b. in Three Rivers, Mich., 18 July, 1870; *m.*, 6 Sept., 1891, *Eva E. Mariet*, b. 22 Oct., 1870.

Children:

- 4462 (a) *Leo G.*¹¹, b. 24 April, 1892.

- 4463 (b) *Maynard M.*¹¹, b. 21 Nov., 1893.

- 4464 ii. MAGGIE M.¹⁰, b. 5 Dec., 1876.

3860

JEROME E. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Philander W.*⁸, *Eleazer*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Leroy, Mich., 13 Jan., 1846; *m.*, in Dowagiac, Mich., 29 Oct., 1874, *JUNO BISHOP*, b. in Adamsville, Cass Co., Mich., 10 Sept., 1855. He is a farmer; is actively engaged in church work. *Res.* Dowagiac, Mich.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4465 i. RALPH W.¹⁰, b. in Kern County, Cal., 13 Nov., 1875.

- 4466 ii. CHARLES B.¹⁰, b. in Volinia, Mich., 10 Nov., 1877.

- 4467 iii. IRWIN¹⁰, b. in Bloomingdale, Mich., 8 April, 1880; *d.* 8 Dec., 1899.

- 4468 iv. GERTRUDE M.¹⁰, b. in Bloomingdale, Mich., 5 July, 1887.

- 4469 v. OLIVIA E.¹⁰, b. in Jefferson, Mich., 16 June, 1894.

3862

HARRIET C. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Philander M.*⁸, *Eleazer*⁷, *Lemuel*⁶, *Josiah*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Leroy, Mich., 6 May, 1853; *m.* in Chicago, Ill., 18 Oct., 1876, *THOMAS SWISHER*, b. in Pebble, Ohio, 29 March, 1851. In 1855, his parents moved to Silver Creek Township, Mich. He is a farmer. *Res.* Volinia, Mich., where their children were born.

Children. — SWISHER

- 4470 i. LESLIE M.¹⁰, b. 24 Dec., 1877; *m.*, in Decatur, 22 Nov., 1899.

- 4471 ii. OTIS W.¹⁰, b. 12 June, 1879. *Res.* Dowagiac, Mich.

- 4472 iii. LILLIAN A.¹⁰, b. 8 Feb., 1881; *m.*, in Cassopolis, Mich., 3 Sept., 1899.

- 4473 iv. GEORGE B.¹⁰, b. 3 Sept., 1882. *Res.* Volinia, Mich.

- 4474 v. HARRY L.¹⁰, b. 19 May, 1886. Artist. *Res.* Volinia, Mich.

3870

GEORGE E. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Nelson E.⁸, Eleazer⁷, Lemuel⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Pickering, Ontario, 11 April, 1851; d. 1 July, 1880; m., 2 Feb., 1874, MARY HENNESSY, of Buffalo, N. Y. She m. (2), 1882, Mr. Maccomb. When eighteen years old he went to Buffalo, N. Y. He was conductor on the railroad.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4475 i. FLORENCE B.¹⁰, b. 13 March, 1875.
 4476 ii. GEORGE E.¹⁰, b. 9 July, 1877. Clerk on the New York Central Railroad. Res. Buffalo, N. Y.
 4477 iii. CHARLES F.¹⁰, b. 31 Oct., 1879. Clerk on New York Central Railroad.

3938

SARAH ELVIRA CAMP⁹ [*Susan⁸ (Southworth) Camp, Joseph⁷, Ralph⁶, Josiah⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Fillmore, Montgomery Co., Ill., 23 Nov., 1852; d. 17 Oct., 1899; m., 1 April, 1871, at Dixon, Ill., FRANK KIDDER UPHAM, b. 30 May, 1841, at Castine, Me.; d. —, s. of Sylvanus Kidder⁷ and Mariame (Brooks) Upham.* He was captain in First United States Cavalry. He was appointed from cavalry, second lieutenant in the Seventh Cavalry Volunteers, in 1864; was mustered out in 1866; was then appointed second lieutenant in the First Cavalry in 1867; promoted to first lieutenant, 1869. He served as quartermaster and adjutant; was captain in 1882; retired for disability in 1892. He served against the Indians in Arizona, Nevada, Oregon, Washington.

Children. — UPHAM

- 4478 i. FRANK BROOKS¹⁰, b. at Fort Apache, Ariz., 7 Sept., 1872.
 4479 ii. JOHN SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. at Fort Walla Walla, Washington Ter., 5 Nov., 1881.
 4480 iii. ETHELBERTA¹⁰, b. at San Francisco, Cal., 9 Feb., 1883.
 4481 iv. EDITH¹⁰, b. at Fort Walla Walla, Washington Ter., 7 May, 1884.

* Sylvanus Upham⁶ (married Mary Avery); Joseph⁵ (married Eunice Kidder); Joseph⁴ (married Elizabeth Richardson); Thomas³ (married Ruth Cutler); Lieut. Phineas² (married Ruth Wood); John¹ Upham (married Elizabeth Webb?), born about 1600 in Bietou, Devonshire, England; sailed from Weymouth, England, with wife and two children; settled in Weymouth, Mass.; later moved to Malden, deacon of the church in both places; eight years selectman; representative to General Court several times.

3956

MARY J. SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Egbert Henry⁸, Constant⁷, Constant⁶, Constant⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Bloomfield, Ct., 6 June, 1854; m., in Owatonna, Minn., 15 Jan., 1876, REV. E. W. PIERCE, b. in Woburn, Mass., 16 Dec., 1849. He is a Universalist minister; has been settled in Owatonna, Minn., 1875-76 and 1884-88, 1894-96; in Glover, Vt., 1877-81; Chicopee, Mass., 1881; Wilmington, Vt., and Jacksonville, 1888-92; Orleans and Eastham, Mass., 1892-94; West Concord, Vt.; Paris and West Paris, Me., 1896-98. *Res.* South Paris, Me.

Children. — PIERCE

- 4482 i. FRED SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. 7 March, 1877, in Canton, N. Y.
- 4483 ii. EDWIN HENRY¹⁰, b. 17 July, 1879, in Glover, Vt.
- 4484 iii. LOUIS BRONSON¹⁰, b. 28 June, 1884, in Glover, Vt.
- 4485 iv. RALPH TRACY¹⁰, b. 2 Dec., 1885, in Glover, Vt.
- 4486 v. ALICE BRADFORD¹⁰, b. 6 July, 1897, in Paris, Me.

3957

MINNIE AURELIA SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Egbert Henry⁸, Constant⁷, Constant⁶, Constant⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Bloomfield, Ct., 14 April, 1856; m. in Detroit, Mich., 12 July, 1875, CHARLES FRANKLIN AINSWORTH, b. 3 Jan., 1853, in Lisbon, N. Y., s. of Thomas Gray⁶ and Semira (Wilson) Ainsworth.* He was educated at St. Lawrence University. Lawyer; is attorney-general for Arizona. *Res.* Phoenix, Ariz. Children were born at Black River Falls, Wis.

Children. — AINSWORTH

- 4487 i. FRANK¹⁰, b. 25 Nov., 1877.
- 4488 ii. SILVIA¹⁰, b. 10 Sept., 1880.
- 4489 iii. ARTHUR¹⁰, b. 14 Feb., 1883.
- 4490 iv. RUTH¹⁰, b. 30 Aug., 1887.

3958

HENRY B. SOUTHWORTH⁶ [*Egbert Henry⁸, Constant⁷, Constant⁶, Constant⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. in Bloomfield, Ct., 27 Jan., 1858; m., in Canton, N. Y., 22 June, 1881,

* Otis⁵ Ainsworth (married Sarah Franklin): Amariah⁴ (married, 1781, Rebecca Skinner); Edward³ (married, 1758) Sybil Child; Edward² (married 1722, Joanna Davis); Edward¹ Ainsworth (married, 1668, Joanna Hemenway) born in England, 1652. Settled, first, in Roxbury, moved, in 1703, to Woodstock, Ct., died 1741.

JENNIE E. MEAD, *b.* in Canton, N. Y., 4 Nov., 1859. Farmer. *Res.* Canton, N. Y., where his children were born.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4491 i. STANLEY MEAD¹⁰, *b.* 15 May, 1882.
- 4492 ii. ORVILLE HENRY¹⁰, *b.* 16 Oct., 1883.
- 4493 iii. IRENA MARION¹⁰, *b.* 6 March, 1892.
- 4494 iv. EVA SYLVIA¹⁰, *b.* 21 April, 1896.

3966

MARY JANE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Charles Henry*⁸, *Josiah R.*⁷, *Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], *b.* in New Braintree, Mass., 4 July, 1837; *d.* 19 Nov., 1900; *m.*, 1 Jan., 1863, IRA DUDLEY SPAULDING, *b.* in Chelmsford, Mass., 2 March, 1827, *d.* 7 April, 1879, *s.* of Benjamin⁷ and Patty (Day) Spaulding.* She was his fourth wife. He had two children by previous marriages. She *m.* (2), 16 May, 1882, COL. G. M. ATWOOD, who *d.* 1890; no children. Mrs. Spaulding was a graduate of the Boston Normal School. She had a remarkable memory and could repeat the greater part of a discourse after hearing it. Formerly she contributed poems of a high class to magazines. She read in public and delivered lectures. Mr. Spaulding was a mechanical engineer and model maker; he also constructed elevator cars and various kinds of cabinet work. *Res.* South Boston, where all their children were born.

Children. — SPAULDING

- 4495 i. FREDERICK HENRY¹⁰, *b.* 25 Oct., 1863; *m.*, April, 1887.
Res. West Brattleboro, Vt. Farmer.
- 4496 ii. WILLIAM WAYLAND¹⁰, *b.* 19 Jan., 1865; *m.*, 3 Dec., 1884.
Res. Highland Falls, N. Y. Farmer.
- 4497 iii. MINNIE SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, *b.* 15 June, 1866; *d.* 13 Oct., 1868.
- 4498 iv. MABEL FLORENCE¹⁰, *b.* 12 July, 1868; *m.*, 7 June, 1893,
Walter Campbell. *Res.* Arlington, Mass. No children.
- 4499 v. HARRY HOLLAND¹⁰, *b.* 9 June, 1870; *m.*, 18 April, 1890.
Bookkeeper. *Res.* Chicago, Ill.

* Ira⁶ (married, 1795, Joana Fletcher); Benjamin⁵ (married, 1764, Mary Spalding); Jacob⁴ (married Susanna Pierce); Andrew³ (married, 1701, Abigail Warren); Andrew² (married, 1674, Hannah Jefes); Edward¹ Spalding, who came in 1619, with Sir George Yeardley to Virginia. He moved to Braintree, Mass., and in 1640 was made freeman. In 1653, he assisted in settling Chelmsford. He was chosen selectman at the first town meeting, and again in 1650, 1660, 1661; he died 1670.

3979

RANDOLPH LORENZO BULLARD⁹ [*Harriet*⁸ (Southworth) *Bullard*, *Ezra*⁷, *Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 25 Nov., 1843; m. (1), 1876, ABBIE WEBSTER, of Anthony, R. I., who d. 14 June, 1890; m. (2), 23 Feb., 1895, SARAH WEBSTER, of Anthony, R. I.

Children. — BULLARD

By first wife, Abbie:

- 4500 i. NELLIE MAY¹⁰, b. 24 Feb., 1879; m., 1899, *Lester Vaughn*.
- 4501 ii. HOWARD RANDOLPH¹⁰, b. 20 March, 1881.
- 4502 iii. HARRIET LOUISE¹⁰, b. 24 Feb., 1883.
- 4503 iv. CARRIE LENA¹⁰, b. 16 Jan., 1885.

3994

SARAH JANE SOUTHWORTH⁹ [*Palmer*⁸, *Ezra*⁷, *Solomon*⁶, *Stephen*⁵, *Stephen*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Ashford, Ct., 14 Aug., 1846; m., 4 Dec., 1872, REV. THOMAS CLAYTON WELLES. He graduated at Yale College and Theological Seminary. He was ordained 1872; has preached at Keokuk, Iowa; Waterloo, Iowa; Chicago, Ill.; and Taunton, Mass., where he was settled over the Winslow Church. *Res.* Lowell, Mass.

Children. — WELLES

- 4504 i. GRACE¹⁰, b. in Keokuk, Ia. Was educated at Mount Holyoke College and is now (1900) teaching languages in the high school, Franklin Falls, N. H.
- 4505 ii. MARIA WOLCOTT¹⁰, b. in Waterloo, Ia., 7 Oct., 1879; graduated from Mount Holyoke College 1900. Is teacher of physics and mathematics in Middletown, Ct., high school.

4029

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH MILLER⁹ [*Louisa Catherine*⁸ (Southworth) *Miller*, *Isaac*⁷, *Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Giles County, Tenn., 10 July, 1857; m., in Corvell County, Texas, 5 Oct., 1881, IDA BRUCE GLASS, b. at High Hill, Texas, 26 March, 1861. Her lineage can be traced back to Robert Bruce of Scotland. He is a farmer and stock raiser. *Res.* Leon Junction, Texas.

Children. — MILLER

- 4506 i. ANITA LOUISA¹⁰, b. 25 Aug., 1882.
 4507 ii. WILLIS HILL¹⁰, b. 12 June, 1884.
 4508 iii. THOMAS SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. 18 Aug., 1886.
 4509 iv. ELDRED FLETCHER¹⁰, b. 11 June, 1890.
 4510 v. IDA BLACKBURN¹⁰, b. 9 May, 1896.
 4511 vi. GARLAND BURLEIGH¹⁰, b. 22 June, 1900.

4045

MARY BROWN ALLEN⁹ [*Lucy Knowles*⁸ (Southworth) *Allen*, *Sylvester Simmons*⁷, *Ephraim*⁶, *Isaac*⁵, *Gideon*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in New York City, 11 July, 1851; m., 21 Nov., 1877, LEWIS CONVERSE LILLIE, b. in Woodstock Vt., 22 March, 1837 s. of Lewis and Mary Converse (Morris) Lillie. She was his second wife. He was in partnership with his father, Lewis Lillie & Son, manufacturers of safes and time locks. He was ruling elder of the Madison Avenue Presbyterian Church from 1877. He was in Savannah, Ga., from 1885 to 1888. He was treasurer of the Sugar Apparatus Manufacturing Company of Philadelphia. Res. Philadelphia, Pa.

Children. — LILLIE

- 4512 i. LUCY SOUTHWORTH¹⁰, b. in Elizabeth, N. J., 1 Nov., 1878.
 4513 ii. AMY MORRIS¹⁰, b. in Elizabeth, N. J., 30 Oct., 1882.
 4514 iii. HARRIET ANN¹⁰, b. in New York City, 27 July, 1885.

4112

FREDERICK HUMPHREVILLE LEWIS⁹ [*Henry Martyn*⁸, *Eliza Lucy*⁷ (Southworth) *Lewis*, *Samuel*⁶, *Andrew*⁵, *Andrew*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 14 May, 1858; m., at Philadelphia, 2 Nov., 1882, ALICE MARILLA LAW (4106), b. 1860, dou. of Benedict and Ann Celestia (Southworth) Law. He is A.B., University of Pennsylvania, 1878. Civil engineer; was stationed at St. Paul, Minn., as inspector of bridges and buildings of Northern Pacific Railroad. He is now general manager of a large cement works at Craigsville, Va. He has written extensively on engineering subjects.

Children. — LEWIS

- 4515 i. ELEANOR STILES¹⁰, b. in St. Paul, Minn., 26 July, 1883; m., 19 April, 1902, *Carlton Matthews Goodman*, of Philadelphia. Res. Craigsville, Va.

- 4516 ii. HENRY MARTYN¹⁰, b. 5 Dec., 1884. He is member of the class of 1906 in University of Pennsylvania, engineering department.
- 4517 iii. CHARLES FREDERICK¹⁰, b. 28 July, 1886. *Res.* Craigs-ville, Va.
- 4518 iv. ALICE MARGARET¹⁰, b. 19 March, 1890.
- 4519 v. MARION WHITNEY¹⁰, b. 10 Feb., 1898.

4253

EUGENE BELL SOUTHWORTH¹⁰ [*Austin Sexton*⁹, *Nelson*⁸, *Gurley*⁷, *Nathaniel*⁶, *Nathaniel*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., 19 May, 1855; m., at Sidney Center, Delaware Co., N. Y., 11 Oct., 1877, NELLIE I. SCOTT, b. 10 June, 1858. He went to Arietta, Hamilton Co., N. Y., where his first child was born. He then moved to Wheelerville, N. Y.; he moved to North Walton, N. Y. In 1891, he purchased a farm at Trout Creek, N. Y., where his twins were born, where he now lives.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4520 i. MABEL CLARE¹¹, b. in Arietta, N. Y., 25 July, 1878.
- 4521 ii. PERL ALICE¹¹, b. in Wheelerville, N. Y., 27 Feb., 1880; m., at Trout Creek, N. Y., 16 Nov., 1898, *Clair M. Pulver*.
- 4522 iii. HENRY AUSTIN¹¹, b. 13 Feb., 1881.
- 4523 iv. NETTIE AMELIA¹¹, b. 29 Jan., 1883.
- 4524 v. MAUD EDITH¹¹, b. in North Walton, N. Y., 24 Dec., 1884.
- 4525 vi. ALTA MAY¹¹, b. 28 Nov., 1887.
- 4526 vii. THADEUS DE WITT¹¹, b. in Trout Creek, N. Y., 30 July, 1893, twin.
- 4527 viii. MARY JANE¹¹, b. in Trout Creek, N. Y., 30 July, 1893, twin.
- 4528 ix. SYLVIA C.¹¹, b. at Trout Creek, N. Y., 5 Sept., 1896. He also had twins b. 1885; lived two days.

4314

THIRZA DELIA WHITNEY¹⁰ [*Lucy Maria*⁹ (Southworth) *Whitney*, *James*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. 29 Dec., 1847; m., 8 Nov., 1866, GEORGE NEFF, b. at Mission Point, La Salle Co., Ill., 27 June, 1838, d. 1 Feb., 1900, s. of Ebenezer and Margaret (Douglass) Neff. He enlisted in Company F, Thirty-sixth Regiment, Illinois Volunteers, 1861; was wounded at Kennesaw Mountain. After three and a half years'

service he was discharged at Springfield, Ill. He has held various offices of honor and trust in his town.

Children. — NEFF

- 4529 i. NINA¹¹, b. 29 Sept., 1867.
- 4530 ii. ALICE¹¹, b. 29 March, 1870.
- 4531 iii. MILLIE¹¹, b. 22 Sept., 1873. (See 4346.)
- 4532 iv. STELLA¹¹, b. 30 July, 1876.
- 4533 v. GRANT MILES¹¹, b. June, 1880.
- 4534 vi. GUY W.¹¹, b. 20 April, 1886.

4329

MARTHA JANE WHITNEY¹⁰ [*Lucy Marie*⁹ (Southworth) *Whitney*, *James*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Illinois, 26 Aug., 1859; d. in Oklahoma, 13 Nov., 1890; m., in Bates County, Mo., 14 Aug., 1879, JOSEPH L. SEWELL, b. 9 Feb., 1856, in Missouri. Farmer. Res. Granite, Okla. Their children were born in Missouri.

Children. — SEWELL

- 4535 i. NITA M.¹¹, b. 26 Aug., 1880. Res. Edmond, Okla.
- 4536 ii. WILBER LYNN¹¹, b. 5 Nov., 1882; d. 19 Aug., 1893.
- 4537 iii. ROBERT H.¹¹, b. 27 April, 1885.
- 4538 iv. PORTER LEE¹¹, b. 5 Aug., 1887; d. 24 Dec., 1888, in Missouri.
- 4539 v. MATTIE L.¹¹, b. 16 Feb., 1889.

4382

GEORGE LE ROY BROWN¹⁰ [*Helen Cornelia*⁹ (Southworth) *Brown*, *Mason D.*⁸, *James*⁷, *William*⁶, *William*⁵, *Nathaniel*⁴, *William*³, *Constant*², *Edward*¹], b. in Jackson, Mich., 13 April, 1849; m., 19 Aug., 1875, MARY W. HYDE, b. 2 Feb., 1854, at Marshall, Mich., dau. of Hon. Augustus Osborn Hyde⁷.* Provost marshal, state of Michigan, during the Civil War, 1860-65. She graduated at high school, Marshall, Mich., thoroughly trained as a musician. He was student at Albion College, Albion, Mich.; was appointed cadet at West Point, where he graduated 1872, second lieutenant, Eleventh United States Infantry. He was in the field with General Mackenzie early part of 1873; post commissary of subsistence one year, 1873-74. From 1874 he served against the Indians; was personally

* Ebby Hyde⁶, of Lenox, Mass. (married Elizabeth Osborn); Maj.-Gen. Caleb⁵ (married Elizabeth Sackett); Elijah⁴ (married Ruth Tracy); Samuel³ (married Elizabeth Caulkens); Samuel² Hyde (married Sarah Lee). (See p. 254, n. *.)

commended by his commanding officers, Colonel Wood and General Buell; acted as Indian agent and aided in establishing Indian training schools at Carlisle, Pa. Promoted to first lieutenant, 1882; served in varied capacities at military stations and as professor of military science and tactics at Delaware College and the University of Tennessee and as instructor of state militia. Promoted to captain, 1890; quelled an Indian outbreak, for which he was commended by his commanding officers and by the Secretary of the Interior. Served as colonel of Fourth Tennessee Volunteers during Spanish War; was military governor of Trinidad, Cuba; later stationed at Matanzas, Cuba. Promoted to lieutenant colonel, 1901; proceeded to Philippines; governor of province of Paragua, etc.; later in command of his regiment, the Fourteenth United States Infantry.

Children. — BROWN

- 4540 i. LE ROY HYDE¹¹, b. at Fort Richardson, Texas, 15 May, 1876; d. at Manila, P. I., 30 June, 1903.
- 4541 ii. HELEN ALMIRA¹¹, b. at Fort Barnett, S. D., 12 June, 1881; m., 29 Dec., 1902, *Albert E. Evans*. Res. Benicia, Cal.
- 4542 iii. MAX WICKOFF¹¹, b. at Hampton, Va., 9 March, 1883; d. June, 1883.
- 4543 iv. MARY LAKE¹¹, b. at Fort Sully, S. D., 1 March, 1886.
- 4544 v. GEORGE AUGUSTUS¹¹, b. at Newark, Del., 25 May, 1890.
- 4545 vi. DUDLEY SOUTHWORTH¹¹, b. at Whipple Barracks, Ariz., 30 March, 1895.

4387

EUDORA LOUISE ARMSTRONG¹⁰ [*Louise Rebecca*⁹] (Southworth) *Armstrong, Mason D.⁸, James⁷, William⁶, William⁵, Nathaniel⁴, William³, Constant², Edward¹*], b. 1861, at Adrian, Mich.; m. ALVA STARKWEATHER.

Children. — STARKWEATHER

- 4546 i. ADELBERT A.¹¹, b. 1881.
- 4547 ii. EFFIE LOUISE¹¹, b. 1883.
- 4548 iii. GRACE REBECCA¹¹, b. 1886.
- 4549 iv. CLARENCE L.¹¹, b. 1888.
- 4550 v. MYRTLE E.¹¹, b. 1890.
- 4551 vi. LENA M.¹¹, b. 1893.
- 4552 vii. FRANK O.¹¹, b. 1896; d. 1897.



Southworth Arms



CHAPTER V

SOUTHWORTHS IN ENGLAND

SOUTHWORTH ARMS

[The numbers enclosed in brackets refer to the works mentioned in the bibliography at close of chapter.]

THE Southworth arms are described differently by different authors, and the representations of them in stained glass or tapestry are not the same as the oldest descriptions. According to some accounts the shield was made up quarterly, — 1 and 4 of Southworth arms, 2 and 3 of Dewyas arms. The colors, or, to use the heraldic term, the tinctures, being reversed in these two families. This would refer the conferring of the arms in the two families to the same period, or possibly Sir Gilbert de Southworth, who married Cecelia Dewyas, procured arms for his wife's family and for himself at the same time, or adopted for his arms the same device as Samlesbury arms with colors reversed.

The following are the descriptions of the arms given by different authors. It seems as if the arms represented in the Samlesbury Chapel in the shield which with crested helmet and sword was attached to the north wall of the chancel, as shown in the photograph, may be considered the correct arrangement; and this agrees with the description given by Joseph Edmonston in "A Complete Body of Heraldry," 1780, Volume I, page 107. This contains Glover's Ordinary of Arms (1250) augmented and improved. The Southworth arms are thus given:

Sa., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets ar.; crest, a bull's head erased ar. This Sir Gilbert de Southworth bore arms in 1321 as described above. The date of his marriage is not known, and may have been yet earlier [42, page 301].

The arms in the above-mentioned shield are arranged quarterly, 1 & 4 as above, with 2 & 3 of reverse color: Ar., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets sa., which was probably the Dewyas arms. The arrangement in Wells Cathedral window is just the reverse in color; but it did not belong to the main or original line of eldest sons, but to a branch derived from a second son, and this in one description is indicated by a crescent for difference.

Joseph Edmonston in his second volume gives other Southworth arms: Somersetshire and Sandbury in Lancashire have, ar., chev. betw. three cross-crosslets sa.; crest, a bull's head erased sa., the horns or tips of the first; on the neck a crescent for difference. The crescent was used to differentiate the second son from the eldest and heir of the house.

Southworth in Lancashire (not of Samlesbury), gu., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets ar. Another is, ar., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets gu.; crest, a bull's head erased sa. attired ar.

Southworth in Ireland had, sa., a chev. ar. in chief, two cross-crosslets of the second, in base a helmet proper; crest, out of a ducal coronet ar., a bull's head sa.

The bearing of arms in their present form is referred to the time subsequent to the first crusade, when, the knights' faces being covered by the visor of their helmets, it became necessary that they should be able to quickly recognize one another. Hence an arrangement was adopted of various devices borne on surcoat and banner, and, later, on shield, by means of which each one could be recognized. The custom of bearing arms grew gradually and was regulated by certain laws during the twelfth and thirteenth centuries, was most important in the fourteenth and fifteenth, and after the sixteenth century became matter of social distinction and family pride.

The cross was the most honorable charge to be found in heraldry, and its bearing is said to be the badge of the Christian. "All crosses signify unto us tribulation and affliction." "Every form of cross had a direct reference to the Church and its risen Head." "The number three was of frequent occurrence and was in memory of the Trinity. The chevron signified protection and has often been granted in arms as a reward to one who has achieved some notable enterprise. It is supposed to represent the roof-tree of a house, and sometimes has been given to those who have built churches or fortresses, or have accomplished some work of faithful service. The cross-crosslet being crossed at each of the four points is said to signify 'the fourfold mystery of the Cross.'"

In the cathedral at Wells, Somersetshire, England [46], the arms of the Wells branch of the Southworths appear in a window. During the Reformation some damage was done the ancient structure. From 1848 to 1854 the "restoration" of the choir destroyed much that was of interest. Now, in the south aisle of the choir there is good glass in all the upper lights. The third window has later glass in the lower lights. Here are many coats of arms and a series of small square pictures of foreign type. One of the arms is that of Henry Southworth of Wyke Champflower. It is thus described:

Quarterly, 1 & 4 arg., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets sa., Southworth; 2 & 3 sa., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets arg. Dayas; imp. gu., a band regulee betw. two cross-crosslets, Pellsant. Under the shield is the date 1607. In another pane of the window is a coat of arms. Quarterly, 1 & 4 same as above for Southworth, 2 & 3 for Dayas; imp. quarterly, 1 & 4, arms of Lloyd, 2 of Enion Efell, Lord of Cymelerth, 3 of Keffin. Date 1607. This is the arms of Edward Southworth, father of Henry, who married Jane Lloyd.

On the monument of Henry Bull, of Shapwick Church, are the arms of Henry Bull. William Bull married Jane, daughter of Henry Southworth of Wells. The arms are quartered, 1 & 6 the arms of Bull, 2 of Southworth, 3 of Dayas, 4 quarterly of Dutton (Christopher, great-grandfather of Henry Southworth, married Isabel Dutton, daughter and coheir of Sir Thomas Dutton, of Dutton), 5 of Pellsant.

Henry Southworth was buried near his wife at Wyke Champflower, a chapelry in the parish of Bruton, of date, 1623, built on to the old manor house of which manor he was lord. On the south side of the chancel is a mural monument to his memory on which are four shields of arms, first Southworth and Dyas quarterly.

To William Bull, who married Jane Southworth, was confirmed by Sir William Segar Knight, alias Garter Principall King of Arms, a coat Quarterly of Twelve of which 3 was arg., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets sa., Southworth; 4, sa., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets arg., Dayas.

At Bramhall Hall in Cheshire is a room called the "Plaster Room" from the floor being of that material. Formerly many objects of interest were hung around this room. On one side was a piece of ancient tapestry on which were worked over thirty shields of arms, displaying the alliances of the Davenport family, with the arms of some of their neighbors and friends. This tapestry was seventeen feet long and seven feet wide, covered with a flower pattern on a blue ground. The shields of arms were worked in their proper colors around the edges, and in the center three shields larger than the others within garters.

It is probable that this piece of needlework originally served as a table cover for the "high table" in the dining hall. The large shields would appear in the center of the table, while the others would hang around the sides and so be easily seen. When the colors were fresh it must have presented an exceedingly handsome appearance.

As this table cover hung against the wall of the "Plaster Room," along the lower border were eleven shields of the Davenport family, and of those families connected with it by marriage. On the right- and left-hand borders were four shields each of other families con-

neeted with the Davenports. Along the upper border were eleven shields of some Lancashire and Cheshire families, friends of the Davenports. The second from the left-hand corner is the arms of Southworth: Quarterly, 1 & 4 arg., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets sa., Southworth, 2 & 3 sa., a chev. betw. three cross-crosslets arg., Dayas.

The three large shields in the middle of the tapestry are those of Queen Mary or Queen Elizabeth (quarterly France and England) who had the same arms, surrounded by the garter with the motto, "Honi soit qui mal y pense" in the center. On the right-hand side the arms of the celebrated Edward, third Earl of Derby, K.G., who died 1573; and on the left-hand side those of Francis Talbot, fifth earl of Shrewsbury, K.G., who died 1560. Each of these is similarly surrounded by the garter. From these dates it is a fair inference that the tapestry was worked between 1550 and 1560.

The Davenport arms was: Quarterly, 1 & 4 ar., a chev. betw. 3 cross-crosslets sa.; on the chevron a crescent for difference, Davenport; 2 & 3 a lion rampant or., Bromals.

This tapestry was probably worked for Sir William Davenport, Knt., who died 1577. [29, Vol. I, pp. 445, 450.]

The tapestry was sold at the sale at Bramhall Hall, and was purchased by Stephen Christy, Esq., who lives in the neighborhood.


All these Southworth arms, in Wells Cathedral, at Wyke Champflower, and in the tapestry table cloth, belonged to members of the Wells branch of the family, who descended from the second son of Sir John Southworth. The tinctures are the reverse of those given by Edmonston and of those in the Samlesbury Chapel. In a few of the descriptions the tincture gules was used instead of sable. The charges were the same, except in the shield of the branch in Ireland.

The motto was not a part of the coat of arms, but was added later and was selected by the bearer of the arms. The motto of the Southworths was "Sublimiora spectemus," Look at (seek) the higher things.

It is interesting that Robert Southey's family had, as arms, the same as the Southworth's, — sable, a chev. between three cross-crosslets arg.

ORIGIN OF SOUTHWORTH FAMILY

The family of Croft acquired their surname from the estate of Croft in West Derby Hundred. Roger de Croft, the first of the name, falconer to John, count of Mortain, probably died 1255. He was probably identical with Roger de Burton. He probably obtained Burton and Dalton by alliance with the family of Gillemichael de



Crested Helmet, Shield and Sword affixed to Wall of Chapel



Whittington.* He was son of Orm de Ashton, who was son of Roger. He gave Dalton to his son Gilbert de Croft. Gilbert, his son, appears in the survey of 1212 as holding land in Croft and in Southworth (these were both members of the fee of Makerfield), also in Dalton in Lonsdale. Hugh de Croft, probably a brother of Gilbert, held land in Croft of said Gilbert.

Between October, 1213, and July, 1219, Gilbert de Croft, son of Roger de Croft, alienated Southworth and Croft to Gilbert, son of Hugh de Croft, which grant was duly confirmed by Thurston Banastre, lord of Makerfield. Thenceforth the grantee assumed the name of Southworth, and his son, as Gilbert, son of Gilbert de Southworth, had a grant of two oxgangs in Croft some time after 1232. [33, p. 70, n.]

This, then, was the origin of the Southworth family, which took its name from the estate of Southworth belonging to the Barony of Newton. The two manors, Southworth and Croft, were classed together for parochial purposes and were often named together. The family held a distinguished position among the landed gentry of Lancashire. Many of its members served their country in war or peace, being knights banneret or knights of the shire. To Gilbert, son of Gilbert de Southworth, succeeded William de Southworth, whose name is on a document as witness in 1292 [45, Vol. XL, pp. 157, 158]. His son was Gilbert de Southworth, who lived about 1330. His son, Sir Gilbert de Southworth, married, before 1332, Alicia D'Ewyas. He was living in 1344; she was living in 1363; through her he became the lord of Samlesbury, which is situated between the Ribble on the north and the Darwen on the south, near the old Roman road running north through Warrington, Wigan, and Preston to Lancaster.

The Ribble was called by Ptolemy the "Belisama" [45, Vol. XVII, p. 264]. Samlesbury † is supposed to preserve a portion of the ancient name of the river, combined with the Saxon "bury," burg, or borough, meaning a fortified place. It is supposed to have been an old Roman outpost or fort — Fort of Belisama, Sama-bury. In comparatively recent times there was trace of a moat around the Hall [96].

The Ribble [19] takes its rise at Newby Head, about fifteen hundred

* Lancashire Inquests, Extents and Feudal Aids. William Farrer, 1, p. 90.

† The spelling is varied [99 Index]:

Sambury	Samcesbyry	Sannesbir	Samlesbury	Samplesbiri
Samesbury	Samzlesbury	Samlesbiri	Samlesbir	Shamplerbiri
Samebury	Samelebiri	Samelsbyr	Samplesbir	
Samelbury	Samelsbiri	Samlisbury	Schamelesbir	
Samelsbi	Samlisbiri	Scamelsbyry	Samelesbyr	
			Samlesbyrie	

feet above the sea level, welling up from a tiny pool about eighteen inches in width in Wold Fell. Thence the stream flows south and southwest to Preston, then westerly to enter the Irish Sea a few miles north of Liverpool Bay.

The valley of this stream recalls many historic events, for here were fought many ancient battles. This region is thought to have been the scene of whatever was true in the almost mythical adventures of Arthur and his knights of the Round Table. The defeat of St. Oswald of Northumbria by Penda, and his death, 642, occurred in Wakerfield (Maserfelt) in the vicinity of Winwick [57].

The ruins and remains of ancient churches, abbeys, halls, and castles are found along the course of the Ribble and its tributaries, speaking of manners and customs foreign to the present day.

On the Calder, about two miles above where it pours its waters into the Ribble, stood one of the earliest churches in England, Whalley Church or Chapel, "the White Church under the Leigh," so called from the fact that, being built of stone, it had a lighter color than those built of timber.

The rectors of this church of Whalley were called deans. They were also lords of the town, and married men; the office was transmitted by inheritance from father to son until 1225, when the decision of the Lateran Council required all ecclesiastics to be celibates.

The first dean of Whalley of whom there is record was Spartlingus, about 910. William Dobson [19, p. 46] says that the descent of the Southworths can be traced from this dean of Whalley. Joseph Barton [7] makes a similar statement.*

To Spartlingus (Spartlinge, Sparcling, Spracling) succeeded his son, Liwulphus Cutwulphus, so called because, while hunting on one occasion, he cut off a wolf's tail instead of his head [99].

To Cutwulphus succeeded his son Cudwolphus, then Henry the elder, and Robert. Robert's three sons followed one another, Henry the younger and William, who had no children, and Geoffrey the elder, who was followed by his son Geoffrey the younger. His son Roger was the last dean of Whalley. From Roger's brother Richard descended the Townleys, one of whom later married Jane Southworth, daughter of Richard Southworth.

Geoffrey the elder married the daughter of Roger de Lacy. Geoffrey the younger married the daughter of Gospatric of Samlesbury, sister of Roger de Samlesbury.

This Gospatric was the first recorded Lord of Samlesbury, living in the reign of Henry II (1154-1189). He founded a chapel at

* I wrote to inquire as to the authority for this, but received no reply. One of these authors was dead. I wrote to the other's publisher. It is certain that the two families intermarried.



Chapel of St. Leonard at Samlesbury



Samlesbury for the use of his dependents, intended as a chapel of ease to the Church of Walton-le-Dale, then designated Law or Low Church. No burial ground was attached to this chapel, burials being still at the neighboring Church of Law. Between 1186 and 1191, two itinerant Irish bishops, during the absence of Hugh, Bishop of Lichfield, consecrated a cemetery in connection with this chapel [64, Vol. II, p. 292]. Later, Bishop Hugh de Nonant confirmed this consecration.

In 1400, Sir Thomas Southworth was granted license to have services celebrated in his mansions of Sothelworth and Samlesbury, the above-mentioned chapel founded by Gospatric being too distant from the Hall for convenience. The Chapel of Gospatric was neglected and, in 1558, Edward, earl of Derby, issued an appeal to his friends to re-edify the church at Samlesbury, as it was in ruins and endangering people that resorted there. The old parochial chapel of Samlesbury, now called St. Leonard's, had continued the burial place of the Southworths long after they had transferred the services to the more convenient oratory at their ancestral home. In this chapel, though the resting place of many Southworths, there is no memorial of the family, except the crested helmet, shield, and sword affixed to the north wall of the chancel, "the knightly ensign of some member of the Southworth family, whose name even in the lapse of time has become forgotten" [18, p. 42]. The view of St. Leonard's chapel shows the church as it now is. The tower is of recent construction. The ancient crest and shield and sword are valuable mementos of the family. No one knows when they were hung on the walls. Were they ever worn by him in whose memory they were thus placed, where they have remained for hundreds of years? The arms on the chancel wall are the oldest copy of the Southworth and D'Ewyas arms.

To Gospatric (Foot of Patric) succeeded his son Rogers, who married Margaret Oseber, daughter and heir of Walter Fitz Oseber, against her father's wishes. The documents do not specify where nor by whom the union was accomplished, whether the young couple ran away, eloped after modern fashion; nor do we know who performed the ceremony, whether it was Roger's brother-in-law, the dean of Whalley, or some other ecclesiastic. Rogerus fil. Gospatric was summoned to the king's court at Westminster, 14 Oct., 1194, to show why he married the daughter and heir of Walter fil. Oseber without the assent and license of Theobald Walter [99, p. 342].

William de Samlesbury, 1246, the grandson of Gospatric, married Avina de (Notton?) [33, pp. 130, 131]; had only three daughters. One of these had no children. Elizabeth married Sir Robert de Holand, from whom are descended the Holands, the earls of Kent and Hunt-

ington, the dukes of Surrey and Exeter. Half of Samlesbury estate went to the Holands. Avina de Samlesbury seems to have been a widow in 1257.

Cecily, the other daughter, married Sir John D'Ewyas (D'Evyas, D'Evyhus, Devyas) who died before 1311, in which year she was still living. By this marriage Sir John acquired the other moiety of the Samlesbury estate. There was a long legal contest before the inheritance was settled between Sir Holand and Sir D'Ewyas. The latter was knight of the shire in 1295 [1, p. 658], being member of Parliament that year for Lancashire [68, Vol. I, p. 173].

The granddaughter of Sir John D'Ewyas was named Alicia. She married Sir Gilbert de Southworth, lord of Southworth and Croft. In 1311, he is called Gilbert de Croft [42, p. 335]. He held also the mesne manors of Middleton, Houghton, and Erbury or Arbury [18, p. 38].

Alicia, then, married one who was at least her equal, if his estates did not number more than hers.

It is sometimes difficult to distinguish between Gilbert the father, and Sir Gilbert the son, when the latter is not given his title. Sir Gilbert was sheriff for the county Lancaster from 1323 to 1336 [68, Vol. I, pp. 267, 268]. Gilbert de Southworth was taxer and collector of County Lancaster in 1327 [58, Vol. II, p. 103].

The manor of Southworth,* whence the family get their name, is in the south of Lancashire in the parish of Winwick. In 1326, the manor of Southworth was confirmed to Gilbert by fine † made at Westminster 20 Jan., 1326. The manor of Southworth was thus settled on Gilbert de Southworth for his life with remainder to Gilbert, son of Gilbert, and his heirs by Alicia his wife, "and if he has no heirs by her, it shall remain to Gilbert de Southworth right heirs" [99, Vol. II, p. 345]. Thus it appears that Gilbert the father had the title confirmed to himself and his heirs. The estate was occupied by Gilbert before this transaction [42, Vol. I, pp. 18-73].

The ancient Hall of Southworth disappeared many years since, the present hall being comparatively a modern structure.

Samlesbury did not pass to Sir Gilbert until after 1325-26, as in that year Nich'us Deuyas is recorded as Lord of Samlesbury, and Gilbertus Sotheworth as lord of Sotheworth manor [42, p. 71].

The earliest buildings which were on the site of Samlesbury Hall have disappeared, said to have been burned by the Scots in one of

* Sothworthe	Sotheworth	Suthworthe	Suthwort
Sothwrthe	Sothewort	Sothewrthe	Suthwooth
Southworth	Suthra	Suthwrht	Suthworth

† "Fine" was a term used in old English law when by a fictitious suit a portion of real estate was conveyed. Thus the transfer became a matter of record and all claims against the estate expired within a certain time.

their numerous raids. In 1322, they crossed the Ribble, pushing their invasion as far as, or beyond, Samlesbury [99, Vol. II, p. 344]. The present hall was built in the fourteenth century, as evidenced by its architecture; the date given is 1335. It was built by Sir Gilbert, who may have received with his wife only the charred and blackened ruins of the old hall.

Originally Samlesbury Hall was in the form of a hollow square, with one side open, the whole surrounded by a moat, which could be traced in quite recent times, before the new road between Preston and Blackburn, which runs near the hall, was built. On entering the square from the unoccupied side, in front was the hall, on the right were the servants' quarters, while on the left were the apartments for the lord and his family. The servants' quarters on the right disappeared long ago; the family apartments have been remodeled or rebuilt since the time of Sir Gilbert, and that wing has been extended so as to provide accommodations for the servants. The hall is now the most ancient portion of the structure, and from the manner in which it is built and the material, as well as from the style of architecture, it must have been built between 1327 and 1377.

James Croston [18] gives a very full and clear account of the hall as it was in 1871. The hall is seen on the right of the view of the north front, as if it were an L projecting from the north front. The oriel window can be seen near the junction of the hall with the north front. It is this window which gives the light in the end of the room as seen in the interior view. (See frontispiece.) Other authors give more detailed descriptions of the earlier appearance of the Hall and mention the alterations which different owners have made in the way of repairs and "restorations."

The Hall is built of timber much heavier than more modern parts of the building. The sills rest on stone foundations, the frame is of heavy oak timbers with horizontal beams and braces. The interstices between the woodwork are filled with brick and a rough plaster made of lime, mud, and clay mixed with rushes and laid on lathes. The Hall is thirty-three feet long, twenty-six feet, six inches wide; from floor to the spring of the roof is fourteen feet, six inches, and to the ridge is twenty-nine feet, seven inches, occupying the entire height and width of the structure. The roof is said to be an excellent specimen of fourteenth century work. It is supported by oak timbers, twelve by eighteen inches, arching over to meet their opposite. Each two are said to have been cut from one tree, retaining mostly the natural arch of the tree with its branches. The marks of the carpenter's adze can be clearly seen on the rafters of the roof. "The principal timbers are carved with great elegance and the com-

partments of the roof painted with figures of saints, while the outsides of the building are adorned with profile heads cut in bold relief, within huge medallions. It is curious to observe that the inner doors are without a panel or lock, and have always been opened, like those of modern cottages, with a latch and string" [64].

This description was written in 1870. Now the doors are of modern construction and have knobs, as can be seen in the view of the interior. (See frontispiece.)

Formerly the Hall was longer, and a screen, which can now be seen in the photograph at the upper end, was then at the lower and served to screen the entrance for the servants from the kitchen, there being an opening at each end of it for their entrance and exit. At the other or upper end of the Hall was a recess arched over, with a raised floor, a dais. The present gallery, called the music gallery by Croston, which can be seen in the view of the interior at the end of the Hall, with the "screen" below it, is a recent addition.

Originally there was no fireplace, that now seen in the center of one side of the room being a modern addition. Chimneys were almost unknown in England until the fifteenth century. A very few remains show that there were some chimneys in the twelfth century, but they were very rare [83, Vol. I, p. 17]. The fire was made on a brazier or hearth in the center of the hall and the smoke found its way out through an opening in the dome of the roof.

Later, in the center of the west side of the Hall, a wide fireplace was built, measuring fifteen feet between the jambs, which support a low arch. Here one of the roof timbers rose from the floor and sprang across to form the arch of the roof. This supporting timber was cut off and an ornamental corbel was inserted above the fireplace to give the needed strength and to support the roof.

This hall was restored by Sir Thomas Southworth in 1732. He also built the present south front, which is over one hundred feet long, with brick facing and stone dressing and basement. On the south front there are three chimneys showing on the outside. On one was a shield with the Southworth arms. The vines and foliage of the shrubbery so hide the south front that none of the interesting details can be seen. A window in the east end is said to have been brought from Whalley Abbey, and this does not show. The north front, facing on the quadrangle, is built of timber and plaster like the Hall.

After Samlesbury Hall passed out of the Southworth family it fell into decay and was in a dilapidated condition, having been used as a poor and inferior public house, until Mr. Harrison bought it. His son, William Harrison, Esq., F.S.A., repaired and restored it and



North Front of Samlesbury Hall



lived there after 1870. Through the interest these two took in the ancient Hall, James Croston was able to write his interesting book [18] in which are preserved the records and documents, the history of the Southworth family, which were found in a chest stored away in the old building. The Hall is now in a good state of preservation, as may be seen from the views herewith given from photographs taken in 1905 by the kind permission of the present occupants.

The immediate heir and successors of Sir Gilbert have left few records and memorials of themselves. All except one or two were knights of the shire or knights banneret; hence we know that they served their country in either civil or military capacity. A few are mentioned as "miles" and later with the knightly title. They also served as judges in the manorial court of Samlesbury.

It is probable that Sir Gilbert's son Richard succeeded him, for it is recorded that William, Lord Lovell, Burnell and de Holand and Richard de Southworth held of the duke of Lancaster the manor of Samlesbury in socage for the service of twelve shillings per annum [42, p. 55]. This was about 1352 or a little later.

In the visitations which give the Southworth family, the successor of Sir Gilbert is given as Sir John. It would seem most probable that Richard had no children, did not live long after coming into possession of the estate, and so no mention was made of him in the visitations.

Sir John, son of Sir Gilbert, is said to have been at the battle of Agincourt, and also to have died 5 Oct., 1415, at the siege of Harfleur, of dysentery. It is impossible to reconcile the two statements. The latter, that he died in 1415, is correct, as in the post-mortem inquisition he is said to have died next Sabbath after the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, third year of Henry V, *i. e.*, 5 Oct., 1415 [82, pp. 114, 117].

He married Margaret de Hoghton, daughter of Sir Richard de Hoghton, descended from William de Warren.

His son, Sir Thomas de Southworth, was member of Parliament for County Lancaster [68, Vol. I, p. 285]. He married Joan, widow of Sir Thomas Sherburne, daughter of John del Bothe of Barton by his first wife Johan, daughter of Sir Henry Trafford, the representative of the ancient house of that name, which was seated at Trafford, County Lancaster, from the time of Ranulphus, the Thane of Trafford, who lived in the reigns of Canute and Edward the Confessor. In 1400, Sir Thomas had license granted by the Bishop of Lichfield to have service celebrated in his mansions of Sothelworth and Samlesbury, thus establishing the fact that a chapel was attached to the mansion thus early. When he died, in 1432, he held with his wife,

Johanna, thirteen messuages, two hundred acres of land, forty acres of prati, forty bushel of bosci, one hundred acres tubarie, one hundred acres pasture at Croft and Erbury, besides other land in Midelton, Hogton, Erbury, Southworth and Croft, Meller Overderwynd, Aston, Ribchester, Pulton, and Wolston.

Sir Thomas Southworth's heir was Richard de Southworth, who married Elizabeth Molineux, daughter of Richard Molineux, a descendant of William des Molines, one of the Norman nobles who came to England with William the Conqueror.

Sir Christopher de Southworth succeeded his father Richard, as Lord of Samlesbury. He married Isabel Dutton, daughter of Sir Thomas Dutton of Dutton, whose descent from eight of the barons who were sureties for the observation of the Magna Charta is given in "The Magna Charta Barons."*

Sir John Southworth, son and heir of Sir Christopher, married Helen Langton, daughter of Sir Richard Langton. The descent of Helen Langton is in part the same as that of Margaret Hoghton and is given later in detail, being of more than usual interest. Sir John died in 1519.

In 1511, Sir John had a quarrel with John Paslew, abbot of Whalley, in regard to the ownership of a lot of land. On Saturday, in Easter week, 1514, he was able, as sheriff, to suppress a small riot, which gives an insight into the customs of that time and so is worth mention. Thomas Boteler, Esq., with a large company of friends, went, by previous appointment, into a field, one side from the highway, to enjoy the pleasures of a cock fight, "after the manner of the country there used." On their return from the sport "so it was that Hugh Hyndley, gentleman, Robert Gerrard, gentleman," and others, numbering eighty or more, among them Sir Thomas Gerrard, "arrayed in manner of war, with force and arms, assembled at Wynwhick, within a quarter of a mile of the place where the cock fight was to be . . . intending to murder him." The evidence is given quite fully, and it seems that the complaint was an exaggeration and, to some degree, a misrepresentation of the facts. The two parties met, had angry words, then fell to blows. Sir John Southworth kept aloof from the quarrel till he saw that Sir Thomas Gerrard and his adherents were like to punish the other party too severely "and would probably have slain them all," when he interfered and stopped the riot; the case was heard at full length and referred to the Duchie Chamber at Westminster [63, Vol. I, p. 61]. His son Christopher was the ancestor of the Southworths of Wells, County Somerset.

* 55, p. 287 *et seq.* The eight barons were: William d'Albini, Hugh Bigod, Gilbert Bigod, Gilbert de Clare, Richard de Clare, John de Lacis, Saher de Quincey, Robert de Ros.

Sir Thomas, son and heir of Sir John, first married Ann Stanly, from whom he was divorced; he married, second, Margery Boteler, daughter of Thomas Boteler. He restored Samlesbury Hall in 1532, and erected the minstrels' gallery. He also built the southeast wing, which forms the main part of the structure, and completed it in 1545. He was at the battle of Flodden, 9 Sept., 1513, and in one of the ballads is alluded to as

“The sad Southworth that ever was sure.”

He was high sheriff of the county in 1542. On several occasions he was a member of commissions to hear testimony and decide as to the truth in certain legal cases. He seems to have been of an arbitrary disposition and unpleasant to deal with, a man of strong will, who was determined to have his orders obeyed where he had a right to command.

John, abbot of the Monastery of our Blessed Lady of Whalley and the convent of the same, complained of him, that with forty other evil disposed persons he had, with force and arms, without any right or other cause except that he is so grate kyndrede, alliaunce, frendshyppe, strength, and power that he supposed that no indifferent trial can be had against him in the county, in May last he entered the premises and broke the ditches and hedges and carried out turves and other fuel. He was also accused of abstracting a “bleder” or purse containing one hundred marks, which had been intrusted to him by William Plumtre, Chaplain of Bewsey.

Sir John Southworth, son of Sir Thomas, came into possession of Samlesbury and many other estates on the death of his father in 1546. He married, 23 July, 1557, at Leonard's Middleton, Mary Ashton, daughter of Sir Richard Ashton, Knt. He was high sheriff of the county in 1562; member of Parliament in 1566. He supported three hundred men in the war against the Scots in the latter part of the reign of Mary. During this service he received the commendation of his commanding officers. Lord Eure and Thomas, lord of Wharton, writing to the Earl of Shrewsbury, 22 Oct., 1557, in regard to the gentlemen of Lancashire in service against the Scots, say of Sir John Southworth, “and since our letter written with Mr. Tunstall wherein we named also Sir John Southworth his going away, he hath request to us that would be a means to y^r Lordship that he might continue in service here with his hundred men, and to have also put to his leading another hundred footmen. He says he is a young man, and desirous to know service in war, and as we think him to be commended therein, being a toward and tall gentleman, we require of y^r L'ship to favour this his honest suit, and we thought good to suffer his tarry until we shall know y^r L'ship's commandment ther-

in." So they sent off Captain Woodward with his band instead of Sir John Southworth [99, Vol. II, p. 369].

Sir John served his country during Mary's reign, and, later, though he was a Romanist, he continued his service under Elizabeth, and no one suspected his loyalty to the state. In 1574, he was called upon to furnish for the use of the realm

" Light horse	ii	Corsletts	ii
Coates of plate	ii	Pykes	ii
Long Dowes	ii	Sheffe arrowes	ii
Steele cappes	ii	Caliver	i "
Morriors	i		[42, p. 28.]

In 1553, Samlesbury was expected to furnish twelve men.

In the troublous times of Elizabeth's reign, Lancashire was a center of Romanish influence and did not yield readily to the Act of Uniformity. Sir John Southworth was especially conspicuous by his violent opposition to the Reformed faith. Romanist priests went through the land to cheer their flocks, to administer the offices of their religion. Many of these were foreigners and were often guilty of plotting against the government and tried to induce the people to rise against the queen. Any who harbored these priests exposed themselves to suspicion, and stringent laws were passed against all recusants. Attending mass or engaging in any of the ceremonies of their religion was punished by fine and imprisonment. Informers were ever ready to furnish the government information in regard to violations of these laws. Sir John Southworth exposed himself to suspicion and came under surveillance.

"At the lodge in Samlesburie Parke there be masses daily and Seminaries resort thither."

"This appeareth by the presentment of Theo. Sherples: . . . James Cowper a seminary priest, receipted relieved and maintained at the lodge of Sir John Southworth in Samlesburie Park by Mr. Tho. Southworth, one of the younger sons of the said Sir John. . . . And the said Priest sayeth mass at the said lodge and at the said Ward's house, whither resort Mr. Southworth, Mistress Ann Southworth, Thomas Southworth" [6, Vol. III, p. 18]. Fr. Edmund Campion, a Jesuit priest, traveled through the north of England, comforting and confirming the Romanists in their faith. He stayed much with Sir John Southworth while in Lancashire. He was very eloquent and persuasive in his preaching. He was executed in 1581, at Tyburn, on a charge of high treason.

It is said that Sir John was arrested specially for harboring this priest [44, p. 22].

As early as 1568 he had been called before the Archbishop Parker

and ordered to sign a submission, acknowledging that he had received into his house certain priests and had not conformed to the state religion, absenting himself from his parish church and had not received the Holy Communion. He was also ordered to promise to obey the queen's authority in all matters of religion and orders ecclesiastical; not to speak against the established religion and not to receive, assist, maintain, relieve, or comfort any persons living out of the realm known to be offenders against the laws. He refused to subscribe to this order, further than in regard to maintaining disorderly persons.

In 1581, Sir John was arrested as a recusant and lodged in the New Fleet prison at Manchester. He had many friends high in authority in the government; he had wealth, possessing many manors and much landed property. His previous services pleaded for him. He was kindly treated, was allowed liberty to exercise in the garden, and, later, to walk outside with a keeper. He was allowed a servant, and would have been released on bail had he been willing. His children believed that if released on bail he would be subject to more annoyance than if he remained a prisoner. His sons used their influence in his favor.

His son Thomas, reported in 1575 with his father for attending mass, as already noted, became a Protestant, was the first of the family to leave the old church. His father was incensed by this, and his resentment was kept alive by his daughter Margaret, wife of Bartholomew Hasketh, who is said by Walsingham to have been of "bad disposition" and she "doth much hurte in being at liberty to go where she will," amongst recusants and like persons. So she was apprehended and committed.

In 1584, Sir Francis Walsingham writes: "And moreover whereas my lords be likewise enformed that Sir John Southworth hath a purpose to disinherit his eldest sonne, onely because the young gentleman, as is said is not ill affected like the father, but well given in religion & to dispose his lands upon some other his children.

"Their lordships would have you inquier & learn what you can of this purpose of Sir John & to certify hither as you shall understand thereof; to the end that in case the bad father have so ill a meanyng towards his eldest & best son, some order, by their lordships means, may be taken for to stay his purpose, & preserve the inheritance for his right heire" [62].

Sir John's health suffered from his confinement, and in 1584, the lords of the Council decreed that he should be sent under bail to London, at the request of his eldest son, "they having been enformed the son is well given in religion & for his better encouragement they desire this to be granted the father." So the father went to London

with his son, and the aunt was arrested and put where she could no longer exert an influence prejudicial to the son.

According to documents still extant, Sir John was in London in 1584, 1589, 1590. In 1588, his name was given, with others, in a list of names of gentlemen of the best calling within the county of Lancaster "whereof choyse is to be made of a certain number to lend unto her majesty money upon private seals in January, 1588" [14, Vol. III]. This money was to defray expenses connected with the resistance to the Spanish Armada. Of two hundred and twenty-six named in the list not thirty have left descendants in the male line living on their ancestral property.

In 1592, while Sir John was in London, his house in Lancashire was ransacked to find incriminating documents against him or others. He returned to Samlesbury in 1594. It does not appear whether that was his first return after going to London in 1584; but it seems probable from the way mention of the return is made that it was.

Sir John Southworth was becoming an old man; he had suffered much from persecution, which he must have felt to be unjust, for he was always a loyal subject and a patriotic citizen. His imprisonments had affected his health; his estate had suffered loss from the heavy fines imposed and from neglect during his absence. This was the beginning of the change of fortune, which in a little less than a hundred years led to the entire alienation of the estates, and the family ceased to occupy the position of influence and prominence which had been theirs for some three centuries. On the 17th of September, 1595, he made his will, and no doubt, as he says at the beginning, he was "weake in Bodie but of perfect remembrance." In less than two months, on 3 Nov., 1595, he died.

When Cecily, daughter of William de Samlesbury, married Sir John D'Ewyas, she brought him only half of the original Samlesbury estates. The other moiety was inherited by her sister Elizabeth, who married Sir Robert Holand. That half of the estate descended to the heirs of Sir Robert Holand, passed by marriage to Sir John Lovel, and when Francis, Lord Lovel, was attainted after the battle of Bosworth Field, this moiety of Samlesbury was granted Thomas Stanley, first Earl of Derby. Edward, third Earl of Derby, held his manor court at Samlesbury in conjunction with Sir John Southworth in 1557, and in that year is dated a record of verdicts in the Court of Henry, fourth earl of Derby, and Sir John Southworth for this manor. From the records of this manorial court we learn much in regard to the habits, customs, and manners of the time in which lived Sir John Southworth, the grandfather of Edward Southworth, whose two sons came to Plymouth. The offenses mentioned are keeping gam-

ing houses, alehouses without license, lodging vagabonds, suspected persons or persons of evil disposition, and beggars; many were convicted because they "maid a tuskyl [tussel] or a hobleshove upon" others, and sometimes it is stated that they drew blood. Other offenses were cutting or gathering firewood on land where they had no right so to do, breaking down hedges, or inclosing waste land. James Croston [18] remarks upon these records: "It is to be feared that in Lancashire the mass of the people were at this period neither very refined nor very virtuous. Delighting in cruel sports, such as bull-baiting, bear-baiting, and given to all manner of unlawful gaming, lewdness, and boisterous revelry; the alehouses, to which the more dissolute resorted, were the scenes of riots and feuds which not only caused annoyance and scandal to the more well disposed, but endangered the public peace to a greater degree than we can now easily conceive, and in the interests of morality, it became necessary for those in authority to suppress by all lawful means such disorderly proceedings."

Thomas Southworth, eldest son of Sir John, was born in 1561. In 1575, when fourteen years old, he was reported as present at Roman Catholic mass. He became a Protestant, and is spoken of as the first Protestant in the family. While his father was a prisoner in the Fleet, he was assiduous in looking after his welfare, and used his influence to have the severity of his imprisonment lessened as much as possible. There are few records of Thomas Southworth's life after his father's death. His estate was heavily encumbered by debts incurred by Sir John in consequence of the legal costs and fines which he had to pay on account of the persecution he suffered for his adhesion to the Romanist faith.

Thomas married Rosamond Lister, daughter of William Lister, of Thornton, in Craven County, York. He had a large family, seven sons and four daughters, who were living in 1595, when their grandfather made his will, and were all mentioned in the will. Two of these were Thomas and Edward, who were probably the Thomas and Edward present at Leyden in 1613.

When Sir John Southworth died in 1595, an inventory of his estate was made, a post mortem, as it was then called. A copy of this will shows the extent of the property under the control of the Southworths at this time [18, p. 88].

SOUTHWORTH	
3 Messuages.	1000 Acres pasture.
1 Water-mill.	30 Acres of moor and waste.
2000 Acres of land.	100 Acres of gorse or heath.
50 Acres of meadow.	200 Acres of wood <i>et</i> 100s. of Rents.

SAMBLESBURIE ALIAS

SAMSBURIE

20 Messuages.
 1 Water-mill.
 1000 Acres of land.
 200 Acres of meadow.
 40 Acres of pasture.
 60 Acres of wood.
 40 Acres of moor.
 100 Acres of moss.
 40 Acres of gorse or heath.

[MELLOR

30 Messuages.
 30 Gardens.
 30 Orchards.
 300 Acres of land.
 100 Acres of meadow.
 200 Acres of pasture.
 200 Acres of moor and moss.
 100 Acres of gorse or heath.
 40 Acres of wood and 50s. of
 rents.

CROFT

3 Messuages.
 3 Gardens.
 40 Acres of land.
 10 Acres of meadow.
 50 Acres of pasture.

NEWTON IN MAKERFIELD

5 Messuages.
 5 Gardens.
 5 Orchards.
 60 Acres of land.
 50 Acres of meadow.
 30 Acres of pasture.
 10 Acres of wood.

ARBURIE

4 Messuages, 4 gardens.
 4 Gardens.

4 Orchards.
 40 Acres of land.
 30 Acres of meadow.
 10 Acres of pasture.
 50 Acres of wood.

HOUGHTON IN MAKERFIELD

2 Messuages.
 2 Orchards.
 50 Acres of land.
 10 Acres of meadow.
 50 Acres pasture.

FERNEHEAD

50 Messaages.
 50 Gardens.
 50 Orchards.
 50 Acres of land.
 50 Acres of land.
 20 Acres of meadow.
 10 Acres of wood.

PLESINGTON

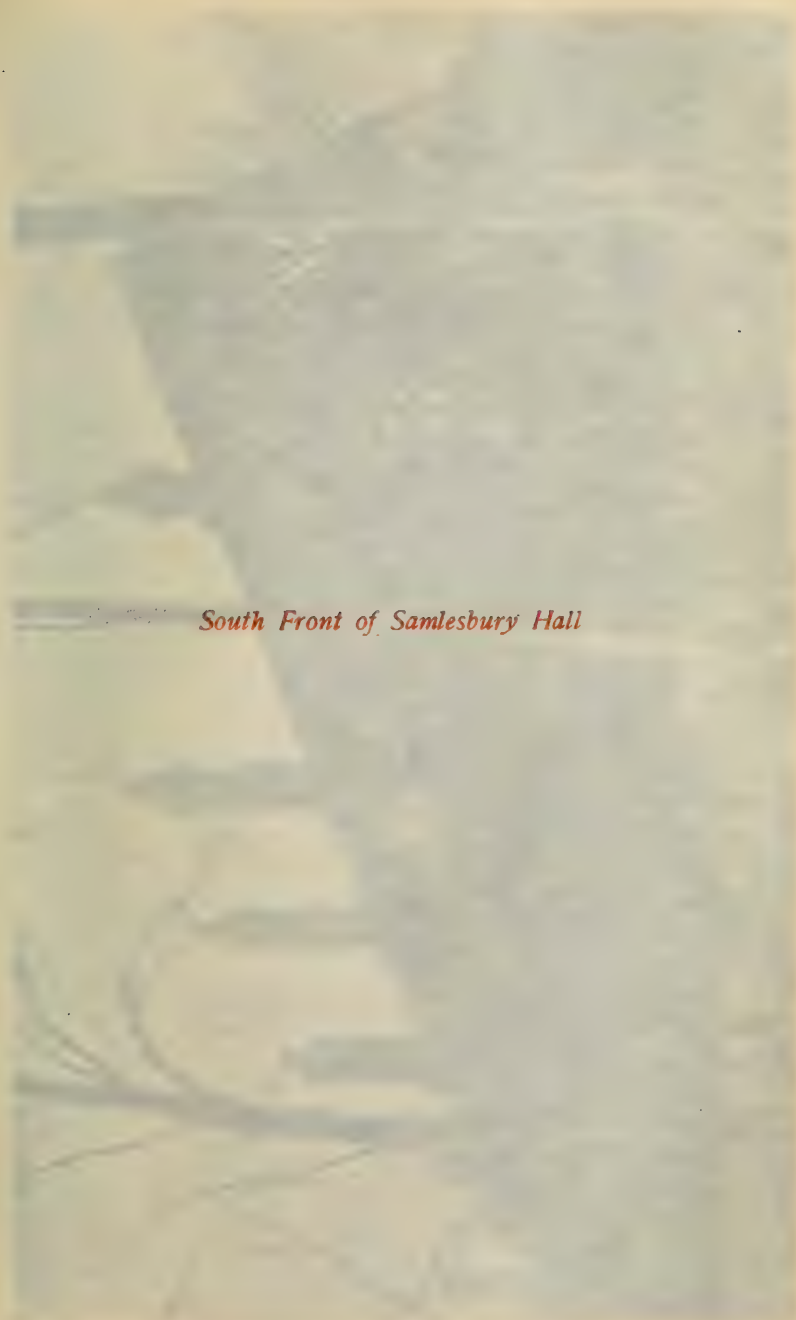
3 Messuages.
 30 Acres of land.
 20 Acres of pasture.
 10 Acres of meadow.
 4 Acres of wood.
 30 Acres of moor and moss.

LIVESIE

1 Messuage.
 1 Garden.
 1 Orchard.
 40 Acres of land.
 50 Acres of meadow.
 30 Acres of pasture.

MIDLETON JUXTA
WYNWICK

5 Messuages.
 5 Gardens.
 5 Orchards.



South Front of Samlesbury Hall

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

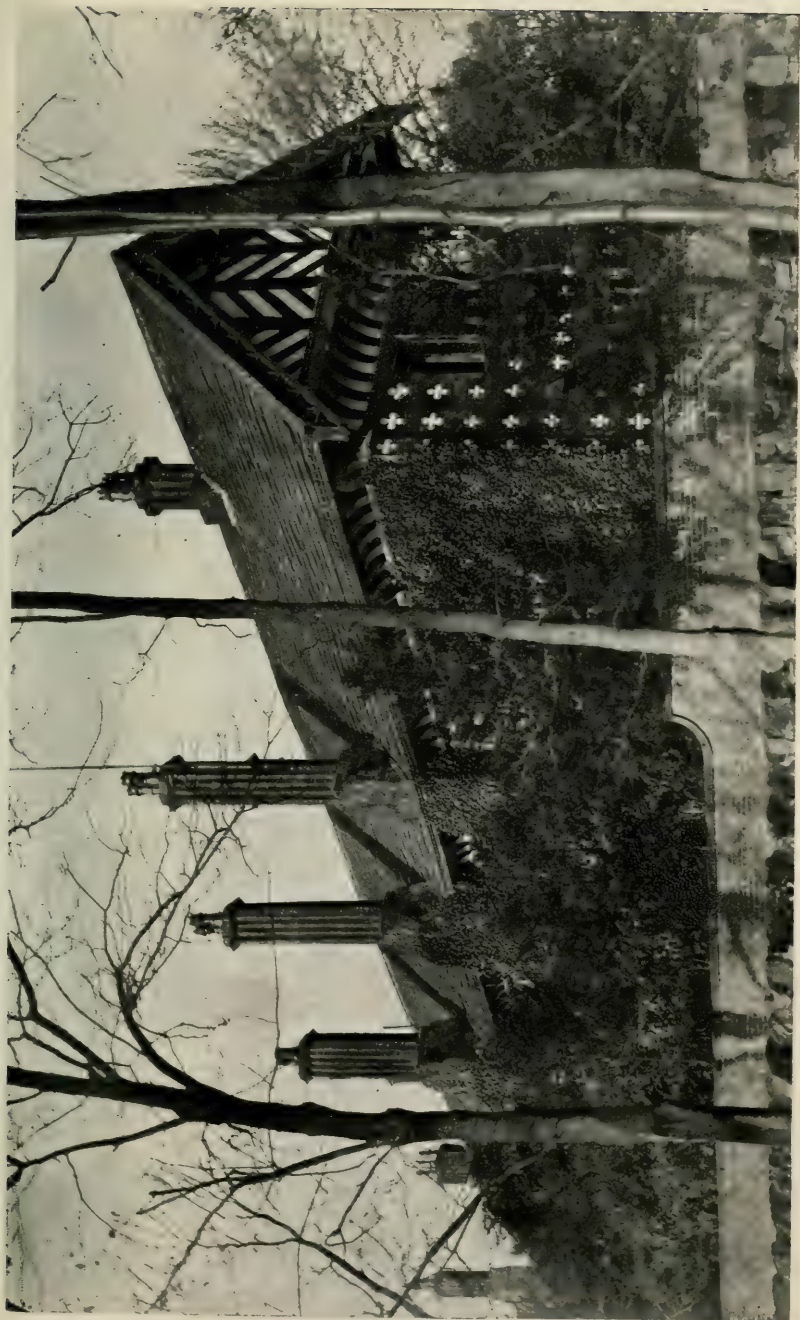
THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE

THE HISTORY OF THE



100 Acres of land.

30 Acres of meadow.

40 Acres of pasture.

ORFORD LAUTON, GOULBURN,
CULCHETH, WOSTON, POULTON,
HOLME, WARRINGTON

12 Messuages.

12 Gardens.

12 Orchards.

150 Acres of land.

100 Acres of pasture.

50 Acres of meadow.

30 Acres of moor and moss.

20 Acres of wood.

RIBCHESTER

3 Messuages.

20 Acres of land.

50 Acres of meadow.

15 Acres of pasture.

WITTINGTON

1 Messuage.

1 Garden.

1 Orchard.

20 Acres of land.

10 Acres of meadow.

15 Acres of pasture.

8 Acres of waste.

OSWOULDWISLE

1 Messuage.

40 Acres of land.

20 Acres of pasture.

10 Acres of meadow.

20 Acres of heath.

GOUSNOR, GOOSENARGH OR GOS-
NARGH

1 Messuage.

3 Acres of land.

10 Acres of meadow.

15 Acres of pasture.

BROCKHALL

The Hall of Brockhall.

60 Acres of land.

40 Acres of pasture.

30 Acres of meadow.

50 Acres of wood, and fishery in
Ribble juxta Brockhall.

SAMLESBURIE

Fourth part of 50 acres common
of pasture.

2 parcels of land called Milne-
field, containing 4 acres 1
rood. All said lands in
tenure of Ellen Forrest,
widow, and Elizabeth For-
rest, widow.

The parentage of Edward Southworth, who was at Leyden in 1611-13, is not known with absolute certainty; that is, no documentary evidence has, as yet, been discovered to prove who was his father. Certain facts and conditions lead to a reasonable conclusion that he was the son of Thomas Southworth of Samlesbury.

A tradition existed that Alice Carpenter's father objected to her marriage with the young man Bradford, and preferred Edward Southworth because the latter was of much better family, so would be a better match [84, p. 116]. There was also a general belief and tradition that the family in Europe was a knightly family.

Edward Southworth, the father of Constant and Thomas, was at Leyden in 1611, present at marriages of his friends [5, pp. 162, 163].

In 1613, he was married there to Alice Carpenter; his brother Thomas was present at his marriage as one of the best men or witnesses. In tracing the ancestry of Edward it is necessary, then, to find a family in which there were two brothers, Thomas and Edward, of such age that Edward might be married in 1613 to a lady of twenty-two or twenty-three years of age.

In the records of St. Antholen Church, London, are entries of the christenings in the family of Richard Southworth; Thomas was christened in 1555, Edward in 1561. These two brothers were evidently too old to have been the Leyden Southworths.

Several suggestions have been made in regard to the parentage of Edward Southworth. One line is given in Winsor's "History of Duxbury," which has gained such a wide credence that it may be well to show how unfounded it is. Correcting a few mistakes, the line is as follows: Sir John Southworth, died 1519, had two children, Sir Thomas, eldest son and heir, and Christopher. The latter had two children, John, who died childless, and Edward, died in 1573; married Jane, daughter of Edward Lloyd, of Lloynmayne, County Salop. Edward is described as a merchant of London. He had two children, Henry and Thomas. Henry was of Weeks-Champfflower, County Somerset, living in 1623; married Elizabeth, daughter of John Pellasant, of London, merchant: he had two children, Jane and Margaret. Thomas, second son of Edward, was recorder of Wells, living in 1623; married Jane, daughter of Nicholas Mynne, of Norfolk.

This Thomas of Wells, is mentioned in Winsor's "History of Duxbury" as father of Thomas, who is named as the father of Constant and Thomas, of Plymouth. It has been known for many years that this was not true; that the father of Constant was Edward; so those who have accepted this line of descent have corrected Winsor and give Thomas, recorder of Wells, a son Edward, which he never had.

Thomas, recorder of Wells, was born in 1564, was a graduate of Queen's College, Cambridge; was entered at Grays Inn, 26 May, 1587 [38]. He was a member of Parliament; he died in 1625. In Barrow Gurney Church is a flat stone in memory of Thomas Southworth.

Edward, the father of Thomas, died in 1573; in his will, made in 1567, he speaks of his son, Thomas, as not of age. Thomas's mother married, second, Francis Gunter, who furnished the means for Thomas to obtain an education.

Thomas in his nuncupative will gives everything to his wife.

Jane, widow of Edward, mother of Thomas, married, second, Francis Gunter, by whom she had children, died in 1617. In her will, made in 1612, she makes no mention of any children of Thomas,

though she mentions him and his wife Jane; she mentions also her son Henry Southworth, and his wife Elizabeth, his daughter Jane, her own daughters by Francis Gunter, and the sons of her daughter Blanche. She mentions also her brother Hugh, her three sisters, her three cousins, and two daughters of a cousin [2].

Henry Southworth, brother of Thomas, in his will, dated 23 May, 1625, mentions his two daughters Margaret, wife of Arthur Duke, and Jane Bull; he also mentions his sister James, his brother Smith, his brother Fellgate, his brother Southworth, his deceased wife. He directs that he should be buried in the chapel at Wicke [2].

Thomas Southworth, recorder of Wells, was born in 1564, was a lawyer in 1587; was recorder of Wells in 1618; died in 1625; was of sufficient note to have a memorial stone in the church at Barrow Gurney. In his will he makes no mention of child or grandchild. If Edward, father of Constant, had been his son, Constant and Thomas, Edward's children, his grandchildren, were living, probably, at Wrington, only ten or twelve miles from Wells when he made his will. It is improbable that he would have made no mention of them, even in a nuncupative will.

Thomas's mother made her will in 1612, and in that no mention is made of any children of Thomas, though she names many of her relatives, even cousins and cousins' children. Is it reasonable to suppose that she would have made no mention of either of the sons of Thomas, if he had had any?

Henry Southworth, brother of Thomas, in his will says nothing about any children of Thomas, but does mention Thomas.

All the visitations [91, 92], in which are recorded the families of Thomas and Henry, mention the children of Henry; mention no children of Thomas.

Surely the children of one so prominent in the city of Wells would have been mentioned in some way, if he had had any. It seems a fair inference from these facts that Thomas had no children; and that the statements to the contrary, which are found, so far as I know, only this side the water, are erroneous.

One of the earliest suggestions as to the origin of Edward Southworth was that he belonged to the family which lived in Wellam, Nottinghamshire. According to the Visitation of Nottinghamshire [89], Edward Southworth married Ann Elsam; he had two sisters, Elizabeth and Margaret. He was of Claborough and Wellam, living in 1614. His father was Robert Southworth, of Claborough, son of Richard, of Claborough and Wellam, who was son of Aymond Southworth, of Wellam, who lived about the time of Henry VIII. No dates are given. This was supposed to have been the family to

which Edward, the father of Constant and Thomas, belonged, chiefly because they lived in the vicinity of Scrooby, whence many of the Pilgrims started for Holland. It seems to have been overlooked that the emigrants to Holland came from all over the middle and south of England. Several came from London, others from Berks, Cambridge, Kent, York, Norfolk, Leicester, Suffolk, Essex, the Isle of Wight, in Hants, Somerset, as well as from Nottinghamshire [5]; Standish came from Lancashire. It would seem that locality need not be considered in trying to decide whence any one connected with the Pilgrims came.

The above Edward was certainly not the father of Constant and Thomas, who came here in 1628. His wife, in 1614, was Ann Elsam, not Alice Carpenter.

In the records of Claborough is found the record of the birth of an Edward, born 1585, and a Thomas born 1583 [72], sons of a Richard who married Imogene Aston in 1569. Richard had ten children, the third and fourth were Thomas, born 28 July, 1583, and Edward, born 12 April, 1585.

Richard Southworth, father of these children, was undoubtedly the brother of Robert, born too early to be entered in the Claborough records. Hence Thomas and Edward were cousins of the Edward who appears in the Visitation of Nottinghamshire.

Their ages were such that Thomas and Edward may have been at Leyden in 1611 and 1613. There is, however, nothing to connect them with the two brothers who were there.

This Claborough family had for arms either: Gules, a chev. betw. 3 cross-crosslets arg.; or, Arg., a chev. gules betw. 3 cross-crosslets sa. [6, Vol. XV, p. 256, and Vol. VIII, p. 248]. These are those of the Samlesbury family with changes of color, signifying a younger branch of the family.

Sir John Southworth, who died at the siege of Harfleur in 1415, had estates in Lancashire, Yorkshire, Lincolnshire, and Nottinghamshire, which he disposed of in 1409 before he went to France [82]. His son, Sir Thomas de Southworth, died in 1432, and in his post mortem, or inventory of his estates, mention is made only of estates in Lancashire, Southworth and Croft, Middleton, Hoghton, Erbury, Samlesbury, Meller Overderwynd, and Aston, Ribchester, Pulton, and Wolston [82]. As the family at Claborough, Nottinghamshire, sprang from the Samlesbury family, as shown by their arms, it is reasonable to believe that while Sir John gave his eldest son and heir his estates in Lancashire, he gave his estates in other counties to others, that in Nottinghamshire to the founder of the Claborough family.

Another pair of brothers, Edward and Thomas, is found in the Samlesbury family, whose history has been given above. They were of age to fill the requirements necessary in the Edward who married Alice Carpenter.

Sir John Southworth, who made his will in 1595, names in the order of their birth, his seven grandsons, children of Thomas, his eldest son. They were John, Thomas, William, Richard, Michael, Christopher, Edward. Thomas, the father, was the first Protestant in the family. The persecution of their grandfather would not be likely to give rise to very favorable feelings towards the Established Church. The resources of the estate were severely taxed by the fines and other expenses attending the prosecution of the grandfather. Edward, a seventh son, would not be likely to have a very large share in the income from what remained available. He and his five younger brothers were to receive an annuity of twenty nobles each during their natural lives,—between six and seven pounds. One need not be surprised at his leaving home.

There is one clew to the identity of Edward Southworth, of Leyden, which throws considerable light on his origin. While the Pilgrims were at Dartmouth, England, having put in there on account of the unseaworthy condition of the "Speedwell," Robert Cushman wrote a letter to his friend, Edward Southworth, which is quoted on page 2. This letter was addressed to Edward Southworth, at Henige House, in the Dukes Place, London.

Dukes Place is thus described; "In or about 1531, Henry VIII gave the Priory of the Holy Trinity, called Christ Church, on the right hand within Aldgate, founded by Queen Matilda, daughter of Malcolm, king of Scotland, wife of Henry I, to Sir Thomas Audley. He pulled down the priory and built a noble mansion and dwelt in it during his life, and died there in the year 1544. The estate descended through his only daughter to Thomas, Duke of Norfolk, and was then called the Dukes Place." [56.]

A little more to the northwest was a religious house, called the "Papey." Next to this was one great house, with handsome courts and garden plats, sometime pertaining to the Bassets, since that to the abbots of Bury in Suffolk; and, therefore, called Buries Mark, corruptly Bevis Marks; and since the Dissolution of the Abbey of Bury to Thomas Heneage the father, and Sir Thomas Heneage the son.

There are two maps of this part of London, one dated 1633, the other dated 1754 [78, 79]. The map of 1633 probably gives the streets as they were in the time of Edward Southworth, in that it may be seen that Dukes Place is not the name of any one street, but is given to several streets in the same district; there is also a Dukes Place

Court and a little Dukes Place. On the map of 1754 no street is called Dukes Place, but the name is given the whole section and includes the portion in which the streets on the former map were called Dukes Place. Between Dukes Place and the Heneage House is a lane which led to Bevis Marks. When the Bury Abbey was demolished the grounds were built over. One of the new streets was called Heneage Lane and another Bury or Berry Street, both leading into Bevis Marks. The Heneage House, then, was on three streets, Heneage Lane, Bevis Marks, and Berry Street.

The Heneage family was of Lincolnshire origin; it seems to have little connection with Nottinghamshire. I find record of only one marriage between a Heneage and any one from Nottinghamshire. There are records of two or three marriages between persons named Heneage and residents of Lancashire.

Robert Heneage, father of Sir Thomas Heneage of Henaerge House, was auditor of the Duchy of Lancaster [49, 53]. Sir Thomas Heneage was appointed chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster in 1590 [86, Vol. III, p. 219]. Michael Heneage, brother of Sir Thomas Heneage, sat in Parliament for Wigan, County Lancaster, in 1593 [68, Vol. II, p. 202].

It will be remembered that Sir Francis Walsingham took an interest in the welfare of Thomas Southworth, when there was fear lest Sir John should disinherit his eldest son. While Sir John was in London his son Thomas was with him; he pleaded for him during his imprisonment in the Fleet; he sought to lighten the persecution of his father. Sir Francis, to whom he must have applied, lived across the street from the Heneage House, in the house which one time belonged to James Lancaster, on the three streets, Berry Street, Bevis Marks, and St. Mary Axe. It would not be singular if Thomas Southworth had known Sir Thomas Heneage, and, considering the standing and wealth of the Southworth family, should have been entertained by him. It would, then, be perfectly natural that Edward Southworth should stop at the Heneage House when he was in London.

The knowledge that one of the Leyden Pilgrims came from the immediate vicinity of Samlesbury, and that his family had for many years been neighbors and friends of the Samlesbury Southworths, would add much to the probability that the Pilgrim Edward Southworth was from that family.

All the estates mentioned in the will of Myles Standish as belonging to his family were within eight to twenty miles of Samlesbury.

It is not improbable that Myles Standish, Edward and Thomas Southworth were friends and so together joined the Pilgrim band.

Is it not singular that in a family of the limited size of the Southworth, for it could not have been a very large family, there should have been three pairs of brothers with names Thomas and Edward, living at about the same time? It is extremely improbable that a fourth pair with those names should have been living at that time. I think we may conclude that we have an exhaustive knowledge of all the Thomas and Edward Southworths who were contemporary with Alice Carpenter. If this is true, the probability is so great as to amount almost to a certainty that the Edward Southworth of Samlesbury was the father of the Southworths who came to Plymouth.

SOUTHWORTH PEDIGREE

Roger de Croft, living 1189–1194; sons, Gilbert and Hugh, living in 1212.	Gospatric, lord of Samlesbury, lived in time of Henry II and King John.
Hugh.	Sir Roger de Samlesbury, <i>m.</i> , 1194, Margaret Oseber.
Gilbert, living in 1212; received gift of Southworth from his uncle, Gilbert.	William de Samlesbury, living in 1246; <i>d.</i> before 1256; <i>m.</i> Avina Notton (?).
Gilbert de Southworth.	Cecily de Samlesbury, living in 1311; <i>m.</i> , 1295, Sir John D'Ewyas, who <i>d.</i> before 1311.
William de Southworth, living in 1292.	Nicholas D'Ewyas, living in 1355.
Gilbert de Southworth, living in 1330.	Alicia D'Ewyas, daughter and sole heiress, <i>m.</i> Sir Gilbert de Southworth.

SIR GILBERT DE SOUTHWORTH *m.*, before 1332, *Alicia D'Ewyas*.

SIR JOHN DE SOUTHWORTH, *d.* October, 1415, at seige of Harfleur; *m.* *Margaret*, *dau.* of Sir Richard de Houghton.*

SIR THOMAS DE SOUTHWORTH, *b.* 1393; *d.* 27 April, 1432; *m.* *Johan*, *wid.* of Thomas Sherburne, Knt., *dau.* of John de Bothe.

RICHARD DE SOUTHWORTH, *b.* 1420; *d.* 21 Dec., 1467 [1, pp. 658–661]; *m.* *Elizabeth Molineux*, *dau.* of Richard and Joan (Haydock) Molineux [1, p. 205].

SIR CHRISTOPHER DE SOUTHWORTH, *d.* 18 Henry VIII; *m.* *Isabel Dutton*, *dau.* of and coheir of Sir Thomas Dutton, of Dutton, Co. Chester, by his first wife, Ann, *dau.* of James, Lord Audley

* See pedigree of Sir Richard later.

[61, p. 712]. Sir Christopher was knighted on his expedition to Scotland in 1482 [1, p. 658]. Sir Thomas Dutton was son and heir of John Dutton, Esq., who *m.* Margaret Savage, *dau.* of Sir John Savage, of Clifton [82].

SIR JOHN SOUTHWORTH, *d.* 1519; *m.* *Helen Langton*, *dau.* of Sir Richard Langton, baron of Newton and lord of Walton-le-Dale, and Isabel Gerrard. Helen Langton was of royal descent, from the same ancestors as Margaret Hoghton. Their oldest son was Thomas; the second son was Christopher. See page 420.

SIR THOMAS SOUTHWORTH, *d.* 1546; *m.* *Margaret Boteler (Butler)*, *dau.* of Sir Thomas Butler, of Brewsey, Co. Lancaster [91]. He was high sheriff of Lancashire, 1542. He restored the north wing of Samlesbury Hall in 1532; he built the other wing in 1545. [1, pp. 658-661.]

SIR JOHN SOUTHWORTH, *d.* 1595; *m.* at St. Leonard's Middleton, 23 July, 1547, *Mary (Ashton) Goulard*, *wid.* of — Goulard, Esq., of Offerton, Co. Derby, *dau.* of Sir Richard Ashton, of Middleton, Co. Lancaster.

THOMAS SOUTHWORTH, *b.* about 1561; *d.* 1617; *m.* *Rosamond Lister*, *dau.* of William Lister, Esq., of Thornton, Co. York, and Bridget Pigot, of Midhope [87]. His children were: John, who *d.* before his father; Thomas, present at Edward's marriage at Leyden in 1613; William, of Holcroft, Co. Lancaster, living in 1618; Richard; Michael (Nicholas) [88]; Christopher; Edward, in Leyden, *m.* Alice Carpenter; Bridget, *m.* Duddell, Esq., of Salwick; Margery, *m.* Thomas Osbaldston, Esq.; Ellen, *m.* William Dewhurst; Ann. All these children were living in 1595, when their grandfather made his will.

DESCENT OF THE SOUTHWORTHS THROUGH HELEN LANGTON AND MARGARET HOGHTON FROM CERDIC, KING OF WESSEX

- (1)* "495. This year came two leaders into Britain, Cerdic and Cynric, his son, with five ships, at a place that is called Cerdic's Ore and they fought with the Welsh the same day." Thus briefly does the old Saxon Chronicle [70] record one of the most important events in the history of the English nation. Twenty-four years later, after defeating Arthur and obliging him to yield Hants and Somerset, Cerdic caused himself to be crowned king of Wessex, at Winchester.

This invasion of Britain established on the throne of Wessex a ruler who was destined to be the forefather of nearly all the sovereigns of England. "Every prince who has ruled Eng-

* The marginal numbers refer to the numbers on the chart.

land before and since the eleventh century has had the blood of Cerdic, the West Saxon, in his veins" [39, Vol. I, p. 23].

Cerdic died in 534 and was succeeded by his son

- (2) Cynric, who came to England with him, 534-560. He cultivated science and letters and sought peace. He was followed by his son
- (3) Ceawlin, 560-592. He extended his dominion by wars and conquests; died in 592. After his death Col or Ceolric, his nephew,* was chosen king from the other branch of the family. It is not necessary to follow this line, as Alfred comes from the direct line of Ceawlin whose son was
- (4) Cuthwin, whose son was — (5) Cutwulf, whose son was — (6) Ceowald, whose son was — (7) Cenred, who, in 709, went to Rome with Offa and was there to the end of his life [70, p. 61]. Cenred had two sons, Ina, Ine, or Ini and Ingild. Ina was chosen king, the kingship thus returning to Ceawlin's direct descendant.

His brother, the other son of Cenred, was in the direct line of descent to Alfred and was named

- (8) Ingild, who died in 718; his son was — (9) Eoppa, whose son was — (10) Eafa, whose son was — (11) Eal-mund, whose son was — (12) Egbert, who, exiled by the King Brintric, went to France and was given refuge by Charlemagne. He was chosen king in 800, reigned till 836. He reduced the seven provinces of England under his control and ruled over Wessex, Sussex, Essex, and Kent, as lord and king, over the rest of England only as sovereign over their kings. He was succeeded by his son
- (13) Ethelwulf, 836-854, who married Osburga, daughter of Oslac. He married, second, Judith, daughter of Charles the Bald, emperor and king of France. By her he had no children. Two of his sons succeeded him, one died, the other was killed in battle. They were followed by their youngest brother,
- (14) Alfred the "Great," born 849, reigned 871-901. He married Elswitha, daughter of the Earl of Lincolnshire, by whom he had a son Edward, 901-924, and a daughter, Elstrude, Alfrida, or Ethelswytha [52, Vol. VII, p. 65; 68, Vol. II, p. 164].

The millennial of Alfred's death was observed in 1901. In

* The kingly succession was not directly hereditary among the early Saxons. The king was chosen by the chief men of the kingdom, the nobility. One of the royal family was chosen, as a rule, but the choice might fall on a cousin or a nephew, rather than on a son. So the royal dignity changed from one line to another of the family of Cerdic. Some of the family were under-kings, nearly independent, yet subject to the king.

connection with that anniversary a book was published, giving sketches of Alfred in his different relations to his people [3]. No better idea of Alfred as king and as man can be obtained than by quoting from this volume:

“Of all the names in history there is only our English Alfred whose record is without stain and without weakness — who is equally amongst the greatest of men in genius, in magnanimity, in valour, in moral purity, in intellectual force, in practical wisdom, and in beauty of soul. In his recorded career from infancy to death, we can find no single trait that is not noble and suggestive, nor a single act or word that can be counted as a flaw.”

His “firm determination to link the Divine Law and the Human Law: this firm reliance on the Divine Law as the foundation of all law: is to me the most characteristic point in the whole of Alfred’s work.”

“Alfred has left us his own conception of what a king should be, ‘Power is never good, unless he be good that has it; so it is the good of the man, not of the power. If power be goodness, therefore is it that no man by his dominion can come to the virtues, and to merit; but by his virtues and merit he comes to dominion and power. Thus no man is better for his power; but if he be good, it is from his virtues that he is good.’ ”

Alfred was careful for the welfare of his people; he promoted everything which would aid the progress of his kingdom in its highest interests. His career as a warrior is well known; at first defeat, then victory. During his whole public life he suffered pain, at times severe pain, from a malady which could not be cured. The following gives a very full summary of Alfred’s efforts and undertakings:

“And with all this spiritual fervour, this literary genius, this passion for culture, how wonderful is the many-sided energy of the man, — his skill and delight as a huntsman, his love of ballad, anecdotes and merry tale, his love of all noble art, his zeal as a great builder, his ingenuity in mechanical contrivance, his invention for measuring time, his planning a new type of battleship; his supreme foresight in refounding the desolated city of London. No man ever so perfectly fulfilled the rule ‘Without haste, without rest.’ ‘I have desired,’ he wrote, ‘to live worthily while I lived, and after my life to leave to men that should be after me a remembrance in good works.’

" Alfred's name is almost the only one in the long roll of our national worthies which awakens no bitter, no jealous thought, which combines the honour of all; Alfred represents at once the ancient monarchy, the army, the navy, the law, the literature, the poetry, the art, the enterprise, the industry, the religion of our race."

This is no fulsome praise, but sober truth, fully deserved by Alfred, as testified to by his own writings and by the evidence of his contemporaries and by the works which he accomplished. His daughter

- (15) Elstrude, Ethelswytha, or Alfrita, became the wife of Baldwin II, Count of Flanders, who was the son of Baldwin I and Judith, daughter of Charles the Bald, widow of Ethelwulf [52]. Baldwin II was a turbulent lord, quarreled and fought with the king. " He was the irreconcilable enemy of those whose interests crossed his." His son by Elstrude, daughter of Alfred, was
- (16) Arnold I [52], Count of Flanders, who extended his territory by conquest. He suffered much by reason of a surgical disorder, which rendered an operation necessary. He was timid and fearful. The surgeons, in order to encourage him, operated before him on eighteen persons similarly affected, seventeen of whom recovered. He still hesitated, and went to Gerard, abbot of Brogue, who besought him to repair the evil he had done and to lead a new life, celebrated mass before him, administered the communion, and sent him away cured. He died 965. His wife was Ales or Athela, daughter of Herbert II, count of Vermandois. (See 51.) Their son,
- (17) Baldwin III [52], was associated with his father in the rule of the county, but died before him. His wife was Matilda of Bourgogne. Their son,
- (18) Arnold II [52], was a minor at the death of his grandfather. His was a weak government; he lost much territory. His wife was Susanna or Rosalie, daughter of Berenger, king of Italy. Their son,
- (19) Baldwin IV [52], le Barbu, was very young when he succeeded to the government. He married, first, Ogive, daughter of Frederic, count of Luxembourg. His second wife was Eleonore, daughter of Richard III, duke of Normandy, who left no children. He began the fortification of Lille; he encouraged the commerce of Flanders, established markets or fairs in several cities. His son,

- (20) Baldwin V [52], rebelled against him and forced him to flee, but Robert, duke of Normandy, restored the father to his possessions. Baldwin V finished the wall around Lille; embellished the city. He was regarded as the best prince of his times. When Henry I of France died, he was guardian of Philippe and regent. He performed these duties wisely and to his credit. His wife was Adela, daughter of Robert, king of France, by whom he had Matilda, who married William the Conqueror for her second husband.
- (21) Matilda married, first, Gerbod, and had a son Gerbod and a daughter Gundred.

Gundred or Gundreda has been considered by some as the daughter of William the Conqueror. She is not mentioned as his daughter by the historians or writers of his time. William Malmesbury, William Poitiers, William of Jumiege, Orderic, and Wace, do not name her, nor is she mentioned in Domesday Book, though the other daughters of William are named by one or more of the above authorities.

As in the charters and concessions to monasteries granted by William the Conqueror and by William de Warren, to which they signed their names, and in other documents, Gundreda, in all cases except one, where her parentage is mentioned, is called daughter of Matilda; is twice called the sister of Gerbod; when called the daughter of William the Conqueror, may well have been so called because she was his step-daughter; it seems that Stapleton's claim [76] that she was the daughter of Matilda by an earlier husband is nearest the truth. It is not necessary for our purpose to consider some other questions which have been suggested in regard to this subject of Gundreda's relationship.*

- (22) Gundred married William de Warren, who was cousin of William the Conqueror, his grandfather's wife having been sister to the wife of William the Conqueror's great-grandfather. He was one of the council which agreed on the invasion of England and was of material assistance to the Conqueror in subduing that country [16, Vol. VII, p. 324]. He is described as "a warlike man, fierce of courage, agile of body, excellent in renown" [54, p. 298].

William de Warren, with his wife, Gundred, started on a journey to Rome to see the Pope. The unsettled state of the European nations made it inadvisable for them to continue

* The following references give the most important papers and articles relating to this question, which have come to my notice: 4; 9; 21; 22; 23; 24; 25; 26; 39; 40; 41; 54; 59, v, p. 12, 13; 60; 76; 93; 94; 95; 97.

their journey. They waited for a while at the monastery at Cluni and then returned to England. The kindness, consideration, and piety of the monks at Cluni so impressed them they determined to found a priory of that order in England which they did later at Lewes with the sanction of William the Conqueror. Hence two charters which are important in solving the question of the parentage of Gundred [59].

William de Warren was created earl of Surrey in 1088, by William Rufus [16, Vol. VII, p. 324]; [66]. He died 1089 from the effects of a wound received at the siege of Pevensey, leaving a son,

(23) William de Warren, earl of Surrey, born about 1071, who took the part of Robert against Henry I and was deprived of his earldom, which, however, was restored the next year. He married, 1118, Isabel or Elizabeth de Vermandois, widow of Robert de Bellomont, count of Meulent; but before the count's death she eloped with William, whom later she married. She was then the mother of eight children. He died, 1138, leaving a daughter,

(24) Gundred or Gundreda, who married, first, Roger, earl of Warwick, second, William Fitz Gilbert,* who assumed the name of Lancaster [6, Vol. IV, p. 182]. They had a son,

* William Fitz Gilbert descended from Leofric I, 716-757, earl of Leicester, whose son was Algar I, whose son was Algar II, whose son was Leofric II, whose son was Leofwins, earl of Mercia in the time of Alfred, whose son was

Leofric III, the Great, earl of Mercia about 1024 or 1032; died 1057, at Bromley; buried at Coventry [17, IV, p. 182]; married Godiva, sister of Thorold de Bohenhales. Tennyson has made her name renowned by putting into verse the tradition of her ride. The tradition as preserved in *Flores Historiarum* [34, Vol. I, p. 576] varies somewhat from Tennyson's version. No herald was sent forth; there was no peeping Tom.

"The pious countess, striving to liberate the city of Coventry from a heavy and base servitude, frequently importuned her husband, the count, with many prayers, that for the sake of the Holy Trinity and the Holy Mother of God he would release the city from the servitude.

"And when the count loudly upbraided her because she idly requested that which would be detrimental to himself and besides constantly forbade her addressing him concerning this thing, she, led by the obstinacy of woman, incessantly exasperated her husband with these petitions and extorted from him the following reply: 'Mount,' said he, 'your horse, naked, and pass through the market place of the city from beginning even to end, while the people are assembled, and when you return you shall obtain whatever you ask.' To which the countess replying, said, 'And if I shall be willing to do this, you will give me that which I ask?' To which the count said, 'I will give.' Then countess Godiva, loved of God, that very day, as is related, mounted her palfrey, the hair of her head, unloosed from her jewells, envailed her whole body except her most clear eyes: and having completed her journey, seen by no one, she returned to her husband, rejoicing, esteeming this for a miracle.

"Truly Count Leofric liberating the city of Coventry from the aforesaid servitude confirmed his charter thus made by affixing his seal."

Leofric and Godiva founded, in 1043, St. Mary's Coventry, a priory for Benedictine monks. Godiva is said to have given all her treasure to this monastery. William of Malmesbury says they were buried in the two porches of their church. The picture of Earl Leofric and his lady was set up in a south window of Trinity Church in Coventry, about the time of King Richard II, the earl holding in his right hand a Charter, on which was written:

"I Lurich for love of thee
Doe make Coventre tol-free."

- (25) William de Lancaster, living in 1176, who held a bovate of land in Lea in the time of Henry II, from which place his descendants took for their surname Lea. He married Helwise de Stuteville [16, Vol. IV, p. 182] and had a son,
- (26) Henry de Lea, who settled at French Lea on the Ribble and held English Lea, also. He was living in 1208, was styled Baron of Kendal and governor of Lancaster Castle. His son was
- (27) John de Lea, living in 1244, whose son was
- (28) Henry de Lea, sheriff of Lancashire, 1283. His son was
- (29) Sir William de Lea, lord of the manor of Mollington-Banastre, Co. Chester. In right of his wife, Clemence or Clementin, daughter of Sir Robert Banastre (72), lord of Walton and Makerfield and baron of Newton. They had a daughter,
- (30) Sybell de Lea, sister and heir of her brother, Henry de Lea, who died without children in 1315. She married Sir Richard de Hoghton, knight of the shire for the county of Lancaster, in Parliaments of 1322, 1327, 1337. He greatly increased his estate by his marriage [6, Vol. IV, p. 11]. In the reign of William Rufus, the manor of Hoghton was given to Warren Russell with a daughter in marriage by Hamo Pincerna. After his death, his wife gave it to her second son, Richard. His son, Adam, styled himself Adam de Hoghton. From him descended this Sir Richard de Hoghton who married Sybell de Lea [6, Vol. IV, p. 181]. He died in 1340, leaving a son,
- (31) Sir Adam de Hoghton, knight of the shire for Lancaster. He had two wives, Phillippa, who, Mr. William Langton thinks, was the mother of his children, Richard, Agnes, and Sybil [Vol. I, p. 711]. His second wife was Ellen Venables, who survived him and has been thought by some to be the mother of his children. He died in 1386 and was followed by his son
- (32) Sir Richard de Hoghton, who was returned as knight of the shire for Lancaster in 1383, 1403. He died 1415. His wife was Joanna Radcliff, daughter of Sir Richard de Radcliff. Their daughter, Margaret, married Sir John Southworth, son of Sir Gilbert de Southworth (see p. 425). Their son was
- (33) Sir William de Hoghton, M.P. 1383, 1402, 1411, who died in his father's lifetime. He married Alicia — and had a son,

Leofric's son was Algar III, whose two sons were killed in the contests against William the Conqueror. His daughter and heiress, Lucy, obtained the parental estates and married Yvon Taylboys, earl of Angiers in France, and baron of Kendal. *Monasticon* [59, III, p. 192] gives her no children by Taylboys, but mentions the children by her second and third husbands. James Croston [6, IV, p. 182] mentions a son Eltret or Ughtud, living in 1106, as if he were the son of Yvon Taylboys. Documents given by Gregson [42, p. 262] confirm Croston.

Eltret's or Ughtud's son was Ketel or Chetel, whose son was Gilbert, whose son was William Fitz Gilbert.

- (34) Sir Richard de Hoghton, born 1401; died before 1468. His wife was Margaret. From them are descended the Hoghtons of Hoghton Tower. Their daughter was
- (35) Alicia de Hoghton, who married William de Stanley, Esq.,* of Stanley, Storeton, and Hooton. The first Lord Stanley lived forty or fifty years before William the Conqueror. He had an only daughter, Mabel, who married Adam Audley, son of Lidulph Audley, who came with William the Conqueror. Their son Henry, in right of his mother, became Lord of Stonely and Balterley. Adam Audley gave Stonely to his uncle, William Audithley, who called himself Stanley. His wife was Joan Bamville, who learned that her parents were determined that she should marry contrary to her inclination. While her father was at a festive banquet given him by some friends, she stole away, met William de Stanley; they rode across country to Astbey Church, where they were married in the presence of two friends [6]. From him descended Sir William Stanley,† the tenth male heir [71, pp. 1-9]. Their son was
- (36) William Stanley, sheriff of Chester, 1463 to 1519. He married Margaret Bromley, daughter of Sir John Bromley, of Badington. Their daughter was
- (37) Margaret Stanley, who married Peter Gerard, Esq., ‡ of Kingsley and Bryn, Co. Lancaster, to whom she brought the estate of Gerard's Bromley [61, Vol. II, p. 230]. Their daughter was
- (38) Isabel Gerard, who married Richard Langton.§ Their daughter was
- (39) Helen (Ellen) Langton, who married Sir John Southworth.

* William de Stanley's descent can be traced from Isabel de Vermandois, who married, second, William de Warren [30]. By her first husband, Robert de Bellomont, she had a son, Robert Bossu de Bellomont, second earl of Leicester. The descent from him is given in the chart of the Southworth pedigree.

† There is some discrepancy in authorities.

‡ Peter Gerard was descended from Otho or Other, said to have been of the family of the Gherardini, dukes of Tuscany. Otho's son was named in Domesday Book (1088) as tenant of lands in Berks, Bucks, Middlesex, and Surrey [20]. Peter Gerard's pedigree is given in the chart.

§ Richard Langton was Knight Banneret at Hutton Field in 1482. He descended from Robert Banastre [15, p. 268; 1, p. 706] named in the Roll of Battle Abbey [8] among those who came over at the Conquest. (See 68.)

DESCENT OF THE SOUTHWORTHS FROM PEPIN LE GROS AND
CHARLEMAGNE.

- (40) The Southworths are descended from Pepin le Gros through two lines. Pepin made himself master of Austrasia. While continually fighting he promoted the prosperity of his people. He repudiated his lawful wife, Plectrude, daughter of Hugobert, and married Aldelaide, by whom he had Charles Martel and Childebrand. He died in 714, and immediately after his death Plectrude confined Charles. Martel at Cologne [52, Vol. V, p. 416].
- (41) Charles Martel, who was about thirty years old, escaped from prison in 715 and was chosen Duke of Austrasia. He died in 741. His wife was Rotrude, who had [52, Vol. V, p. 420]
- (42) Pepin and Carloman. The latter became a monk and lived in Rome. In 752, Pepin caused himself to be crowned. He died in 768. He "united in his person all the qualities of heart and spirit which make great kings and may legalize in some sort in a usurper the exercise of sovereign power." "He contributed to the progress of religion, he favored missionaries, he was protector of the Holy See, and the creator of its temporal power."
- He married Bertha or Bertrade, daughter of Caribert, count of Leon. His son,
- (43) Charles, born 742, called "the Great," or "Charlemagne," divided the kingdom with his brother Carloman. He had five wives. By Hildegard he had Louis le Debonnaire; by Liutgarde, Pepin le Bossu. The extension of his power and kingdom is generally known.
- (44) Louis le Debonnaire had a varied fortune. His sons by his first wife conspired against him, made him prisoner, but he regained his liberty and kingdom. He sent Pepin, who was most bitterly opposed to him, into Italy [52, Vol. V, p. 460-486]. He married, first, Hermangarde, daughter of Ingerame, duke of Harbarg, by whom he had three sons, Lothaire, Pepin, and Louis.* He married, second, Judith, daughter of Welphe (Guelph), count of Bavaria, by whom he had
- (45) Charles the Bald, who after the death of his half brother, Pepin, succeeded to the throne of France, 840. He married Her-

* Louis, called le Germanique [876], was king of Bavaria; was followed by his son Carloman who had no legitimate son. His nobles chose his natural son Arnoulf as king of Germany. His daughter married Otho, duke of Saxony [77], their son, Henry I, le Oisseleux, the Fowler, was elected emperor of Germany [66, p. 134]. Henry I married Mathilde, daughter of Count Ingelheim, and their daughter, Hedwig, married Hugh the Great, count of Paris (63).

mentrude, daughter of Eudes (Odo), count of Orleans, by whom he had a daughter,

- (46) Judith, who married, first, Ethelwulf, king of Wessex, two years before his death; after which she returned to the continent, to Bladwin I, count of Flanders, who married her without her father's consent. Charles was much incensed at this, but later was reconciled with his son-in-law and gave him, 863, territory in the vicinity of Lys and Escant. He took the name of Count of Flanders. Their son was Baldwin II. (See 15.) [52.]
- (47) Pepin le Bossu, one of the sons of Charlemagne. His son was
- (48) Bernard, king of Italy, who left a son [52, Vol. XII, p. 178, *et seq.*].
- (49) Pepin, who was deprived of his kingdom of Italy by Louis le Debonnaire and received in compensation a part of Vermandois. His wife is unknown. He died, 840, leaving a son,
- (50) Herbert I, first count of Vermandois, who was a poor ruler. His son was
- (51) Herbert II, count of Vermandois. In 915, he conspired with others of the nobility against Charles the Simple. He died, 943. He married Hildebrante, daughter of Robert, duke of France, count of Paris [52]. (See 62.) Their second son,
- (52) Albert I, who succeeded his father, was faithful to Charles till he saw that Hughes Capet had him in his power, and then he took sides with the stronger. He died, 987. His wife was Gerberge, daughter of Louis d'Outremer, king of France. His son was
- (53) Herbert III, fourth count of Vermandois (died about 1000), whose wife was Hermengarde. His second son was
- (54) Otton, died, 1045; his son was
- (55) Herbert IV, died, 1080. His daughter was
- (56) Adelaide, who inherited from her father the county of Vermandois and Valois. She married Hughes le Grand, second son of Henry I, king of France. He went on the crusade to the Holy Land and died at Tarsus from wounds received in battle. Their daughter,
- (57) Elizabeth or Isabel, married, first, Robert de Bellomont or Beaumont, Count Meulent, who came to England with William the Conqueror. Their son was Robert Bossu. She forsook her husband in his old age and eloped with William de Warren (23), son of William de Warren, earl of Surrey, whom she later married for her second husband (23) [52]. (See note to 35.)

DESCENT OF THE SOUTHWORTHS FROM PEPIN LE GROS THROUGH
HIS SON, CHILDEBRAND

- (58) Childebrand (see 40) had a natural son [52, Vol. V, p. 491, *et seq.*, notes],
- (59) Nivelon, whose son was
- (60) Theobert, whose son was
- (61) Robert the Strong, who was elected king of France; died, 863.
His son was
- (62) Robert, count of Paris, died 923. His daughter, Hildebrande, married Herbert II, count of Vermandois (51). His son was
- (63) Hugh the Great, count of Paris, died 956; married, first, Ead-hild, daughter of Eadweard, son of Alfred the Great. She died childless. He married, second, 938, Hedwig, daughter of Henry I, the Fowler, king of Germany, by whom he had [51, Vol. I, pp. 374, 375]
- (64) Hugh Capet, duke of France, count of Paris and Orleans, abbe of St. Martin de Tours, of St. Denis and of S. Germain de Paris. He died, 966. He married Adelaide,* whose origin is unknown [52, Vol. V, p. 493, notes 491-502]. His son was
- (65) Robert, king of France; died, 1031; his son was
- (66) Henry I, king of France, born, 1005. He married, 1051, for his third wife, Anne (84), daughter of Jaroslaf, czar of Russia, and Angueharde, daughter of Olaf, king of Norway [52, Vol. V, pp. 420-506]. He died, 1080, leaving a son
- (67) Hugh Magnus, born, 1057. He went on the Crusade, died at Tarsus, 1102. He married Adelaide de Vermandois, daughter of Herbert IV, count of Vermandois (56).

DESCENT OF THE SOUTHWORTHS FROM ROBERT BANASTRE

- (68) Robert Banastre is mentioned in the Roll of Battle Abbey,† having come over with William the Conqueror. [8.] He had a grant of Prestatyn in Flintshire; his son was

* She has been confounded with Adelaide, daughter of Otto, emperor of Germany, who entered a convent. [52, 7, p. 307; 77.]

† The roll of Battle Abbey was a list of the Norman knights who followed William the Conqueror to England. It is said to have been made before he embarked. As William was about to join battle at Hastings he vowed that if victorious he would build an abbey on that spot. When built it was called Battle S. Martin Abbey. The roll of knights was deposited in the abbey, which is usually called Battle Abbey. The monks on special occasions read the roll of names of his companions in the church.

Some names were added later on payment of money to the monks. Several copies were made. When the abbey was suppressed under Henry VIII, the roll was carried to Cowdray and was burned in the great fire of 1793.

- (69) Robert Banastre, who built a tower on the coast, the foundations of which are said to be still distinguishable. When the Welsh, under Owen Gwenerh, regained possession of that district, he withdrew with all his people into Lancashire, where they were given lands and held extensive possessions under the Earl of Chester. They were called "les Westroys." He had Walton-in-le-Dale by grant of Henry de Lacy, and Makersfield [42, Vol. XXIV, pp. 95-97]; his son was
- (70) Thurston Banastre; died, 1219; married Cecily. He gave five hundred marks to King John for inquisition as to whether the land of Makersfield should descend to him [1, p. 706]. His son,
- (71) Robert Banastre, was one year old when his father died. He married Clementia, daughter of Philip de Orreby, his guardian. He died before 1242. Their son was
- (72) Sir Robert Banastre, who married Alice, daughter of Gilbert Woodcock. His daughter Clementia married Sir William de Lea (29). His son was
- (73) James Banastre, who died before his father. He married Ellen Boteler, daughter of William de Boteler, baron of Warrington [17, p. 268], Co. Lancaster. His daughter,
- (74) Alice Banastre, was ward to the earl of Lancaster; married John de Langton, son of Robert de Langton, of West Layton, Co. Lancaster, and brother of the bishop of Chichester. The earl of Lancaster in giving his ward, Alice Banastre, to John Langton, calls him his very dear friend, "Amico n'r Karissimo" [17, p. 267]. She was living in 1304. Their son was
- (75) Sir Robert de Langton, Knt., 1330; died, 1361 [1, p. 707]. His son,
- (76) John de Langton, died before his father. His son,
- (77) Sir Ralph de Langton, Knt., married Johanna de Radcliffe. Their son was
- (78) Henry de Langton; married, about 1391, Agnes Davenport, daughter of John de Davenport. His son,
- (79) Sir Ralph de Langton, aet. twenty-three in 1419. He died, 1431. His son,
- (80) Henry de Langton, aet. twelve in 1432. He died, 1471; his son,
- (81) Sir Richard de Langton, was made knight banneret at Hutton Fields in 1482. He married Isabella, daughter of Peter Gerard, of Byrn. He died, 1500. Their daughter was Helen de Langton, who married Sir John Southworth. (See 39.) [1, p. 706, *et* 17, p. 268.]

DESCENT OF THE SOUTHWORTHS FROM VLADIMIR I, CZAR OF
RUSSIA

(82) Vladimir I was one of three sons left by Sviatoslaf. His mother was a slave, but his father treated him as the equal of his brothers. After the father's death the brothers fought. Vladimir conquered. He took as wife Rogneda, the betrothed of his brother, and also one of that brother's wives. He extended his empire by conquest. Dissatisfied with his ancient heathen religion, he set out for Constantinople, determined to conquer Christianity for himself. He agreed, 988, to take Anne, sister of the Byzantine emperor, as his wife and to adopt Christianity. He was baptized, restored the Greek cities he had captured, and returned to his own kingdom with priests, religious books, and vestments, to convert his empire to Christianity. He ordered all the inhabitants of his capital, Kief, men, women, and children, to enter the river naked. He and the priest stood on the bluff overlooking the river. The priest read the baptismal service, and lo! they were all baptized Christians. However much we may be amused at these crude ideas, Vladimir was a changed man. He strove no more to make conquests; he became a mild, gentle, just ruler, established markets, favored commerce, and elevated his subjects. He was so gentle that the priests were compelled to remind him that criminals ought to be punished for the good of others and for their own good. Since then Russia has been a Christian nation. He died in 1015, leaving a son by Rogneda* [47, Vol. I, p. 252].

(83) Jaroslaf succeeded his father, conquering his adopted brother. He was generous to his friends and enemies, and devoted himself to promoting public welfare. He was tolerant of pagans; promoted and extended Christianity; he codified the Russian laws, adorned Kief, built churches, established markets, favored commerce. In his religious zeal he caused the bones of his uncle to be disinterred and baptized.

He married Enguerherde, daughter of Olaf, king of Norway. When that king was driven out of his kingdom by Knute, in 1028, Jaroslaf gave him asylum [70, p. 205]. He died in 1055, leaving a daughter by Enguerhede,

(84) Anne, who married Henry I of France (66).

* Anne of the Greek empire was not the mother of this son.

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF AUTHORS AND BOOKS CONSULTED IN PREPARING THE ACCOUNT OF THE ENGLISH SOUTHWORTHS

1. ABRAM, W. A. Parish of Blackburn, County of Lancashire. 1877.
2. ABSTRACTS OF SOMERSETSHIRE WILL. 1889. Vol. IV.
3. ALFRED THE GREAT, Containing Chapters on his Life and Times. Introduction by Sir Walter Besant. 1899.
4. ANSELM, SAINT. Opera Omnia. 1854. II Epistolarum, Lib. IV, No. LXXXIV, p. 243.
5. ARBER, EDWARD. The Story of the Pilgrim Fathers, 1606 to 1623.
6. BAINES, EDWARD, Esq. History of the County Palatine and Duchy of Lancashire. London. 1888-1893.
7. BARTON, JOSEPH. Ribble Land.
8. BATTLE ABBEY ROLL, WITH SOME ACCOUNT OF THE NORMAN LINEAGES. By Duchess of Cleveland. 3 volumes. 1889. (Catharine Lucy Wilhelmina Rowlett.)
9. BLAAUW, W. H., Esq., M.A. Remarks on Matilda, Queen of William the Conqueror, and Her Daughter, Gundreda. Archæologia. 1847. Vol. XXXII, p. 108.
10. BURKE, BERNARD. A Genealogical and Heraldic Dictionary of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland. 1868.
11. ——. Dormant and Extinct Baronage of England.
12. ——. A Genealogical History of the Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerage of the British Empire. 1866.
13. ——. Royal Descent and Pedigree of Founders Kin.
14. CHETHAM SOCIETY MISCELLANIES. Vol. III.
15. COLLINS, ARTHUR. The Peerage of England. Continued by Sir Egerton.
16. COMPLETE PEERAGE OF ENGLAND, SCOTLAND, IRELAND, GREAT BRITAIN, AND THE UNITED KINGDOM, EXTANT, EXTINCT, AND DORMANT. George Edward Cokayne. 1896.
17. CROSTON, JAMES. County Families of Lancashire and Cheshire. 1887.
18. ——. History of the Ancient Hall of Samlesbury. 1871.
19. DOBSON, WILLIAM. Rambles by the Ribble. 1864.
20. DOMESDAY BOOK. Lancashire.
21. DUCKETT, SIR GEORGE F., Bart. Observations on the Parentage of Gundreda, the Daughter of William, Duke of Normandy, and Wife of William de Warren. Transactions of the Cumberland and Westmoreland Antiquarian and Archæological Society, 1878. Vol. III, p. 321.
22. ——. Observations on the Parentage of Gundreda, the Daughter of William of Normandy and Wife of William de Warren. Sussex Archæological Collections, XXVIII, 1878, p. 114.
23. ——. Supplementary Observations on the Parentage of the Countess Gundreda, Wife of William, First Earl of Warrenne and Surrey. *Ibid.*, XXXIV, p. 1.
24. ——. Charters and Records among the Archives of the Ancient Abbey of Cluni from 1077 to 1534. Privately printed. 1886.
25. ——. Charters and Records among the Archives of the Ancient Abbey of Cluni from 1077 to 1543. Transcribed from the original documents and certified copies in the National Library of France. Printed for subscribers only. 1888.

26. —. Gundreda, Countess of Warrenne, a Parting Word about Her. Sussex Archæological Collections, XXXVIII, 1892, p. 166.
27. EARWAKER, JOHN PARSONS. Wills in Probate Court, Chester, 1621 to 1650. Record Society. 1881.
28. —. Lancashire and Cheshire Wills and Inventories, 1572 to 1696, Preserved at Chester. Chetham Society, Vol. XXVIII, New Series, 1893.
29. —. East Cheshire, Past and Present; or, A History of the Hundred of Macclesfield in the County Palatine of Cheshire. London. 2 volumes. 1877, 80.
30. EDMONDSON, JOSEPH. A Complete Body of Heraldry. 2 volumes. London. 1780.
31. ELLIS, H. General Introduction to Domesday Book. 2 volumes. 1833, I.
32. ENCYCLOPEDIA HERALDICA. Berry.
33. FINAL CONCORDS OR FINES OF THE COUNTY LANCASTER FROM ORIGINALS. Record Society. 1899.
34. FLORES HISTORIARUM. Edited by Henry H. Luard. 1890.
35. FOSTER, JOSEPH. The Peerage and Baronetage and Knightage of the British Empire for 1880.
36. —. Pedigree of the County Families of England. London. 1873.
37. —. Pedigrees of Lancashire Families. Vol. I.
38. —. The Register of Admissions to Grays Inn, 1521-1889, with the Register of Marriages in Grays Inn Chapel, 1695-1754. London. 1889.
39. FREEMAN, Prof. EDWARD A. The History of the Norman Conquest of England, Its Causes and Its Results.
40. —. The Parentage of Countess Gundreda. The Academy, Feb. 1, 1879, p. 97.
41. —. The Parentage of Gundreda, Wife of William de Warrene. English Historical Review, 1888, p. 680.
42. GREGSON, MATTHEW. Portfolio of Fragments Relative to the History and Antiquities, Topography, and Genealogies of the County Palatine and Duchy of Lancashire. 1869.
43. GRAZEBROCK, HENRY SYDNEY. Herald and Genealogist, Vol. V, 1870, p. 100.
44. HAYDOCK PAPERS. By Joseph Gillow. 1888.
45. HISTORIC SOCIETY OF LANCASHIRE AND CHESHIRE, Transactions. Vols. IV, V, XII, XVII, XXIV.
46. JEWERS, ARTHUR JOHN. Welles Cathedral, Its Monumental Inscriptions and Heraldry. London. 1892.
47. KARAMSIN, NIKOLAI M. Histoire de l'Empire de Russia. Traduite par MM. St. Thomas et Jauffret. Paris. 1819-1826.
48. LANCASHIRE AND CHESHIRE WILLS FROM THE ECCLESIASTICAL COURT. Chester Chetham Society. 1860.
49. —. Wills not now to be found in any probate registry. Record Society. London. 1896.
50. LANCASHIRE LEGENDS, TRADITIONS, SPORTS. John Harland and T. T. Wilkinson. London. 1873.
51. LAPPENBERG, JOHANN MARTIN. Geschichte von England. Bd. 9. 1834.
52. L'ART DE VERIFIER LES DATES, DES FAITS HISTORIQUE, ETC., DEPUIS LA NAISSANCE DE NOTRE SEIGNEUR, M. DE ST. ALLAIS. Paris. 1818, 1819.
53. LE NEVE'S PEDIGREES OF THE KNIGHTS. Edited by G. V. Marshall. 1873.
54. LIBER MONASTERII DE HYDA. Edited by Edward Edwards. 1862.

55. MAGNA CHARTA BARONS AND THEIR AMERICAN DESCENDANTS, C. H. Brown-
ing.
56. MAITLAND, WILLIAM. The History and Survey of London from Its Found-
ation to the Present Time. 1756.
57. MANCHESTER LITERARY CLUB, II, pp. 151, 153.
58. MISCELLANIES RELATING TO LANCASHIRE AND CHESHIRE.
59. MONASTICON ANGLICANUM. Sir William Dugdale. A new edition by John
Caley, Henry Ellis, and Rev. Bulkeley Bandinel. 1825.
60. ORDERIC VITALIS. Historiæ Normanorum Scriptores Antiqui, 1619. (He
lived during the time of William de Warren.)
61. ORMEROD, GEORGE. History of the County Palatine and Duchy of Chester.
3 volumes. London. 1819.
62. PECK, FRANCIS. Desiderata Curiosa. London. 1779.
63. PLEADINGS AND DEPOSITIONS IN THE DUCHY COURT OF LANCASHIRE IN TIMES
OF HENRY VIII.
64. RAINES, REV. F. R. Notitia Cestrensis. Chetham Society. 1859.
65. RAMBAUD ALFRED NICOLAS. History of Russia. Translated by L. B.
Lang. Boston. 1886.
66. RANKE, LEOPOLD. Jahrbucher des Deutsche Reichs unter dem Sachischen
Hause. 1837-1840.
67. RELIQUARY, THE.
68. ROSE, JOSIAH. Lancashire and Cheshire Historical and Genealogical Notes.
3 volumes. Leigh. 1879-1883.
69. RULE, MARTIN. The Life and Times of St. Anselm, Archbishop of Canter-
bury and Primate of the Britains. 1883. Vol. I, p. 415.
70. SAXON CHRONICLES WITH AN ENGLISH TRANSLATION. Rev. James Ingram.
London. 1823.
71. SEACOME, JOHN. History of the Ancient and Honorable House of Stanley.
Manchester. 1733.
72. SOMERBY, HORATIO G. Manuscripts in Massachusetts Historical Society's
Library.
73. SOMERSETSHIRE ARCHÆOLOGICAL AND NATURAL HISTORY SOCIETY. Pro-
ceedings, 1872 and 1874. Freeman on King Ine.
74. SPENDING THE MONEY OF ROBERT NOWELL OF READE HALL, LANCASHIRE,
BROTHER OF DEAN ALEXANDER NOWELL, 1568-1580. Alex B. Grosart,
editor. 1877.
75. STACKE, LUDWIG. Deutsche Geschichte. I. 1880.
76. STAPLETON, THOMAS. Observations in Disproof of the Pretended Marriage
of William de Warrenne, Earl of Surrey, with a Daughter Begotten of
Matilda, Daughter of Baldwin, Count of Flanders, by William the Con-
queror. Archæological Journal, March, 1846, Vol. III, p. 1.
77. STOKVIS, A. M. H. J. Manuel d'Histoire, de Genealogie at de Chronologie de
tout les Etats de Globe, depuis temps les puis recules jusque à nos
jours. 3 volumes. Leide. 1888-93.
78. SURVEY OF LONDON. Written by John Stow. 1633.
79. SURVEY OF LONDON. Written by John Stow, corrected by John Strype.
1754.
80. SYKES, W. Review of Sir George Duckett's Record Evidence, etc. The
Academy, Aug. 28, 1886, p. 130.
81. TAYLOR, HENRY. Old Halls in Lancashire and Cheshire. Manchester.
1884.

82. TOWNLEY, CHRISTOPHER. Abstract of Inquisitions and Post Mortems from Manuscripts at Townley. Chetham Society.
83. TURNER, T. C. Domestic Architecture of England to the End of the Thirteenth Century. Oxford. 1851-1859.
84. THACHER, JAMES. History of the Town of Plymouth from its Settlement in 1620 to the Year 1832. 1832.
85. VISITATION OF CHESHIRE. 1580.
86. ——— DEVONSHIRE. 1531, 1574, 1620.
87. ——— LANCASHIRE. By William Flower. 1567.
88. ———. By William Dugdale, 1664-65.
89. ——— NOTTINGHAMSHIRE. 1569, 1614.
90. ——— RUTLAND. By William Camden. 1551, 1623.
91. ——— SOMERSETSHIRE. 1569.
92. ———. 1623.
93. ——— STAFFORDSHIRE. By Sir William Dugdale. 1383.
94. WATERS, EDMOND CHESTER. The Parentage of the Countess Gundreda. The Academy, 24 May, 1879, p. 457.
95. ———. Gundreda de Warrenne. Archæological Journal of the Royal Archæological Institute, 1884, p. 300.
96. WATKINS, W. THOMPSON. Roman Lancashire. Liverpool. 1883.
97. WATSON'S MEMOIRS, I, 36.
98. WHEATLEY, HENRY B. London, Past and Present. 1891.
99. WHITAKER, THOMAS D. History of the Original Parish of Whalley and Honor of Clitheroe, in the Counties of Lancashire and York. London. 1872-76.

APPENDIXES

APPENDIX I, TO CHAPTER II

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN SOUTHARD, OF BOOTHBAY, ME.

4553

JOHN SOUTHARD lived in Boothbay, Me. He is said to have been born in 1763. He was, without doubt, descended from the Plymouth Southworths, and probably from Edward. I have been unable to obtain definite information as to who was his father; *m.* SARAH LEWIS, *dau.* of Joseph and Sarah (Dexter) Lewis, *b.* 1763, *d.* 18 Oct., 1847, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Mary Nash, at Gray, Me. He is said to have been captured by the British during the Revolutionary War and held as prisoner at Halifax, N. S. He escaped and walked home. After the war he settled in Boothbay, Me., where the births of his children are recorded.

He was constable of Boothbay, 1790 and 1794; surveyor of highways, 1794, 1795, 1799, 1800, 1805, 1806; fish warden, 1795.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- 4554 i. FRANCES, *b.* 11 March, 1783; *m.*, 16 Jan., 1803, *Stephen Lewis*, of Boothbay. A tradition states that she was John Southard's fifth child. She died before 13 April, 1814, at which date her widower married his second wife, Lois Tibbets, by whom he had five children. Children by Frances:
- 4555 (a) *Frank (Lewis)*, *b.* 9 April, 1805.
4556 (b) *Sarah (Lewis)*, *b.* 17 May, 1807.
- 4557 ii. REBECCA, *b.* 17 March, 1786; *d.* at Boothbay, 31 Oct., 1817; *m., int.*, 21 Jan., 1804, *John Matthews, Jr.*, of Boothbay.
- 4558 iii. SALLY, *b.* 9 Aug., 1787; *m.*, 28 Jan., 1811, *Rev. Timothy Dunton, Jr.*, of Boothbay.
- 4559 iv. BETSEY, *b.* 29 Dec., 1789; *d.* 7 Feb., 1804.
- +4560 v. JOHN, *b.* 27 Oct., 1791.
- 4561 vi. MARY, *b.* 17 Aug., 1794; *d.* 6 Feb., 1804.
- 4562 vii. PHEBE, *b.* 1 Dec., 1796; *d.* 4 Feb., 1804.

- 4563 viii. EBENEZER, *b.* 18 Nov., 1799; *m.*, 1 Jan., 1822, *Martha Stone*, of Boothbay, Me. According to the registry of deeds he lived at Whitefield in 1823; Richmond in 1827; Boothbay in 1830, 1838, 1842; at Wiscasset in 1853 and 1856.
- 4564 (a) *Helen C.*; *m.* *Newell Jackson*, lives at Bath, Me.; widow.
- 4565 (b) *Victoria*; *unm.*; lives with her sister at Bath. Other children, names unknown, some of whom and their descendants are probably living at Wiscasset, Me.
- 4566 ix. CLARISSA, *b.* 6 Oct., 1801; *m.*, 3 Dec., 1818, *Nathaniel Tibbets*, 2d, of Boothbay.
- 4567 x. BETSEY, *b.* 27 Dec., 1804, twin.
- 4568 xi. MARY, *b.* 27 Dec., 1804, twin.
- +4569 xii. THOMAS JEFFERSON, *b.* 10 May, 1808; *d.* at Richmond, Me., 15 Sept., 1896.

4560

JOHN SOUTHARD [*John*], *b.* at Boothbay, Me., 27 Oct., 1791; *d.* at Richmond, Me., 21 Feb., 1854; *m.* there (then a part of Bowdoinham), 15 March, 1814, ELIZABETH CATHLAND, of Newcastle, *b.* 16 Aug., 1788, *d.* there 20 Oct., 1844. On town records the name is given "Catland," in an old Bible as "Catband," on sampler made by herself, in 1800, the twelfth year of her age, it is "Cathland." He was called "Captain." He held some town offices, lived on a farm. *Res.* Richmond, Me.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- 4570 i. FREEMAN, *b.* 10 Nov., 1814.
- 4571 ii. REUBEN F., *b.* 10 Nov., 1815; *d.* 4 Sept., 1839; in his will he mentions no wife and no children.
- 4572 iii. EMILINE M., *b.* 17 May, 1818; *d.* at Portland, Me., July, 1898; *m.*, 3 Oct., 1842, *John H. Gamburt*, of Richmond, Me.
- +4573 iv. WILLIAM LEWIS, *b.* 2 June, 1820; *d.* at Chelsea, Mass., 6 June, 1878.
- 4574 v. FRANCES LUELLA, *b.* 21 Dec., 1825, twin; *d.* at Richmond, Me., 7 April, 1863.
- 4575 vi. JOSEPH AMSBURY, *b.* 21 Dec., 1825, twin; *d.* at Richmond, Me.; *m.* there, 2 Nov., 1852, *Mary Luella Chamberlain*, of Richmond. She *m.* (2) — *Chapman*, who *d.* She resides with a granddaughter at Roxbury.

Mass. He was a ship master, afterwards a merchant, and, for a while, postmaster. Children:

4576 (a) *Mary S.*, b. in Richmond, Me., 1854. *Res.* Boston.

4577 (b) *Ells.*

4578 (c) *Fred Ernest*, b. 21 July, 1857; mariner; rose to command a ship. Now living at Stoneham, Mass.

4579 (d) *Erwin*.

4580 vii. *MARY ELIZABETH*, b. 5 Nov., 1827; d. 28 Dec., 1832.

4569

THOMAS JEFFERSON SOUTHARD [*John*], b. at Boothbay, Me., 18 May, 1808; d. at Richmond, Me., 15 Sept., 1896; m. there, 8 Aug., 1831, *JANE JONES SPRINGER*, b. at Bowdoinham, Me., 19 Oct., 1810, d. at Richmond, Me., 20 Oct., 1896, dau. of Stephen and Comfort (McLellan) Springer, of Richmond, Me. He started in life as boy and cook on coasting vessels. He learned the trade of blacksmith and started in that business at Richmond, Me., at the time when shipbuilding was becoming one of the leading industries of the town. He also engaged in trade and was postmaster. He soon became interested in shipbuilding and eventually became one of the largest ship-owners in the state, and a man of considerable wealth. He served the town as representative to the state legislature and was connected with a number of business enterprises, etc. The firm of T. J. Southard & Son, composed of himself and son, was well known in shipping circles. *Res.* Richmond, Me.

Children. — SOUTHARD

4581 i. *DELIA DAVIS*; m., 10 April, 1853, *Capt. Horatio S. Tallman*. One child, who d. young. Captain Tallman and his wife sailed from New York in February, 1854, and were never heard from after.

4582 ii. *HARRIET FRANCES*, b. 3 Aug., 1834; m., 30 Sept., 1858, *Capt. Erwin Albert Hussey*. Two children. *Res.* Brooklyn, N. Y.

4583 iii. *CAROLINE G.*; d. July, 1853.

4584 iv. *MARY ELIZABETH*; d. in Savannah, Ga., 1869; m. (1), 30 Sept., 1858, *John Emery Merrill*, who d.; m. (2), 27 Aug., 1868, *Theodore B. Marshall*.

4585 v. *ELLEN J.*, b. 8 Oct., 1840; d. 17 March, 1842.

4586 vi. *CHARLES HENRY THOMAS JEFFERSON*, b. 9 June, 1841 or 1842; m., at Richmond, Me., 14 Dec., 1868, *Olive S.*

Foster, dau. of Charles B. and Dorcas (Spaulding) Foster, of Richmond. He is the surviving partner of the firm of T. J. Southard & Son; is president of the First National Bank of Richmond, Me. Child:

4587 (a) *Thomas Jefferson*, b. 28 Sept., 1869.

4588 vii. *ELLEN JANE*, b. 21 May, 1844; m., 10 May, 1855, *Walton Street Stoutenburg*, of Cossackie, N. Y. Res. Richmond, Me.

4589 viii. *FLORIANNA M.*, b. 21 April, 1846; m., 5 Jan., 1865, *John Edward Ensil Hulbert*, who d. She lives in New York. Two children.

There was probably one other child of whom there is no record. This order of birth may not be correct.

4573

WILLIAM LEWIS SOUTHARD [*John, John*], b. 2 June, 1820; d. at Chelsea, Mass., 6 June, 1878; m., May, 1844, *LYDIA CARVER DENNIS*, b. 1 June, 1819, *dau.* of Capt. John Dennis, formerly of Taunton, afterwards of Gardiner, Me.; m. (2) *Catharine C.* —, b. Steubenville, Ohio. He was a commission merchant. Res. Boston or Chelsea.

Children. — SOUTHARD

4590 i. *CHARLES B.*, b. at Damariscotta, Me., 1847; m., 11 Sept., 1872, *Kate J. Mead*, b. 25 Dec., 1851, *dau.* of William and Joanna (Stoddard) Mead.

4591 ii. *WILLIAM FREEMAN*, b. in Gardiner, Me.

4592 iii. *ELIZABETH D.*, b. at Portland.

+4593 iv. *LOUIS C.*, b. at Portland, Me., 1 April, 1854.

4594 v. *ANNA CATLAND*, b. 10 Aug., 1857, in Boston.

4593

LOUIS C. SOUTHARD [*William Lewis, John, John*], b. at Portland, Me., 1 April, 1854; m., 1 June, 1881, *NELLIE COPELAND*, b. 4 July, 1859, *dau.* of Joseph and Lucy Ann (Keith) Copeland. He graduated from the University of Maine and Boston University Law School. Admitted to the bar in Portland and Massachusetts in 1877, to bar of United States Supreme Court, 1889. He was member of Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1886; is member of University Club, Boston; of Suffolk and Bristol Counties Bar Association; director of Old Colony Historical Society; lecturer on medico-legal relations in University of Maine Law School; president of Boston Maine

University Alumni Association since its foundation in 1890. He is a Mason, Past Master Seventy-second Degree.

Children. — SOUTHARD

- 4595 i. LOUIS KEITH, b. 30 June, 1882; is A.B., Harvard, 1904.
 4596 ii. FREDERICK DEAN, b. 9 July, 1883; is in University of
 Maine, class of 1906.
 4597 iii. LAWRENCE, b. 20 Feb., 1892.

APPENDIX II, TO CHAPTER IV

DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC SOUTHWORTH OF SHARON, CT.

Isaac Southworth's (or Southard's) origin has not been traced. Tradition reports that his parents were born in Connecticut. I have examined the records of many Connecticut towns and have written to many and find no trace of them. The first record obtained in regard to him is his enlistment in the Revolutionary army at Sharon, Ct. About the same time Samuel Southworth or Southard enlisted from the same town. Of him I have obtained no further record.

4598

ISAAC SOUTHWORTH, b. 25 Jan., 1759; d. in West Rutland, Vt., 4 May, 1846; m., 1780, MARTHA BOLAND, b. 23 April, 1762, d. in West Rutland, Vt., 6 July, 1842. She was the daughter of Capt. William Boland, in whose company he enlisted. October, 1776, when seventeen years old, he enlisted as drummer in Captain Boland's company, Colonel Hooker's regiment. He served three months. In March, 1777, he enlisted again from the same place, in Captain — Couche's company, Col. Enos Rogers' regiment, serving eight months. He enlisted also in 1778 or 1779 from Sharon and in 1780 from Rutland, Vt. In 1832, when seventy-three years old, he applied for a pension, which was granted. After the close of the war he was a school teacher and a small farmer. He was a member of the Congregational church at Rutland, as were most of his family. His children were born in Rutland, Vt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- +4599 i. PRESTON, b. 1782; d. 24 Jan., 1825.
 4600 ii. SARAH, b. 24 April, 1784; m., 1805, *Jeremiah Gates*;
 moved to Michigan.

- +4601 iii. ISAAC, b. 22 Jan., 1786; d. in Rockport, N. Y., February, 1869.
- 4602 iv. SAMUEL, b. 20 Dec., 1788; d. in Geneva, N. Y.
- +4603 v. OLIVE, b. 16 Feb., 1794; d. 17 Feb., 1879.
- 4604 vi. SIMEON, b. 28 Dec., 1796; d. in Michigan.
- 4605 vii. LOUVISA, b. 30 May, 1799; d. 28 Feb., 1881; *unm.*

4599

PRESTON SOUTHWORTH [*Isaac*], b. in Rutland, Vt., 1782; d. there, 24 Jan., 1825; *m.* (1), 13 Oct., 1805, LYDIA SMITH, b. —, d. 17 Sept., 1812; *m.* (2), 17 Dec., 1815, HANNAH WALKER, b. 17 April, 1779, d. 16 March, 1857, *dau.* of Lewis and Hannah (Cooper) Walker. She was a member of the Baptist church. *Res.* Clarendon, Vt., till 1855, then Middleboro, Vt.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife, Lydia:

- 4606 i. BURR BOLAND, b. 30 March, 1806, in Rutland, Vt.; d. in Ohio, 1853.
- +4607 ii. VALOROUS NELSON, b. in Rutland, 20 May, 1807; d. in Ohio, 1872.
- +4608 iii. MYRON MCINTOSH, b. in Rutland, Vt., 13 Feb., 1809; d. in Portland, Ore., 21 May, 1897.

By second wife, Hannah:

- +4609 iv. SEYMOUR WALKER, b. 11 March, 1817; d. 30 Sept., 1890.

4601

DR. ISAAC SOUTHWORTH [*Isaac*], b. in Rutland, Vt., 22 Jan., 1786; d. in Lockport, N. Y., February, 1869. He practiced his profession for many years in Niagara County, N. Y.; *m.* HENRIETTA HIDDEN. He lived for many years with her son, Mortimer M. Southworth, in Lockport and died there.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4610 i. ANGELICA, b. in Angelica, N. Y., 1815; d. February, 1896; *m.* Jedediah Gaskell.
- 4611 ii. MORTIMER M., b. 24 Aug., 1817; d. 24 Sept., 1889, in Lockport, N. Y.; *m.* (1) Jerusha B. Adams; *m.* (2) Laura Spaulding, b. 9 May, 1818. He was a lawyer and practiced for about fifty years in Niagara County, N. Y. He was surrogate three years, district attorney of Buffalo six terms; justice of the Supreme Court,

and held other positions of trust. He was a prominent Abolitionist before the war and was one of the founders of the Republican party, taking an active part in its first national convention. Children:

By first wife:

4612 (a) *Alvan S.*, b. 17 March, 1845. He graduated as ensign from the Naval Academy soon after the Civil War. He left the navy; served as newspaper correspondent in the Franco-German War; was in Paris during the rule of the Commune; was sentenced to be shot and was actually led to execution, but was saved by the United States minister. He traveled through Africa as an explorer and published an account of his experience in "Four Thousand Miles of African Travel." He could never settle down to any steady, continuous pursuit. From 1877 to his death he had no regular occupation. He d. 7 Jan., 1901, in a lodging house, and was buried at the expense of some of his old-time friends. "He was always cheerful. He knew no such word as discouragement." As receiver for the Bleecker Street and Fulton Ferry Railroad Company he showed much ability and carried the work through well.

4613 (b) *Mary E.*, b. 22 Sept., 1846. Res. Newark, N. J.

By second wife:

4614 (c) *Charles M.*, b. in Lockport, N. Y., 6 March, 1853; m., 13 Nov., 1889, *Marië S. Ulrich*. He is a lawyer. Res. Lockport, N. Y. No children.

+4615 iii. *ALBERT H.*, b. 30 April, 1827.

4603

OLIVE SOUTHWORTH [*Isaac*], b. in Rutland, Vt., 16 Feb., 1794; d. 17 Feb., 1879; m., 22 April, 1813, AARON WARD, s. of Jabez^o and Eleanor (Warner) Ward,* of Marlboro, Vt.

* Jabez⁵ Ward (married Jemima Allen, cousin of Col. Ethan Allen); Jabez⁴ (married, 1730, Phebe Eager); Obadiah³; Obadiah² (born about 1632); William¹ Ward, first in Sudbury, Mass., in 1639, at which date he had his second wife and several children. According to tradition he came from York or Devonshire, England. He was freeman in 1643, represented Sudbury in 1644. For several years was chairman of the selectmen. In 1660 he moved to

Children. — WARD

- 4616 i. ELEANOR, b. 12 Feb., 1814; m., 31 Dec., 1839, Aaron B. Aldrich. Children:
 4617 (a) William B. (Aldrich), b. 6 Oct., 1840.
 4618 (b) Charles E. (Aldrich), b. 14 May, 1842.
 4619 (c) Silas E. (Aldrich), b. 6 Oct., 1846; d. February, 1847.
- 4620 ii. CLARISSA, b. 10 Nov., 1815; d. 5 April, 1824.
- 4621 iii. FRANKLIN F., b. 6 Dec., 1817; m., 27 Dec., 1841, Elizabeth Churchill. Children:
 4622 (a) Mary J., b. 11 Oct., 1842.
 4623 (b) Helen E., b. 24 Jan., 1844.
 4624 (c) Helen A., b. 16 Jan., 1846.
- 4625 iv. LORENZO, b. 23 May, 1820; m., February, 1843, Clarinda Freeman. Res. Castleton, Vt. Children:
 4626 (a) Elton E., b. 28 Jan., 1844.
 4627 (b) Ideah, b. February, 1846.
 4628 (c) Allison, b. June, 1849.
- 4629 v. WILLIAM, b. 29 June, 1822; m. Louisa S. Nicholson. Res. West Rutland, Vt. Child:
 4630 (a) Ellen, b. 5 Sept., 1847.
- 4631 vi. MARTHA, b. 3 May, 1825.
- 4632 vii. SILAS, b. 11 May, 1827. He was deaf and dumb.
- 4633 viii. SELAH G., b. 27 March, 1829. Res. Castleton, Vt.
- 4634 ix. SARAH L., b. 6 June, 1831; d. 1 April, 1847.
- 4635 x. JULIANA, b. 18 March, 1833; d. 11 Dec., 1833.
- 4636 xi. CHARITY, b. 6 Dec., 1835; d. 13 Aug., 1846.
- 4637 xii. ROLLIN, b. 6 April, 1838.

4607

VALOROUS NELSON SOUTHWORTH [*Preston, Isaac*], b. in Rutland, Vt., 20 May, 1807; d. in Ohio, 1872; m.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4638 i. MARY ANN, b. 1 Oct., 1827; m. Talmage W. Leek. Res. Cleveland, Ohio. Children:
 4639 (a) Isadore (Leek); m. Ellison.
 4640 (b) Merriett L. (Leek); m. — Huntington.
 4641 (c) Ferdinand (Leek).
 4642 (d) Eva L. (Leek); m. — Page.
 4643 (e) Talmage W. (Leek).

Marlboro, Mass., was deacon of the first church when it was organized. His buildings were burned in King Philip's War.

- 4644 ii. CAPT. ANDREW J., *b.* 27 Nov., 1834. He was killed in battle in front of Atlanta, Ga., fighting by the side of his brother Myron.
- 4645 iii. MYRON M., *b.* 28 Nov., 1842, in Marlboro, Ohio; *m.*, 11 Sept., 1866, *Alwilda M. Heacock*, *b.* 24 Aug., 1844, at Atwater, Ohio. When ten years old he was bound out, and after that was at home very little. Now he is superintendent of the Children's Home at Alliance, Ohio, having one hundred and thirty children in the house and three hundred and thirty-four in homes outside. Children:
- 4646 (a) *Glenn A.*, *b.* 11 July, 1867. Machinist.
- 4647 (b) *Ferdinand L.* Studying law.
- 4648 (c) *Esther M.*, assisting parents in the "Home."
- 4649 iv. DALLAS K. *Res.* Marlboro, Ohio.

4608

MYRON MCINTOSH SOUTHWORTH [*Preston, Isaac*], *b.* in Rutland, Vt., 13 Feb., 1809; *d.* in Portland, Ore., 21 May, 1897; *m.* (1) MISS PARDEE; *m.* (2) ROXANA PARKER, *b.* 10 Oct., 1818, *d.* 7 Dec., 1897.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

By first wife:

- +4650 i. JOHN PRESTON, *b.* 1834; *d.* 4 March, 1881, in New Orleans.

By second wife:

- 4651 ii. DE WITT CLINTON, *b.* 4 May, 1851; *m.* *Mary L. Olds*. *Res.* Portland, Ore.
- 4652 iii. GEORGE, *b.* 12 March, 1864; *m.* three times. *Res.* Glendale, Mont.

4609

SEYMOUR WALKER SOUTHWORTH [*Preston, Isaac*], *b.* in Rutland, Vt., 11 March, 1817; *d.* 30 Sept., 1890; *m.* (1), 1 Jan., 1839, RACHEL SHERMAN, *b.* 27 April, 1810, in Clarendon, Vt., *d.* in Middletown, Vt., 9 Aug., 1871; *m.* (2), 24 Feb., 1873, JANE POTTER, *b.* 14 June, 1831.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4653 i. ADAH, *b.* 27 Jan., 1840; *d.* 7 July, 1842.
- 4654 ii. PRESTON, *b.* 11 Dec., 1841; *d.* 6 April, 1875.

- 4655 iii. ADAH, b. 5 Dec., 1842.
- 4656 iv. J. JAY, b. 31 Aug., 1844; m., 18 Feb., 1869, *Delia Ellen Kelley*. Children:
- 4657 (a) *Charles Kelley*, b. 24 Feb., 1870.
- 4658 (b) *Elma May*, b. 22 May, 1871.
- 4659 (c) *Owen Lovejoy*, b. 14 May, 1873; d. 9 March, 1891.
- 4660 (d) *Lewis Merriet*, b. 4 Aug., 1875.
- 4661 (e) *Genevieve*, b. 31 Oct., 1877.
- 4662 v. ROBERT O., b. 30 March, 1846; m., 19 Sept., 1875, *Zoe W. Gilgore*. Children:
- 4663 (a) *Rose*, b. 9 July, 1876.
- 4664 (b) *Eva*, b. 20 Oct., 1878.
- 4665 (c) *Florence*, b. 9 Sept., 1880.
- 4666 (d) *Herbert W.*, b. 2 April, 1882.
- 4667 (e) *Robert*, b. 30 Oct., 1883.
- 4668 (f) *Fred*, b. 30 Oct., 1886.
- 4669 vi. MARY, b. 23 Oct., 1847; d. 12 Sept., 1883.
- 4670 vii. HILAND, b. 26 Sept., 1849; m., 14 June, 1882, *Ella E. Walker*.
- 4671 viii. LE ROY, b. 17 Jan., 1851.
- 4672 ix. FRANKLIN P., b. 11 June, 1852; d. 19 June, 1898; m., 22 Oct., 1876, *Anna L. Green*. Children:
- 4673 (a) *Hiland G.*, b. 31 July, 1877.
- 4674 (b) *Elsie A.*, b. 28 Aug., 1882.
- 4675 x. ANN, b. 9 June, 1854; d. 31 July, 1864.

4615

ALBERT H. SOUTHWORTH [*Isaac, Isaac*], b. 30 April, 1827;
m. JULIA W. PERRIGO. Res. Lockport, N. Y.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4676 i. EDMUND HOWARD, b. 5 Aug., 1852; m. *Grace Morrison*.
Res. Lockport, N. Y. Children:
- 4677 (a) *Mark A.*, b. 10 Jan., 1875. Res. Chicago, Ill.
- 4678 (b) *Irma E.*, b. 24 Dec., 1881. Res. Lockport,
N. Y.
- 4679 (c) *Edna G.*, b. 20 Jan., 1883. Res. Lockport,
N. Y.
- 4680 ii. FRANK H., b. 3 Jan., 1858; d. 8 Aug., 1871.

4650

JOHN PRESTON SOUTHWORTH [*Myron McIntosh, Preston, Isaac*], b. 1834; d. in New Orleans, La., 4 March, 1881; m., 15 July, 1858, CAROLINE WALLACE. He was a lawyer; was United States district attorney for Alabama. Children were born in Morris, Ill.

Children. — SOUTHWORTH

- 4681 i. MINNEHAHA, b. 14 May, 1858; m., 1880, *John B. Nichols*.

Children:

4682 (a) *John Southworth (Nichols)*, b. 2 July, 1881.

4683 (b) *Marguerite (Nichols)*, b. 12 June, 1883.

4684 (c) *Edward Arthur (Nichols)*, b. 6 Nov., 1886.

- 4685 ii. JESSIE A., b. 19 Sept., 1861; m. A. E. Adams, M.D.
Res. Newburgh, N. Y.

- 4686 iii. ELLEN K., b. 22 May, 1863; m. E. Thacher Hoyt, of
Danbury, Ct. Children:

4687 (a) *Preston Southworth (Hoyt)*, b. 8 July, 1888.

4688 (b) *Margaret Adele (Hoyt)*, b. 1 April, 1894.

INDEX OF NAMES

OF

PERSONS OF SOUTHWORTH DESCENT AND OF THOSE CONNECTED WITH THEM BY MARRIAGE

- Abbe, Benjamin B., 238.
Abbott, Sarah, 138.
Abell, Volney V., 329.
Abercrombie, Elmer Ellsworth, 148.
— Helen M., 148.
— Horace, 148.
Adams, Alonzo, 375.
— Anna D., 375.
— Austin J., 375.
— A. E., 453.
— Caroline E., 391.
— Florence E., 375.
— F. H., 326.
— Grace Genevieve, 354.
— Henry P., 354.
— Jane Ann, 293.
— Jerusha B., 448.
— John Elmer, 171.
— Libbie, 375.
— Martha M., 147.
— Nelson Fred, 375.
— Thomas Leonard, 354.
— Vinnie Idell, 354.
Adcock, —, 59.
— Columbus, 59.
Ainsworth, Arthur, 394.
— Charles Franklin, 394.
— Elizabeth, 121.
— Family, 394n.
— Frank, 394.
— Ruth, 394.
— Silvia, 394.
Alden, Adoniram, 116.
— Adoniram J., 116.
— Almira, 116.
— Amanda Melvina, 157.
— Ann Amelia, 154.
— Azel, 116, 153.
— Betsey Jane, 154.
— Caroline, 330.
— Catherine, 117.
— Daniel, 101.
— David, 33.
— Eleanor, 116.
— Ellen Augusta, 154.
— Eunice, 116, 153.
— Eunice Ann, 154.
— Family, 37n, 101n, 330n.
— Harriet T., 330.
— Isaac Blanchard, 154.
— John, 116.
— Lucy Ellen, 154.
— Lysander, 116, 154.
— Mary Ann, 154.
— Roxanna, 154.
— Samuel, 116.
— Samuel Bingley, 154.
— Sarah, 37.
— Seth, 116.
— Seth Harris, 154.
— Sophronia, 116.
Alden, Southworth, 116, 154.
— Susan Jane, 330.
— Susan Maria, 154.
— See *Aulden*.
Aldrich, Aaron B., 450.
— Ada Marie, 381.
— Charles E., 450.
— Edward Perrine, 381.
— Family, 380n.
— Lanetti, 248.
— Lizzie, 380, 381.
— Louise Augusta, 380.
— Lula J., 268.
— Lyall T., 380.
— Lyell George, 381.
— Mary Eliza, 308.
— Nathan James, 380.
— Nathan Mills, 381.
— Samuel, 283.
— Silas E., 450.
— William B., 450.
Alexander, Emily Martin, 121.
— Martha Sophia, 125.
Alger, Daniel Everett, 153.
— Eunice Ann, 153.
— Harmony, 153.
— Henry Howard, 153.
— Howard, 153.
— Roxanna, 153.
— Sarah Jane, 153.
Allen, Florence Carpenter, 121.
— Frances, 49.
— Hannah, 224.
— Mark Anthony De Wolf, 352.
— Mary Brown, 352, 397.
— Mercy, 218.
— Simon B., 114.
Alley, Henry, 143.
Almy, Laura, 63.
Althouse, Carrie Augusta, 386.
— George Pendleton, 386.
— Reuben, 385.
Ambrose, Maria, 60.
Ames, Charlotte Thompson, 155.
— Family, 116n.
— Franklin, 117, 154.
— James, 116.
— John, 116.
— Lewis, 57.
— Lizzie Strawbridge, 155.
— Martha Augusta, 155.
— Mary, 117.
— Noah, 116.
— Ruhamah French, 116.
— Thomas Franklin, 155.
— Thomas Thompson, 117.
Amidon, John, 278.
Amsden, Miranda, Mrs., 277.
Anderson, Alletta Ruth, 188.
— Benjamin G., 188.
— Bertina Grace, 188.
— Elizabeth, 110.
— Marion Gertrude, 188.
— Stephen, 93.
Angus, Clarence, 280.
Anstice, Susanna, 222.
Antice, Susanna, 222.
Antis, Susanna, 222.
Antisdale, Albert Sylvester, 371.
— Alice, 371.
— Edwin Sawyer, 371.
— George Perez, 372.
— Helen Gertrude, 372.
— Luther B., 371.
Armstrong, Charles, 385.
— Eudora Louise, 385, 400.
— Hattie E., 385.
— Nettie M., 385.
— Walter B., 385.
— Willie M., 385.
Arnold, —, 213.
— Diadema, 347.
— Family, 273.
— Hannah Elizabeth, 273.
— Phebe, 280.
Asken, Maude, 378.
Aspinwall, Abigail, 219.
Atherton, Consider, 98.
— Family, 98n.
— Mary, 98.
Atkins, Elizabeth, 62.
Atkinson, Sarah E., 343.
Atwater, Charles Hall, 307.
— Clarence Moffitt, 307.
— Clarissa Francis, 314.
— Fred Beers, 307.
— Fred Halsey, 307.
— Freida, 307.
— Julia B., 307.
— Stephen Decatur, 306.
Atwood, Family, 94.
— G. M., 395.
— Margaret, 89.
— Orrel A., 312.
— Priscilla, 93.
Aulden, Gideon, 211.
— John, 211.
— Lois, 211.
— Lydia, 211.
— Mary, 211.
— Nathan, 211.
— Sally, 211.
— Sarah, 211.
— Seth, 211.
Austin, Elcina Sophia (Keeler), Mrs., 293.
— Emeline, 320.
— Sarah, 118, 159.

- Avery, Benjamin, 66.
 — Delia, 273.
 Ayres, Thomas, 39.
 Babbitt, Cora, 366.
 — George Leanriston, 134.
 — Samuel French, 134.
 Babcock, Cornelia, 242.
 — Thankful, 218.
 Bacon, Cora E., 318.
 — Edward B., 330.
 — Gordon Edward, 330.
 — Jannette Southworth, 330.
 — John Foster, 330.
 — Laura Frances, 330.
 Bagwell, Ashley Mills, 377.
 — Edith, 377.
 — Ernst Cyrill, 377.
 — Marshall, 377.
 — William James, 378.
 Bailey, Charles, 62.
 — Ella, 365.
 — Fred, 364.
 — Mary, 98.
 — Watson, 364.
 Baker, Angie Adelaide, 387.
 — Bertha Barrows, 181.
 — Celia Emma, 143.
 — Ed., 249.
 — Edmund Walter, 181.
 — Henrietta Almira, 143.
 — Horace, 143, 180.
 — Horace Clinton, 181.
 — Horatio, 142.
 — James Edmund, 143.
 — Jane, 64.
 — Marcus Burton, 181.
 — Marcus Southworth, 143.
 — Mary Southworth, 143.
 — Scoly, 50.
 — Walter Edmund, 181.
 — William Harry, 82.
 Baldwin, Asa, 272.
 — Asa Lyon, 272.
 — Calvin, 227.
 — Calvin Bliss, 272.
 — Calvin B., 267.
 — David Martin, 272.
 — Ella M., 386.
 — Horace, 272.
 — Jesse A., 333.
 — Nancy Cemantha, 272.
 — Rolin Mallory, 272.
 — Thomas Porter, 272.
 — William M., 141.
 Banck, Julia A., 382.
 Banning, Louisa Camilla, 291.
 Bapp, Dorothy Ella, 386.
 — Thomas H., 386.
 Barker, Alice, 355.
 — Betsy, 282.
 — Horsley, 355.
 — Lucy, 245.
 Barlow, Huldah, 340.
 Barnes, Albert Mortimer, 360.
 — Lucy, 260.
 — Sylvia Ann, 312.
 Barrell, Caroline F., 181.
 Barrows, Albert Winfield, 356.
 — Annie Washburn, 356.
 — Mabel Freeman, 356.
 — Mary Alden, 181.
 — Thomas C., 356.
 Barstow, Henry, 237, 238.
 — Sarah, 238.
 Bartholomue, Jennie L., 321.
 Bartlett, Abby Louisa, 182.
 — Abigail, 49.
 — Alice Gove, 182.
 — Edward, 71.
 — Edward Clark, 182.
 — Edwin Southworth, 182.
 — Jedediah, 43.
 Bartlett, Jennie M., 129.
 — John, 43.
 — Joshua Richardson, 182.
 — Maria Hevenor, 182.
 — Mary Ellen, 182, 191.
 — Sarah, 43.
 Bass, Alva M., 148.
 — Lewis, 148.
 — Lewis Morrison, 148.
 Bassett, Abigail, 223.
 — Anna, 223.
 — Asa, 223.
 — Elizabeth, 223.
 — Elnathan, 223.
 — Erastus, 223.
 — Hannah, 223.
 — Horace, 223.
 — Horatio, 223.
 — Isabella, 161.
 — Ward, 223.
 Batchelder, James, 204.
 — John, 204.
 — Josiah, 204.
 — Nathan, 204.
 — Nathaniel, 204.
 — Otis, 204.
 Bates, Charles A., 271.
 — Epaphroditus, 244.
 — Eva, 161.
 — Frank A., 271.
 — Fred C., 271.
 — Mary, 241.
 Beach, Estes, 388.
 — Frank, 388.
 — John, 310.
 Beadle, Charles, 384.
 — George, 385.
 Beardsley, Esther Stevens, 294.
 — Grove S., 80.
 — Sidney, 81.
 Beck, Willie, 59.
 Beckman, Bertha, 271.
 Beebe, Annetta, 337.
 — Ella M., 150.
 — Jane A., 361.
 Beers, Caroline Catherine, 306.
 — Catharine Elizabeth, 250, 306.
 — Catherine Moore, 306.
 — Charlotte Curtis, 250.
 — Isaac, 250.
 — Julia A., 250, 306.
 — Mary Moore, 306.
 — William Pitt, 250, 305.
 Belcher, Alanson, 113.
 — Charles Henry, 65.
 — Franklin, 65.
 — Jeremiah, 65.
 — Lewis, 65.
 — Lewis S., 63.
 — Martha F., 185.
 Belding, Sophia Wing, 288.
 — Willard J., 288.
 Bell, Joseph A., 364.
 — Roxanna, 364.
 — William, 50.
 Bender, Homer P., 114.
 Benjamin, James, 228.
 Benner, Lucy, 67.
 Bennet, H. P., 62.
 Bennett, Ann, 325.
 — Byron, 135.
 — Charles Orrin, 288.
 — Thankful, 211.
 Benson, Bertha Alice, 170.
 — John Loring, 170.
 Bent, Lucy, 74.
 — William, 74.
 Benton, Alfred, 136.
 — Charles Edward, 136.
 — Family, 136.
 — Harriet Jackson, 136.
 Berg, Conrad D., 366.
 Bernie, Christina, 172.
 Berry, Alice A., 370.
 — Edward, 375.
 Bertrand, J. Edmund, 151.
 Bessee, Fessenden, 153.
 Bettes, Elizabeth F., 330.
 Betts, Fannie, 317.
 Bigelow, Cora M., 278.
 Bigford, Eunice Ann, 269.
 Billings, Elizabeth E., 316.
 Binney, Family, 65n.
 — Nancy, Mrs., 65.
 — Nancy Cleves, 65.
 Bisbee, Susan, 130.
 Bishof, Juno, 392.
 Bishop, Alice M., 77.
 — Tabitha, 39.
 Bissell, Diantha A., 372.
 Black, Sylvester G., 75.
 Blackman, Susanna (Palmer), 194.
 Blaisdell, Amanda H., 264.
 Blake, Mary, 195.
 — Walter R., 150.
 Blakely, Frances Annie, 386.
 Blanchard, Addison, 345.
 — Augusta, 116.
 — Franklin, 55.
 — John D., 48.
 — Jonathan, 98.
 — Micah, 55.
 — Ozias, 45.
 — Thomas, 55.
 Blaque, Martha (Kirtland), 193.
 — Mary, 195.
 Bliss, Alden Southworth, 272, 341.
 — Asahel, 221.
 — Asher, 227.
 — Azariah, 221.
 — Caroline Ames, 156.
 — Clarissa, 227.
 — Dan, 222.
 — Daniel, 228, 272, 341.
 — David, 227.
 — Dorothy, 342.
 — Emma Louisa, 342.
 — Family, 221n.
 — Florence Hayford, 342.
 — Hannah, 227.
 — Hezekiah, 221.
 — Hezekiah Ward, 342.
 — Idela Adaline, 170.
 — Josiah, 227.
 — Lemuel, 221.
 — Levi Wild, 271.
 — Lizzie Morton, 350.
 — Lucy, 227, 272.
 — Martha, 271.
 — Mary, 227.
 — Mary J. (O'Donnell), Mrs., 373.
 — Mercy, 227.
 — Mirion Syble, 342.
 — Paul Southworth, 342.
 — Rachel, 221, 222.
 — Ralph Josiah, 342.
 — Romney Amos, 341.
 — Roscoe Conklin, 342.
 — Sarah, 272.
 — Sarah Elvira, 342.
 — Simeon, 227, 271.
 — William, 227.
 Boggs, Effie, 179.
 Bogle, Emma Letitia, 80.
 Boland, Martha, 447.
 Bolton, Martha, 144.
 Boltwood, Keziah, 101.
 Bond Family, 236n.
 — Lucy, 236.
 Bonney, Charles O., 300.
 Bonniwell, A. W., 386.
 Bonum, Lydia, 87.
 Bookoven, George, 307.
 — Helen, 307.

- Bookoven, Helen M., 308.
 Boothby, S. A., 344.
 Bordeaux, —, 325.
 Bosley, William B., 328.
 Bosworth, Bridget, 88.
 Bothwell, Grace, 372.
 Bouck, Julia A., 382.
 Bowen, Ai Pine, 379.
 — Charlotte, 239.
 — Cornelia, 324.
 — Francis, 379.
 — Lyell Francis, 379.
 Bower, Edwin, 384.
 — Elouise, 384.
 — Helen, 384.
 Bowles, James A., 271.
 Bowman, Dewey Wesley, 376.
 — Frank M., 376.
 — Richard Brown, 376.
 Boyd, Thomas, 280.
 Boyington, Jane G., 113.
 Boynton, Charles Arthur, 378.
 — Eunice (Simmons), Mrs., 233.
 — Harvey, 378.
 — Jane, 277.
 — Marshall, 378.
 — Maud Marjie, 378.
 — Pliny Allen, 378.
 Bradbury, Family, 45n.
 — Jacob, 45.
 — Jane, 45.
 Bradford, Abigail, 49.
 — Alice (Southworth), 9, 10, 11, 12.
 — David, 55.
 — Elizabeth, 55.
 — Family, 1n, 49n, 50n.
 — Gamaliel, 49.
 — Hannah, 49.
 — Isaac, 49.
 — James, 50.
 — Joanna, 55.
 — Joel, 49.
 — Joel P., 155.
 — John, 50.
 — John Southworth, 55.
 — Jonathan, 55.
 — Lucy, 55.
 — Lydia, 49.
 — Mary, 55.
 — Nathan, 55.
 — Sarah, 49.
 — Seth, 49.
 — Southworth, 50.
 — Susanna, 50.
 — William, 1, 55.
 — Zilpha, 50.
 Bradley, Carrie Fay, 384.
 — Elouise, 384.
 — Eugenia, 384.
 — Louisa, 256.
 — Lura, 384.
 — William Henry, 384.
 — William H., 384.
 Bragdon, —, 53.
 Brainard, Captain, 196.
 — Noadiah, 213.
 Braman, Anna, 302.
 Brett Family, 97n.
 — Janet, 97.
 — Jenny, 97.
 Brewster, Charles, 57.
 — Joseph, 50.
 — Lydia, 50.
 Briggs, —, 237.
 — Andrew, 237.
 — Elijah, 237.
 — Ezra, Jr., 46.
 — Family, 64n.
 — Grace, 321.
 — Hannah, 64.
 — Lucy, 262.
 — Margaret, Mrs., 64.
 — Sally, Mrs., 210.
 Briggs, Sarah, 237.
 Bright, Susie, 191.
 Britton, Isaac W., 278.
 Brooks, Almira Luella, 64.
 — Anne, 53, 63.
 — Anne Southworth, 63.
 — Ara, 53, 64, 65.
 — Ara Curtis, 64.
 — Clarissa, 63.
 — Curtis, 53, 63.
 — Davis, 63.
 — Elizabeth, 63, 66.
 — Elizabeth Lewis, 64.
 — Ella, 75.
 — Emma Mann, 65.
 — Family, 49n, 53n.
 — George Nelson, 66.
 — Hannah, 53, 64.
 — Hannah Eliza, 65.
 — Hannah Southard, 64.
 — Jason J., 244.
 — John, 53, 65.
 — John Southworth, 65.
 — Jonathan Kidder, 64.
 — Joseph, 53.
 — Joseph Warren, 65.
 — Levi Curtis, 65, 75.
 — Luther Stevens, 64.
 — Lydia, 216.
 — Lydia Ann, 64.
 — Mary Ann, 63.
 — Mary Elmira, 65.
 — Mary Reed, 64.
 — Mehitable, 63.
 — Melinda Jane, 64.
 — Ruth, 53.
 — Samuel, 53, 62.
 — Sarah Mann, 65.
 — Simon, 49.
 — Thomas, 49, 53, 63.
 — Thomas Donnell, 65.
 — Walter C., 75.
 — William, 63.
 Brown, Alice Augusta, 190.
 — Alice Melinda, 376.
 — Alice Virginia Tompkins, 376.
 — Alonzo Walsworth, 318.
 — Angeline S., 293.
 — Chauncey Lewis, 190.
 — Clarissa, 259.
 — Cyrus Frank, 376.
 — Cyrus Mason, 376.
 — Dudley Southworth, 400.
 — Edith Augusta, 353.
 — Edward Gregory, 190.
 — Edward Wells, 164.
 — Eliza, 295.
 — Emma Isabelle, 128.
 — Eunice Dexter, 190.
 — Evelina Flora, 81.
 — Fern Irene, 376.
 — Florence Elvira, 376.
 — Floyd Henry, 353.
 — Fred Homan, 128.
 — George Augustus, 400.
 — George Edward, 318.
 — George Le Roy, 384, 399.
 — George Wilson, 384.
 — Harriet Tryphema, 340.
 — Helen Agnes, 384.
 — Helen Almira, 400.
 — Henry Lincoln, 377.
 — Henry Wadsworth, 376.
 — Howard, 164.
 — Howard Bryden, 164.
 — Jennie Christina, 81.
 — John M., 318.
 — Julia May, 376.
 — Leona, 376.
 — Le Roy Hyde, 400.
 — Luther Myrick, 190.
 — Marguerite, 376.
 — Mary, 281.
 — Mary Ann, 233.
 — Mary Elizabeth, 150.
 Brown, Mary Lake, 400.
 — Mary Virginia, 385.
 — Mason, 318.
 — Max Wickoff, 400.
 — Nathan, 376.
 — Nathan H., 236.
 — Nathan Walsworth, 376.
 — Orissac Morgan (Rhodes), 325.
 — Ralph, 318.
 — Rebecca, 318.
 — Richard Baxter, 164.
 — Robert Curtis, 164.
 — Ruth Ida, 190.
 — Sarah Frances, 318.
 — Sarah Mason, 318.
 — Sophia, 327.
 — Thomas E., 128.
 — Wilbur Eugene, 81.
 — William, 45.
 — William Righton, 353.
 — William Spaight, 353.
 — William Wallace, 128.
 — Winifred Sara, 190.
 Brownell, Aaron, 196.
 Bruce, Elizabeth, 183.
 — Family, 183n.
 Brush, —, 216.
 Bryant, Cynthia, 103.
 — Walter A., 132.
 Bryden, Agnes Cornelia, 164.
 Buck, Amna, 212.
 Buckingham Family, 200n.
 Buel, Henry, 315.
 — Henry Eleazer, 315.
 — Sarah Eliza, 315.
 Buffington, George P., 139.
 Buffum, B. C., 388.
 — Cecil, 388.
 — Eduma, 388.
 Bull, George, 291.
 Bullard, Ann Eliza, 346.
 — Carrie Lena, 396.
 — Harriet Louise, 396.
 — Harriet Malvina, 346.
 — Harriet Southworth, 346.
 — Henry Palmer, 346.
 — Howard Randolph, 396.
 — Lorenzo, 346.
 — Marrian Putnam, 347.
 — Mary Elmina, 346.
 — Nellie May, 396.
 — Randolph Lorenzo, 346, 396.
 Bump, Caroline D., 169.
 — Charles E., 173.
 — Charles Henry, 173.
 — Charlotte Edison, 174.
 — Elmie Caroline, 130.
 — Helen Southworth, 174.
 — J. Myrick, 130.
 — Laura Heyward, 130.
 — Lizzie Eaton, 173.
 — Mary Lindley, 173.
 — Susan Frances, 173.
 Bumpus, Alden, 59.
 — Herbert, 59.
 — Sarah, 59.
 Bunker, Albertine, 252, 311.
 — Caroline, 252.
 — Fanny Coit, 252.
 — George Tallman, 252.
 — William, 252.
 — William Edgar, 252.
 — William J., 252.
 Burgess, Abigail, 212.
 — Alice, 212.
 — Bella, 293.
 — Family, 212n.
 — Luther, 212.
 — Lydia C., 149.
 — Mary, 212.
 — Joseph, 212.
 — Nathaniel, 212.
 Burns, Ella T., 153.
 Burr, Sarah, 332.

- Burrill, Marietta Elizabeth, 339.
 Burt, Amelia, 317.
 — Nellie M., 366.
 Bush, Mollie Evelyn, 321.
 — William, 321.
 Bushnell, Jabez, 240.
 Buswell, Ida May, 189.
 Butler, Cora W., 152.
 — Martha, 239.
 Butterworth, Annie, 161.

 Call, Betsey, 61.
 Camp, Harvey, 272, 342.
 — Sarah Elvira, 342, 393.
 Campbell, Colin James, 60.
 — Fannie Soule, 60.
 — Hannah, 57.
 — Mary, 57.
 — Samuel, 57.
 — Walter, 60, 395.
 — William Frederick, 60.
 Candish, Helen, 71.
 Canedy, Lizzie E. C., 136.
 Carleton, Harry S., 189.
 — Lucius Hoyt, 189.
 — Lucius R., 189.
 — Merton S., 189.
 — Sarah Kimball, 225.
 Carpenter, Alice, 1.
 — Augusta, 280.
 — Edmund, 232.
 — Florence, 121.
 — Mary Ann, 109.
 Carr, Norman E. Chapman, 362.
 — Ralph B., 362.
 Carroll, Isabel L., 152.
 Carter, Bayard T., 299.
 — Charles Henry, 299.
 — Edward Oliver, 299.
 — Eveline Eliza, 299, 367.
 — George, 246.
 — George Willis, 299.
 — Giles R., 299.
 — Jane Jeannette, 150.
 — Judson Wade, 299.
 — William, 246, 299.
 Caruthers, Lydia, 326.
 Case, Henry, 218.
 Cass, Nancy, 263.
 Caswe, Catherine, 108.
 Caswell, Elizabeth, 88.
 Cathland, Elizabeth, 444.
 Chaffee, Clara L., 136.
 Chamberlain, Mary Luella, 444.
 — Olive Maria, 174.
 Chamberlin, Sewell, 115.
 Chandler, Dora, 364.
 — Emma A., 78.
 — Enos, 45.
 — Ethel M., 366.
 — Etta May, 375.
 — Joseph, 45.
 — Martha, 45.
 — Orville Lewis, 173.
 — Warren, 366.
 Chaney, —, 276.
 — Edwin N., 276.
 Chapin, Ada Maria, 361.
 Chapman, —, 444.
 — Daniel, 214.
 — Evelyn A., 297.
 — George, 297.
 — Henry G., 362.
 — Katherine L., 128.
 — Phebe S., 362.
 — Russell J., 362.
 — Walter L., 297.
 Cheyem, Rosella, 189.
 Child, Harriet, 225.
 — Henry, 331.
 Childs, Agnes Chamberlain, 175.
 — Alice Louise, 175.

 Childs, Anne Elizabeth, 137.
 — Benjamin Willis, 137, 138, 174.
 — Breta Willis, 175.
 — Family, 137n.
 — Frances Maria, 137, 175.
 — Gertrude, 175.
 — Mabel Willis, 175.
 — Prescott, 175.
 — Thomas Southworth, 175.
 — William Lee, 137.
 Chisholm, Mary E., 171.
 Christian, Samuel, 258.
 — Sarah, 258.
 Christmas, Mattie, 59.
 Church, —, 226, 269.
 — Albert A., 285.
 — Albert Stewart, 283.
 — Alice, 194.
 — Arthur B., 236.
 — Benjamin, 210, 235, 236.
 — Caleb, 210.
 — Caleb L., 235, 285.
 — Caroline Southworth, 283.
 — Celestia Josephine, 283, 353.
 — Charlotte E., 234.
 — Clarissa, 235.
 — Comfort, 210.
 — Deborah, 210.
 — Deborah C., 235.
 — Duane Herbert, 283, 353.
 — Eddie, 235.
 — Edward, 194.
 — Eliot Southworth, 353.
 — Elizabeth, 234.
 — Family, 209n.
 — Frank O., 236.
 — George L., 234.
 — George S., 234.
 — George W., 234.
 — Gideon, 210, 233.
 — Hamilton Caleb, 285.
 — Hamilton Melvor, 285.
 — Hannah D., 235.
 — Harold Douglas, 353.
 — Israel, 210, 234.
 — Janet, 235.
 — Julia Ann, 234.
 — J. Munroe, 312.
 — Lesley Frasher, 353.
 — Louisa Cecilia, 235, 284.
 — Lucy, 236.
 — Marie Louise, 283, 352.
 — Minerva, 236.
 — Nancy, 236.
 — Orlando B., 236.
 — Parnel Briggs, 234, 284.
 — Priscilla, 209.
 — Richard, 32.
 — Samuel D., 235.
 — Sarah, 210.
 — Sarah E., 234.
 — Sarah P., 268.
 — Sophia, 234.
 — Viola Gertrude, 285.
 — William, 209.
 — William Clark, 234, 282.
 — William Douglas, 283.
 — William Hamilton, 283.
 Churchill, Charity J., 391.
 — Elizabeth, 450.
 — Fanny, 326.
 — Jane, 261.
 — John E., 264.
 — Maria, 102.
 — Sarah Ann, 261.
 — William A., 333.
 Chute, Lucy H., 168.
 Claffin, Preston, 139.
 Clapp, Adelaide E., 182.
 Clark, Alcestia, 270.
 — Alice Southworth, 376.
 — De Willis Lyte, 376.
 — Emily C., 267.
 — Giles, 213.

 Clark, Jane, 64.
 — Jennie Medora, 129.
 — Joseph, 213.
 — Lois Townsend, 129.
 — Marcia, 270.
 — Mary Atwater, 376.
 — Robert, 214.
 — Sallie, 100.
 — Samuel W., 109.
 — Sarah, 42, 237.
 — Sarah Joanna, 246.
 — Sarah L., 51.
 — Walter, 154.
 — Wesley H., 140.
 — William Henry, 376.
 Clarke, Mehitable Parsons Tiffen, 300.
 Clarkson, Josephine, 359.
 Clay, Clara Southworth, 304.
 — Edward Payson, 263.
 — Edwin Andrus, 304.
 — Emory Cummings, 304.
 — Fred, 263.
 — Henry, 304.
 Clemens, Sarah, 269.
 Clime, Mary E., 359.
 Close, Lewis, 236.
 Clough, John, 54.
 Cobb, Charles, 119.
 — Charles S., 119.
 Coburn, Adeline Heath, 335.
 — Charles Warren, 335.
 — David Bugbee, 335.
 — Dorothy French, 335.
 — Eliza Ann, 264.
 — Elizabeth, 264, 279.
 — Emeline Wells, 264.
 — Fitz Henry, 264.
 — George, 225, 264.
 — George Chancy, 264.
 — George Lewis, 264, 334.
 — Harry Niles, 264.
 — Irene Elizabeth, 335.
 — Lewis George, 264, 334.
 — Lois, 334.
 — Margaret, 334.
 — Mary Jane, 264, 334.
 — Mary Maria, 264.
 — Sewell, 334.
 — William Child, 264.
 Coit, Elizabeth Mitchell, 252.
 Cole, Adelaide, 66.
 — Adelia F., 66.
 — Albert W., 174.
 — Andrew, 110.
 — Desire, 91.
 — Edward Freeman, 120.
 — Family, 120n.
 — James D., 66.
 — Job, 29n.
 — John P., 66.
 — John W., 66.
 — Joseph, 91, 92.
 — Lavinia S., 66.
 — Lucy Ellen, 120.
 — Luthera, 120.
 — Ornan, 120.
 — Ornan Edward, 120.
 — Southworth, 92.
 — Susan C., 143, 180.
 Coleman, Annie L., 148.
 Collied, Amelia C., 165.
 Collier, Elizabeth, 29.
 — Julia Ann, 183.
 — Thomas, 88.
 Collins, Catharine Harriet, 368.
 — Charles R., 248.
 — Clara Elizabeth, 156.
 — Edward H., 248.
 — Eliza, 248.
 — Eudora, 71.
 — Fannie Maria, 138.
 — Florence, 71, 80.

- Collins, Helen, 71.
 — James, 71, 247.
 — Katharine Patten, 340.
 — Lewis Beers, 248.
 — Mary Anne, 247.
 — William Rufus, 247.
 — William R., 218, 368.
 — William Southworth, 248.
 Colton, Chauncy G., 268.
 Colvin, Flora Bell, 341.
 Condit, Parker S., 271.
 Conger, Emma J. (Gray),
 Mrs., 347.
 Conkling, Charlotte South-
 worth, 250.
 — Jonas Brewster, 250.
 — Thomas B., 250.
 — Walter Beers, 250.
 Conner, Eva, 79.
 Cook, Frances Ann, 312.
 — John, 194.
 Coolidge, Byron Harvey,
 82.
 — Harry Holmes, 82.
 — Marshall Harvey, 82.
 — Marshall H., 82.
 Cooly, Otis, 270.
 Coombs, Clarence Augustus,
 167, 190.
 — Gertrude Miller, 168.
 — Horace Levi, 168.
 — Nellie Rebecca, 190.
 Cooper, James, 68.
 — John, 68, 86.
 — Nancy, Mrs., 68.
 Copeland, Albert F., 334.
 — Eva Cabot, 334.
 — Lewis Charles, 334.
 — Nellie, 446.
 — Ralph Heber, 334.
 — Walter B., 334.
 Corbin, Whitman, 235.
 Corey, Caleb, 195.
 Corkins, Mortimer, 251.
 Cornell, Chester E., 339.
 — Flossie, 339.
 — Ida, 339.
 — John H., 338.
 — Mina, 338.
 — Sylvanus E., 339.
 Cotton, Henry, 74.
 Couch, Plummer, 63.
 Couillard, Abbie Thompson,
 258.
 — Eben N., 258.
 — Mary Emma, 258.
 — Oliver, 257.
 — Otis, 257.
 — Otis C., 257.
 Coulter, Arthur Whittlesey,
 292.
 — James Edward, 292.
 — James R., 292.
 Countryman, Emily A.,
 379.
 Cousins, Phebe, 259.
 Covington, Leander, 102.
 Cowgill, James, 256.
 — Mary, 256.
 Cowin, Tabor, 46.
 Crabb, Mary Grace, 289.
 Craik, Walter, 367.
 Crandall, Bathsheba, 204.
 Crane, Aaron T., 308.
 — John, 63.
 — Kenna, 225.
 — Martha Mary, 143.
 — Rufus, 63.
 — Sarah, 63.
 — Zerah, 225.
 — Zerviah, 225.
 Crawford, Josephine, 266.
 — Vianna, 266.
 Crites, Albert Hayt, 301.
 — Albert Wallace, 301.
 — Edwin Darling, 301.
 Crites, Frederic Augustus, 301.
 Cromwell, Sarah, 221.
 Cross, Charles, 321.
 Crossman, Elizabeth, 86.
 Crowell, Howard Hollon, 342.
 Cullis, James, 231.
 Culver, Cornelia I., 377.
 Cummings, Lydia, 231.
 — Rachel, 205.
 Curley, Sarah, 180.
 Curtis, Angeline Stetson, 75.
 — D. G., 71.
 — Emeline Fountain, 128.
 — George W., 65.
 — John, 57.
 — Lizzie A., 186.
 — Lucinda, 65.
 — Margaret, 64.
 — Mary, 63.
 — Robert, 123.
 Cushing, Deborah, 43.
 — Family, 52n.
 — Hannah, 54.
 — Lydia, 52.
 Cushman, Charity Howland,
 109.
 — Elias, 108.
 — Elias Alexander, 109.
 — Family, 108n.
 Cutler, Edward Clifford,
 360.
 — Frances Amelia, 360.
 — Henry Lewis, 360.
 — James Benjamin, 360.
 Daggett, John, 211.
 Damon, Abigail, 56.
 — Calvin, 172.
 — Ernest Thayer, 172.
 — Zack, 56.
 Dana, Lavina, 229.
 Danforth, Ann L., 282.
 — Caroline Buckley, 282.
 — Ephraim Southworth,
 282.
 — George, 281.
 — George Allen, 282.
 — George Augustus, 282.
 — Hannah Frances, 282.
 — Harriet Montague, 281.
 — Harris Hall, 282.
 — Mary Alice, 282.
 — Rebecca Southworth,
 282.
 Dark, Amelia A., 338.
 — Samuel, 338.
 Darling, Mary, 98.
 Darrah, Mary, 331.
 Davenport, Charles, 258.
 — Charles Southworth, 258.
 — Lee, 258.
 — Sarah, 234.
 Davis, Elizabeth Thaxter,
 56.
 — Ella J., 343.
 — Elvira Ann, 277.
 — Eunice, 45.
 — Samuel Crafts, 125.
 Day, Delia Welch, 319.
 — Minnie, 139.
 Dean, Jane, 110.
 — John, 61.
 — John B., 64.
 Deane, Ada, 162.
 — Harriet Ann (Thurston),
 Mrs., 121.
 De Angelis, Judith, 215.
 Decourcy, Catherine, 372.
 De Golyer, Lawrence Nelson,
 368.
 Deitz, George Southworth,
 309.
 — William, 309.
 Delano, Barsilla, 47.
 — Beri, 47.
 Delano Deborah, 47.
 — Elizabeth, 47.
 — Family, 39n, 47n.
 — Hannah, 47.
 — Joseph, 47.
 — Lydia, 44.
 — Rebecca, 39, 47.
 — Reuben, 47.
 — Samuel, 39.
 — Sarah, 47.
 Delanoy, —, 266.
 Denhac, William G., 58.
 Denison, Charles S., 291.
 Dennis, Lydia Carver, 446.
 Dennison, David, 51.
 — Family, 256n.
 — Jane, 51.
 — Mary, 256.
 Devereaux, Ruth Boden,
 272.
 Dewey, Anna Thusebe,
 371.
 — Charlotte, 114.
 — Jedediah, 371.
 DeWitt, Augustus S., 285.
 — Edwin Slaughter, 285.
 — Elizabeth Church, 285.
 — Jacob Ver Novy, 284.
 — Mary Louisa, 285.
 — Merton J., 285.
 Dexter, Calvin, 157.
 — Calvin H., 157.
 — Edward S., 157.
 — Lizzie W., 157.
 — Rachel S., 157.
 Dickinson, Erastus, 269.
 — Joseph, 214.
 Dillingham, Martha, 126.
 Diman, Abigail G., 79.
 Dix, Roxa Sprague, 177.
 Doane, Anna Elizabeth, 339.
 — Edward Mayo, 339.
 — Josiah Mayo, 339.
 — Susie, 339.
 Dodge, Dorcas, 253.
 — Elizabeth, 144.
 — Henry Clay, 267.
 Donaldson, Harriet A., 275.
 Doran, —, 239.
 Dorman, Abbie M., 185.
 Dorr, Emma Finley, 342.
 — Margaret A., 319.
 Doubleday, Mary, 228.
 — Polly, 228.
 Douglas, Asa W., 250.
 — George, 250.
 — Harriet Louise, 353.
 — John, 216.
 Downer, Betsy, 308.
 Downing, Josephine E., 326.
 Drake, Edith W., 183.
 — Family, 146n.
 — George I., 183.
 — Luella, 146.
 Dresser, Caroline, 299.
 — Sophia Mindwell, 287.
 Drew, Ebenezer, 199.
 — Elizabeth, 57.
 — Francis, 57.
 — George Prince, 238.
 — Ida, 238.
 — Perez, 48.
 — Sara Clark, 238.
 — Sarah, 48.
 Drown, Harriet Jackson,
 136.
 — Harriet Maria, 136.
 — William Frederick, 136.
 Drysdale, Isabel, 289.
 Dubourse, —, 227.
 Dudley, —, 294.
 Duerler, Mamie, 285.
 Dunham, Lucinda South-
 worth, 130.
 — Warren, 130.
 Dunsan, David, 226.

- Dunton, Martha, 264.
 — Timothy, Jr., 443.
 Dunwoody, James B., 289.
 — John Henry, 289.
 — Laleah P., 289.
 Durand, Mary, 231.
 Durfee, Helen Marguerite, 374.
 — Henrietta Southworth, 347.
 — Mary Eloise, 374.
 — Mathew, 374.
 Duryea, Julia, 304.
 Dwelley, Almira J., 65.
 Dwight Family, 261n.
 — Louise Roxanna, 261.
 Dye, Carlton S., 305.
 — Homer Carlton, 305.
 — Raymond Chester, 305.
 Dyer, Elisha, 133.
 — Georgia Byron, 133.
 Dyke, Arthur Curtis, 182.
 — Dorothy Curtis, 182.
 Dyxon, —, 251.

 Eames, Mary Claffin, 178.
 Easte, Josephine Wales, 177.
 Easterbrook, Joseph A., 174.
 See Easterbrook.
 Eastman, Elvira Cook, 363.
 Eaton, Ellen Elizabeth, 184.
 Edson, Peter, 88.
 Eldridge, Sally, 251.
 Elliot, Joseph S., 64.
 Ellis, Annis, Mrs., 69.
 — Family, 69n.
 — Mira, 69.
 — Nancy, 310.
 — Rebecca, 90.
 — Sarah, 234.
 Ellison, —, 450.
 Elms, Sadie, 321.
 Elsworth, Blanchard, 275.
 Ely, Lucinda, 239.
 Emerson, Ella Frances, 330.
 Emmerton Family, 168n.
 — John A., 168.
 Ensign, —, 275.
 — Arthur, 275.
 — Forest, 275.
 — Orville, 275.
 Essig, George, 326.
 Estabrook, Arathusa, 212.
 — Benjamin, 212.
 — Family, 212n.
 — Hannah, 212.
 See Easterbrook.
 Evans, —, 217.
 — Albert E., 400.
 — Almeran, 151.
 — Carl A., 151.
 — Charles, 217.
 — Clara, 151.
 — Evan, 151.
 — Maud, 151.
 — Minnie, 151.
 Eybond, Laodicia, 381.

 Fairfield, Ella H., 263.
 Fanning, Dora Lothrop, 173.
 — Edmund S., 173.
 — Marjorie Lyon, 173.
 Farnum, Henry S., 104.
 Farrington, Emma W., 160.
 — Family, 160n.
 Farwell, Absalom, 54.
 — John, 54.
 Faunce, Hamelton, 57.
 — William, 59.
 Fellows, Sarah Dodge (Rowe), 149.
 Felton, Lovina, 318.
 Fenn, Mary C., 231.
 Ferguson, Jennie, 306.
 Ferreira, William J., 145.
 Field, Hattie L., 145.

 Field, John Ireland Howe, 352.
 — Serena, 147.
 — Thedeus Crane, 352.
 Finch, Jemima, 313.
 Finney, Cora Hammond, 126.
 — Louis, 126.
 — Mabel Lewis, 126.
 — Virtue, 108.
 See Phinney.
 Fish, Cornelia, 365.
 — Eda, 365.
 — Edward, 365.
 Fisher, —, 120.
 — Deborah, 141.
 — Hannah A., 126.
 — Lucy E., 120.
 Fisk, George W., 309.
 Fiske, Florence E., 300.
 — Mildred, 141.
 — Paul Southard, 141.
 — Willard, 310.
 — Wilson, 141.
 Fitts, John, 111.
 Fleming, Thomas, 266.
 Flitcher, —, 239.
 Fluker, Martha, 59.
 Fobbes, William, *see* Vobbes, William.
 Fobes, Mary, 195.
 — William, 33.
 Fogg, Charles Everett, 343.
 — Charles Judson, 164.
 — Gilman Worcester, 164.
 — Howard M., 343.
 — J. Manson, 343.
 — Raymond H., 343.
 Follett, Demilie, 297.
 Folsom, Lizzie, 61.
 Fonty, —, 280.
 Foote, Alice, 352.
 — Allen Ripley, 301.
 — Isabelle Southworth, 301.
 Forbes, Caroline, 110.
 Ford, Lucy, 53.
 Fordyce, Annie G., 298.
 Forsaith, Josiah, 52.
 Forsyth, Asa M., 115.
 — John S., 293.
 — May, 328.
 Fort, Angeline, 258.
 — Bruce, 258.
 — Emma, 258.
 — Peter, 258.
 Fosdick, Mary, 115.
 Foss, Caroline, 73.
 Foster, Anna, 292.
 — Elizabeth, 259.
 — Maria, 259.
 — Mary, 259.
 — Micah, 259.
 — John, 49.
 — Olive S., 445.
 — Roxanna, 292.
 Fowler, Elisha, 235.
 — Jane Ann, 235.
 Frances, Susan, 224.
 Francis, Ralph H., 129.
 Francisco, Ella, 271.
 Freeborn, Patience, 134.
 Freeland, Malvina, 372.
 Freeman, Clarinda, 450.
 — Constant, 30.
 — Samuel, 32.
 Freemont, Eliza Dutton, 109.
 French, Augusta, 300.
 — Augustus, 300.
 — Augustus C., 300.
 — Charles, 300.
 — Edward, 300.
 — Eliza B., 335.
 — Harriet Alden, 183.
 — John L., 117.
 — Mary, 300.
 — William S., 300.

 Frizzell, S. Oscar, 354.
 — Samuel Oscar, 354.
 — Viola Lucinda, 354.
 Frizzle, Sally, 225.
 Froats, Sarah Annas, 387.
 Fruit, Alice Marion, 188.
 — Clarence Henry, 188.
 — Edna Ruth, 188.
 — John Clyde, 188.
 — John Jasper, 188.
 Fuller, Consider, 105.
 — Lydia M., 340.
 — Robert F., 153.
 Fullerton, Betty, 43.
 — Samuel, 43.

 Gage, Jane Eliza, 373.
 Galliger, Catherine Clarke, 372.
 Gallinger, Curtis, 387.
 Gamburt, John H., 444.
 Gannett, George Oscar, 135.
 Gardiner, Lydia, 141.
 — Margaret Dick, 186.
 Gardner, Helen G., 371.
 — Honor, 307.
 — Lucinda M., 143.
 — Sarah, 307.
 Garfield, Alma M., 308.
 Gaskell, Jedediah, 448.
 Gates, Jeremiah, 447.
 Gere, Ansel J., 298.
 — E. Llewellyn, 298.
 Gibbs, Carleton Lynwood, 168.
 — Helen Lynwood, 168.
 — Madeline Shaw, 168.
 — Martha Dillingham, 126.
 Gibson, —, 239.
 Gifford, Addie E., 183.
 — Hannah, 234.
 Gilbert, —, 216.
 — Eliza, 309.
 — Elizabeth C., 345.
 — Horace, 154.
 — William S., 216.
 Gilchrist, Maggie, 249.
 Giles, Sarah D., 268.
 Gilgore, Zoe W., 452.
 Gillet, Harriet Maria, 120.
 Gillett, Mary, 262.
 — Olive, 262.
 Gilpatrick, Edward Malcolm, 163.
 — Elizabeth, 164.
 — Willis, 163.
 Gladding, John, 241.
 — Laura A., 292.
 — Laura Townsend, 134.
 Glass, Ida Bruce, 396.
 Glover, A. F., 295.
 — Harrison, 116.
 Goddard, Benjamin, 58.
 — Frank H., 332.
 — Polly, 58.
 Godfrey, Bathsheba, 95.
 — Eveline R., 331.
 Goff, Charles Norris, 134.
 — Earnest Clark, 134.
 — Edward Everet, 134.
 — Ethel Lenore, 134.
 — Frederick Harris, 299.
 — Frederika Southworth, 299.
 — Madeline Gladding, 134.
 Goodhue, Jabez J., 268.
 Goodman, Carlton Matthews, 397.
 Goodspeed, Patience, 99.
 Goodwin, Daniel, 270.
 — E., 76.
 — Merrill, 154.
 Gordon, Stephen S., 150.
 — William Adelbert, 150.
 Gosnell, Myra, 387.
 Graham, George P., 327.

- Graham, Helen, 165.
 — Perry Millar, 327.
 — William Nelson, 327.
 Grantier, Cora, 390.
 Gratton, Charles, 321.
 Graves, Alice Holmes, 82.
 — Robert, 82.
 — Robert Niles, 82.
 Gray, Desire, 85.
 — Emma J., 347.
 — Family, 85a.
 — Jesse, 63.
 — Jesse Alonzo, 64.
 — John Frederick, 63.
 — Lucy, 63.
 — Lydia Jane, 63.
 — Sarah Ann, 63, 65.
 — Seth T., 64.
 — Susan Frances, 64.
 Green, Alice, 310.
 — Anna L., 452.
 — Carolyn Southworth, 369.
 — Charles Henry, 368, 369.
 — Cordelia, 369.
 — Daniel, 250, 310.
 — Elizabeth, 310.
 — Florence M., 142.
 — George S., 310.
 — Harriet Gertrude, 369.
 — Laura Augusta, 369.
 — Levi, 310.
 — Loren, 310.
 — Martha, 310.
 — Mary, 250.
 — Mary Elizabeth, 369.
 — Myra, 267.
 — Sara, 310.
 — Whitman, 310.
 Greene, Susanna, 105.
 Greenough, Anna, 69.
 — Maria, 69.
 — Susan, Mrs., 69.
 Gregg, Sarah K., 148.
 Gregory, Anne, 178.
 — Arthur Rowland, 306.
 — Catherine Gertrude, 306.
 — Frank Beers, 306.
 — Frank Watson, 306.
 — Jennie Elizabeth, 306.
 — Mary Catharine, 355.
 — William Ferguson, 306.
 — William R., 306.
 — William Uriah, 306.
 — William U., 306.
 Gridley, Laura, 279.
 Griffin, Bulkley Southworth, 156.
 — Courtland Brooke, 156.
 — E. J., 73.
 — Solomon Bulkley, 156.
 Grover, S. J., 155.
 Groves, Ephraim, 97.
 Gulliver, Sarah Putnam, 290.
 Gurley Family, 203n.
 — Lois, 203.
 Gurney, Anna, 102.
 — Elizabeth A., 65.
 — John, 102.
 — Lemuel, 102.
 — Martha, 102.
 — Mehtable, 102.
 — Mille, 102.
 — Patience, 102.
 — Rhoda, 102.
 — Samuel, 102.
 — Sibil, 102.
 — Zachariah, 89.
 Guyer, Annie T., 388.
 Gyles, Charles, 220.
 Hackley, Dorcas, 382.
 Halbert, Sarah, 317.
 Haight, Alice, 309.
 — Anna, 309.
 — Catharine Ann, 251.
 — Charles, 309.
 Haight, Cornelia, 309.
 — Cornelius, 218, 251, 309.
 — Daniel C., 251, 309.
 — Edgar, 309.
 — Eliza, 309.
 — Elizabeth, 251, 310.
 — Elon, 309.
 — Fulton, 309.
 — George S., 251, 309, 310.
 — Hilen R., 309.
 — Ira A., 251.
 — Jacob C., 251.
 — James, 218.
 — John O., 251.
 — Loren, 310.
 — Martha, 251, 310.
 — Mary, 309.
 — Sara, 310.
 — Whitman, 310.
 Halbert, Sarah, 317.
 Hall, —, 324.
 — Althea, 43.
 — Anna Elizabeth, 350.
 — Arathusa, 237.
 — Benjamin Jackson, 350.
 — Charles Bliss, 350.
 — Daniel, 350.
 — Effie, 350.
 — Elkanah, 281.
 — Family, 95n, 349n.
 — Florie May, 350.
 — Francis Marion, 350.
 — Frederick Beaumont, 350.
 — George Crocker, 350.
 — Greenfield, 54.
 — Henry, 237.
 — James Crossman, 350.
 — Jennie, 350.
 — John Jackson, 350.
 — John Williams Dean, 349.
 — Lizzie, 237.
 — Martin, 237.
 — Rachel, 95.
 — Samuel Williams, 350.
 — Susan, Mrs., 54.
 — William Alden, 350.
 Halleck, Jane, 262.
 Hallett, Abigail, 37.
 — Russell, 94.
 Halloway, George Bernard, 129.
 — George K., 129.
 — Martha Evelyn, 129.
 Halsey, Luella, 307.
 Hamilton, Eli, 93.
 Hamlett, Alice Grace, 84.
 Hammond, Albert A., 126.
 — Alden M., 126.
 — Almira M., 126.
 — Amelia F., 126.
 — Clara Maria, 359.
 — Elisha, 104.
 — Elizabeth, 359.
 — Eudora Maria, 287.
 — Family, 104n, 144n.
 — Franklin Tweed, 359.
 — Harriet, 144.
 — Hattie F., 126.
 — John Wilkes, 287, 358, 359.
 — Joseph Winslow, 288.
 — Nathaniel, Capt., 210.
 — Orrin, 104, 126.
 — Rowland, 87.
 — Sarah E., 126.
 — Sarah Winslow, 288.
 — Susan Wilbur, 288.
 Hanchett, Annie May, 263.
 — Fred Bailey, 263.
 Hancock, George Wisner, 326.
 — Raymond Southworth, 326.
 Hannah, Adlina, 281.
 — Margaret, 352.
 Hanscomb, Harriet, 64.
 Hansell, Harriet, 143, 144.
 Hanson, Rebecca, Mrs., 63.
 Hanson, Robert, 63.
 — Samuel, 63.
 Hargrove, Aurora Lee, 354.
 — Henry Lee, 354.
 Harlow, Nathaniel, 94.
 — William, 32.
 Harraden, Jane, 51.
 Harriman, J. R., 258.
 Harris, Arethusa, 98.
 — Ellen M., 361.
 — Mary C., 282.
 — Mercy, 153.
 — Oliver, 98.
 Hart, Edward D., 157.
 — W. H., 157.
 Hartley, Edna M., 376.
 Hartshorn, Submit, 253.
 Harvey, Frank, 126.
 Haskell, Hannah, 96.
 — Mary, 96.
 Haskins, A. F., 157.
 — Elizabeth A., 157.
 — Family, 106n.
 — Herbert, 166.
 — Isaac, 166.
 — Lucinda, 105.
 Hastings, Elizabeth, 162.
 — George Seymour, 162.
 — Harriet Southworth, 162.
 — Wells Southworth, 162.
 Hatch, Anna, 46.
 — Anna Elizabeth, 157.
 — Deborah, 54.
 — Israel, 46.
 — William, Elder, 46.
 — William P., 157.
 Hathaway, Benjamin, 166.
 — Charles, 349.
 — Emma Hammond, 166.
 — George Orrin, 166.
 — Harold Lewis, 166.
 — Harrison Rountree, 349.
 — Julia Frances, 166.
 — Lizzie, 337.
 — Robert Woodward, 349.
 — Stewart Southworth, 349.
 Haven, —, 309.
 — Alice, 333.
 Hawes, Alice Mary, 332.
 — Edward Southworth, 332.
 — Jerusha, 113.
 — Josiah Johnson, 331.
 — Marion Augusta, 332.
 — Nancy, 45.
 Hawkins, Ebenezer, 211.
 — Elizabeth, 211.
 — Jonathan, 211.
 — John Augustus, 376.
 — Joseph, 211.
 — Martha, 211.
 — Lavinia, 211.
 — Mary, 211.
 — Olive, 211.
 — Rebecca, 211.
 — Roger, 211.
 — Sarah, 211.
 — Susannah, 211.
 — Zebulon, 211.
 Hawley, Arthur Hoyt, 152.
 — Clarence Newell, 152.
 — Edward Southworth, 152.
 — Florence Gertrude, 152, 188 (wrongly printed "Southard").
 — Marion, 302.
 — Marion Elizabeth, 152, 188.
 — Romeo Hoyt, 152.
 Hay, Ferdinand G., 336.
 Hayden, Laura P., 290.
 — Samuel Worcester, 147.
 Hayford, Alice, 342.
 Hayman, Emily, 137.
 Haynes, James, 64.
 Hayt, Charles Henry, 301.
 — Cordelia, 301, 368.
 — Emma Louise, 301.

- Hayt, Harriet Elizabeth, 301, 368.
 — Ira Tillotson, 301.
 — John, 301.
 — John Tillotson, 301.
 — John Tompkins, 300.
 — Mary Caroline, 301.
 — Minnie, 301.
 Hayward, Betsey Willis, 117.
 — Lizzie L., 361.
 Haywood, Anna Brown, 165.
 Heacock, Alwilda M., 451.
 Hearenhill, Fielding, 379.
 — Vera, 380.
 — Waverley M., 379.
 Heath, Adeline, 334.
 — Albert, 179.
 — John, 179.
 — Norman, 179.
 Helm, Julia, 346.
 Henderson, Elizabeth Weed, 155.
 Hennessy, Mary, 393.
 Henry, Alice S., 184.
 — Chloe, 142.
 — Edwin S., 184.
 — Ella S., 184.
 — Herbert C., 184.
 — Walter E., 184.
 Henshaw, Georgianna, 124.
 Herrington, Hezekiah, 42.
 Hersey, Angie Sturgis, 166.
 — J. Augustus, 66.
 Hewett Family, 112n.
 — Sarah, 112.
 Hewins, Anna T., 146.
 — Eva, 173.
 — Family, 146.
 Heydrick, Louis W., 304.
 Hicks, Adella, 116.
 — James, 115.
 — John, 115.
 — Minerva, 116.
 — Nancy, 114.
 — Sally, 60.
 — Samuel, 115.
 — Sarah, 115, 116.
 — Wheaton, 115.
 Hidden, Henrietta, 448.
 Higginbottom, Mary Amelia, 350.
 Higgins, Darragh Loring, 84.
 — Sarah, 205.
 — Thomas Weston, 84.
 Hildreth, Rhoda, 270.
 Hill, Charles Colver, 75.
 — Clara, 126.
 — Florence Proctor, 75.
 — Frances Anna, 144.
 — Harriet Eliza, 78.
 — Lysander, 66.
 — Nellie Brooks, 75.
 — William Colver, 75.
 Hilliard, Aubrey, 192.
 — Carrie Gertrude, 192.
 — Curtis Morrison, 192.
 — Ruth, 192.
 Hills, Olive Jane, 341.
 Hilman, Sarah Emily, 291.
 Hines, Laura S., 276.
 Hinman, Belle R., 368.
 — Clara L., 368.
 — Edward Chauncy, 368.
 — Frederick A., 368.
 — Gertrude R., 368.
 — Harriet, 368.
 — Isabella, 368.
 — John Flavel, 368.
 — John F., 368.
 Hirshfield, —, 351.
 Hixon, Hannah, 113.
 — Mary, 112.
 Hoadley, Albert Sherwood, 294.
 — Asa Franklin, 293.
 — Benjamin Norton, 293.
 Hoadley, Clara Josephine, 293.
 — Clarence Avery, 361.
 — Clarence Wolcott, 361.
 — Elisha, 294.
 — Elvira, 292.
 — Emily Adella, 293.
 — Eunice Elizabeth, 294.
 — Family, 292n.
 — George Emmett, 293.
 — George Waterbury, 293.
 — Hannah Wheeler, 294.
 — Hattie Bates, 361.
 — Jennie Georgianna, 293.
 — Joseph Merwin, 293.
 — Lawson Miles, 293.
 — Leslie Ranson, 361.
 — Mary Wheeler, 294.
 — Miles Lawson, 293, 361.
 — Wildey Pratt, 361.
 Hobart, Elizabeth, 111.
 Hodges, Esther, 86.
 Hodgkins, Thomas, 100.
 Hodgson, Mary, 248.
 Holbrook, John, 228.
 — Mary, 227.
 Hollingsworth, J. B., 304.
 Hollis, —, 228.
 — Birdie Louisa, 285.
 — Charles Minot, 285.
 — Harriet Elizabeth, 285.
 — Mary Louisa De Witt, 285.
 — Nellie May, 285.
 Holmes, Alice Hannah, 82.
 — Anna Rebecca, 82.
 — Betsey, 94.
 — Byron M., 82.
 — Cynthia, 51.
 — Ellen, 383.
 — Ellen Maude, 82.
 — Esther, 94.
 — Esther Louisa, 158.
 — Harry Knowles, 82.
 — Jacob, 98.
 — Jennie Adelaide, 82.
 — Josephine, 70.
 — Susan, F., 82.
 Holt, Benjamin, 216.
 — Sarah, 216.
 Holyoke, Rebecca, 186.
 Homer, Annie, 252.
 — Margaret, 252.
 — Peter T., 252.
 — Robert, 252.
 — William, 252.
 Hopkins, Albert, 390.
 — Henry, 390.
 — Mary Louise, 390.
 Horn, Mary Louise, 323.
 Horrobin, William T., 329.
 Horton, Alice, 249.
 — Edwin Jackson, 110.
 — Everett Southworth, 109.
 — Family, 174n.
 — Fred H., 174.
 — Gideon Martin, 109, 110.
 — James Jackson, 110.
 — Mary Smith, 137, 174.
 — Simeon Ferdinand, 137.
 Hotchkiss, Ephraim, 309.
 Hough, Abby, 216.
 Hovey, Miriam, 223.
 Howard, Abbie Ann, 171.
 — Agnes, 123.
 — Albert, 123.
 — Alice, 123, 164.
 — Ann Curtis, 165.
 — Arthur, 165.
 — Beza, 94.
 — Charles, 153.
 — Daisy, 367.
 — David, 97.
 — Davis, 123.
 — Edward Harrison, 123.
 — Elizabeth, 123, 163.
 — Family, 97n.
 — Frank, 172.
 Howard, Frank S., 171.
 — Franklin, 321.
 — Gladys, 171.
 — Grace Annette, 165.
 — Gussie Jane, 172.
 — Hester Ann, 283.
 — Ida Alice, 159.
 — John, 123, 165.
 — John M., 172.
 — Julia Ann (Kingsman), 158.
 — Katherine, 97.
 — La Forest, 171.
 — Lottie, 153.
 — Mabel Martha, 165.
 — Martha, 172.
 — Mary, 123.
 — Nathan, 171.
 — Rhoda, 117.
 — Rufus, 123.
 — Volney, 153.
 — William Wells, 124.
 Howe, Caroline Clark, 270.
 — Louise Malvina Esther, 267.
 Howland, Elizabeth, (Tilley), 35.
 — Family, 87n.
 — Jael, 87.
 — John, 35.
 — Joseph, 33, 34, 35.
 — Orrin H., 238.
 Hoyt, E. Thacher, 453.
 — Margaret Adele, 453.
 — Preston Southworth, 453.
 Hoxie, Edith M., 70.
 Hubbard, —, 235.
 — Mary, 336.
 Hubbell, —, 252.
 Hubble, Hiram, 269.
 Hubner, Carl Southworth, 351.
 — Charles W., 351.
 — Ida Margaret, 352.
 — Rose Elizabeth, 352.
 Hudson, Charlotte, 321.
 Hughson, Julia, 318.
 — Rebecca (Brown), 318.
 Hulbert, John Edward Ensil, 446.
 Hunt, Almira Jane, 294.
 — Harriet, 320.
 — John, 39.
 — Martha, 45.
 — Mary, 44.
 — Thomas, 44.
 — William, 352.
 Hunter, Fanny, 111.
 — Hartley, 64.
 — Miss, 220.
 — Nancy, 275.
 Huntington, —, 450.
 Hurd, Billis B., 293.
 Hurst, Anna, 333.
 Huse, Elizabeth, 62.
 — Georgianna, 343.
 Hussey, Erwin Albert, 445.
 Hutchins, Almada, 275.
 — Shubael, 229.
 — Shubart, 229.
 Hutchinsonson, Charles, 114.
 — Cyrus, 114.
 — Elizabeth, 114.
 — Iola E., 115.
 — John G., 176.
 — Lew Woodward, 176.
 — Mary Bell, 176.
 — Nellie Grant, 176.
 — Parker, 176.
 — Pearleyette, 115.
 — Sarah Emma, 176.
 Hyde Family, 254n, 399n.
 — Mary, 254.
 — Mary W., 399.
 Ide, Mary, 279.

- Ingals, James, 313.
 Ingalls, Clarence, 374.
 Ingersoll, Elizabeth, 352.
 Ingraham, Adelia, 270.
 Ireland, Archie J., 364.
 — Flora Bell, 364.
 — Irving, 364.
 — Maggie, 364.
 — Walter C., 364.
 Irish, Ashabel A., 234.
 — George, 234.
 — Hamilton B., 234.
 — John, 33.
 — Otis, 234.
 — William Augustus, 234.
 Jackson, Abby Southworth, 280, 349.
 — Benjamin M., 280.
 — Daniel, 280.
 — Edmund, 97.
 — Elisha, 110.
 — Elizabeth, 280.
 — Ephraim, 280.
 — Hannah, 97, 109.
 — Harriet, 95, 97.
 — Harry, 95, 97.
 — James, 110.
 — James Frederick, 386.
 — Jesse, 319.
 — Joel, 218.
 — John, 97.
 — John T., 280.
 — Newell, 444.
 — Priscilla Alden, 236.
 — Samuel, 97.
 — Southworth, 97.
 — Susannah, 97.
 — William Sharpless, 385.
 Jagger, Betsey, 310.
 — Charles, 249.
 — Jehiel Wilbur, 249.
 James, Elisha, 56.
 — Family, 56n.
 — Florence H., 191.
 — Sarah, 56.
 Jaquith, Joel, 272.
 Jayne, Henry La Barre, 311.
 Jenkins, Susan, 227, 272.
 Jeremiah, Harriet, 247.
 Jewell, Sally Ann, 103.
 Jillett, *see Gillet*.
 Johnson, Anna Isabella, 186.
 — Cordelia S., 175.
 — Florence Lotta, 176.
 — Hiram Richmond, 287.
 — Lena Harriet, 176.
 — Leon Harrold, 176.
 — Lucretia L., 175.
 — Marguerite Louisa, 303.
 — Wilbur, 238.
 — Wilson D., 176.
 Johnston, Sara Sophia, 251.
 — Thomas, 251.
 Jones, Alice Harriet, 76.
 — Ann Maria, 339.
 — Caroline Lois, 169.
 — Eben, Jr., 169.
 — Edwin L., 76.
 — Elaphalet, 89.
 — Lewis F., 377.
 — Hiro, 264, 339.
 — Polly, 116.
 — Seth, 243.
 Jordan, Adeline, 59.
 — Allen, 60.
 — Arthur, 59.
 — Clara, 59.
 — Clement, 59.
 — Clement Thomas, 59.
 — David Soule, 59.
 — Ernest, 59.
 — Esther Emily, 60.
 — Family, 59n.
 — Georgianna, 59.
 — Jane Bradbury, 60, 72.
 Jordan, Joanna Dennison, 60.
 — Mary, 59.
 — Robert W., 60.
 — Sarah, 59.
 — William W., 59.
 Joslyn, Bertha, 382.
 Joyces, Abigail Deborah, 47.
 — Alethea, 47.
 — Asa, 46.
 — Hannah, 47.
 — John, 47.
 — Lucy, 47.
 — Peter, 47.
 — Stephen, 47.
 — William, 46.
 Karr, Arthur Jamieson, 72.
 — Charles Henderson, 72.
 — Emma Taber, 72.
 — Florence Geneva, 72.
 — Mary Lee, 72.
 — William Middleton, 72.
 — William Wesley, 72.
 Keeler, Amanda, 251.
 Keep, Otis, 278.
 Keith, Ambrose, 97.
 — Cassander Dodge, 98.
 — Clifford, 98.
 — Family, 91n, 97n.
 — James, 97.
 — Martha, 91.
 — Owen Southworth, 98.
 — Phebe, 106.
 — Robert, 91.
 Kelley, Delia Ellen, 452.
 — James, 154.
 — Mary (Thornton), Mrs., 134.
 Kempton, Deborah, 79.
 Kennedy, Mary D., 191.
 Kenrick, Lucinda, 114.
 Kent, Abigail Madam, 259
 — Family, 259n.
 Kerr, Julia, 325.
 Ketchum, Phebe, 224.
 Keymer, Kathryn, 164.
 Keyser, —, 250.
 Kidder, Jennie L., 267.
 Kilbury, Rebecca O., 120.
 Kimball, Cora May, 82.
 — Eben, 100.
 — Sarah Adelaide, 276.
 Kincaid, Serene H., 285.
 King, Ann, 194.
 Kingman, Dianthe Jane, 119.
 — Eunice, 100.
 — Family, 100n.
 Kingsbury, Albert E., 186.
 — Charles Willard, 302.
 — David Lansing, 302.
 — Eliza, 223.
 — Francis Mary, 302, 369.
 — Frederic A., 249.
 — George, 223.
 — Hiram, 223.
 — Lansing, 302.
 Kingsley, Carrie Frances, 367.
 — Daniel W., 367.
 — Freddie Marshall, 367.
 — George L., 188.
 — Harriet, 149.
 — Mary P., 174.
 — Minnie May, 367.
 — William Henry, 367.
 Kingsman, Julia Ann, 158.
 Kirk, Experience, 94.
 Kirkham, Clarissa Griswold, 294.
 — Levi, 217.
 Kirkpatric, Minnie E., 347.
 Kirtland, —, 286.
 — Family, 193n, 200n.
 — Martha, 193.
 — Temperance, 200.
 Knowles, Dolly J., 75.
 — Ellen Adelaide, 75.
 Knowles, Ichabod Robie, 62.
 — Louisa, 62.
 — Louise, 73.
 — Lucy A., 74.
 — M. H., 75.
 — Nathaniel, 61.
 — Olive Wentworth, 62.
 — Samuel Augustus, 74.
 — Sophronia R., 75.
 — Susan Maria, 75, 82.
 — Victoria, Mrs., 62.
 — William, 74.
 Knowlton, Blanche, 346.
 — Carlotta, 346.
 — Henry, 346.
 — Henry E., 346.
 Kruger, Henry, 269.
 Kunkle, Katharine, 366.
 Kurtz, Arthur, 316.
 Ladd, Alfred William, 325.
 — Family, 325.
 — Margaret E., 390.
 Lamson, Mary H., 177.
 — Orville, 344.
 Landman, Thomas, 69.
 Lane, Alice Field, 135.
 — Charles Malcom, 74.
 — C. D., 310.
 — Grace, 73.
 — Harriet, 133.
 — W. E., 73.
 Laney, Albert Edward, 189.
 — David Hobbs, 189.
 — Lillian Alice, 189.
 — Marjorie Beatrice, 189.
 Lanfear, —, 239.
 Langley, Alaretta, 341.
 — Ann Eliza, 269.
 — Anna Kesia, 341.
 — Charles, 269.
 — Edson, 269.
 — Elinor, 341.
 — Freddy, 341.
 — George Washington, 269.
 — Guy Vern, 341.
 — Harrison Stoddard, 269.
 — Huldah W., 269.
 — Ira S., 269, 341.
 — James, 269.
 — Josiah, 341.
 — Josiah Proctor, 269.
 — Mary E., 269.
 — Spencer, 269.
 — William Jackson, 269.
 Lanman, Almira, 69.
 — Samuel, 69.
 — Thomas, 69.
 Larginum, Waitie, 315.
 Larkum, Mehitabel, 62.
 Latham, Julia, 255.
 Law, Alice Marilla, 359, 397.
 — Benedict, 359.
 — Charles Deloss, 359.
 — Edgar Augustus, 359.
 — Fanny Southworth, 359.
 — Frederic Stanley, 359.
 — George Henry, 359.
 — Lucy Weldon, 359.
 — Mary Ellen, 360.
 — Robert Adair, 359.
 — Sarah, 155.
 — William Francis, 359.
 Lawrence, James Valentine, 348.
 Lawton, William, 195.
 Lazzell, William P., 63.
 Leach, Betsey, 119.
 — Gordon, 95.
 — Lucy W., 133.
 Learnard, Mary, 154.
 Leavitt, Amanda J., 76.
 — Lucretia Ann, 360.
 Le Baron, Eugene Parker, 79.
 — Frederick Nelson, 79.
 Lee, —, 230.

- Lee, Emma, 257.
 — Ezra, 197.
 — Mildred, 362.
 — Sarah A., 104.
 — Walter, S., 362.
 Leech, Joseph, 197.
 Leek, Eva L., 450.
 — Ferdinand, 450.
 — Isadore, 450.
 — Merriett L., 450.
 — Talmage W., 450.
 Leet, Sarah, 216.
 Legg, Arlemon H., 307.
 — Charles Norman, 307.
 — Edward, 308.
 — Eleanor, 307.
 — Frank Gardner, 307.
 — George, 308.
 — Mary, 307.
 Leighton, Adnah, 56.
 — Amy, 56.
 — Rena E., 56.
 — Robert, 54.
 Leonard, —, 88.
 — Augustus Thomas, 356.
 — Frank, 356.
 — John Drake, 356.
 — John Hiram, 356.
 — Joseph Hammond, 356.
 — Mary Hamilton, 356.
 — Rosie, 356.
 Lewis, Alice Margaret, 398.
 — Asa, 48.
 — Charles Frederick, 398.
 — Eleanor Stiles, 397.
 — Family, 48n.
 — Frank, 443.
 — Frederick Humphreyville, 360, 397.
 — George, 48.
 — Harriet Southworth, 360.
 — Henry Bertram, 360.
 — Henry Martyn, 288, 360, 398.
 — Lydia (Wildor), Mrs., 52.
 — Marion Whitney, 398.
 — Mary Justina, 288.
 — Nellie, 360.
 — Sarah, 443.
 — Sarah Hobart, 48.
 — Stephen, 443.
 — William Goodwin, 288.
 Libby, Humphrey, 54.
 — Hattie, 64.
 — Margaret, 54.
 — Richard, 64.
 Lillie, Amy Morris, 397.
 — Harriet Ann, 397.
 — Lewis Converse, 397.
 — Lucy Southworth, 397.
 Lincoln, Bertha, 74.
 — Clara L. (Chaffee), Mrs., 136.
 — Fannie Grace, 74.
 — Florence May, 74.
 — George W., 74.
 — Joshua, 105.
 Lindsay, Delia M., 276.
 Linscott, Sarah K., 71.
 Liscom, A. Clark, 308.
 Litchfield, Cynthia, 51.
 Little, David, 194.
 Livingston, Mary J., 328.
 Lloyd, Lelia Evangeline, 354.
 Locke, Augusta A., 139.
 — Mattie Atwood, 165.
 Lombard, Julia A., 70.
 Lord, Alice, 362.
 — William B., 242.
 Loring, —, 86.
 — Almira Everett, 79, 84.
 — Campbell Ellis, 69.
 — Caroline, 69.
 — Caroline Matilda, 79, 83.
 — Daniel, 57.
 — Deborah, 43.
 Loring, Elmira, 69.
 — Family, 43n.
 — Georgianna, 79.
 — Hannah, 57.
 — Joshua, 43, 50, 57.
 — Levi, 43, 57, 68, 69.
 — Lucinda Sampson, 69.
 — Melzar, 50.
 — Mira Ellis, 69.
 — Orpha, 57.
 — Perez, 43.
 — Polly, 57.
 — Ruth Thomas, 69.
 — Simeon, 43, 50.
 — Southworth, 69.
 — Thomas, 43, 50.
 — Thomas Ellis, 69, 79.
 — Zilpah, 57.
 Lothrop, Bradford Vincent, 173.
 — Daniel James, 173.
 — Earl Daniel, 173.
 — Eugene Terry, 173.
 — Laurence Eugene, 173.
 — Lena Washburn, 173.
 — Ralph Bradford, 173.
 — Ruth Carr, 173.
 — Sarah Marcia, 173.
 Lounsbury, Luella, 151.
 Lovell, Hannah B., 109.
 — John E., 346.
 Low, Albertus, 374.
 — Austin Albertis, 374.
 — Ruth Alene, 374.
 Luce, Asa W., 367.
 — Benjamin J., 367.
 — Carrie A., 365.
 — Clara B., 366.
 — Cora A., 366.
 — Etta, 366.
 — Flora A., 296, 364.
 — Flora E., 367.
 — Hannah, 58.
 — Israel D., 296.
 — Jennie A., 366.
 — Joseph A., 366.
 — J. Culver, 366.
 — Katie, 367.
 — Lenora, 366.
 — Lydia M., 367.
 — Mary, 365.
 — Minnie M., 366.
 — Nellie, 366.
 — Philo, 296.
 — Philo R., 367.
 — Ralph H., 366.
 — Rebecca, 296, 365.
 — Rosalie, 365.
 — Russell, 297, 366.
 — Sally, 297.
 — Spencer W., 297, 366.
 — Warren J., 296, 365.
 — Wellington H., 366.
 — Wesley, 296, 367.
 — William S., 366.
 — Zela, 367.
 Ludden, Eunice, 227.
 Lyman, Daniel, 199.
 — Family, 332n.
 — Sarah, 332.
 Lyon, —, 311.
 — Cynthia M., Mrs., 131.
 — Frances Rebecca (Smith), 120.
 — J. Alvan, 133.
 MacKay, Simeon, 135.
 Macomber, Abigail, 95.
 — Abijah, 96.
 — Abraham Kingsley, 165.
 — Addison Parker, 104.
 — Alexander Gibbs, 127, 166.
 — Alice, 127.
 — Almira, 95.
 — Ann, 105.
 — Arabella Alexander, 166.
 Macomber, Arabella Loomis, 125.
 — Arad, 95.
 — Bathsheba, 95.
 — Belle, 104.
 — Bertha Jewell, 166.
 — Charles, 105.
 — Daniel, 95.
 — Ebenezer, 94, 103.
 — Ebenezer Paul, 104.
 — Elrie Welch, 165.
 — Emily, 105.
 — Ethel Hersey, 166.
 — Eveline R., 131.
 — Ezra, 90, 94.
 — Family, 89n.
 — Fannie, 105.
 — Francis L., 105.
 — Frank Jewell, 126.
 — Frank M., 105.
 — George, 90, 94, 105, 126, 127.
 — George Alexander, 125.
 — George Cornelius, 166.
 — George Francis, 126.
 — George Southard, 104.
 — Hannah, 96.
 — Helen, 166.
 — Henry Jewell, 165.
 — Henry Kirke, 125, 165.
 — Henry Percy, 127.
 — Henry Seymour, 127.
 — Ichabod, 90, 95.
 — James Locke, 166.
 — Jay Kingsley, 166.
 — Job, 90.
 — Job Godfrey, 95.
 — John, 90, 94.
 — John Kingsley, 125, 165.
 — Joshua Mason, 104.
 — Kate Locke, 166.
 — Kingsley Williams, 104, 125.
 — Laura, 126.
 — Leonard, 96, 105, 127.
 — Leroy Alexander, 165.
 — Lillian, 104.
 — Louisa Ann, 95.
 — Lowell, 127.
 — Martha Gibbs, 127.
 — Mattie Watrous, 166.
 — Mary, 105.
 — May, 126.
 — Nathaniel, 89, 90, 94, 95.
 — Paul, 94.
 — Phebe P., 105.
 — Philena, 94.
 — Polly, 94.
 — Priscilla, 95.
 — Prude, 95.
 — Rebecca Russell, 104.
 — Sally, 95, 104.
 — Samuel, 95, 96.
 — Sarah Weston, 95.
 — Squire James, 104.
 — Sumner Cooley, 166.
 — Susan, 95, 105.
 — Theodora, 95.
 — Walter Sturgis, 166.
 — William Harkness, 94.
 — Zenas Leonard, 104.
 Makepeace, Edith J., 168.
 — John A., 168.
 Mallory, Mary Virginia, 122.
 Malon, Mary A., 75.
 Manchester, Arthur, 235.
 — James, 235.
 — Julia Church, 235.
 Manley, —, 198.
 Mann, Anna, 65.
 — Clarence Marsford, 81.
 — Emma, 65.
 — Eunice, 65.
 — Isaiah Henry, 77.
 — Marsford Crooker, 81.
 Manton, Mrs., 280.

- Marchant, Charles Briggs, 284.
 — Elizabeth Katherine, 355.
 — Franklin Gregory, 355.
 — Helen, 355.
 — Martin Howard, 355.
 — Minnie, 355.
 — Susan Pent, 284.
 — Thomas, 284.
 — William Briggs, 355.
 — William Church, 284, 355.
 Mariet, Eva E., 392.
 Markel, David W., 270.
 — Etta, 271.
 Markett, Herbert, 276.
 Marple, Sarah Jane, 70.
 Marriels, Susan, 269.
 Marsh, Arthur Southworth, 298.
 — Carrie S., 298.
 — Elmer Ernest, 298.
 — H. Wilmer, 298.
 — Jared, 298.
 — Lora L., 298.
 Marshall, James, 75.
 — Micajah, 112.
 — Theodore B., 445.
 Martin, Agnes Jackson, 110, 136.
 — Catharine Shirley, 110.
 — Ephraim, 109.
 — Esther M., 376.
 — John Jackson, 110.
 — Lavinia, 137.
 — Maria Louisa, 110.
 — Sabina Ann, 110, 137.
 Marvin, George J., 380.
 — Hubert Buras, 380.
 Mason, Ada Carpenter, 134.
 — Andrew Sheldon, 133.
 — Carrie Shurtleff, 134.
 — Charles Haynes, 370.
 — Clara Josephine, 133.
 — Edwin Cooley, 369.
 — Frances Kingsbury, 370.
 — James Burton, 133.
 — Kathro Montague, 370.
 — Mary J., Mrs., 350.
 — Mary Needham, 370.
 — Sadie Burton, 133.
 Masson, Jane B., 240.
 — Thomas, 240.
 Mater, Roger, 294.
 Mather, Charles Baldwin, 267.
 — Daniel, 267.
 — Edwin Taylor, 267, 342.
 — George Myron, 267.
 — Ida Lord, 362.
 — John Rogers, 362.
 — Lena S., 362.
 — Marcia B., 362.
 — Nelson C., 362.
 — Richard H., 362.
 — Samuel R., 362.
 Mathewson, Eliza, 280.
 — Gilbert W., 312.
 Matthews, Albert, 311.
 — Alice Southworth, 312.
 — Caroline, 311.
 — Constant Southworth, 312.
 — Elizabeth, 311.
 — John, Jr., 443.
 — Nathan, 311.
 — Sarah Hallett, 311.
 Maxim, Elbridge, 126.
 — Henry T., 126.
 — Luella, 126.
 May, Martha, 71.
 Mayhood, —, 266.
 Maynard, Mary, 277.
 McCloud, Addie, 356.
 McConnell, Ida Lillian, 333.
 McCreery, Emily, 293.
 McCully, Lois, 107.
 McGonague, Eliza, 56.
 McGraw, Daniel G., 311.
 — Jennie, 310.
 — John, 310, 311.
 — Thomas, 310.
 McIntyre, Benjamin, 54.
 McKellar, Mary, 339.
 McKenna, Katie Eloise, 373.
 McKusick, Jennie E., 160.
 McLeod, Mabel, 359.
 McMarrow, S. W., 310.
 McMasters, Anna Susan, 376.
 McPherson, David Maurice, 160.
 — Edna Frances, 160.
 — Helen Vida, 160.
 Mead, Jennie E., 395.
 — Kate J., 446.
 — Martha J., 275.
 — Mary, 286.
 — Nora, 181.
 Meeker, Ellen, 295.
 Melling, W. E., 335.
 — Verna, 335.
 Meredith, Minnie, 105.
 Merriam, Juliett, 63.
 Merrihew, Nancy, Mrs., 131.
 — Nancy G., 132.
 Merrill, Ezekiel, 48.
 — Ida P., 315.
 — John Emery, 445.
 — Lucinda C., 268.
 Merton, Helen, 261.
 Metcalf, Elizabeth C., 160.
 Millar, Anna Eleanor, 327.
 Miller, Anita Louisa, 397.
 — Eldred Fletcher, 397.
 — Fannie May, 351.
 — Garland Burleigh, 351, 397.
 — Gussie Louisa, 351.
 — Ida Bada, 351.
 — Ida Blackburn, 397.
 — Jeannette Lyman, 329.
 — Josephine, 351.
 — Lizzie Paschal, 351.
 — Sarah L., 333.
 — Thomas Southworth, 351, 396, 397.
 — William, 62.
 — William Hill, 351.
 — William Joseph, 350.
 — Willis Hill, 397.
 — Woodie, 280, 351.
 Millington, Willis Eugene, 60.
 Mills, Eunice, Mrs., 98.
 — Gabrielle, 324.
 Minchen, Lucy, 149.
 Mitchel, Jennie, 271.
 Mitchell, Andrew, 365.
 — Clara C., 366.
 — Joanna, 47, 48.
 — John, 48.
 — Lucy, 149.
 — William S., 185.
 Moffatt, Mary, 54.
 Monroe, Charles Everett, 84.
 — Edgar Southworth, 84.
 — Ellis Loring, 84.
 — Elva Adams, 83.
 — Frank Bertram, 84.
 — Helen Standish, 84.
 — Lorenzo Dow, 83.
 — Mildred Standish, 84.
 — William Dow, 84.
 Montague Family, 248n.
 — Harriet, 248.
 Montgomery, Chester, 226.
 — Eliza Ann, 226.
 — Elizabeth, 163.
 — George B., 104.
 — Harry Mortimer, 163.
 — Henry Mortimer, 163.
 — Helen, 163.
 — Hugh, 226.
 — John, 226.
 Montgomery, Marc, 226.
 — Marilla, 226.
 — Porter, 226.
 — Sorena, 226.
 — Virginia, 163.
 — William, 226.
 Moon, Francis S., 326.
 — George C., 326, 327.
 Moore, Eliza, 113.
 — James Thadeus, 370.
 — Jane, 224.
 — Jarius L., 243.
 — Kenneth Mason, 370.
 — Laura, 259.
 — Martha B., 306.
 — Mary P., 306.
 — Phebe L., 294.
 More, John, 61.
 Morey, Polley Ann, 218.
 — Rose Evelyn, 182.
 Morgan, Cyril Arlon, 190.
 — Elsie Ainsworth, 190.
 — Joseph Foster, 190.
 — Kenneth Foster, 190.
 Morris, Adrian, 268.
 — Arthur D., 268.
 — Arthur S., 340.
 — Betsy, 266.
 — Chauncey Colton, 340.
 — Cyrus M., 268.
 — Emma M., 268.
 — George F., 268, 340.
 — Josiah S., 268.
 — Laura P., 268.
 — Lorenzo G., 268.
 — Maria Ann, 268.
 — Myra P., 268.
 — Nellie L., 268.
 — Ralph E., 340.
 — Sally G., 268.
 — William H., 268.
 — William Munroe, 267.
 Morrison, Alice Southworth, 186.
 — Alva, 148.
 — Alva S., 148, 186.
 — Anna Gertrude, 186, 192.
 — Augustus M., 148.
 — Blanche, 186.
 — E. Adelaide, 148.
 — Family, 148n.
 — Frank Russell, 186.
 — Fred Gilbert, 186.
 — Grace, 452.
 — Grace Curtis, 186.
 — Ibrahim, 148.
 — Joseph Gregg, 148.
 — Lizzie Curtis, 148.
 — M. Lurette, 148.
 — Mabel S., 148.
 — Mary C., 148.
 — Mira Isabel, 186.
 — Norman Grace, 186.
 — Robert Elmer, 148.
 — Walter Ellis, 186.
 Morse, Abbie, 74.
 — Aurelia, 73.
 — Barah, 102.
 — Calvin, 227.
 — Ellen A., 167.
 — Sarah Washburn, 329.
 Morton, Ella Sophia, 145.
 — Julia, 7.
 — Wendall, 99.
 Mosman, George, 262.
 Moss, Lizzie J., 378.
 Mott, Clara, 135.
 Moulton, Elizabeth, 48.
 Moulthrop, Henry R., 316.
 — Mary A., 316.
 — Samuel, 316.
 Munn, Annie J., 389.
 — Eleanor H., 282.
 — Jennie Louise, 333.
 — Lizzie, 389.
 Murdock, —, 328.

- Murdock, Aurelia Cecelia, 326.
 — Daniel, 223.
 — Elisha Herman, 170.
 Murfey, Cornelia Elizabeth, 316, 317.
 — Eliza Ann, 255.
 — Frances Cleveland, 255.
 — Gardner, 255.
 — George Southworth, 255, 317.
 — George Weed, 317.
 — Gerard Betts, 317.
 — Henry, 255.
 — John, 255.
 — John Holland, 317.
 — Mary, 255.
 — Samuel, 255.
 — William Aspinwall, 255.
 — William Henry, 317.
 Murpha, John, 255.
 Nealy, Eliza, 59.
 Neff, Alice, 399.
 — George, 399.
 — Grant Miles, 399.
 — Guy W., 399.
 — Margaret, 377.
 — Millie, 381, 399.
 — Nina, 399.
 — Stella, 399.
 Nelson, Carle, 154.
 — Florence, 154.
 — S. A., 154.
 Neptune, Martha, 172.
 Nevitte, Emma Dorothy Eliza, 348.
 Newhall, Mary Haskell, 342.
 Newland, John, 19.
 Newman, Mary, 92.
 Newmarch, Charles A., 133.
 Nichols, Clyde Kingsley, 174.
 — Edward Arthur, 453.
 — Edward C., 174.
 — Frederick J., 174.
 — George Dexter, 174.
 — George S., 174.
 — Gertrude, 174.
 — James, 214.
 — John B., 453.
 — John Southworth, 453.
 — Marguerite, 453.
 — Mary H., 174.
 — Otis H., 174.
 — Sabina A., 174.
 — Simeon D., 174.
 Nicholson, John William, 318.
 — Louisa S., 450.
 Niles, Andrew P., 319.
 — Charles, 319.
 — Emma Alida, 381.
 — John Southworth, 319.
 — Mehitabel, 261.
 — Nancy, 261.
 — Stephen, 319.
 — Sylvanus, 54.
 Nimmo, William A., 330.
 Norman, Jane Van, 164.
 Norris, Mary, 256.
 Northrop, Ellen, 296.
 Norton, Frank G., 151.
 Nott, Rebecca C., 290.
 — Tertius, 242.
 Noyes, Albion Kingman, 119.
 — Alva, 119.
 — Charles Alva, 119.
 — Edward, 120.
 — Edward Ornan, 120.
 — Ephraim, 119.
 — Eunice Abigail, 120, 161.
 — E. O., 158.
 — Francis Stanley, 120.
 — Harmony Alden, 119, 161.
 — Rufus C. Southworth, 119.
 — Sophronia Southworth, 119.
 Oakleaf, Cora, 389.
 Oakman, Nathan S., 65.
 — Otis B., 65.
 O'Donnell, Mary J., 373.
 O'Keefe, Frank, 346.
 — Harry Howard, 346.
 — Mary Harriet Louise, 346.
 Oldham, Abel, 51.
 — Chandler, 51.
 — Martin, 51.
 — Sarah, 51.
 Olds, Mary L., 451.
 Oliver, —, 94.
 Olmstead, Nancy (Woodard), Mrs., 151.
 Ordway, Thankful Burnham, 61.
 Orrell, Edmond Avery, 191.
 — Edward, 191.
 — Gordon Bartlett, 191.
 — Howard Sefton, 191.
 — Isaac Sefton, 191.
 — Morey Frederick, 191.
 — Parker Goodwin, 191.
 Osborne, Sarah, 236.
 Osgood, Nellie, 273.
 Otis, Caroline Cornelia, 233.
 — George W., 233.
 — Ira Smith, 233.
 — Sarah, 243.
 Otte, Mary, 383.
 Outt, D. Jay, 367.
 — James F., Jr., 367.
 — John Lewis, 367.
 Owen, Mary Harper, 160.
 Ozier, Elizabeth, 57.
 — Family, 57n.
 — Lucy, 58.
 — Ruth, 58.
 Pabodie Family, 36n.
 — Mary 36.
 — Mercy, 38.
 Pabody, Rebecca, 193.
 See *Peabody*.
 Packard, Abia, 93.
 — Content, 118.
 — Eleanor Clark, 158.
 — Family, 93n, 118n, 158n.
 — Lydia, 93.
 — Ruth, 118.
 — Sarah, 145.
 Page, —, 107, 450.
 — Alonzo D., 315.
 — Anna, 315.
 Paine, Widow, 203.
 Palmer, Edgar Albert, 353.
 — Elizabeth, 196, 260.
 — Floyd DeForest, 353.
 — George Wilfred, 336.
 — Mary Bertha, 336.
 — Susanna, 194.
 — Thomas R., 336.
 Pardee, —, 451.
 Parish, Mary, 255.
 Parker, Anna Minnie, 72.
 — Elisha P., 278.
 — Emma Josephine, 72.
 — Florence Geneva, 72.
 — Frederick Hermon, 72.
 — George H., 177.
 — Hermon Osgood, 72.
 — Roxana, 451.
 Parmelee, Amasa, 215.
 — Charity, 215.
 — Gideon, 215.
 — Phineas, 215.
 — Prude, 215.
 — Samuel, 215.
 Parrish, —, 328.
 Parry, Agatha, 38.
 Parsons, Clarissa, 248.
 Paschal, —, 280.
 — Tommie, 280.
 Paul, Susan, 90.
 — Susannah, 94.
 Paul, Wilfred, 76.
 Paulding, Elizabeth Thomas, 67.
 — Elmer A., 77.
 — Emma, 67.
 — Fred G., 77.
 — George W., 77.
 — Guy C., 77.
 — Julian A., 67, 77.
 — Hiram T., 67.
 — Mary C., 67.
 — Mary E., 67.
 — Sarah H., 67.
 — Walter S., 77.
 — William, 67.
 Peabody, Abigail, 209.
 — Family, 209n.
 See *Pabody*.
 Pearce, Abigail, 95, 208.
 — John, 58.
 Pearson, Sarah Amorette, 328.
 Pease, Frank Alvin, 169.
 — Harold Warren, 169.
 — Katherine Corda, 169.
 — Ralph Southworth, 169.
 Peck, Abigail, 203.
 — Azariah, 203.
 — Daniel, 203.
 — David, 203.
 — Elizabeth, 203.
 — Ezra, 203.
 — Hannah, 203.
 — Joseph, 203.
 — Mishail, 203.
 — Samuel Giles, 203.
 — William, 203.
 Peckham, Ruth, 230.
 Peeble, Janet Maude, 332.
 Peggs, Albert Thomas, 60.
 — Louis Clayton, 60.
 — Richard Albert, 60.
 — Richard Judson, 60.
 — Susie Jane, 60.
 — Walter Soule, 60.
 Pendleton, Benjamin O., 323.
 — Emma, 323.
 — Helen Wells, 323.
 — James Oliver, 323.
 — Mary Augusta, 323, 385.
 — Mills de Forest, 323.
 — Oliver, 323.
 Perkins, Albert W., 70.
 — Carrol, 83.
 — Ella Getchell, 83.
 — Emilie Florence, 159.
 — Esther, 70.
 — Fred A., 171.
 — Henry F., 70.
 — Orrin H., 78.
 — Ralph S., 70.
 — Thomas, 70.
 Perrigo, Julia W., 452.
 Perrin, Fannie, 127.
 Perry, Abby B., 106.
 — Agatha, 38.
 — Barnabas, 39.
 Peters, Arthur Gardner, 179.
 — Charles Albert, 179.
 — Charles Joseph, 179.
 — Edward Southard, 179.
 — Helen Eliza, 179.
 — Robert C., 216.
 Peterson, Cynthia (Holmes), Mrs., 51.
 — Ichabod, 51.
 — Mary, 44.
 Pettet, Mary, 269.
 Pettingell, —, 53.
 Phelps, Elizabeth (Terry), 132.
 Phillips, Henry, 171.
 Phillips, Asa, 44.
 — John, 88n.
 Phinney, Joshua, 43.
 — Mary Colby, 146.

- Phinney, Mary Eliza, 81.
— Sarah, 103.
 See Finney.
Pickens, John W., 129.
Pidge, Sally, 100.
Pierce, Alice Bradford, 394.
— Annie M., 150.
— Edwin Henry, 394.
— E. W., 394.
— Fred Southworth, 394.
— Job Frank, 132.
— Louis Bronson, 394.
— Ralph Tracy, 394.
— Wealthy Aurelia, 151.
Pike, Augustus, 113.
Pinkham, Walter S., 301.
Pitts, Abigail, 90.
— John, 111.
— Sarah, 113.
Platts, Daniel, 240.
Plumer, Herbert Hall, 263.
Plummer, Mary Alice, 160.
Polden, *see Paulding.*
Pomeroy, Lynda C., 386.
Pope, Ruth, 211.
Porter, —, 259.
— Abner A., 289.
— Esther, 204.
— Isabel Mary, 289.
— Mary, 205.
— Ruth, 252.
Post, Chloe, 244.
— Eunice, 291.
Potter, Anna, 280.
— Jane, 451.
— Widow, 225.
Powell, Floyd L., 385.
— Lafayette, 385.
Powers, —, 216.
Pratt, Abigail, 242.
— Abraham Nott, 290.
— Alfred, 240.
— Amasa, 239, 290.
— Ambrose, 240, 241.
— Amelia, 56.
— Ann Augusta, 290.
— Aurelie Augusta, 290.
— Cornelia Babcock, 242.
— Elizabeth Crabb, 289.
— Emma H., 291.
— Ezra, 239.
— Family, 239n, 241n, 361n.
— Fanny, 239.
— Gideon, 242.
— Grace Winthrop, 289.
— Hannah, 242.
— Henry, 240.
— Henry Lyman, 290.
— Horace Southworth, 289.
— Horace S., 240, 288.
— Horatio Jane, 289.
— Isabel, 187.
— Isabella Jane, 289.
— Jabez, 242.
— James Milner, 290.
— Jane Lothrop, 290.
— Jared, 242.
— John, 241.
— John W., 289.
— Julia Lorinda, 290.
— Laleah, 289.
— Lewellyn, 290.
— Lorinda, 240.
— Lyman, 240.
— Mary Alberti, 289.
— Mehitabel, 89.
— Minerva, 242.
— Nathaniel A., 240.
— Noah, 91.
— Philomela Thurston, 361.
— Prudence, 240, 242.
— Sarah, 52.
— Sarah E., 289.
— Selden, 290.
— Selden M., 240, 290.
— Seneca, 242.
Pratt, Sybil, 240.
— Sylvanus, 93.
— Temperance, 240.
— Theodore Putnam, 290.
— Theresa, 240.
— Waldo Seldon, 290.
— William, 242.
Prescott, Eliza Porter, 175.
— Ellen M., 268.
Prince, Abial, 45.
— Ammi, 54.
— Bertha E., 300.
— Hannah, 54.
— Joanna, 54.
— John, 54.
— Levi, 54.
— Lydia, 54.
— Mary, 54.
— Moriah, 54.
— Paul, 54.
— Pyam, 54.
— Sarah, 54.
Proctor, Esther, 204.
— Loduska, A., 139.
— Thomas Parker, 125.
Prouty, Alvord, 68.
— Edward, 68.
— Ella, 68.
— Elmer, 68.
— James, 68.
— Lottie, 68.
— Olive, 68.
— Oliver, 68.
Prugh, William C., 379.
Puffer, Loring, 143.
— Loring William, 143.
— Mary Crane, 143.
Pulver, Clair M., 398.
Pushce, Matilda, 139.
Putnam, Lucy M., 128.
Quimby, Rhoda, 61.
Ramsey, Josephine, 377.
Randall, Martha A., 172.
Ransom, Horace, 220.
Rathburn, Chloe A., 305.
Ray, Nancy, 214.
— Thomas, 63.
Raymond, Andrew, 304, 316.
— Anna Sarah, 304.
— Charles Henry, 315.
— Charles Hoyt, 316.
— Charles Lewis, 316.
— Clara Belle, 304.
— Clara Pierce, 303.
— Edna L., 316.
— Edward Corwin, 316.
— Erwin Paul, 303.
— George, 304.
— George L., 315.
— George S., 315.
— Grace, 316.
— Harlow B., 316.
— Harriet Belle, 303.
— Horton J., 303.
— James Gardiner, 316.
— Josephine, 304.
— Louisa, 304.
— Margaret, 316.
— Mary Adeline, 316.
— Mary Olive, 316.
— Maude, 304.
— Maud E., 316.
— Nathan, 316.
— Paul, 303.
— Walter Hyde, 316.
— William Charles, 315.
— William Henry, 315.
— Winifred, 315.
Read, Celia Eleanor, 294.
— Henry S., 294.
Real, Ada, 310.
— Frank M., 310.
— Herbert F., 310.
Reams, Mabel, 172.
Reed, —, 249.
— Abigail, 54.
— Betsey, 136.
— George Howard, 144.
— Harriot, 152.
— Irene, 204.
Remington, Belle Elizabeth, 249.
— Francis J., 248.
— George Juliet, 249.
— Nelson F., 249.
Reynolds, William S., 125.
Reynor, Elizabeth, 33.
Rhodes, Ann, 325.
— Mary Ann, 325.
— Orissac Morgan, 325.
Rice, Hattie J., 254.
— Maud, 365.
Rich, Betsey, 278.
Richards, Family, 120n, 142n.
— Francella E., 181.
— Harriet A., 274.
— Nancy, 119.
— Sarah Ann, 142.
Richardson, Anson, 226.
— Arvilla, 227.
— Joel, 61.
— Lusive, 226.
— Melvin, 226.
Richmond, Amand M., 107.
— Benjamin, 107.
— Benjamin Franklin, 107.
— Edward K., 130.
— Edward Warren, 130.
— Family, 107n, 130n, 200n.
— Harriet E., 107.
— James Walker, 107.
— Jonathan, 107.
— Mahala, 132.
— Pliny, 235.
— Rebecca, 200.
Rideaux, Mary Elizabeth, 343.
— Mary Isabell, 343.
Rider, Hannah, 86.
— Jemima, 86.
— Joseph, 86.
— Phillipa, 86.
Riley, Nancy, 239.
Riordan, Susan A., 172.
Ripley, Jabez, 211.
— Widow, 226.
Risdon, Carrie L., 368.
Rising, Charles G., 383.
— Howard Tompkins, 383.
Roberts, James Alexander, 136.
— Patience, 216.
— Phebe Jane, 128.
Robinson, Fatima, 253.
— Hannah Augusta, 129.
— Helen L., 374.
— S. A. (Boothby), Mrs., 344.
Rodgers, Mary L., 148.
Roe, Adelbert D., 365.
— Earle, 365.
— Lorena, 365.
Rogers, Eli, 277.
— Florence Moore, 306.
— Henry Graves, 306.
— Ichabod, 243.
— James, 306.
— Jeannette, 306.
Roix, Martha, 263.
Rollins, Mattie, 391.
Rolph, Eva, 337.
— Mabel, 337.
— William, 337.
Roof, Bessie, 374.
— Charles J., 374.
— Nellie May, 374.
Root, Rhoda, 260.
Roper, Lois (Winslow), 210.
Ropes, John, 256.
Rose, Aaron Samuel, 75.
— Ada Ellen, 77.
— Ada E., 66.

- Rose, Alanson, 66, 76.
 — Alice Mahala, 75.
 — Alma Florence, 76, 83.
 — Annie Augusta, 77.
 — Asa, 66, 76.
 — Charles, 66, 75.
 — Daniel Otis, 76.
 — Edwin Lee, 77.
 — Eforah Mary, 76.
 — Emily Jane, 75.
 — Ernest Alanson, 76.
 — Esther Augusta, 77.
 — Fannie May, 77.
 — Frank S., 77.
 — George Asa, 76.
 — Grinfill, 66.
 — Harold, 77.
 — Herbert Emery, 77.
 — John H., 63.
 — Julia Roxanna, 76.
 — Leslie Alton, 76.
 — Lester Eugene, 76.
 — Lizzie Octavia, 76.
 — Mabel Dorcas, 75.
 — Marcia Amanda, 76.
 — Mary G., 76.
 — Nettie Erecila, 76, 82.
 — Oliver Newman, 77.
 — Solomon M., 66.
 — Stephen Welcome, 76.
 — Thomas, 66.
 — Thomas Grinfill, 75.
 — Zilpha A., 63.
 Ross, Ada Martha, 187.
 — George Melville, 187.
 — Louisa H., 154.
 — Walter James, 187.
 — William A., 187.
 Rossiter, —, 213.
 Rounsville, George W., 308.
 Roush, William, 180.
 Rountree, Charles Jewett, 349.
 — Cora Southworth, 349.
 — George Hancock, 349.
 — Harrison Hawkins, 349.
 — John Hawkins, 348.
 — Laura Gridley, 349.
 — Lydia Taylor, 349.
 — Mary Grace, 349.
 — Mary Jane, 349.
 — Philip Sylvester, 349.
 Rowe, Sarah Dodge, 149.
 Royce, Aleda Hoffman, 178.
 Ruggles, Samuel, 87.
 Rundell, Hannah, 218.
 Russ, Grace E., 333.
 Russel, Allena, 310.
 Russell, Elisa (Brown), Mrs., 295.
 — Emily A., 140.
 — James, 94.
 Ryder, *see Rider*.
 Sackett, Harriet N., 332.
 Safford, Miranda, 274.
 Salesberg, Mariah, 308.
 Salme, Alfred, 271.
 Salter, Deacon, 246.
 Sampson, Deborah B., 77.
 — Elisha G., 77.
 — Emma, 77.
 — Mabel Beatrice, 74.
 — Mary, 102.
 — Perez, 69.
 — Rufus, Jr., 77.
 — Ruth Mabel, 69.
 — Sarah E., 77.
 — Wilbur, 77.
 Samson, Deisen, 86.
 — Desire (Deisen), 86.
 — Elizabeth, 86.
 — Noah, 86.
 — Southworth, 86.
 Sanborn, Azro, 270.
 — Frank, 270.
 Sanborn, Herbert, 271.
 Sanders, Elizabeth (Dodge), Mrs., 144.
 Sanderson, Lysander, 141.
 — Mary Deborah Jane, 141.
 — Mary Jane, 141.
 — Samuel, 141.
 Sands, Margaret, 58.
 Sanford, Charles Jesse, 302.
 — Edmund, 301.
 — Frank, 302.
 — Henry Tillotson, 302.
 — Marion Conkling, 302.
 — Robert Hawley, 302.
 — Truman Frank, 302.
 Sargent, Ella Bacon, 311.
 Savage, George, 339.
 Sawin, Georgianna, 128.
 Sawyer, Abigail, 111.
 — Ezekiel, 224.
 — Phebe, 224, 263.
 — Thusebe, 308.
 Say, Lydia, 292.
 Scadding, —, 303.
 Scales, Eunice, 55.
 — Family, 42n.
 — Hannah, 42, 55.
 — Hannah, Mrs., 39.
 — John Southworth, 55.
 — Nathan, 55.
 — Nathaniel, 55.
 — Polly, 55.
 — Richmond, 55.
 — Thomas, 55.
 — William, 39, 42.
 — Zenas, 55.
 Scott, Alice P., 180.
 — Nellie I., 398.
 Scout, Juliet I., 249.
 — Lewis, 249.
 Scribner, Abram, 238.
 Seabury, Benjamin, 201, 202.
 — Constant, 202.
 — Fobes, 202.
 — Gideon, 202.
 — Isaac, 202.
 — Mary, 201, 202.
 — Mercy, 201.
 — Rebecca, 202.
 — Ruth, 202.
 Sears, Almira, 249.
 — Hiram W., 372.
 — John G., 372.
 — Rowena, 372.
 Seaver, Ellen, 131.
 Settle, George E., 339.
 — Grace Southworth, 339.
 — Hiro Jones, 339.
 Sewall, Albion Franklin, 73.
 — Effie L., 73.
 — Eugene D., 73.
 — Flora Oleaf, 73, 81.
 — Hattie May, 73.
 — James F., 72.
 Sewell, Charlotte Goldsmith, 334.
 — Joseph L., 399.
 — Mattie L., 399.
 — Nita M., 399.
 — Porter Lee, 399.
 — Robert H., 399.
 — Wilber Lynn, 399.
 Shailer, Asa, 291.
 — Charity, 214.
 — Clarissa, 214.
 — Esther, 214.
 — Family, 214n.
 — Jeremiah, 214.
 — Lewis, 214.
 — Mary Ann, 216.
 — Sarah, 214.
 — Susanna, 214.
 — Temperance, 214.
 — Timothy, 214.
 Sharpe, Hannah Trowbridge, 346.
 Sharrard, Chester, 337.
 — George, 337.
 — Henry, 337.
 — Lafayette, 337.
 — Loretta, 337.
 — Sherman, 337.
 — Simeon, 337.
 Shaw, Abby, 125.
 — Adela, 125.
 — Allerton, 124.
 — Ann Maria, 124.
 — Benjamin Shurtleff, 124.
 — Benoni, 89.
 — Betsey, 102, 103.
 — Betsey Savery, 167.
 — Caroline Churchill, 124.
 — Catherine Bradford, 102.
 — Charles Henry, 167.
 — Charles Lewis, 167.
 — Cora Southworth, 168.
 — Desire, 89, 94.
 — Ebenezer, 89.
 — Edward Lothrop, 125.
 — Edward Sargent, 124.
 — Edwin, 167.
 — Eleanor, 125.
 — Elijah, 89.
 — Elizabeth Holmes, 94.
 — Emma Louise, 168.
 — Experience, 94.
 — Family, 89n, 127n, 168n.
 — Florence May, 74.
 — Francis Shurtleff, 168.
 — Frank Clifton, 168.
 — Franklin Allerton, 125.
 — Freeman Roswell, 167.
 — George, 167.
 — George Atwood, 103.
 — George Shattuck, 124.
 — Hannah, Mrs., 91.
 — Helen Southworth, 124.
 — Henry Southworth, 124.
 — Herbert Francis, 168.
 — Horace Elmer, 168.
 — Ichabod, 89, 93, 94, 102.
 — Jairus Freeman, 167.
 — Jairus Hathaway, 167.
 — James, 89.
 — James R., 103.
 — Jennie Florence, 168.
 — John Atwood, 94.
 — John W., 74.
 — Jonathan, 89.
 — Joshua, 89.
 — Lemuel, 209.
 — Lucy, 94.
 — Lulinda Russell, 102.
 — Lydia, 94.
 — Margaret, 125.
 — Maria, 103.
 — Mary, 94, 127.
 — Mary Abbie, 168.
 — Mary Elizabeth, 102.
 — Myrtle, 167.
 — Nancy, 94.
 — Patience, 111.
 — Priscilla, 94.
 — Rebecca Bradford, 102.
 — Samuel, 89, 94, 103.
 — Sarah, 94, 103, 125.
 — Sarah Ann Maria, 94.
 — Seth, 209.
 — Southworth, 94, 102, 124.
 — William, 89.
 — Zebediah, 89.
 Sheldon, Harmon D., 297.
 Shepard, Amos Upham, 144.
 — Ann Elizabeth, 121.
 — James, 143.
 — James Stoughton, 144.
 — Marcus Morton, 144.
 — Martha, 144.
 — Mary, 144.
 — Mary Woodbury, 121.
 — Sarah Southworth, 144.
 Sherman, Abigail, 147.

- Sherman, Elizabeth, 278.
 — May, 252.
 — Nellie Louise, 134.
 — Rachel, 451.
 Shipley, Lewis, 235.
 Shipman Family, 238n.
 — Frances May, 295.
 — Hannah, 238.
 — Nathan S., 295.
 — Ruth, 240.
 — Samuel L., 243.
 — Sarah, 244.
 Shortland, Fannie Cordelia, 291.
 Shurman, Sarah D., 211.
 Shurtleff, Abby Atwood, 103, 124.
 — Ann Shaw, 103.
 — Anna Laura, 134.
 — Benjamin, 103.
 — Carrie Morison, 107.
 — Elizabeth, 103, 135.
 — Ella, 135.
 — Elya, 65.
 — Family, 103n.
 — Florence Lenore, 134.
 — Grace, 135.
 — Hattie Louise, 134.
 — Hattie Webster, 135.
 — Henry Lothrop, 135.
 — Jane Elizabeth, 106.
 — Jessie, 135.
 — Josiah Bryant, 103.
 — Lorenzo Wood, 107, 134.
 — Lothrop Bowers, 107, 135.
 — Mabel Thornton, 135.
 — May Eliza, 107.
 — Nathaniel Bradstreet, 103.
 — Nettie, 134.
 — Sally Shaw, 103.
 — Sara Ann, 134.
 — Sarah Shaw, 103.
 — Sarah Southworth, 106, 133.
 — Sylvanus Clark, 107, 134.
 — Thomas, 135.
 — Thomas Porter, 107.
 — Walter Clark, 134.
 — William, 106, 135.
 — William Henry, 107.
 Sibley, Family, 208n.
 — Hannah, 208.
 — Sarah C., 138.
 Simmons, Alfred Ashabel, 234.
 — Eliza T., 234.
 — Eunice, 233.
 — Fred Julian, 235.
 — John, 38.
 — Julia Ann, 235.
 — Noah, 44.
 — Rebecca, 38, 232.
 — Reuben, 126.
 Simpson, Martha A., 171.
 — Sarah Edna, 311.
 Sinclair, Gideon R., 264.
 Skinner, Melissa, 269.
 Slack, —, 223.
 Slater, Clara Louise, 385.
 — Fred E., 385.
 — Horace A., 385.
 Sloan, Helen Rose, 340.
 Slocum, Frances, 384.
 Sly, Frank Julius, 318.
 Small, Daniel, 52.
 Smith, —, 230.
 — Angenet, 109.
 — Annie, 170.
 — Bathsheba, 87.
 — Benjamin, 324.
 — Beri, 252.
 — Betsy, 61.
 — Cecelia, 252.
 — Charles H., 367.
 — Ebenezer, 130.
 — Edna Betsey, 355.
 — Elijah, 91.
 Smith, Emily, 252.
 — Frances, 252.
 — Frances Amelia, 360.
 — Frances Rebecca, 120.
 — Frank Seeley, 355.
 — George, 252.
 — George Potts, 349.
 — Hannah Cobb, 169.
 — Hannah Southworth, 110.
 — Harriet Jackson, 110, 136.
 — Hattie Eugenia, 355.
 — Howard Marchant, 355.
 — Ida, 280.
 — James, 110.
 — Jonathan, 91.
 — Junius, 242.
 — Luther, 224, 324.
 — Lydia, 448.
 — Martha Augusta, 135.
 — Mary, 88, 295.
 — Mary Southworth, 109.
 — Oscar F., 355.
 — Rowland, 252.
 — Southworth, 91, 109.
 — Susannah, 91.
 — Warren, 324.
 — William R., 345.
 — Winifred, 355.
 Snell, Eliza H., 145.
 — Jannett, 184.
 — Joseph D., 143.
 Snow, Jane E., 312.
 — Sarah Ann, 241.
 Sorher, Arthur A., 326.
 — Beatrice Rhodes, 326.
 Soule, Abigail, 39.
 — Alfred, 52.
 — Anna, 47.
 — Apphia, 44.
 — Asa, 44.
 — Barnabas, 39, 45, 51.
 — Clement, 52.
 — Constant, 44.
 — Cornelius, 39, 45.
 — David, 51.
 — Deborah, 39.
 — Eliphaz, 52.
 — Elizabeth, 39, 45.
 — Elvira, 67.
 — Enos, 52.
 — Ephraim, 50.
 — Esther, 44, 51, 59.
 — Family, 38n, 44n.
 — Gideon, 38, 39.
 — Henehman, 52.
 — Ichabod, 39.
 — Isaac, 38.
 — Jane, 45, 52.
 — Jane Bradbury, 52.
 — Jedediah, 39.
 — Joanna, 52.
 — John, 38, 45.
 — Jonathan, 44.
 — Josiah, 44.
 — Levi, 47.
 — Lydia, 44.
 — Mercy, 39, 45.
 — Micah, 44.
 — Moses, 38, 45.
 — Nathan, 47.
 — Rebecca, 44, 50.
 — Ruth, 39.
 — Samuel, 45.
 — Sarah, 45.
 — Simeon, 45, 47.
 — Sylla, 39.
 — Thomas, 47, 52.
 — William, 47, 52.
 Southard, Abbie C., 139.
 — Abbie Marion, 152, 187.
 — Abigail, 61.
 — Aleda Royce, 178.
 — Amelia Victoria, 62.
 — Anna Catland, 446.
 — Annie Trescott, 141.
 — Anson, 111, 112.
 Southard, Arthur N., 152.
 — Arthur Trescott, 178.
 — Beatrice, 178.
 — Bela, 112.
 — Benjamin, 112.
 — Betsey, 54, 443, 444.
 — Caroline G., 445.
 — Caroline Jane, 74.
 — Caroline Jerusha, 140.
 — Caroline Maria, 140.
 — Charles Carroll, 140, 177.
 — Charles B., 446.
 — Charles Henry Thomas Jefferson, 445.
 — Charles Zibeon, 177.
 — Christina, 61, 72, 112.
 — Clara E., 153.
 — Clarence N., 153.
 — Clarissa, 444.
 — Constant, 53, 60.
 — Constant Hamilton, 177.
 — Daniel Webster, 140.
 — David, 112.
 — David Anson, 140.
 — Delia Davis, 445.
 — Della Lizzie, 151.
 — Ebenezer, 444.
 — Edith Brett, 178.
 — Effie Mabel, 74.
 — Eliza Phipps, 178.
 — Elizabeth, 115.
 — Elizabeth D., 446.
 — Ella, 187, 445.
 — Ella Semantha, 151.
 — Ellen Jane, 446.
 — Ellen J., 445.
 — Elmer Ernest, 62.
 — Elvira, 61.
 — Emeline, 61.
 — Emery, 64, 73.
 — Emiline M., 444.
 — Emily Ann, 139.
 — Emily J., 61.
 — Erwin, 445.
 — Eva Eudora, 153.
 — Florence Gertrude, 52, 188.
 — Florianna M., 446.
 — Frances, 443.
 — Frances Luella, 444.
 — Frances Mabel, 74.
 — Francis Marshall, 178.
 — Francis Ebenezer, 140, 178.
 — Frank E., 74.
 — Frank Elwin, 74.
 — Fred Ernest, 445.
 — Frederic Mayland, 139n.
 — Frederick Dean, 447.
 — Freeman, 444.
 — George, 61.
 — George Carroll, 178.
 — George Henry, 140, 178.
 — Georgia Ida, 139n.
 — Gertrude Louise, 139n.
 — Gorham, 61.
 — George Henry, 140.
 — Hannah, 53, 61.
 — Harriet, 60, 112, 139.
 — Harriet Frances, 445.
 — Helen C., 444.
 — Helen Maria, 140, 179.
 — Herbert Leslie, 139n.
 — Herbert R., 152, 189.
 — Hiram W., 115, 152.
 — Horatio, 61, 73.
 — Ida Florence, 151, 187.
 — Jesse A., 153.
 — John, 53, 61, 443, 444.
 — Jonathan, 115.
 — Joseph Amsbury, 444.
 — Joslin, 61.
 — Joslyn, 53.
 — Lawrence, 447.
 — Lelia Harriet, 189.
 — Lelia H., 152, 189.
 — Louis C., 446.
 — Louis Keith, 447.

- Southard, Lucy, 53, 62.
 — Lydia Patience, 139, 176.
 — Mabel Aurelia, 73.
 — Marshall, 112, 138.
 — Martha, 112.
 — Martin, 62.
 — Mary, 443, 444.
 — Mary Abbie, 139n.
 — Maryann, 61.
 — Mary Ann Calista, 61.
 — Mary Ella, 139.
 — Mary Elizabeth, 445.
 — Mary Louise, 178.
 — Mary S., 445.
 — Moses, 61.
 — Nathaniel, 111, 112, 139.
 — Nellie Viola, 139n.
 — Newell, 115, 151.
 — Paul Minot, 61.
 — Phebe, 443.
 — Phebe Emeline, 73, 81.
 — Ralph R., 153.
 — Rebecca, 443.
 — Reuben F., 444.
 — Rollo A., 153.
 — Roxanna, 54, 66.
 — Ruth Wood, 115, 152.
 — Sally, 443.
 — Samuel, 61.
 — Sarah Elizabeth, 139.
 — Sarah Marion, 115.
 — Silas, 61.
 — Thomas Jefferson, 444, 445, 446.
 — Victoria, 444.
 — Vinette, 61, 74.
 — William, 60.
 — William Freeman, 446.
 — William Lewis, 444, 446.
 — Winifred Lanzara, 73.
 — Zibeon, 112, 140.
 Souther, Mary Bates, 178.
 — Mary Frances, 178.
 Southword, Benjamin, 89.
 Southworth, Abbie Florence, 304.
 — Abbie N., 328.
 — Abby Ann, 259.
 — Abby Dorman, 186.
 — Abby Wilbur, 248.
 — Abiah, 93, 101.
 — Abial Wood, 105, 127.
 — Abigail, 44, 49, 56, 68, 87, 97, 195, 197, 201, 203, 204, 207, 216, 218, 219, 225, 230, 232.
 — Abigail Malvina, 147, 184.
 — Abigail Shaw, 127, 167.
 — Achsa, 243.
 — Ada, 322.
 — Ada Gilbert, 291.
 — Adah, 452.
 — Addie Molter, 133.
 — Addie Naucses, 189.
 — Addison, 229, 272.
 — Adeline, 313.
 — Adeline Martha, 121.
 — Adeline M., 345.
 — Adna M., 266.
 — Adolphus William, 374.
 — Adrienne, 132.
 — Agnes Athelinda, 387.
 — Alanson, 117, 118, 158, 189.
 — Albert, 112, 127, 142, 144, 166, 180, 260, 266, 311, 372.
 — Albert Ashland, 133.
 — Albert D., 276.
 — Albert E., 277, 435.
 — Albert Franklin, 128.
 — Albert Howard, 283.
 — Albert H., 449, 452.
 — Albert Luther, 144.
 — Albert Niles, 331.
 — Albert Sands, 261.
 — Albro E., 271, 341.
 Southworth, Alden, 209, 229, 232, 233, 273, 274, 282.
 — Alden B., 279.
 — Alden Francis Marion, 282.
 — Aletta Ludlow, 275.
 — Alexander, 59, 71.
 — Alfred, 149, 161.
 — Alfred Ernest, 71, 387.
 — Alfred Henry, 360.
 — Algernon, 227.
 — Alice, 9, 21, 32, 44, 159, 194, 196, 199, 211, 223, 239.
 — Alice Aurelia, 309.
 — Alice Bradford, 133, 159, 161.
 — Alice Bruce, 184.
 — Alice Emma, 389.
 — Alice Harriet, 123.
 — Alice Hawes, 391.
 — Alice Lenda, 263.
 — Alice Mary, 325.
 — Alice Maud, 383.
 — Alice Tilden, 79.
 — Alice Whiting, 70.
 — Alida Maria, 382.
 — Almada, 223.
 — Almira Jans., 267.
 — Almon Lucius, 296, 363.
 — Alsestia I., 271.
 — Alsestia J., 341.
 — Alta May, 398.
 — Altha, 258.
 — Altha Martha, 327.
 — Alva, 111, 229.
 — Alva Morrison, 147.
 — Alva Tisdale, 184.
 — Alvah, 111, 280, 351.
 — Alvan Fitzroy, 158.
 — Alvan S., 449.
 — Alvaris Clark, 129.
 — Alvin, 223, 260.
 — Amanda, 242.
 — Amanda M., 108.
 — Amasa, 113, 147.
 — Amasa Edwin, 147, 185.
 — Amasa H., 185.
 — Amada Lucretia, 257.
 — Amelia, 240, 269, 270.
 — Amelia D., 270.
 — Amelia Frances, 360.
 — Anna, 213.
 — Amory Chapin, 147, 183.
 — Amos, 197.
 — Andrew, 194, 199, 200, 210, 212, 213, 216, 237.
 — Andrew Bishop, 224, 262, 332.
 — Andrew Hartop, 332.
 — Andrew Jackson, 147.
 — Andrew J., 451.
 — Andrew W., 239.
 — Andria, 199.
 — Angelica, 448.
 — Angeline Amelia, 312.
 — Angie Lina, 305.
 — Ann, 200, 213, 219, 452.
 — Ann Celestia, 288, 359.
 — Ann Eldora, 171.
 — Ann Maria, 70, 80, 246.
 — Anna, 216, 219, 225, 229, 252, 268.
 — Anna A., 335.
 — Anna Josephine, 150.
 — Anna Lincoln, 160.
 — Anna Lomira, 345.
 — Anna Maria, 246, 264, 266, 298, 339.
 — Anna May, 334.
 — Annah, 204, 223.
 — Anne, 46, 53.
 — Annie Cora, 146.
 — Annie C., 71.
 — Annie F., 341.
 — Annie Jane, 167.
 — Annie Victoria, 387.
 Southworth, Ansel, 216, 246.
 — Ansel D., 241, 291.
 — Apollos, 112, 141, 142.
 — Arad L., 332.
 — Arathusa, 237.
 — Ardelissa, 220, 255.
 — Ardel, 334.
 — Artemas, 130.
 — Arthur, 245, 296.
 — Arthur Bodine, 333.
 — Arthur Clinton, 131.
 — Arthur E., 132, 172, 333.
 — Arthur Frost, 78.
 — Arthur H., 333.
 — Arthur Lewis, 375.
 — Arthur L., 183.
 — Arthur Nathaniel, 363.
 — Arzelia, 282.
 — Asa, 100, 204, 216, 224, 242, 261, 292.
 — Asa Alexander, 262.
 — Asa C., 292, 361.
 — Asa Franklin, 291.
 — Asael, 217.
 — Asahel, 113, 149.
 — Asahel Dimmick, 320, 382.
 — Asahel D., 324.
 — Asenath, 48.
 — Asher Alexis, 246, 300.
 — Atherton, 183.
 — Augusta, 59.
 — Augusta Fuller, 263.
 — Augustine, 271.
 — Augustus, 280.
 — Augustus W., 280.
 — Aurelia Celia, 326.
 — Aurelia Lucretia, 257, 323.
 — Aurelius Dennison, 257, 325.
 — Austin Porter, 253, 312.
 — Austin Sexton, 313, 373.
 — Avis, 93.
 — Azel, 101.
 — A. Henry, 276.
 — Barbara A., 128, 168.
 — Bathsheba, 204.
 — Benjamin, 36, 38, 39, 44, 88, 101, 118, 159, 194, 195.
 — Benjamin Farnsworth, 390.
 — Benjamin Franklin, 259, 329.
 — Benjamin Niles, 262.
 — Benjamin Peckham, 230.
 — Benjamin Watrous, 245.
 — Benoni, 216.
 — Beriah, 196, 218.
 — Bernard Willis, 176.
 — Bertha E., 322.
 — Bertha May, 375.
 — Bethel, 170.
 — Betsey, 96, 97, 98, 108, 229, 232, 243, 244.
 — Betsey A., 311.
 — Betsey Fidelia, 311.
 — Betsey W., 117.
 — Betsy, 91.
 — Blanch W., 172.
 — Brainerd, 276.
 — Bridget, 88, 93.
 — Burr Boland, 448.
 — Burton, 183.
 — Byron, 325.
 — Calvin, 132.
 — Calvin Haskell, 106, 131.
 — Caribel, 321.
 — Carl Zerrahn, 170.
 — Caroline, 68, 233, 251, 260.
 — Caroline Church, 330.
 — Caroline Jane Orton, 320, 378.
 — Caroline M., 313.
 — Carolyn, 352.
 — Carrie A., 333.
 — Carrie Elizabeth, 239.
 — Carrie Louise, 169, 327.

- Southworth, Carrie Lovilla, 296, 364.
 — Carrie Winthrop, 119.
 — Cassie M., 326.
 — Catharine, 217.
 — Catharine W., 68.
 — Catherine, 58, 97, 374.
 — Catherine Coburn, 279.
 — Catherine Dean, 337.
 — Cecil, 389.
 — Celia E., 276.
 — Charity Sylvia, 275.
 — Charles, 47, 52, 56, 145, 231, 238, 270.
 — Charles Albert, 70.
 — Charles Allison, 344.
 — Charles Atherton, 145, 181.
 — Charles Augustus, 319.
 — Charles Austin, 312.
 — Charles A., 361.
 — Charles B., 78, 392.
 — Charles D., 345.
 — Charles E., 274, 308, 337, 343.
 — Charles Frederick, 106, 322.
 — Charles F., 128, 393.
 — Charles Gardner, 254.
 — Charles G., 243.
 — Charles Hayward, 156.
 — Charles Henry, 277, 344.
 — Charles H., 314.
 — Charles Kelley, 452.
 — Charles M., 449.
 — Charles Raymond, 361.
 — Charles R., 295.
 — Charles Snow, 295.
 — Charles Stanley, 340.
 — Charles Sutfin, 311.
 — Charles Torrey, 159.
 — Charles Upham Shepard, 122.
 — Charles Victor, 374.
 — Charles William, 312.
 — Charles Wilson, 305.
 — Charles W., 374, 375.
 — Charlotte, 57, 69, 218, 250.
 — Charlotte A., 338.
 — Chester, 204, 225, 226, 266, 269, 270.
 — Chester Arthur, 186.
 — Chester B., 263, 265, 335.
 — Chester Hitchcock, 326.
 — Chester Linwood, 78.
 — Chester O., 271.
 — Chloe Frances, 244.
 — Clara B., 117.
 — Clara Frances, 169.
 — Clara Lee, 78.
 — Clarence, 114.
 — Clarence Edward, 149.
 — Clarence Leon, 80.
 — Clarence O., 308.
 — Clarence Scott, 180.
 — Clarissa, 207, 217.
 — Clarissa Fidelia, 245, 297.
 — Claude Hall, 386.
 — Claude W., 389.
 — Colborne, 387.
 — Consider, 98, 112, 149, 186.
 — Consider Atherton, 113, 146.
 — Constance, 81.
 — Constant, 1, 7, 9, 12, 13, 16, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 36, 38, 42, 46, 52, 85, 88, 91, 92, 99, 111, 112, 113, 138, 146, 156, 161, 162, 182, 195, 198, 200, 205, 207, 218, 225, 230, 249, 260, 274, 275, 371.
 — Constant Eugene, 138, 175.
 — Constant Fitzroy, 175, 190.
 — Cora, 304.
 — Cora May, 78.
 Southworth, Cordana, 129.
 — Cordelia, 145.
 — Cornelia Ann, 132.
 — Cornelia Elizabeth, 320.
 — Cornelia Hunt, 383.
 — Cornelia Melissa, 282.
 — Cornelia Weed, 317.
 — Cynthia, 44, 59, 242.
 — Cyrel A., 332.
 — Cyril, 262.
 — Cyrus, 100, 114, 207.
 — Daisy Warren, 70.
 — Dallas, 149.
 — Dallas K., 451.
 — Dan Darrah, 391.
 — Dan Frank, 390.
 — Dan Kent, 260.
 — Dana Boardman, 263.
 — Dana Lloyd, 145.
 — Daniel, 240, 280.
 — Daniel Franklin, 329, 390.
 — Daniel H., 223, 260.
 — Darius, 270.
 — David, 97.
 — David Alden, 330.
 — David Whitman, 251.
 — Dean, 183.
 — Deborah, 42, 46, 47, 96, 106, 141, 196.
 — Deborah Little, 237.
 — Delia Augusta, 320, 380.
 — Delia A., 115.
 — Deloss Pike, 288, 359.
 — Dency Electa, 228.
 — Desire, 87, 89, 92, 93.
 — DeWitt Clinton, 451.
 — Dina, 389.
 — Dolly, 240.
 — Dolly Ann, 241.
 — Don Ryland, 355.
 — Dorcas, 48, 313.
 — Earle De Witt, 333.
 — Earnest Milton, 338.
 — Easter, 205.
 — Ebenezer, 88, 92, 199.
 — Eber Isaac, 238.
 — Edgar J., 313.
 — Edgar L., 276.
 — Edith, 322.
 — Edith Grover, 185.
 — Edith May, 326.
 — Edith M., 263.
 — Edmund C., 272.
 — Edmund George, 333.
 — Edmund Howard, 432.
 — Edna G., 452.
 — Edrick Asa, 263.
 — Edmund J., 314.
 — Edward, 1, 2, 4, 6, 9, 10, 21, 29, 30, 32, 36, 44, 50, 57, 58, 68, 78, 86, 88, 92, 93, 101, 117, 118, 121, 122, 150, 158, 160, 163, 194, 195, 196, 218, 228, 247.
 — Edward Brown, 281.
 — Edward Courtland, 156.
 — Edward Dallas, 149.
 — Edward Franklin, 78, 277.
 — Edward Newton, 286.
 — Edward Rodney, 231.
 — Edward Shipman, 241.
 — Edward Sylvester, 219.
 — Edward Wells, 121, 122.
 — Edward W., 131, 172.
 — Edwin, 132.
 — Edwin Clark, 169.
 — Edwin Darwin, 232, 279.
 — Edwin Warren, 185.
 — Effie, 222, 255.
 — Effie Almira, 305.
 — Egbert, 230, 275.
 — Egbert Henry, 275, 344.
 — Elbert, 389.
 — Elbridge Milton, 273.
 — Eleanor Bliss, 156.
 Southworth, Eleazer, 197, 219, 220, 225, 252, 254, 265.
 — Eleazer S., 266, 337.
 — Eli, 58, 106, 130, 286.
 — Elias, 215.
 — Elihu Bates, 241, 292.
 — Elijah, 207, 220, 230.
 — Elisha Niles, 228.
 — Eliza, 216, 219, 258.
 — Eliza Ann, 265, 278, 337.
 — Eliza Hyde, 254, 315.
 — Eliza Lucy, 239, 288.
 — Eliza Mehitable, 300.
 — Eliza M., 295.
 — Eliza Sophia, 329.
 — Eliza S., 217, 247.
 — Elizabeth, 33, 35, 36, 37, 42, 46, 57, 59, 68, 77, 86, 90, 100, 107, 111, 137, 194, 195, 196, 197, 199, 208, 209, 218, 225, 232, 250, 262, 264, 280, 309, 336, 372.
 — Elizabeth Alice, 308.
 — Elizabeth B., 142, 180.
 — Elizabeth Ellen, 160.
 — Elizabeth Frances, 132.
 — Elizabeth Louise, 267.
 — Elizabeth M., 341.
 — Elizabeth P., 246.
 — Elizabeth R., 274.
 — Elizabeth Shepard, 162.
 — Elizabeth W., 117, 157.
 — Elizabeth, *see* Betsy.
 — Elizur, 272.
 — Ella, 114, 171, 266, 387.
 — Ella Fidelia, 314, 376.
 — Ella Fisher, 167.
 — Ella Francis, 158.
 — Ella Gertrude, 70.
 — Ellen, 58, 68, 270, 276.
 — Ellen Augusta, 133.
 — Ellen Eliza, 239.
 — Ellen F., 254.
 — Ellen Maria, 135.
 — Ellen Wood, 374.
 — Ellery Bradford, 159.
 — Ellis Bissell, 372, 373.
 — Ellsworth, 246.
 — Elma A., 322.
 — Elma May, 452.
 — Elmer H., 181.
 — Elmer Kingsley, 150.
 — Eloisa, 381.
 — Elsie A., 452.
 — Elvira C., 131.
 — Elwood Stuart, 386.
 — Ely, 338.
 — Emeline, 216, 237.
 — Emery, 338.
 — Emily, 244, 245, 252, 297, 313, 336.
 — Emily Judson, 70.
 — Emily M., 241.
 — Eminia Jane, 128.
 — Emma, 129, 230, 258, 321.
 — Emma A., 313.
 — Emma Blanche, 145.
 — Emma F., 314.
 — Emma J., 114.
 — Emma Lizzie, 167.
 — Emma Reed, 70.
 — Emma S., 71.
 — Emma W., 78.
 — Emory, 313.
 — Enoch, 106, 129.
 — Epaphras, 207, 223, 230.
 — Epenetus, 224.
 — Ephraim, 209, 232, 280.
 — Ernest B., 142.
 — Ernest L., 321.
 — Ernest Vernon, 186.
 — Ernst Channing, 146.
 — Estella Rebecca, 321.
 — Esther, 196, 213, 216, 225, 341.

- Southworth, Esther M., 451.
 — Esther P., 267.
 — Esther Sophronia, 101, 119.
 — Ethel French, 184.
 — Etta, 170.
 — Eubulus, 216.
 — Eugene, 216, 295.
 — Eugene Bell, 373, 398.
 — Eunice, 48, 101, 119, 203, 219, 228, 240, 290.
 — Eunice Dexter, 158, 190.
 — Eunice F., 181.
 — Eunice Kingman, 117, 156.
 — Eunice M., 243.
 — Eunice N., 335.
 — Euphemia, 218.
 — Eva, 452.
 — Eva Gertrude, 343.
 — Eva Sylvia, 395.
 — Eveline, 246.
 — Eveline P., 132.
 — Everett Francis, 182.
 — Ezekiel, 92.
 — Ezra, 214, 231, 241, 278, 291.
 — Ezra E., 296.
 — Ezra Job Birney, 291.
 — Ezra M., 347.
 — Fannie Baldwin, 78.
 — Fannie Jeannette, 151.
 — Fanny, 216, 232.
 — Fanny M., 239.
 — Fear, 88, 93.
 — Ferdinand L., 451.
 — Fidelia, 228.
 — Flora, 381.
 — Florence, 68, 452.
 — Florence Antoinette, 373.
 — Florence B., 393.
 — Florence Eunice, 382.
 — Florence Gertrude, 152, 188.
 — Florence Mabel W., 182.
 — Florence May, 79.
 — Fobes, 196, 202, 218.
 — Frances, 299.
 — Frances A., 71.
 — Frances E., 334.
 — Frances Harriet, 312.
 — Frances Helen, 330.
 — Frances Montague, 248, 302.
 — Francis, 46, 58, 118, 160, 230, 275.
 — Francis Benjamin, 160.
 — Francis Morrison, 146.
 — Francis Wilbur, 70.
 — Frank, 280, 382, 387.
 — Frank Asher, 300.
 — Frank B., 276.
 — Frank Clifford, 170.
 — Frank H., 373, 452.
 — Frank Kossuth, 138, 175.
 — Frank K., 263, 333.
 — Frank Palmer, 347.
 — Frank Warren, 340.
 — Franklin Chester, 305, 370, 371.
 — Franklin Jewett, 383.
 — Franklin P., 452.
 — Fred, 263, 452.
 — Fred L., 361.
 — Fred M., 321.
 — Fred W., 311.
 — Freddie, 160.
 — Frederic, 158.
 — Frederic A., 373.
 — Frederic Hamilton, 279, 347.
 — Frederick, 341.
 — Frederick A., 326.
 — Frederick Eugene, 322.
 — Frederick Henry, 312.
 — Frederick Ladd, 390.
 — Frederick T., 338.
 — Frederick Willard, 185.
 Southworth, Frederick William, 336, 346.
 — Fredericka S., 276.
 — Freeloove, 257, 319.
 — Gardner, 220, 263, 333.
 — Gardner Tracy, 255, 316.
 — Genevieve, 156, 452.
 — George, 50, 57, 58, 67, 158, 218, 250, 295, 325, 451.
 — George Addison, 257, 321, 324.
 — George Adelbert, 313.
 — George Albert, 346.
 — George Alden, 342.
 — George Andrew, 238.
 — George Asahel, 383.
 — George Blair, 340.
 — George Champlin Shepard, 122, 162.
 — George Chesley Hunton, 387.
 — George Constant, 304.
 — George Edwards, 332.
 — George E., 336, 393.
 — George F., 71.
 — George Henry, 308, 360.
 — George Hiram, 70, 79.
 — George Howard, 67.
 — George H., 277.
 — George Lawrence, 136.
 — George Mandelburt, 327, 387.
 — George Merit, 254.
 — George Murfey, 317.
 — George Myron, 267.
 — George M., 335, 340.
 — George Otis, 133.
 — George Read, 294.
 — George Shepard, 163.
 — George Sylvester, 309.
 — George Warren, 382.
 — George Washington, 113, 274, 343.
 — George Wesley, 267.
 — George William, 145.
 — George William Herbert, 387.
 — George Winslow, 79.
 — George W., 239, 277, 288.
 — George W. Nelson, 327.
 — Gertrude Maude, 333.
 — Gertrude M., 392.
 — Gideon, 88, 90, 96, 107, 194, 198, 200, 210, 214, 216, 237, 244, 245.
 — Gideon Arthur, 364.
 — Gideon W., 243, 294.
 — Gilbert Stark, 176.
 — Gilbert Weston, 331.
 — Gillispie B., 335, 391.
 — Glenn A., 451.
 — Gordon Augustus, 330.
 — Gordon Bibes, 223, 259.
 — Gordon Monroe, 259.
 — Gordon Taylor, 389.
 — Grace Adeline, 344, 391.
 — Grace Ailene, 322.
 — Grace Eaton, 185.
 — Guirley Spaulding, 253.
 — Gurdon, 142.
 — Gurley, 219, 253, 313.
 — Gurley Spaulding, 253.
 — Gustav, 280.
 — Gustavus Walstein, 260, 330.
 — Hamilton, 258.
 — Hamilton Munn, 282.
 — Hannah, 42, 46, 48, 49, 55, 67, 88, 90, 91, 93, 96, 97, 100, 101, 107, 116, 131, 170, 199, 201, 204, 213, 217, 218, 224, 231, 241, 242, 263.
 — Hannah Ann, 245, 298.
 — Hannah Cobb, 170.
 — Hannah Wheeler, 242, 293.
 Southworth, Hannah W., 294, 362.
 — Harletta M., 337.
 — Harmony, 100, 116.
 — Harriet, 217, 240, 247, 253, 278, 341, 346, 383.
 — Harriet Adelaide, 274, 343.
 — Harriet Althea, 343.
 — Harriet Belle, 342.
 — Harriet Cordelia, 248, 303.
 — Harriet Cornelia, 144.
 — Harriet C., 335, 392.
 — Harriet Elizabeth, 132.
 — Harriet Ellen, 274.
 — Harriet Ellis, 150.
 — Harriet F., 271.
 — Harriet Gifford, 183.
 — Harriet Kingsley, 147.
 — Harriet L. C., 181.
 — Harriet Maria, 320.
 — Harriet Mills, 121, 161.
 — Harriet Newell, 132, 167.
 — Harrison, 266.
 — Harrison Gray Otis, 246.
 — Harry, 207.
 — Harry Colby, 146.
 — Harry E., 132.
 — Harry Hartop, 333.
 — Harry Kingsley, 186.
 — Hartwell Hiram, 267.
 — Harvey Curtis, 304.
 — Hattie, 325, 347.
 — Hattie M., 308.
 — Hazel, 150.
 — Helen, 176, 261.
 — Helen Cornelia, 321, 384.
 — Helen Evelyn, 331.
 — Helen Florence, 159.
 — Helen Gertrude, 372.
 — Helen Josephine, 282.
 — Helen K., 452.
 — Helen Louise, 185.
 — Helen Mar, 248.
 — Helen O., 71.
 — Helen Williams, 295.
 — Helen Winifred, 181.
 — Helen W., 150.
 — Henrietta, 266.
 — Henrietta A., 308.
 — Henrietta M., 238.
 — Henry, 56, 118, 158, 243, 247, 313.
 — Henry Austin, 398.
 — Henry A., 278.
 — Henry B., 344, 394.
 — Henry Carter, 150.
 — Henry Clay, 281.
 — Henry Edgar, 321.
 — Henry Ernest, 149.
 — Henry Harrison, 118.
 — Henry Keith, 106, 132.
 — Henry Larkin, 114.
 — Henry Lewis, 135.
 — Henry Lindon, 172.
 — Henry Lyman, 332, 391.
 — Henry Martin, 329, 389.
 — Henry Martyn, 273.
 — Henry Oswald, 257, 321, 325.
 — Henry Tisdale, 147, 183.
 — Henry Walker, 133.
 — Henry W., 239.
 — Herbert, 132, 322, 325.
 — Herbert B., 276.
 — Herbert Clarence, 322.
 — Herbert James, 391.
 — Herbert Mason, 347.
 — Herbert W., 452.
 — Hester, 213.
 — Hiland, 452.
 — Hiland G., 452.
 — Hiram, 57, 69, 129, 168, 253, 258.
 — Hiram Winslow, 80.
 — Hobart Hume, 320.
 — Honor, 44.

- Southworth, Hope, 216.
 — Horace, 228, 237, 259, 389.
 — Horace Alfred, 161.
 — Horace E., 244.
 — Horatio Woodbury, 121.
 — Howard, 150.
 — Hunter, 220.
 — Ichabod, 85, 86, 88, 92.
 — Ichabod Keith, 92.
 — Ida, 266.
 — Ida Ann, 281, 351.
 — Ida Frances, 169.
 — Ida May, 274.
 — Ida Mary, 156.
 — Inez Mabel, 185.
 — Ira, 225, 266, 374.
 — Ira Morris, 267, 339.
 — Irena Marion, 395.
 — Irene, 79, 226, 227, 251.
 — Irene Thusebe, 309.
 — Irene Vashti, 374.
 — Irma E., 452.
 — Irving, 145.
 — Irving F., 390.
 — Irwin, 392.
 — Isaac, 195, 199, 209, 213,
 233, 238, 280, 283, 284,
 447, 448.
 — Isabel, 187.
 — Isaiah Hezekiah, 327.
 — Ismene Parker, 331.
 — Israel, 213, 242.
 — Israel H., 292.
 — Iva Florence Eleanor, 387.
 — Ivan Stanley, 387.
 — Jabez, 213, 241, 244, 291.
 — Jack Martin, 391.
 — Jacob, 51, 222.
 — Jacob Walter Stanley, 387.
 — Jacob William, 58.
 — Jael, 90.
 — James, 43, 47, 48, 49, 50,
 56, 57, 58, 67, 68, 108,
 136, 215, 222, 250, 256,
 257, 258, 280, 319, 321,
 327.
 — James A., 320.
 — James B., 241, 307.
 — James Dallas, 146.
 — James Darrah, 331, 391.
 — James Densmore, 343.
 — James Edelbert, 150.
 — James Edgar, 70.
 — James E., 114, 150.
 — James Frederick, 320.
 — James F., 70.
 — James Henry, 326.
 — James Kent, 279.
 — James Luther, 274, 342.
 — James Madison, 229, 237,
 274.
 — James Miles Ogilvie, 387.
 — James M., 111, 257.
 — James Wilson, 313.
 — Jane, 105, 118, 127.
 — Jane Adella, 150.
 — Jane Ann, 216.
 — Jane Aurelia Clarissa, 295.
 — Jane E., 258.
 — Jane S., 114.
 — Jarvis, 112, 113.
 — Jasher, 43, 46.
 — Jason, 106.
 — Jasper, 42, 43, 46.
 — Jedediah, 38, 42, 49, 55, 92,
 98, 112, 113, 141, 149.
 — Jedediah Apollos, 145, 181.
 — Jemima, 205.
 — Jennette Miller, 330, 390.
 — Jennie June, 322.
 — Jennie May, 335.
 — Jennie Nancy, 261, 391.
 — Jeremiah, 209.
 — Jerome, 130.
 — Jerome E., 335, 392.
 — Jerusha Lewis, 167.
 — Southworth, Jessie, 381.
 — Jessie A., 453.
 — Joanna, 48, 55, 241, 244.
 — Job, 213, 240.
 — Joel, 233, 253, 312.
 — John, 36, 42, 43, 44, 47, 48,
 49, 51, 58, 68, 101, 102,
 117, 195, 198, 201, 202,
 205, 216, 218, 219, 222,
 226, 229, 245, 251, 257,
 259, 280, 281, 310, 311,
 320, 383.
 — John Adams, 280.
 — John Alden Hayward, 190.
 — John Boden, 273.
 — John Buck, 245.
 — John Daniel, 327, 387.
 — John Deane, 163.
 — John Douglas, 308.
 — John Ellis, 311.
 — John G., 328.
 — John Hayward, 117, 155.
 — John Henry, 129.
 — John H., 78.
 — John Preston, 451, 453.
 — John Proctor, 224, 263.
 — John Royal, 267, 340.
 — John S., 239, 244.
 — John Tisdale, 147, 184.
 — John Vaughn, 250, 308.
 — John Wells, 156.
 — John Willard, 249, 304.
 — John Willis, 372.
 — Johnnie P., 276.
 — Jonathan, 100, 115.
 — Joseph, 57, 194, 195, 198,
 201, 204, 205, 215, 217,
 218, 222, 228, 231, 246,
 257, 258, 270, 271, 272,
 326.
 — Joseph Ezra, 278.
 — Joseph M., 344.
 — Joseph P., 294.
 — Joseph Warren, 274.
 — Josephine, 115.
 — Josephine Chloe, 248.
 — Josephine M., 271.
 — Joshua, 208.
 — Josiah, 198, 204, 223, 225,
 265.
 — Josiah Elmer, 266.
 — Josiah Reed, 231, 277.
 — Judith C. R., 294, 362.
 — Judson O., 392.
 — Julia, 107, 227, 241, 266.
 — Julia Abigail, 329.
 — Julia Ann, 218.
 — Julia A., 115, 151.
 — Julian Mozart, 170.
 — Julianna, 286.
 — Juliet Kent, 329.
 — Julius Barker, 282.
 — Justin, 111, 170.
 — Justus Buck, 238, 239.
 — J. Alton, 106.
 — J. Hill, 280.
 — J. Q. Adams, 266.
 — J. Jay, 452.
 — Kate Ashley, 170.
 — Katy, 280.
 — Keziah, 313, 375.
 — La Rue Perrine, 320, 381.
 — Laura, 227, 251, 259, 270,
 307.
 — Laura Adaline, 176.
 — Laura Addy, 254.
 — Laura Altha Winifred, 387.
 — Laura A., 278.
 — Lavinia, 54, 66, 68.
 — Lawrence, 333.
 — Lelia Evelyn, 334.
 — Lemuel, 88, 93, 204, 224,
 226, 270.
 — Lemuel Drake, 113.
 — Lemuel Hewins, 146.
 — Lemuel Stoddard, 225.
 — Southworth, Lena May, 180.
 — Leo G., 392.
 — Leola Blanche, 375.
 — Leon, 186.
 — Leonard, 96, 107.
 — Lepha Susanna, 228, 341.
 — Le Roy, 452.
 — Le Roy Mason, 322.
 — Levi, 213, 241.
 — Levi B., 241, 243, 294.
 — Levi Eugene, 295.
 — Levi E., 265.
 — Lewis, 52, 260.
 — Lewis Hartley, 167.
 — Lewis Merriet, 452.
 — Libbie M., 344.
 — Lida Gertrude, 295.
 — Lillian Hall, 386.
 — Linda, 253.
 — Lindsay H., 276.
 — Linus, 225.
 — Lizzie E., 261.
 — Lizzie Sarah, 345.
 — Lois, 199, 203, 211, 219,
 220, 232, 237, 253, 313.
 — Lonura F., 277.
 — Lora, 223.
 — Lorana, 48.
 — Lottie Christy Ann, 386.
 — Lottie Emily, 344.
 — Lotus N., 352.
 — Louis Franklin, 128.
 — Louis Rhodes, 273.
 — Louisa, 111, 336.
 — Louisa Catherine, 281,
 350.
 — Louisa Everett, 236.
 — Louisa Josephine, 144.
 — Louisa Ramson, 220.
 — Louisa Rebecca, 321, 385.
 — Louise, 381.
 — Louise Tryphena, 309.
 — Louvicia, 448.
 — Lucia, 88.
 — Lucinda, 106, 129, 220,
 225, 243, 264.
 — Lucinda Fly, 239.
 — Lucinda Thomas, 130.
 — Lucretia Augusta, 175.
 — Lucy, 48, 54, 56, 101, 120,
 205, 208, 216, 218, 227,
 246, 247, 251, 263, 265,
 300, 352.
 — Lucy Ann, 46, 216, 260.
 — Lucy A., 244.
 — Lucy Baker, 59, 71.
 — Lucy Bond, 237.
 — Lucy Emeline, 364.
 — Lucy E., 246.
 — Lucy Hewett, 112, 143.
 — Lucy Jane, 131, 172.
 — Lucy J., 171.
 — Lucy Knowles, 281, 352.
 — Lucy Maria, 309, 345, 371.
 — Lucy Marie, 319, 377.
 — Lucy M., 277.
 — Lurayna, 92.
 — Luretta M., 183.
 — Lura Anna, 320, 384.
 — Luscious, 226.
 — Luther, 112, 117, 142,
 205, 209, 226, 228, 233.
 — Luther Lee, 284.
 — Luther Pabodie, 282.
 — Luther Stratton, 273.
 — Lydia, 43, 46, 48, 49, 93,
 203, 208, 216, 218, 220,
 221, 231, 233, 313.
 — Lydia Hart, 279, 348.
 — Lyman, 113, 146.
 — Lysander, 313.
 — Mabel, 184, 199.
 — Mabel Anna, 176.
 — Mabel Augusta, 326.
 — Mabel Clare, 398.
 — Mabel Estella, 189.

- Southworth, Mabel Irene, 296.
 — Madeline, 156.
 — Maggie M., 392.
 — Maitland, 114.
 — Malcolm, 386.
 — Malele Adhel, 260.
 — Malissa F., 131.
 — Marcia, 58, 68, 253, 314.
 — Marcia Ellen, 58.
 — Marcus, 112, 141, 145.
 — Marcus Channing, 145.
 — Marcus Oswald, 324.
 — Marcus O., 320, 383.
 — Marcin O., 186.
 — Margaret E., 390.
 — Margaret Storrs, 255, 316.
 — Maria, 52, 313, 327.
 — Maria E., 135.
 — Maria Louisa, 151, 237, 287.
 — Maria W., 131.
 — Mariah, 107, 277.
 — Mariah Ann, 265.
 — Mariah Celestia, 266, 338.
 — Marianna E., 150.
 — Marie Celestia, 266, 338.
 — Mariette, 296.
 — Marilla T., 270.
 — Marion Churchill, 391.
 — Marion Estelle, 344.
 — Marion Francis, 80.
 — Marion I., 308.
 — Mark A., 452.
 — Mark Bowen, 383.
 — Marsha, 253, 314.
 — Martha, 92, 97, 101, 102, 123, 129, 269, 347.
 — Martha Adeline, 121.
 — Martha Ann, 145, 182.
 — Martha A., 238, 338.
 — Martha Keith, 112, 143.
 — Martha May, 382.
 — Martha S., 347.
 — Martia, 260.
 — Martin, 51, 59, 101, 118, 200, 215.
 — Martin Norman, 159.
 — Mary, 33, 38, 43, 44, 48, 49, 50, 56, 67, 68, 85, 86, 87, 89, 91, 92, 101, 162, 194, 195, 197, 200, 201, 204, 205, 207, 217, 222, 229, 230, 237, 241, 250, 251, 258, 266, 275, 279, 322, 347, 388, 452.
 — Mary Abigail, 321.
 — Mary Adel, 313.
 — Mary Agnes, 321.
 — Mary Alice, 252, 308.
 — Mary Altha, 386.
 — Mary Amanda, 158.
 — Mary Ann, 214, 233, 243, 251, 257, 278, 282, 450.
 — Mary Anne, 238, 247.
 — Mary Atherton, 112, 142.
 — Mary Brown, 281.
 — Mary Dennison, 257, 323.
 — Mary Desire, 309, 371.
 — Mary Edith, 145.
 — Mary Eliza, 248, 303, 391.
 — Mary Elizabeth, 332.
 — Mary Ellen Peary, 191.
 — Mary Elmira, 185.
 — Mary Emma, 161.
 — Mary E., 239, 273, 275, 295, 314, 449.
 — Mary Frances, 320, 383.
 — Mary Haskell, 105.
 — Mary Hixon, 147, 149.
 — Mary Jane, 262, 286, 345, 395, 398.
 — Mary J., 266, 324, 344, 382, 394.
 — Mary Lena, 383.
 — Mary Louisa, 138, 299.
 — Mary Lucinda, 284, 353.
 — Mary M., 346.
 — Mary Martha, 121.
 — Mary Newton, 286.
 — Mary Niles, 262, 331.
 — Mary Tilton, 113.
 — Mary Woodbury, 123.
 — Mase Shepard, 122.
 — Masena Ballou, 147, 184.
 — Mason D., 257, 320.
 — Mason Palmer, 347.
 — Mason Sladeson, 278, 347.
 — Mason Wallace, 321.
 — Mercy, 32, 36, 38, 44, 213.
 — Merton, 295.
 — Metta Augusta, 169.
 — Milcah, 227, 272.
 — Mildred, 295.
 — Mildred Octavia, 296.
 — Miles, 258.
 — Mille, 102.
 — Milo H., 271.
 — Milton, 228, 325.
 — Minerva, 100, 115.
 — Minnehaha, 453.
 — Matilda, 220.
 — Mattie A., 344.
 — Mattie Elsworth, 172.
 — Maud, 388.
 — Maud A., 322.
 — Maud Edith, 398.
 — Maud Lyman, 391.
 — Maynard M., 392.
 — Mehitabel, 93, 102.
 — Melinda, 100.
 — Mellville, 284.
 — Melvin Deane, 163.
 — Minnie Aurelia, 344, 394.
 — Minnie Louise, 391.
 — Minnie May, 374.
 — Molly, 92, 213.
 — Mortimer M., 448.
 — Moses L., 275.
 — Myra, 113, 148.
 — Myra A., 158.
 — Myra Frances, 147.
 — Myra Morrison, 150.
 — Myra Williamson, 67.
 — Myron, 263.
 — Myron McIntosh, 448, 451.
 — Myron M., 451.
 — Nabby, 220, 254.
 — Nancy, 58, 111, 224, 228, 230, 232, 263.
 — Nancy Amelia, 311.
 — Nancy Holmes, 278.
 — Nancy M., 114.
 — Nancy Niles, 262, 331.
 — Nancy T., 277.
 — Nathan, 49, 56, 67, 92, 200, 213, 240, 245.
 — Nathan Fish, 363.
 — Nathaniel, 32, 38, 44, 51, 85, 86, 87, 88, 91, 92, 96, 97, 108, 111, 135, 194, 195, 197, 198, 200, 203, 219.
 — Nathaniel Chester, 250, 305.
 — Nathaniel Forest, 145.
 — Nellie, 78.
 — Nellie Alden, 158.
 — Nellie E., 185.
 — Nellie Florence, 169.
 — Nellie Geneva, 312.
 — Nellie Kingman, 159.
 — Nelson, 253, 258, 313, 327.
 — Nelson E., 265, 336.
 — Nettie Amelia, 374, 398.
 — Nettie M., 171.
 — Newton, 236, 286.
 — Nina E., 156.
 — Norman, 184, 275.
 — Norman L., 250, 307.
 — Normandus Henry L., 320, 381.
 — Southworth, Obed, 42.
 — Ogilvia, 270.
 — Olive, 44, 220, 448, 449.
 — Olive Ann, 254.
 — Olive Packard, 118.
 — Oliver, 194, 209.
 — Oliver Ellsworth, 246.
 — Oliver Shaw, 131.
 — Olivia E., 392.
 — Omar D., 296.
 — Oren, 215.
 — Origen, 226, 269, 270.
 — Orsmer, 271.
 — Orville Henry, 395.
 — Oscar Sibby, 138.
 — Oswald Henry, 321.
 — Otis, 106, 133, 200, 214, 215.
 — Otis Starke, 299.
 — Owen Lovejoy, 452.
 — Ozias, 219.
 — Ozirs, 207.
 — Osro, 113, 207.
 — Palmer, 278, 347.
 — Palmer H., 347.
 — Parker, 183.
 — Farnelia, 272, 278.
 — Parnel, 199, 209.
 — Parnessa, 220.
 — Patience, 93, 195.
 — Patti, 280.
 — Pauline E., 260.
 — Peleg, 92.
 — Peres, 93, 100, 101, 118, 119.
 — Peres, *see* Perez.
 — Perez Franklin, 159.
 — Perez, *see* Perez.
 — Perl Alice, 398.
 — Persis Miles, 113.
 — Peter, 220.
 — Phebe, 224.
 — Phebe Ann, 131, 171.
 — Phebe Hawes, 113.
 — Phebe Lenda, 263.
 — Phebe M., 294.
 — Phene, 216.
 — Philanda Warren, 170.
 — Philander, 266.
 — Philander W., 265, 335.
 — Philip, 279.
 — Philip McKenna, 373.
 — Philip Wilbur, 117, 157.
 — Philura M., 292.
 — Phineas, 205, 224, 227.
 — Pierre Duane, 355.
 — Polly, 96, 99, 226, 229.
 — Pollyglotta, 99.
 — Preston, 447, 448, 451.
 — Preston G., 132.
 — Price, 223.
 — Priscilla, 33, 36, 87, 89, 100, 202.
 — Prudence, 200, 214, 215, 242.
 — Quirley, 313.
 — Rachel, 199.
 — Ralph, 68, 205, 227.
 — Ralph Burns, 228.
 — Ralph D., 263.
 — Ralph Waldo Emerson, 373.
 — Ralph W., 392.
 — Ray Lloyd, 354.
 — Raymond Hyde, 317.
 — Rebecca, 96, 194, 196, 197, 198, 201, 202, 208, 209, 218, 231, 233, 246, 281.
 — Rebecca Anna, 238.
 — Rebecca Augusta, 170.
 — Rebecca Brightman, 281.
 — Rebecca Coe, 350.
 — Rebecca Smith, 127, 167.
 — Rebeckah, 90, 243.
 — Reginald Osgood, 273.
 — Reuben, 253.

Southworth, Reuben P., 314.
 — Rhoda, 260.
 — Rhoda Blakeslee, 243.
 — Rhoda Charlotte, 310.
 — Rhoda Ellen, 286.
 — Richard S., 239.
 — Richmond, 232, 246, 279.
 — Richmond J., 348.
 — Robert, 202, 219, 252, 267,
 374, 452.
 — Robert Alexander, 71, 81.
 — Robert Asa, 391.
 — Robert O., 452.
 — Robert Stratton, 273.
 — Robert Winthrop, 184.
 — Rodney Earl, 132.
 — Rodney Field, 147.
 — Roenna Augusta, 286.
 — Roger, 220.
 — Roland A., 312.
 — Rosalia Adelaide, 312.
 — Rosalie Camelia, 326.
 — Rosalinda, 216.
 — Rosamond, 237, 286.
 — Roscius G., 389.
 — Roscius H., 259, 328.
 — Rose, 452.
 — Rowena, 311, 372.
 — Rowena M., 373.
 — Roxanna, 245, 296.
 — Roxla Jane, 254.
 — Roy, 322.
 — Roy Alton, 333.
 — Roy Channing, 145.
 — Roy Edgar, 390.
 — Royal, 223, 259, 260, 266.
 — Royal A., 328, 388.
 — Royal Grafton, 321.
 — Rufus, 101, 162.
 — Rufus F., 128.
 — Rumah, 43, 46.
 — Russell, 245, 295.
 — Ruth, 51, 209, 219, 241.
 — Ruth Aldrich, 273.
 — Ruth Baker, 58.
 — Ruth Catherine, 372.
 — Ruth Cornelia, 233.
 — Ruth Minnebel, 159.
 — Ryland, 284, 354.
 — Salley, 251.
 — Sally, 51, 96, 112, 220,
 245.
 — Salina, 239.
 — Salome, 232.
 — Samuel, 88, 102, 194, 195,
 197, 201, 202, 203, 213,
 219, 220, 224, 230, 238,
 253, 254, 262, 448.
 — Samuel Corning, 331.
 — Samuel H., 114.
 — Samuel L., 243.
 — Samuel Niles, 261, 331.
 — Samuel Stetson, 219.
 — Samuel Wells, 202, 218,
 219.
 — Sarah, 43, 47, 48, 49, 54,
 56, 67, 68, 88, 92, 111,
 119, 141, 179, 195, 199,
 205, 208, 210, 217, 229,
 231, 237, 244, 249, 336,
 447.
 — Sarah Ann, 147, 254, 310.
 — Sarah Aspinwall, 254, 315.
 — Sarah Bowman, 266, 339.
 — Sarah C., 136, 173, 258.
 — Sarah Elizabeth, 156.
 — Sarah Faxon, 59.
 — Sarah G., 278.
 — Sarah Haskell, 237, 287.
 — Sarah Irene, 307.
 — Sarah Jane, 145, 347, 396.
 — Sarah Jane King, 273.
 — Sarah Lee, 238.
 — Sarah Lerne, 184.
 — Sarah Lorain, 263.
 — Sarah Louise Hassall, 300.

Southworth, Sarah Lyman,
 330.
 — Sarah May, 175.
 — Sarah M., 314.
 — Sarah Parsons, 248, 304.
 — Sarah Sophia, 278.
 — Sarah Vincin, 131, 173.
 — Sarah Washburn Morse,
 329, 389.
 — Sareppa, 220.
 — Sarepta Juliette, 233.
 — Serviah, 226.
 — Seth, 51, 96, 105.
 — Seth Allen, 224, 262.
 — Seth Rice, 105, 128.
 — Seth S., 59, 71.
 — Seymour, Walker, 448,
 451.
 — Shelley E., 291.
 — Sibell, 204.
 — Sibil, 102.
 — Sidney M., 71.
 — Silas, 222, 257.
 — Simeon, 97, 110, 448.
 — Simon Gillette, 262, 332.
 — Solomon, 100, 101, 208,
 231.
 — Sophia, 253.
 — Sophia U., 246.
 — Sophia Wing, 237, 286,
 287.
 — Stacy Baxter, 79.
 — Stanley Mead, 395.
 — Stanley Newton, 286.
 — Stephen, 194, 198, 208, 209,
 229, 231, 232, 279.
 — Submit, 44.
 — Sukey, 231.
 — Susan, 231, 272, 342.
 — Susan Alice, 170.
 — Susan E., 286.
 — Susan Jackson, 133.
 — Susanna, 43, 48, 91, 195,
 230.
 — Susie Bright, 191.
 — Susie Elmira, 363.
 — Sybil, 240.
 — Sylvanus, 222.
 — Sylvester, 251, 279, 280,
 281, 308.
 — Sylvester Simmons, 233,
 281.
 — Sylvia, 44, 56.
 — Sylvia C., 398.
 — Sylvia M., 276.
 — Sylvia, 213.
 — Tamesin, 226.
 — Temperance, 57, 200, 213,
 214, 239, 241.
 — Teresa, 240.
 — Tertius Dunning, 257, 322.
 — Thadeus De Witt, 373, 398.
 — Thadeus Munroe, 328.
 — Theophilus, 88.
 — Thomas, 1, 22n, 33, 34, 36,
 37, 42, 45, 46, 49, 54, 56,
 57, 67, 70, 96, 105, 106,
 130, 194, 196, 198, 205,
 208, 218, 231, 251, 280.
 — Thomas George, 311, 372.
 — Thomas Jefferson, 236.
 — Thomas Mozart, 130, 169.
 — Thomas N., 337.
 — Thomas Shepard, 123.
 — Thurston N., 270.
 — Tracy P., 344.
 — Tryphena, 338.
 — Turner G., 296.
 — T. Jefferson, 237.
 — T. Richards, 237.
 — Uriah, 93, 99, 100.
 — Valorous Nelson, 448, 450.
 — Valorus W., 114.
 — Victor Emanuel, 374.
 — Victoria Regina, 374.
 — Wallace Clark, 329.

Southworth, Wallace Mason,
 321.
 — Walter, 68, 78, 258, 374.
 — Walter Burton, 142.
 — Walter Murdock, 326, 386.
 — Walter M., 386.
 — Walter S., 78.
 — Ward Rathburn, 305.
 — Warren, 130, 208.
 — Warren C., 115.
 — Warren Henry Bright,
 191.
 — Warren Homer, 129.
 — Wells, 101, 120, 122, 169.
 — Wheeler, 213.
 — Whitman David, 308.
 — Wilbur, 199, 210, 236.
 — Willard, 251.
 — William, 33, 38, 43, 44, 46,
 51, 52, 54, 56, 87, 96, 106,
 193, 194, 195, 197, 198,
 199, 200, 203, 204, 205,
 213, 217, 222, 224, 243,
 253, 254, 280, 313, 326,
 329, 340, 382, 387.
 — William Atwater, 314, 375.
 — William A., 333, 346.
 — William Barnes, 70.
 — William Berry, 371.
 — William Blakely, 386.
 — William B., 185.
 — William Clark, 300.
 — William Denton, 261.
 — William Edward, 172.
 — William Edwards, 277.
 — William Edwin, 277.
 — William Frederick, 381.
 — William Henry, 106, 131,
 171, 317, 345, 389.
 — William Henry Harrison,
 311.
 — William H. R., 119.
 — William Jeremiah, 299.
 — William J., 257.
 — William Leavitt, 360.
 — William Lewis, 326.
 — William Lyle, 327, 386.
 — William Myron, 333.
 — William Newell, 320.
 — William Palmer, 71.
 — William Ozier, 246, 299.
 — William Parsons, 248, 249,
 304.
 — William Phillips, 56.
 — William Pitt, 281, 352.
 — William Pope, 158.
 — William Porter, 230, 275.
 — William P., 276, 341.
 — William R., 132, 329, 388.
 — William Seward, 304.
 — William Sherman, 147, 185.
 — William Steuben, 260, 329,
 330.
 — William S., 280.
 — William Thomas, 170.
 — William Throop, 217,
 248.
 — William Wheeler, 243.
 — Wilter, 388.
 — Winfield Scott, 131.
 — Winifred Claire, 190.
 — Winifred, L., 387.
 — Winslow Bradford, 70, 80.
 — Winsor Irving, 183.
 — Winthrop Niles, 391.
 — Winthrop Norton, 145.
 Spalding, Volney Morgan,
 305.
 Sparrow, Arabella Lois, 132.
 — Rhoda, 286.
 Spaulding, —, 313.
 — Family, 395n.
 — Frederick Henry, 395.
 — Harry Holland, 395.
 — Ira Dudley, 395.
 — Laura, 448.

- Spaulding, Mabel Florence, 395.
 — Minnie Southworth, 395.
 — William Wayland, 395.
 Spencer, —, 214.
 — Daniel F., 240.
 Spink, Sophia L., 347.
 Spofford, Caroline, 314.
 — Emma F., 315.
 — Family, 314n.
 — Julia E., 314.
 — Maria, 314.
 — Mary, 314.
 — Orinal, 314.
 — William, 314.
 Spoor, Hattie, 324.
 Spraker, Conrad, 137.
 Springer, Jane Jones, 445.
 Sproat, Elizabeth, 90.
 — James, 86.
 — Robert, 90.
 — Samuel, 90.
 — Zebedee, 90.
 Squire, Angelo, 278.
 — Annie L., 278.
 — Fred P., 278.
 — James B., 278.
 — Oren P., 278.
 Standish, Elizabeth, 39.
 — Family, 40n.
 — Lydia Ann, 79.
 Stanford, Albert H., 365.
 — Amand Malvina, 298.
 — Ammorvin, 298.
 — Bessie, 365.
 — Charles, 297.
 — Charles Gilbert, 297.
 — Clarissa L., 298.
 — Edna, 365.
 — Emma Fidelia, 298.
 — Hannah Evangeline, 298.
 — Helen A., 366.
 — Roxanna Arvilla, 298.
 — Loretta, 365.
 — Ogen Whitman, 298.
 — Philo E., 365.
 — Roseannah, 297.
 — Sarah Elizabeth, 297.
 — Williston, 365.
 Stanton, —, 223.
 Staples, Sarah B., 142.
 Stark, Harriet Jerome, 175.
 — Louisa, 299.
 Starkey, Alpheus, 241.
 — Felix, 241.
 — Nathaniel, 241.
 — Niles P., 241.
 Starks, Ira, 227.
 Starkweather, Adelbert A., 400.
 — Alva, 400.
 — Clarence L., 400.
 — Effie Louise, 400.
 — Frank O., 400.
 — Grace Rebecca, 400.
 — Lena M., 400.
 — Myrtle E., 400.
 Stearns, Charles N., 144.
 — Elizabeth Lewis Beals, 144.
 — Elizabeth Putnam, 162.
 Stebbins, Benoni, 217.
 — Ellen M., 217.
 — Lucy, 216.
 Steele, —, 152.
 — Augusta C., 340.
 — Carl F., 139.
 — Clarence S., 139.
 — Daniel C., 139.
 — Daniel Webster, 139.
 — David, 112, 139.
 — David Carlos, 139.
 — Edna Elizabeth, 140.
 — Frank Jeduthan, 140.
 — Harriet Louisa, 140.
 — Horace N., 188.
 Steele, Juliette English, 140, 176.
 — Leighton, 188.
 — Medora W., 188.
 — Phebe, 112.
 — Phebe Ann, 140.
 — Samuel N., 187.
 Steinberge, Martha M., 275.
 Stephen, Mary, 55.
 Stetson, Bernice Ann, 80.
 — Charles Frank, 80.
 — C. L., 56.
 — Desire, 219.
 — Edith Gertrude, 80.
 — Frank Lloyd, 80.
 — Helen May, 80.
 — Herbert Southworth, 80.
 — Honour, 44.
 — John Theodore, 80.
 Stevens, Ann Jane, 186.
 — Ansley Chesley, 123.
 — Rebecca L., 149.
 — Thomas, 277.
 Stevenson, Harry, 391.
 Steward, Lydia, 332.
 Stewart, Delia Allman, 361.
 — Fanny, 104.
 Stickney, Annie Louisa, 345.
 — Augustus Grosvenor, 345.
 — Guy C., 345.
 — Family, 345n.
 — Joseph, 154.
 Stinson, Willis, 64.
 Stockbridge, Alice, 375.
 Stockman, Elizabeth, 45.
 Stockwell, John, 114.
 Stoddard, Elizabeth, 225.
 Steel, Loray, 207.
 — Roxanna, 253.
 Stone, —, 277.
 — Anna, 110.
 — Family, 110n.
 — Martha, 444.
 — Polly, 111.
 — Susan E., 301.
 — Uriah, 111.
 Storrs, Adna David, 177.
 — Alvah, 221.
 — Anna, 221.
 — Asahel, 221.
 — Caroline Alden, 177.
 — Dan, 229.
 — Delia, 229.
 — Ebenezer, 220.
 — Edward Payson, 177.
 — Egbert, 229.
 — Erastus, 221.
 — Harriet Asenath, 177.
 — Harry Carl, 177.
 — Irad W., 312.
 — John, 221.
 — Jonathan, 221.
 — Lydia, 221.
 — Maria, 229.
 — May Louise, 177.
 — Olive, 221.
 — Ruben, 221.
 — Shubael, 221.
 — Violetta, 221.
 Stoutenburg, Walton Street, 446.
 Stowel, Roxanna, 253.
 Stratton, Elizabeth, 228.
 — Mary, 296.
 Strong, Dolly Holbrook, 228.
 Stuart, Lewis, 315.
 Sturtevant, Ada Byron, 287.
 — Adelaide Lavinia, 287.
 — Deborah, 67.
 — Family, 287.
 — Josiah Dunham, 287.
 — Josiah O., 287.
 — Nancy Pope, 287, 357.
 — Sarah Haskell, 287.
 Sumner, Caro Ames, 83.
 — Millard Monroe, 83.
 Sumner, Robert Henry, 83.
 Swan, Fred, 391.
 — Robert, 113.
 Sweat, Josephine, 248.
 Sweet, Lina M., 282.
 Swift, Laura R., 254.
 — Lydia C. (Burgess), 149.
 — Phebe A., 135.
 Swisher, George B., 392.
 — Harry L., 392.
 — Leslie M., 392.
 — Lillian A., 392.
 — Otis W., 392.
 — Thomas, 392.
 Taber, James D., 150.
 Tabor, Cowin, 46.
 — William, 294.
 Taft, Nancy, 277.
 Talbot, Eliza Smith, 78.
 — Gary Jane, 52.
 — Martha, 52.
 — Samuel, 33.
 Tallman, Adolphus Murray, 324.
 — Almada Maria, 324.
 — Catherine, 309.
 — Egbert Oswald, 323.
 — Elizabeth Freelove, 324.
 — Emily, 309.
 — Grace, 324.
 — Horatio S., 445.
 — Jeditah M., 323.
 — John Clark, 323.
 — Seneca Hurd, 323.
 Taplin, Hattie D., 334.
 Tappan, Edward, 105.
 Tarleton, Grace Louise, 391.
 — James B., 391.
 Tarpin, Addie, 309.
 Tarr, Louise Jane, 64.
 Taylor, Deborah, 201.
 — Dorothy, 321.
 — Emily I., 389.
 — Frederick Morse, 385.
 — John, 58.
 — Lydia, 232.
 — Malinda, 293.
 — Nancy Catharine, 58.
 — Nathaniel, 210.
 — Nellie T., 249.
 — Wilson Morse, 385.
 Tenney, —, 345.
 Terry, Elizabeth, 132.
 — Lucy, 126.
 Thatcher, Lewis, 127.
 Thaxter Family, 56n.
 Thayer, Achsah, 212.
 — Eldora W., 171.
 — Eliza J., 65.
 — Ernest W., 75.
 — Frank H., 171.
 — Henry, 338.
 — Horatio B., 131.
 — Mary Ella, 144.
 Thomas, Agnes Jackson, 136.
 — Bethia, 46.
 — Caroline O., 118.
 — Clinton, 151.
 — Cynthia Maria, 136.
 — Deborah, 96.
 — Elizabeth, 55.
 — Ida Grandison, 137.
 — John, 50.
 — Mercy, 50.
 — Peleg, 55.
 — Sylvanus, 136.
 — Sylvanus Grandison, 137.
 — Sylvanus Martin, 137.
 Thompson, Clarinda, 127.
 — Edward C., 128.
 — Family, 127n.
 — Franklin Southworth, 128.
 — Harriet Letitia, 114.
 — Helen F., 128.
 — Jennie F., 128.

- Thompson, Leander M., 293.
 — Martha Kingman, 154.
 — Venus, 127, 128.
 — William P., 128.
 Thornton, Mary, 134.
 Thorpe, Dayton, 335.
 — Verna, 335.
 Throop, Mary, 217.
 Thurston, Harriet Ann, 121.
 — Patience, 194.
 — Rebecca, 194.
 Thwing, George, 74.
 Tibbets, Harold Willis, 73.
 — Nathaniel, 444.
 Tibbetts, Everett Emery, 73.
 — John Bishop, 73.
 — Minnie Agnes, 73.
 Tiffany Family, 320n.
 — Lois, Mrs., 231.
 — Rebecca, 320.
 Tilden Family, 68.
 — Julia, 68.
 — Philenda, Mrs., 68.
 Tillotson, Edward, 247.
 — Edward C., 247.
 — Family, 247n.
 — Harriet, 247, 300.
 — Henry, 247.
 — Ira, 247.
 — Mary Elizabeth, 247, 301.
 — William Southworth, 247.
 Tillson Family, 170.
 — Lucy Anna, 170.
 Tilson, Silvanus, 91.
 Tingley, Emma L., 297.
 Tinkham, Harriet, 130.
 — Josiah, 133.
 — Lorenzo, 107.
 — Otis, 129.
 Tisdale, Sarah, 147.
 Titcomb, Alice May, 82.
 — Arthur Leroy, 82.
 — Elwood Nathan, 82.
 — John Hamilton, 82.
 — Ora Morse, 82.
 — Sidney Southworth, 82.
 — Vernon Emery, 82.
 — Winifred Aurelia, 82.
 Tobey, Anna, 363.
 Tobin, Ann E., 152.
 Todd, Elnora E., 388.
 — Mary Ellen, 379.
 Tompkins, Carrie I., 353.
 — Harriet Maria, 383.
 — James H., 383.
 Tooker, Arthur A., 326.
 — Beatrice Rhodes, 326.
 Torrey Family, 197.
 — Mary, 197.
 Tower Family, 180n.
 — Horace Baker, 180.
 — Horace H., 191.
 — Ira F., 180, 191.
 — William S., 180, 191.
 Towne, Louisa Stuart, 124.
 Townsend, George, 321.
 Tracy, Sylvia E., 344.
 Traphagen, Caroline, 164.
 Trask, Hannah, 49.
 Trautman, Burt Neville, 179.
 — Clair, 179.
 — Clarence Earnest, 179.
 — Cora Fern, 179.
 — Ethel, 179.
 — Ezra, 179.
 — Frances, 179.
 — Gena, 179.
 — John Arthur, 179.
 — Leslie, 179.
 — Myrta, 180.
 — Nellie, 179.
 — Philip, 179.
 — Philip Ray, 179.
 — Willard, 179.
 — William Glen, 179.
 — Willis, 179.
 Travis Dorothy Olive, 363.
 — Edna, 363.
 — Ethel Southworth, 363.
 — Fred, 363.
 — Myra Anna, 363.
 — Ida, 367.
 — Pearl Elvira, 363.
 Trescott, Helen Maria, 140.
 Tribou, Amelia Copeland, 124.
 Tripp, Abby L., 108.
 — Angeline Sherman, 108.
 — Hannah Frances, 108.
 — Jireh B., 108.
 — Lucy, 235.
 — Sarah A., 304.
 — Sophia, 235.
 Trippe, Adelaide S., 174.
 Trowbridge, Caleb, 230.
 — Catharine Maria, 231.
 — Charlotte, 231.
 — Epaphras Southworth, 230.
 — Francis, 231.
 — Louisa, 230.
 — Sherman, 230.
 — William D., 231.
 True, Abigail Watson, 274.
 Tucker, Hannah P., 62, 74.
 — Henry, 62.
 — Hester, 62.
 — Isaac, 62.
 — Lucy, 62.
 — Mahala, 75.
 — Mary Jane, 62.
 — Samuel, 62.
 — Silas S., 62.
 — Zylpha, 62.
 Turner, Annie, 153.
 — Grace, 39.
 — Marie, 296.
 — Winchester, 153.
 Tweed, Clara Ellen, 358.
 Tyson, —, 351.
 — Herbert Greenwood, 351.
 — Josie Kathleen, 351.
 — Mabel Miller, 351.
 — Sue Edith, 351.
 Ulrich, Marie S., 449.
 Underwood, Martha, 377.
 Upham, Edith, 393.
 — Ethelberta, 393.
 — Family, 393n.
 — Frank Brooks, 393.
 — Frank Kidder, 393.
 — John Southworth, 393.
 Vail, Susanna, 256.
 Vale, Susanna, 256.
 Vance, Arthur Turner, 296.
 — Julius Comfort, 296.
 Van Colt, Theo. S., 326.
 Van Duyn, Gertrude, 78.
 Van Horne, Edward, 321.
 Van Norman, Jane, 164.
 Vassal, Benjamin, 111.
 — Bernard Barton, 137.
 — Family, 111n, 137n.
 Vaughn, Alice, 250.
 — Julia, 110.
 Venn, Lavinia A., 355.
 Verbeck, Alice Frederica, 379.
 — Alice May, 379.
 — Allen Frederick, 379.
 — Arthur Lyell, 379.
 — Eva Cornelia, 379.
 — James Henry, 379.
 — John Henry, 378.
 — Lyell Edward, 379.
 — Mabel Jane, 379.
 — Minnie Bell, 379.
 Veysey, Constant Southard, 178.
 — Walter Hugh Peyton, 177.
 Viele, Margaret, 247.
 Vinal, Deborah, 47.
 Wadsworth, Dexter C., 187.
 — Dury, 49.
 — Newell, 187.
 — Ruth, 187.
 — Winifred W., 187.
 Wager, Mae, 337.
 Waldo, Mary, 218.
 Walker, Eliza A., 267.
 — Ella E., 452.
 — Ella Mae, 76.
 — Hannah, 448.
 — Hannah A., Mrs., 131.
 — Harriet Amanda, 266.
 — Julia A., 335.
 Wallace, Caroline, 453.
 — Nellie, 306.
 Walsh, Charlotte R., 343.
 Walsworth, Albert Cowgill, 319.
 — Albert Edward, 318.
 — Anna, 256.
 — Charles Elisha, 318.
 — Charles William, 318.
 — Clark, 256.
 — Cornelia Charlotte, 328.
 — Cyrus Mason, 318.
 — Daniel, 255, 258.
 — Edward Brown, 328.
 — Effie Southworth, 256.
 — Elijah, 256.
 — Elisha, 255, 256, 317.
 — Elisha Alonzo, 318.
 — Eliza, 256.
 — Elizabeth, 259.
 — Frances Hughson, 318.
 — Frances Minor, 328.
 — Henry Elisha, 318.
 — Henry Halstead, 318.
 — Hiram, 256.
 — James, 256.
 — Jared Stocking, 328.
 — John, 256.
 — Julia Maria, 318.
 — Maria Louisa, 328.
 — Mary Cornelia, 319, 376.
 — Mary Elizabeth, 328.
 — Nathan Halbert, 319.
 — Nellie Julia, 318.
 — Rae, 319.
 — Sarah Ann, 318.
 — Silas, 259, 327.
 — Silas Southworth, 328.
 — Sophia Brown, 328.
 — Susan, 256.
 — Susan Elvira, 318.
 — Warren, 256.
 Waltenburger, Lucinda, 265.
 Walthers, Jane, 336.
 Walworth, *see* Walsworth.
 Wandell, Ada Belle, 298.
 — Arthur, 298.
 — Eliza Fidelia, 298.
 — Wilmarth D., 298.
 Wann, Curtis M., 381.
 — Gilmore Southworth, 381.
 — Wilfred Curtis, 381.
 Ward, Aaron, 449.
 — Abba Louisa, 261.
 — Abigail, 204.
 — Allison, 450.
 — Alva, 161.
 — Anabel Mason, 368.
 — Charity, 450.
 — Charles Albert, 368.
 — Clarissa, 450.
 — Eleanor, 450.
 — Ella, 311.
 — Ellen, 450.
 — Elton E., 450.
 — Emma A., 142.
 — Family, 449.
 — Franklin, 120, 161.
 — Franklin F., 450.
 — George Franklin, 161.
 — Helen A., 450.
 — Helen E., 450.

- Ward, Ideah, 450.
 — Juliana, 450.
 — Lorenzo, 450.
 — Martha, 450.
 — Mary J., 450.
 — Rebecca, 161.
 — Rebbe, 161.
 — Rollin, 450.
 — Sarah, Mrs., 208.
 — Sarah L., 450.
 — Selah G., 450.
 — Silas, 450.
 — Susanna Kelley, 228.
 — William, 450.
 Warner, Clara, 367.
 — Edgar, 367.
 — Elgin, 386.
 — Herman, 367.
 — Norman, 367.
 — Zachariah, 221.
 Warren, Lydia, 198.
 — Martha, 322.
 — Royal, 263.
 Washburn, Albert, 286, 356.
 — Anna, 137.
 — Effie Edson, 356.
 — Eleazer, 92.
 — Ezra Edson, 286.
 — Family, 93n.
 — Florence A., 171.
 — Helen G., 171.
 — Herbert T., 170.
 — Horace Wilbur, 286.
 — Lucy Bond, 286, 356.
 — Lucy L., 131.
 — P. Thompson, 170.
 — Sarah Allen, 286, 355.
 — Williard Newton, 356.
 Waterhouse, Hannah, 242.
 See *Watrous*.
 Waterman, Asa Harold, 83.
 — Bethia, 79.
 — Charles E., 83.
 — Cora Virginia, 83.
 — Elsie, 83.
 — Florence Amanda, 83.
 — George W., 83.
 — Herbert B., 83.
 — Herbert Martin, 83.
 — Idella Rose, 83.
 — Ira Herbert, 83.
 — Nellie Blanche, 83.
 — Stella Augusta, 83.
 — Wilfred Allen, 83.
 Watrous, Ansel W., 243.
 — Asenath, 243.
 — Elijah, 200.
 — Gideon, 243.
 — Hannah, 242.
 — Mary, 243.
 — Sally, 244.
 Wayte, Ellen, 218.
 Weaver, Christy Ann, 327.
 Webb, Anne, 215.
 — Family, 215n.
 Webber, F. W., 158.
 — Henry Dalton, 358.
 — Maria Gilbert, 357.
 — Samuel Gilbert, 357.
 — Sarah Southworth, 358.
 Webster, Abbie, 396.
 — Alexander, 297.
 — Alfred Dewey, 371.
 — Alice Southworth, 371.
 — Bradford Grey, 371.
 — Clinton Fremont, 159.
 — Emily, 135, 297, 366.
 — Fanny M., 297.
 — Flora E., 297.
 — Frederick Probst, 371.
 — Grace J., 297.
 — Hannah, 297.
 — Joseph L., 297.
 — Mary Jane, 371.
 — Sarah, 396.
 — Walter Wright, 371.
 Webster, Wealthy, 365.
 — Wilfred D., 297.
 Weed, Cornelia Elizabeth, 317.
 Weeks, Elinor Frances, 163.
 — Family, 163n, 167n.
 — George Lyman, 163.
 — Harry Augustus, 163.
 — Mercy Tobey, 167.
 Weidman, Florence M., 375.
 Weightman, Elizabeth, 218.
 Welcome, Annie, 54.
 Weldon, Sally Cole, 288.
 Welles, Grace, 396.
 — J. Frank, 347.
 — Maria Wolcott, 396.
 — Thomas Clayton, 396.
 Wells, Abigail, 202.
 — Family, 202.
 — George, 327.
 — Mary, 300.
 Wentworth, Victoria, 62.
 West, Patience, 93.
 Weston, Edward B., 59.
 — Elnathan, 37.
 — Family, 37n, 44n.
 — Jacob, 44.
 — Jane, 45.
 — Joseph, 44, 45.
 — Mary, 37, 45.
 — Mary S., 95.
 — Nathaniel, 37.
 — Otis, 50.
 — Priscilla, 37.
 — Samuel, 37.
 — Thomas, 44, 45.
 — Zabdriel, 37.
 Wheat, Porter A., 313.
 Wheaton, Arthur Southworth, 364.
 — Ezra Almon, 364.
 — Julia Laura, 364.
 — James Calvin, 364.
 — Lucy, 47, 54.
 — Mary Maria, 364.
 — Nathan Philips, 364.
 Wheeler, Hannah, 213.
 Whipple, Henry S., 294.
 Whitaker, Morris Mortimer, 178.
 Whitcomb, Henry Bassett, 161.
 — Herbert, 161.
 — Mary Lynnfield, 161.
 — Mary Noyes, 161.
 — Pearl, 161.
 — Simeon Lynnfield, 161.
 White, —, 258.
 — Bertha S., 174.
 — Catharine, 326.
 — David C., 310.
 — Edwin O., 236.
 — Florence A., 374.
 — Huldah, 225.
 — Kate Lane, 169.
 — Lucy, 236.
 — March, 224.
 — Nathan, 226.
 Whiteman, Elizabeth, 218.
 Whiting, Caleb, 208, 209.
 — James, 63.
 — Sara Etta, 70.
 Whitmarch, Carrie May, 365.
 — Laura E., 365.
 — Myrtie E., 365.
 — Tracy, 365.
 — Warren T., 365.
 — Wealthy R., 365.
 Whitmore, Martha, 256.
 Whitney, Ada Maria, 377.
 — Alice Marie, 378.
 — Alice M., 378.
 — Alta, 307.
 — Ann, 116.
 — Clarence, 378.
 — Flosie Alice, 378.
 Whitney, Franklin Allen, 377.
 — Grace, 378.
 — James Harvey, 377.
 — Jay Harvey, 377.
 — Keller M., 378.
 — Lydia Cordelia, 377.
 — Lyell Aldrich, 378.
 — Lyman C., 378.
 — Martha Jane, 378, 399.
 — Mills Henry, 378.
 — Sanford Satterly, 377.
 — Sarah (Fitch), Mrs., 255.
 — Thirza Delia, 378, 398.
 — William Plumb, 378.
 — William M., 377.
 Whittlesey, Elizabeth Wil-
 liams, 292.
 — Family, 292n.
 — Richard, 292.
 Wicker, Cassius, 300.
 Wight, Lydia D., 66.
 Wilbor, Daniel, 201.
 — Joshua, 201.
 — Lydia, 201.
 — Mary, 201.
 — Philip, 201.
 — Sarah, 201.
 — William, 200.
 See *Wilbur*.
 Wilbur, Abby Thomas, 249.
 — Mary, 198.
 — Thomas, 249.
 — Warren, 293.
 See *Wilbor*.
 Wilcox, William Seward, 248.
 Wild, Anna, 265.
 — Charlotte, 271.
 Wilde, Ann Mary, 184.
 — Howard M., 360.
 Wilder Family, 52n.
 — Flora, 316.
 — Lydia, 52.
 — Theophilus, 52.
 Wiley, Eliza, 269.
 Willard, Benjamin, 181.
 — Bertha A., 391.
 — William L., 347.
 Wilcox, Jonathan S., 241.
 William, Emma J., 274.
 Williams, Abalena, 290.
 — Abner, 90.
 — Calvin, 290.
 — Caroline F., 291.
 — Charles, 214.
 — Elizabeth M., 338.
 — Erastus Hayden, 291.
 — Eunice Amelia, 291.
 — Family, 89.
 — Herbert Frith, 162.
 — James Edwin, 291.
 — Justus, 241.
 — Lillian C., 349.
 — Rebekah, 196.
 — Richard, 241.
 — Richard Calvin, 291.
 — Samuel, 207.
 — Submit, 291.
 Willits, George E., 321.
 Wilson, Adelle F., 275.
 — Bernice, 275.
 — Bertha G., 275.
 — Charles H., 275.
 — Corroden P., 275.
 — Helen, Mrs., 249.
 — Nancy M., 275.
 — Norman G., 275.
 Wilster, Mattie J., 388.
 Wiltshire, William, 199.
 Winans, Eva Louisa, 315.
 — George Henry, 315.
 — Joel Elisha, 315.
 Winchell, Mary Louise Bagley, 380.
 Winchester, Susan, 202.
 Winslow, Ann, 87.
 — Family, 85n, 210n.

- Winslow, Lois, 210.
 Winsor, Deborah S., 68.
 — Peter, 47.
 — Richard, 68.
 — William G., 68.
 Winters, Ida May, 285.
 Witherell, Thomas, 94.
 Wood, Alonzo, 217.
 — Charles, 217.
 — Cornelia Savery, 318.
 — Emmons, 144.
 — Hope, 105.
 — Isaac, 92.
 — Jane, 289.
 — Sarah Adella, 295.
 — Sardin, 269.
 — Semantha R., 100, 115.
 — William, 217.
 Woodard, Nancy, 151.
 Woodbury, Caleb, 303.
 — Family, 303.
 — Harriet Southworth, 303.
 — Jane Eliza, 303.
 Woodman, Enoch Brownell,
 352.
 — Rebecca C., 120.
 Woods, Miranda, 239.
 Woodward, Alden P., 171.
 — Alice S., 176.
 — Emma Sarah, 176.
 — George L. D., 176.
 — John Marshall, 176.
 — Lora E., 176.
 — Loulou A., 176.
 — Marion Alden, 171.
 — Maud Washburn, 171.
 — Nathaniel P., 176.
 Woodworth, Charles E., 137.
 — Elisha, 201.
 — Elizabeth, 194.
 — Esther, 201.
 — Family, 201n, 254n.
 — Hezekiah, 201.
 — Joshua Hyde, 254.
 — Mary Raymond, 254.
 — Samuel, 201.
 Worcester, Alice Frances, 163.
 — Anna Parsons, 164.
 — Edward, 163.
 — Mary Aldis, 163.
 — Maude Louisa, 163.
 — Paul Dudley, 164.
 Worthington, Alfred, 244.
 Wrangham, Charles Henry,
 390.
 — Fanny Southworth, 389.
 — Helena Shaefer,
 390.
 — Thomas J., 389.
 Wright, —, 210.
 — Ada R., 139.
 — Alfred M., 237.
 — Carrie Myrtis, 84.
 — Edwin Augustus, 84.
 — Emily S., 379.
 — Family, 328n.
 — Lydia Lucinda, 328.
 — Nathan E., 274.
 — Nellie, 307.
 Wyman Family, 48.
 — Frances, 141.
 — Gay, 322.
 — Henry A., 146.
 — Jane, 48.
 — John, 48.
 — Mercy, 48.
 — William, 48.
 Yeo, Ralph Anderson, 188.
 — William S., 188.
 Young, —, 276.
 — Jessie, 276.
 — Walter Monroe, 333.
 — Willard, 276.

INDEX OF PLACES

- Aberdeen, Scotland, 91n.**
Abington, Mass., 47, 67, 68,
 77, 119, 135, 147, 181,
 261.
Acushnet, Mass., 132, 158.
Adamsville, Mich., 392.
Adrian, Mich., 248, 303, 304,
 315, 320, 377, 385, 400.
Adrian, Mo., 319, 377, 378.
Akron, N. Y., 250, 310.
Akron, O., 187.
Albany, N. Y., 247, 282, 306,
 317, 373.
Albany, Ore., 115, 151, 152,
 187, 188.
Albion, Me., 150.
Albion, Mich., 321, 399.
Albion, N. Y., 260, 328, 373.
Alcott, Colo., 374.
Alexander, N. Y., 315.
Alexandria, Va., 66, 230.
Algonquin, Ill., 333.
Allegan, Mich., 259.
Allen, Mich., 223, 259, 328,
 389.
Allenstown, N. H., 72.
Alliance, O., 451.
Altamont, N. Y., 276.
Ames, N. Y., 314, 375.
Amesbury, Mass., 109.
Amherst, Mass., 101, 122, 227.
Amite City, La., 271.
Andover, Mass., 177, 322.
Angelica, N. Y., 448.
Anoka, Minn., 303.
Anthony, R. I., 396.
Antioch, Ill., 191.
Antrim, N. H., 182.
Antwerp, N. Y., 100.
Apsonville, 296.
Arietta, N. Y., 398.
Arkona, Ont., 338.
Arlington, Mass., 395.
Armada, Mich., 337.
Armour, S. D., 310.
Ashfield, Mass., 121.
Ashford, Ct., 205n, 229, 278,
 346, 347, 396.
Ashland, Mass., 131, 177.
Ashtabula, O., 226.
Ashton, England 107n, 130n.
Athol, Mass., 113.
Atlanta, Ga., 281, 351, 352,
 451.
Atlantic, Ia., 104, 125.
Attleboro, Mass., 109, 110,
 134.
Atwater, O., 451.
Auburn, Mass., 110, 138.
Auburn, Me., 76, 82, 83, 138.
Auburn, N. H., 139.
Auburn, N. Y., 317.
Auburndale, Mass., 353.
Augusta, Me., 74, 146, 325.
Aurora, Ill., 324, 380, 381.
Aurora, Mo., 308.
Ausable Forks, N. Y., 306.
Austerfield, England, 1n.
Avon, Mass., 116, 153, 154.
Avon, N. Y., 304, 328.
Avon Springs, N. Y., 248, 304.
Bakersfield, Vt., 152.
Baldwinsville, Mass., 312.
Ballston Spa, N. Y., 264, 339.
Baltimore, Md., 293, 318, 330,
 351.
Bangor, Me., 50, 64, 347.
Bangor, N. Y., 207, 230, 275.
Banning, Cal., 390.
Barnstable, Mass., 127n.
Barre, Mass., 137.
Barre, N. Y., 315, 316.
Barrington, Mass., 202.
Bartlett, N. Y., 114, 151.
Batavia, N. Y., 310, 316, 317.
Bath, Me., 74, 444.
Bath, N. Y., 224.
Batley, Eng., 33.
Baton Rouge, La., 290.
Battle Creek, Mich., 368, 384.
Bayard, Kan., 187.
Beaufort District, S. C., 136.
Bedford, N. H., 331.
Beggs, Ind. Ter., 351.
Belding, Mich., 308.
Belfast, Me., 224, 262, 263.
Bellevue, Mich., 247, 301, 303,
 368.
Beloit, Wis., 187, 233.
Benicia, Cal., 400.
Bennington, Vt., 100, 115,
 322, 329.
Benson, Vt., 259, 329, 389,
 390.
Berkeley, Cal., 328.
Berlin, Ct., 221, 288.
Berlin, Mass., 278.
Berlin, Mich., 337.
Bernardston, Mass., 146.
Beverly, Mass., 361.
Biddeford, Me., 63, 329.
Binghamton, N. Y., 296.
Binghamton, Pa., 363.
Black River Falls, Wis., 394.
Bloomfield, Ct., 344, 347, 394.
Bloomfield, Wis., 228.
Bloomington, Mich., 392.
Boothbay, Me., 443, 444, 445.
Bosanquet, Ont., 265, 337.
Boston, 25, 39, 49, 56, 62, 66,
 69, 70, 71, 75, 78, 83, 94,
 102, 103, 113, 123, 124,
 140, 144, 146, 150, 163,
 164, 165, 171, 177, 178,
 179, 180, 183, 184, 185,
 186, 188, 192, 205, 224,
 225, 261, 264, 267, 271,
 311, 325, 330, 331, 332,
 334, 335, 340, 348, 357,
 358, 360, 391, 445, 446.
Bowdoin, Me., 75.
Bowdoinham, Me., 53, 64,
 444, 445.
Bowling Green, Ky., 299.
Bradford, N. H., 221.
Bradford, Vt., 225, 264, 268,
 272, 334, 339, 340, 342.
Braintree, Mass., 63, 83, 116n,
 147, 148, 149, 183, 186,
 192, 227, 261, 277, 345,
 360.
Branchville, Tex., 351.
Braunfels, Tex., 285.
Bridgeport, Ct., 219, 340.
Bridgewater, Mass., 57, 78,
 79, 83, 84, 88, 89, 90, 91,
 92, 93, 98, 99, 110, 111,
 116, 120, 182, 286.
Bridgewater, N. Y., 256, 257,
 319, 320, 322, 323, 324,
 325, 381, 382, 383, 384.
Bridgewater, Pa., 245, 296,
 364, 365.
Brigham City, Utah, 269.
Brighton, Mass., 163, 177, 367.
Brighton, N. Y., 251.
Bristol, Mass., 47.
Bristol, Me., 57, 128.
Bristol, R. I., 33, 136, 193,
 197, 198, 203, 217, 281.
Broadalbin, N. Y., 380.
Bristol, England, 6.
Brockton, Mass., 75, 76, 117,
 118, 119, 120, 131, 145,
 146, 147, 149, 154, 155,
 158, 159, 171, 172, 173,
 176, 181, 182, 183, 184.
Brookville, Ont., 327.
Brookdale, Pa., 365.
Brookfield, Mass., 39, 92, 212,
 236.
Brookfield, N. Y., 222.
Brooklyn, Ct., 207.
Brooklyn, N. Y., 114, 122, 143,
 150, 151, 164, 177, 178,
 258, 291, 298, 304, 310,
 326, 327, 332, 355, 356,
 374, 386, 389, 445.
Brooklyn, Pa., 298.
Brownstown, Ind., 381.
Buckland, Mass., 228.
Buena Ventura, Cal., 248.
Buena Vista, Cal., 169.
Buffalo, N. Y., 151, 305, 307,
 309, 350, 387, 393.
Burlington, Kan., 188.
Burlington, N. Y., 257, 319,
 320.
Burlington Flats, N. Y., 222.
Burnt Mills, N. J., 164.
Butler, Mo., 378.
Butler, N. Y., 247.
Calhoun, Ia., 179.
California, 66, 71, 117, 119,
 120, 147, 153, 168, 169,
 235, 248, 256, 279, 286,
 304, 348, 368.
Cambridge, Mass., 105, 110n,
 120n, 124, 128, 140, 141,
 159, 205, 267, 274, 342,
 358, 359.
Cambridge, N. Y., 319.
Cambridge, Vt., 152, 153, 189.
Cambridge City, Ia., 316.
Cambridgeport, Mass., 267.
Camden, N. Y., 255, 319, 320,
 377, 378, 380, 381.
Campello, Mass., 131, 143, 145,
 173.
Canajoharie, N. Y., 222.
Candia, N. H., 263.
Cane River, La., 65, 75.

- Canterbury, Ct., 204.
 Canton, Mass., 98, 113, 141,
 143, 146, 149, 186.
 Canton, N. Y., 204, 225, 226,
 227, 270, 275, 344, 394,
 395.
 Canton, 269.
 Capac, Mich., 265, 337, 339.
 Cape Cod, 14.
 Cape Sable, 52.
 Carbondale, Pa., 319.
 Carlisle, Pa., 400.
 Carmel, Me., 61.
 Carver, Mass., 106, 127, 130,
 135, 169, 170, 173.
 Cassopolis, Mich., 335, 392.
 Cassville, N. Y., 325, 383.
 Castine, Me., 393.
 Castleton, N. H., 368.
 Castleton, Vt., 70, 450.
 Cato, N. Y., 223.
 Cayuga Co., N. Y., 100.
 Cedar Creek, Va., 363.
 Cedar Grove, Ia., 71.
 Cedar Rapids, Ia., 285.
 Cedar Springs, Mich., 338.
 Centerbrook, Ct., 239, 242,
 290.
 Centralia, Ill., 367.
 Chadron, Neb., 189, 301, 369.
 Chanlin, Ct., 253, 312.
 Charles River, Mass., 287.
 Charleston, Me., 62.
 Charleston, S. C., 59, 101, 121,
 122, 289.
 Charlestown, Mass., 58, 70, 71,
 81, 261, 350.
 Charlton, Mass., 111, 303,
 332.
 Chatham, Ill., 367.
 Chatham, N. Y., 352.
 Chazy, N. Y., 390.
 Chelmsford, Mass., 395.
 Chelsea, Mass., 56, 64, 103,
 120, 135, 444, 446.
 Cherry Valley, N. Y., 288.
 Chester, Ct., 200, 212, 213,
 215, 216, 217, 238, 239,
 243, 244, 245, 246, 300.
 Chester, Mass., 213.
 Chester, Vt., 104.
 Chesterfield, Ct., 294.
 Chesterfield, Mass., 98, 112,
 227.
 Chicago, Ill., 114, 125, 191,
 247, 255, 260, 265, 276,
 293, 304, 318, 319, 324,
 326, 330, 333, 335, 338,
 353, 368, 370, 372, 381,
 392, 395, 396, 452.
 Chicopee, Mass., 262, 332, 391,
 394.
 Chicopee Falls, Mass., 101,
 120, 121, 155.
 China, Me., 142.
 Chippewa Falls, Wis., 187.
 Cincinnati, O., 373.
 Claiborne, Ala., 60.
 Claremont, N. H., 322.
 Clarendon, Vt., 448, 451.
 Clarion, Pa., 388.
 Clark Co., Ala., 59.
 Clarksville, N. Y., 374.
 Claro, Mich., 266.
 Claymorganshire, Wales, 89n.
 Clayton, Cal., 237.
 Cleveland, O., 162, 255, 288,
 299, 304, 327, 352, 450.
 Clinton, N. Y., 114, 151, 279,
 348, 349.
 Clyde, N. Y., 384.
 Cocheset, Mass., 171.
 Coffeewill, Ala., 60.
 Cohoes, N. Y., 260, 264, 266,
 329, 339.
 Colchester, Ct., 255, 316, 354.
 Coldwater, Mich., 307, 309,
 315.
 Colerain, Mass., 277.
 Collinsville, Ill., 368, 369.
 Collinsville, Mo., 300.
 Colorado Springs, Colo., 178.
 Colton, N. Y., 276.
 Columbia, N. H., 354.
 Columbia, S. C., 289.
 Columbiaville, Mich., 269, 341.
 Columbus, O., 151, 187.
 Colyton, England, 146n.
 Commington, Mass., 92.
 Concord, Mich., 384.
 Concord, N. H., 159, 168, 191.
 Conesville, Ia., 179.
 Conesville, O., 179, 180.
 Conkling, Mich., 234.
 Conkling Forks, N. Y., 295.
 Corinna, Me., 46, 53, 60, 61,
 62, 72, 73, 82.
 Corinth, Vt., 268, 334.
 Cornwall, Ct., 384.
 Corsicana, Tex., 280.
 Cottage City, Mass., 171.
 Coventry, Ct., 199, 204, 211.
 Covington, N. Y., 228, 341.
 Craigsville, Va., 337, 398.
 Cranston, R. I., 133, 135.
 Croton, N. Y., 313.
 Crown Point, 42, 46.
 Culbertson, Neb., 141.
 Cumberland, Me., 54, 345.
 Cutler, Me., 76.
 Dallas, Tex., 351.
 Dalton, N. H., 267.
 Damariscotta, Me., 446.
 Dana, Mass., 175.
 Danbury, Ct., 453.
 Danielsonville, Ct., 345.
 Dansville, Pa., 297.
 Dartmouth, England, 2, 4.
 Dartmouth, Mass., 108, 117,
 155, 157, 190, 211.
 Dayton, O., 354.
 Dedham, Mass., 120n, 146,
 160n, 224, 262.
 Deep River, Ct., 241, 242, 291,
 292, 293, 294, 295, 361,
 362.
 Deep River, Ct., *see* Say-
 brook, Ct.
 Deerfield, N. H., 268.
 Deering, Me., 160.
 Deer Isle, Me., 162.
 Defiance, O., 230, 274.
 Delhi, N. Y., 349.
 Delta, N. Y., 256, 318.
 Denver, Colo., 248, 276, 345,
 381, 388.
 Derby, Ct., 293.
 Des Moines, Ia., 139.
 Detroit, Mich., 123, 235, 271,
 394.
 Dexter, Me., 62.
 Dickerson Landing, Canada,
 270.
 Dighton, Mass., 57, 69, 90n,
 107, 135, 200, 208, 232,
 233, 281.
 Dixon, Ill., 74, 393.
 Dorchester, Mass., 56, 98n,
 140, 142, 143, 144, 147,
 164, 177, 178, 180, 183,
 184, 391.
 Dorchester Heights, Mass., 91.
 Dorset, Vt., 223, 225, 226,
 259, 269, 270, 329, 330,
 389.
 Douglas, Mass., 208, 231, 277,
 278, 279.
 Dover, Del., 256.
 Dover, Mass., 119.
 Dowagiac, Mich., 335, 392.
 Downer's Grove, Ill., 378.
 Doylestown, Pa., 360.
 Dracut, Mass., 118, 159.
 Dryden, N. Y., 218, 251, 310,
 311, 371, 372.
 Dublin, Ireland, 123, 124.
 Dublin, Ind., 180.
 Dudley, Mass., 273.
 Duke Place, London, 2, 5.
 Duluth, Minn., 370.
 Dundas, Minn., 270, 271, 341.
 Durand, Wis., 270, 271.
 Dutchess Co., N. Y., 251.
 Duxbury, 22n, 29, 31, 32.
 Duxbury, Mass., 1, 29, 36, 37,
 38, 39, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46,
 47, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54,
 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 67, 68,
 69, 70, 71, 77, 78, 93n,
 97n, 193, 195, 263.
 Dyer, Alaska, 71.
 Earlville, N. Y., 251, 325.
 East Boston, 144.
 East Bridgewater, Mass., 123,
 135, 136, 184.
 East Cambridge, Mass., 159.
 East Fairlee, Vt., 264.
 Eastford, Ct., 312, 346, 347.
 East Freetown, Mass., 129.
 East Haddam, Ct., 213, 214,
 215, 245, 246, 298, 299.
 Eastham, Mass., 23, 30, 32,
 394.
 East Marshfield, 148.
 Easton, Mass., 50, 57, 98, 99,
 112, 131, 145, 147, 149,
 171, 172, 173, 182.
 East Orange, N. J., 349.
 East Stoughton, Mass., 116,
 154.
 East Sudbury, Mass., 331.
 East Templeton, Mass., 182,
 191.
 East Williamsburg, Ont., 222,
 258.
 Eaton, N. Y., 94, 236.
 Eau Claire, Wis., 276, 354.
 Eden, Vt., 276.
 Edgartown, Mass., 284, 355.
 Edgewood, Pa., 155.
 Edgewood, R. I., 134.
 Edmeston, N. Y., 323.
 Edmond, Okla., 399.
 Edmore, Mich., 338.
 Elba, N. Y., 254, 315, 316.
 Elgin, Ill., 139.
 Elizabeth, N. J., 397.
 Elkton, Mich., 336.
 Elkton, S. D., 293.
 Elmira, N. Y., 373.
 Elmwood, Mass., 165.
 El Paso, Tex., 139.
 Emmett, Mich., 299.
 Emporia, Kan., 384.
 Enfield, Mass., 267.
 Ennis, Tex., 351.
 Erving, Mass., 125, 182.
 Essex, Ct., 240, 290, 293, 294,
 361, 362.
 Evanston, Ill., 163, 319, 368.
 Exeter, Me., 61, 62, 73, 74,
 82.
 Fairfax, Vt., 99, 100, 115, 151,
 152, 153, 188.
 Fairhaven, Mass., 117, 131,
 132, 155, 157, 158, 189,
 212.
 Fairhaven, Vt., 330.
 Fairlee, Vt., 228, 267, 269,
 339.
 Fall River, Mass., 80, 110,
 157, 169, 184.
 Falmouth, Mass., 157, 166,
 167.
 Falmouth, N. H., 157.

- Faribault, Minn., 271, 341, 352, 353.
 Farmington, Ct., 247, 301.
 Farmington, Wis., 272.
 Fayette, Me., 53, 60.
 Fayetteville, Tenn., 280, 323, 350, 351.
 Felchville, Vt., 322.
 Fillmore, Ill., 342, 393.
 Fishkill-on-the-Hudson, N. Y., 301.
 Fitchburg, Mass., 124, 172.
 Fitzwilliam, N. H., 114, 182.
 Flint, Mich., 373.
 Florence, Ala., 333.
 Florida, N. Y., 222, 256.
 Flushing, L. I., 368.
 Flycreek, N. Y., 373.
 Forest, Ontario, 338, 339.
 Forest Lake, Pa., 295, 296.
 Forestville, N. Y., 250, 305, 370.
 Fort Apache, Ariz., 393.
 Fort Bennett, S. D., 400.
 Fort Bliss, Tex., 370.
 Fort Huron, La., 264.
 Fort Richardson, Tex., 400.
 Fort Saunders, Wyo., 370.
 Fort Snelling, 369, 370.
 Fort Stanwix, N. Y., 222.
 Fort Sully, S. D., 400.
 Fort Ticonderoga, 215.
 Fort Vancouver, Wash., 370.
 Fort Walla Walla, Wash. Ter., 393.
 Fort William Henry, 90, 92, 208.
 Fort Winnebago, Wis., 328.
 Fort Worth, Tex., 280.
 Fox, Ill., 377, 378.
 Foxboro, Mass., 70, 167.
 Framingham, Mass., 279.
 Frankfurt, Germany, 62.
 Frankfurt, N. Y., 222.
 Franklin, Ct., 254.
 Franklin, Mass., 181, 191, 211, 233, 322, 347.
 Franklin, N. Y., 372.
 Franklin, Pa., 295, 297, 366.
 Franklin Falls, N. H., 396.
 Franklin Forks, Pa., 364.
 Fredericksburg, Va., 154.
 Freeport, Me., 45, 51, 52, 55, 59.
 Freetown, Mass., 107, 129, 134, 198, 208, 210.
 Fresno, Cal., 169.
 Fulton, N. Y., 312, 313, 314.
 Galena, Kan., 248.
 Gallatin, Tenn., 118.
 Gallingertown, Ontario, 387.
 Gambier, O., 162, 163.
 Gardiner, Me., 117, 332, 446.
 Gardner, Mass., 113, 264.
 Genesee, Mich., 269.
 Genesee Co., Mich., 269, 341.
 Geneva, N. Y., 448.
 Genoa, N. Y., 200, 217, 246, 247, 249, 300.
 Germantown, Pa., 360, 361.
 Gettysburg, Pa., 297.
 Geyser, Mont., 128.
 Gilbertville, Mass., 138, 175.
 Gildersome, England, 33.
 Gilead, Me., 162.
 Giles Co., Tenn., 351.
 Gilmantown, N. Y., 353.
 Gilmantown, Wis., 354.
 Glasgow, Scotland, 123.
 Glastonbury, Ct., 214.
 Glenburn, Me., 81.
 Glendale, Mont., 451.
 Glens Falls, N. Y., 164.
 Glenville, O., 299.
 Glenwood, Mich., 335.
 Gloucester, Mass., 49, 345.
 Glover, Vt., 394.
 Gloversville, N. Y., 261.
 Gorham, Me.,
 Gorham, N. H., 160.
 Grafton, Mass., 113, 114.
 Granby, Mass., 137.
 Grandledge, Mich., 308.
 Grand Rapids, Mich., 234.
 Granite, Okla., 399.
 Grant City, Mo., 379.
 Granville, N. Y., 315, 316.
 Gray, Me., 443.
 Greene, Me., 53, 54, 63, 66, 75, 76, 77.
 Greenfield, Me., 81, 93.
 Greenwich, R. I., 105.
 Grinnell, Ia., 126.
 Guilford, Ct., 258, 294.
 Guilford, Me., 82.
 Guilford, N. Y., 373, 374.
 Hackensack, N. J., 104, 165, 355.
 Haddam, Ct., 212, 214, 216, 238, 239, 241, 244.
 Haddam Neck, Ct., 214.
 Hadley Falls, Mass., 101.
 Halifax, Mass., 83, 93.
 Halifax, N. S., 274, 443.
 Hallstead, Pa., 298.
 Halsey Valley, N. Y., 301.
 Halseyville, N. Y., 368.
 Hamburg, S. C., 230.
 Hamilton, N. Y., 283, 284, 352, 353.
 Hampton, N. Y., 373.
 Hampton, Va., 400.
 Hampton, Vt., 152, 189.
 Hancock, Mass., 251, 307, 308.
 Hancock, N. Y., 308.
 Hanover, Ind., 72.
 Hanover, Mass., 53, 56, 62, 63, 64, 65, 75, 78.
 Hanover, Me., 46.
 Hanover, N. H., 140, 164, 176, 177, 205, 221, 224, 261.
 Hanson, Mass., 78, 135, 149, 159, 160.
 Hardwick, Mass., 111, 137, 138, 175, 190, 212.
 Harpswell, Me., 66, 75.
 Harrison, Neb., 190.
 Hartford, Ct., 152, 202n, 244, 276, 293, 346.
 Hartland, Vt., 263.
 Havana, West Indies, 52.
 Haverhill, Mass., 360.
 Haverhill, N. H., 322.
 Hays, Kan., 381.
 Heaston, Okla., 378.
 Hebron, Ct., 346.
 Heidelberg, Germany, 62.
 Henige House, London, 2, 5.
 Herkimer Co., N. Y., 100.
 Highgate, Vt., 115, 153.
 High Hill, Tex., 396.
 Highland Falls, N. Y., 395.
 Hillsdale, N. Y., 371.
 Hilo, Hawaii, 328.
 Hilton Head, S. C., 345.
 Hinckley, O., 143.
 Hingham, England, 93n, 180n.
 Hingham, Mass., 52, 56, 57, 70, 93n, 112n, 180n, 194.
 Hinsdale, Mass., 301.
 Hockanum, Ct., 276.
 Holbrook, Mass., 63, 184, 186.
 Holden, Me., 160.
 Holland, Mass., 273.
 Holland, Mich., 310.
 Holyoke, Mass., 175, 191, 278.
 Honolulu, 58.
 Hope, N. Y., 328.
 Hopedale, Mass., 331.
 Hopkinton, Mass., 56, 131.
 Houston, Tex., 260.
 Hudson, Mass., 139, 286, 356.
 Hudson, Wis., 74.
 Hull, Mass., 65n, 88.
 Huntington, Ct., 293.
 Huntley, Ill., 323, 324.
 Huntsville, Ala., 385.
 Hyde Park, Mass., 126, 284.
 Iliion, N. Y., 323, 324.
 Imlay, Mich., 337.
 Independence, Kan., 367.
 Indianapolis, Ind., 187.
 Iola, Kan., 152.
 Iowa City, Ia., 275.
 Ipswich, England, 93n.
 Ira Hill, N. Y., 312.
 Isla, Argyllshire, Scotland, 60.
 Island Pond, Vt., 160.
 Ithaca, N. Y., 217, 247, 248, 250, 300, 301, 302, 303, 306, 307, 310.
 Ivoryton, Ct., 294.
 Jackson, Mich., 384, 399.
 Jacksonville, 394.
 Jamaica Plain, Mass., 166, 287.
 Jamestown, N. Y., 305.
 Janesville, Wis., 374.
 Jasper, Tex., 139.
 Jay, Me., 116.
 Jefferson, Me., 184.
 Jefferson, Mich., 392.
 Jersey City, N. J., 144.
 Jewett City, Ct., 276.
 Juliet, Ill., 293.
 Kalamazoo, Mich., 299, 315, 338, 367.
 Kansas City, Mo., 165, 390.
 Keene, N. H., 328.
 Kennebeck, 24.
 Kenosha, Wis., 330.
 Kensington, Ct., 288.
 Keokuk, Ia., 396.
 Kewadin, Mich., 312.
 Kilburn, Wis., 188.
 Kingsbury, N. Y., 114, 115, 150.
 Kingston, Mass., 44, 50, 56, 57, 67, 78, 199.
 Kingston, Mass., 199.
 Kingsville, O., 225.
 Kirkwood, N. J., 366.
 Kittery, Me., 340.
 Knowlesville, N. Y., 288.
 La Crosse, Wis., 151, 152, 187, 188.
 Lafayette, Ind., 163.
 Lairdsville, N. Y., 114.
 Lake Benton, 293.
 Lake Champlain, 214.
 Lakeville, Mass., 90, 95, 96, 106, 107, 126, 127, 129, 131, 133, 136, 167, 168, 169, 173, 190.
 Lancaster, Mass., 143.
 Lancaster, N. H., 340.
 Lansingburg, N. Y., 390.
 Lapeer, Mich., 341.
 Laramie City, Wyo., 351, 388.
 Las Animas, Colo., 388.
 Lawrence, Mass., 142, 172, 268.
 Lawrence, N. Y., 314.
 Lawsville, Pa., 245, 295, 296, 297, 364, 365, 366.
 Lawsville Centre, Pa., 214, 244, 245, 295, 296, 297, 298, 363, 364.
 Lawton, Mich., 336.
 Lebanon, Ct., 43, 196, 211.
 Lebanon, N. H., 221, 224, 268.

- Lebanon, N. Y., 235.
 Lee, N. Y., 318.
 Lee Centre, N. Y., 318.
 Leeds, England, 353.
 Leeds, Me., 54, 60, 66, 75, 76, 77.
 Leipsic, Saxony, 165, 305, 311.
 Leon Junction, Tex., 396.
 Leoni, Mich., 321, 322.
 Leonia, Mich., 320.
 Leroy, Mich., 335, 391, 392.
 Leroy, N. Y., 328, 371.
 Lester, N. Y., 228.
 Lewis, Iowa, 125, 126.
 Lexington, Mass., 103.
 Lexington, Ky., 310.
 Leyden, Holland, 1, 2, 3, 5, 7, 16, 21, 29, 108n.
 Liberty, Pa., 245, 296, 298, 363, 366.
 Limestone, Me., 268.
 Lincoln, Kan., 384.
 Lindsay, Kan., 304.
 Lisbon, Ct., 205.
 Lisbon, Me., 76.
 Lisbon, N. H., 268.
 Lisbon, N. Y., 394.
 Lisbon Falls, Me., 76.
 Litchfield, Ct., 296, 359, 360.
 Litchfield, Me., 64, 76.
 Litchfield, Mich., 328, 329, 388.
 Little Compton, R. I., 29, 33, 121, 193, 194, 195, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 208, 209, 210, 217, 218, 232, 233, 234, 235, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 279.
 Little Falls, N. Y., 115, 260, 261, 340.
 Littlefield, Me., 60.
 Little Shasta, Cal., 309.
 Littleton, Mass., 278.
 Littleton, N. H., 267.
 Livermore, Me., 154.
 Liverpool, N. S., 68.
 Livingston Co., Ill., 259.
 Livonia, N. Y., 328, 371.
 Locke, N. Y., 249, 250, 305, 307.
 Lockport, Ill., 324.
 Lockport, N. Y., 239, 250, 307, 448, 449, 452.
 Loda, Ill., 382, 384.
 Logansport, Ind., 151.
 London, England, 2, 5, 8, 104n, 165.
 Long Island, Casco Bay, Me., 39.
 Londonderry, Ireland, 148n.
 Londonderry, N. H., 138n.
 Long Island, 221.
 Longmeadow, Mass., 227.
 Loomis, N. Y., 313.
 Los Angeles, Cal., 180.
 Louisburg, N. S., 39, 120n.
 Louisville, Ky., 328.
 Louisville, N. Y., 270, 271.
 Loup City, Neb., 318.
 Lowell, Mass., 59, 71, 80, 84, 118, 144, 159, 273, 329, 330, 331, 390, 396.
 Lyne, Ct., 193, 195, 197, 202, 203, 243, 292, 294, 362.
 Lyne, N. H., 110, 111, 112, 138, 139, 140, 175, 176, 177.
 Lyne Centre, N. H., 176.
 Lyndon, Vt., 322.
 Lynn, Mass., 70, 105, 120n, 128, 129, 142, 163, 186, 193n, 228, 229, 272, 273, 274, 342, 343.
 Lynnfield, Mass., 128.
 Lynnfield Centre, Mass., 128.
 Madrid, N. Y., 152.
 Madison, Ct. (?), 242.
 Madison, N. Y., 233, 234, 235, 282, 283, 284, 285, 352, 353.
 Mahopeny, Pa., 298.
 Maine, N. H., 363.
 Maine, N. Y., 363.
 Malden, Mass., 75, 79, 80, 104, 161, 330.
 Malone, N. Y., 275, 276.
 Manchester, Mass., 190.
 Manchester, N. H., 79, 139, 176, 191, 263, 265.
 Manchester, N. Y., 218, 250, 308, 309, 371.
 Manila, P. I., 370, 400.
 Mansfield, Ct., 198, 203, 204, 205, 207, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 229, 230, 252, 253, 254, 255, 259, 260, 264, 312, 315.
 Mansfield, Mass., 147, 281.
 Marblehead, Mass., 272, 342.
 Marcellus, N. Y., 302.
 Marengo Co., Ala., 59.
 Marion, Ala., 289.
 Marion, Ia., 285.
 Marion, Mass., 106.
 Marlboro, Mass., 172, 186.
 Marlboro, O., 451.
 Marlboro, Vt., 449.
 Marshall, Mich., 217, 246, 247, 249, 250, 301, 302, 335, 369, 399.
 Marshall, N. Y., 383.
 Marshfield, Mass., 32, 42, 46, 51, 78, 97, 103n, 109, 174.
 Marshfield, Wis., 341, 342.
 Marysville, Cal., 328, 379.
 Masonville, N. Y., 374.
 Matanzas, Cuba, 400.
 Mattapoisett, Mass., 109, 199, 210, 211, 236, 237, 287, 288, 356, 357, 358.
 Maysfield, Tex., 351.
 McGregor, Man., 327.
 McGregor, Tex., 281, 350, 351.
 McPhersonville, Ga., 289.
 Meadow Woods, Ct., 242.
 Meadville, Pa., 370, 374.
 Medfield, Mass., 197n.
 Medford, Mass., 69, 70, 71, 79, 80, 81, 177, 258, 332.
 Medina, Mich., 235.
 Melrose, Mass., 58, 264, 334, 335.
 Memphis, Tenn., 72, 151, 280.
 Mendon, Mass., 197.
 Mendovi, Wis., 354.
 Menomonic, Wis., 188.
 Mentor, O., 384.
 Merced, Cal., 169.
 Mereton, England, 163.
 Meriden, Ct., 294.
 Mesa, Colo., 378.
 Metamora, Ill., 82.
 Mexico, Mex., 280.
 Mexico, N. Y., 223, 256, 258, 312, 313, 320, 321.
 Middleboro, Mass., 69, 79, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96, 98, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 135, 136, 159, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 181, 190, 211, 236, 237, 286.
 Middleboro, O., 143.
 Middleboro, Vt., 207, 448.
 Middlefield, N. Y., 373, 398.
 Middleport, O., 72.
 Middletown, Ct., 216, 396.
 Middletown, N. Y., 168.
 Middletown, Vt., 451.
 Milburn, Ill., 180.
 Milbury, Mass., 138.
 Milford, Ct., 231.
 Milford, Ill., 320, 380.
 Milford, Mass., 138, 278.
 Milford, N. Y., 314, 373, 376.
 Milburn, Ill., 191.
 Millington, Ct., 196.
 Millington, Ill., 377, 379, 380, 385.
 Milton, N. Y., 200, 217.
 Milwaukee, Wis., 164, 301.
 Mindanao, P. I., 370.
 Minneapolis, Minn., 74, 188, 276, 286, 323, 330, 353, 370, 383, 385, 387, 390.
 Minot, Me., 55.
 Mission, Ill., 320, 377, 379.
 Mission Grove, Ill., 379.
 Mission Point, Ill., 319, 324, 382, 383, 398.
 Mitchell, Ia., 60.
 Mittineague, Mass., 155.
 Mobile, Ala., 59, 60, 72.
 Mondovi, Wis., 233, 283.
 Monmouth, Me., 76, 77.
 Monroe, Wis., 152.
 Monroeville, O., 162.
 Monson, Mass., 262, 332.
 Montauk Point, L. I., 370.
 Montevallo, Ala., 72.
 Montpelier, Ida., 269, 270.
 Montpelier, Vt., 297.
 Montreal, Canada, 160.
 Montrose, Pa., 245, 295, 364, 366, 389.
 Moran, Kan., 187.
 Morris, Ill., 453.
 Morris, N. Y., 373, 374.
 Morrisania, N. Y., 281.
 Morrisburg, Ontario, 327, 386.
 Moscow, N. Y., 249, 304.
 Mount Holly, Vt., 272.
 Mount Hope, Ct., 312.
 Mount Pleasant, Pa., 314.
 Mount Pleasant, Tenn., 280.
 Mulliken, Mich., 308.
 Murfreesboro, Tenn., 299.
 Murphy's, Cal., 379.
 Murray, Ontario, 269, 327, 341, 387.
 Muskegon, Mich., 309.
 Mystic, Ct., 150.
 Nacogdoches, Tex., 285.
 Nantucket, Mass., 155, 199, 284.
 Naples, Wis., 352, 353.
 Nashua, N. H., 264.
 Nassau, N. Y., 282, 318.
 Natick, Mass., 80, 224, 279, 346.
 Naugatuck, Ct., 293, 294.
 Neath, Pa., 295.
 Needham, Mass., 145.
 Neponset, Mass., 147, 183.
 Newark, Del., 400.
 Newark, Ill., 319, 377, 378, 379, 380.
 Newark, N. J., 163, 171, 449.
 Newark, N. Y., 236.
 Newark Valley, N. Y., 371.
 New Bedford, Mass., 105, 108, 117, 126, 136, 137, 155, 157, 158, 159, 166, 212, 287.
 New Berlin, N. Y., 323, 325, 326.
 Newbern, N. C., 164.
 New Braintree, Mass., 277, 395.
 New Braunfels, Tex., 285.
 New Britain, Ct., 239, 278, 288, 244, 344, 345, 359, 360, 362.

- Newburg, 177.
 Newburgh, N. Y., 218, 453.
 Newbury, Vt., 139, 176, 391.
 Newcastle, Me., 444.
 New Gloucester, Me., 83.
 New Hartford, N. Y., 114, 375.
 New Haven, Ct., 25, 26, 120, 121, 230, 244, 300, 354, 362.
 New Haven, N. Y., 256.
 New Limerick, Me., 73.
 New Lisbon, N. Y., 253, 313, 314.
 New Lisbon, O., 285.
 New London, Ct., 216, 220, 294, 346, 347.
 New London, Wis., 342.
 New Milford, Pa., 296.
 New Orleans, La., 56, 72, 217, 230, 260, 276, 375, 381, 451, 453.
 New Plymouth, 25, 29, 34.
 Newport, Me., 61.
 Newport, R. I., 224, 255, 317.
 New River, La., 301.
 New Rochelle, N. Y., 143.
 Newry, Me., 66.
 New Salem, Mass., 104, 125.
 Newton, Mass., 158, 161, 357.
 Newton Centre, Mass., 75.
 Newtonville, Mass., 123.
 Newtown, L. I., 220, 255.
 New York, 49, 71, 72, 79, 80, 114, 121, 123, 128, 141, 150, 162, 163, 164, 165, 178, 207, 217, 219, 222, 225, 228, 233, 248, 249, 252, 255, 256, 257, 258, 260, 267, 273, 281, 284, 304, 311, 313, 316, 317, 325, 326, 347, 348, 352, 355, 371, 374, 386, 397, 446.
 New York Mills, Minn., 270.
 New York State, 71, 94, 100, 209, 221, 232, 253, 296.
 Niantic, Ct., 362.
 Norfolk, Va., 58.
 Northampton, Mass., 104, 125, 156, 164, 165, 277.
 Northboro, Mass., 277.
 North Bridgewater, Mass., 91, 92, 93, 97, 100, 102, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 129, 143, 145, 147, 154, 155, 158, 159, 182.
 North Brookfield, Mass., 231, 266, 277, 278, 286, 339, 340, 344, 345, 346.
 North Chelsea, Mass., 103.
 North Clarendon, Pa., 310.
 North Collins, N. Y., 249, 305, 370.
 North Easton, Mass., 145, 350.
 Northfield, Mass., 277, 332, 344.
 Northfield, Minn., 271, 324, 367, 382, 383.
 Northfield, N. Y., 259, 373.
 North Gore, Mass., 110.
 North Guilford, Me., 82.
 North Newport, Me., 73, 81.
 North Oxford, Mass., 110.
 North Palmyra, N. Y., 313.
 North Sandwich, Mass., 126.
 North Stoughton, Mass., 182.
 North Thetford, Vt., 255.
 North Walton, N. Y., 374, 398.
 Northwood, N. H., 343.
 North Yarmouth, Me., 39, 42, 43, 45, 47, 48, 49, 54, 55.
 Norton, Mass., 303.
 Norwalk, Ct., 355.
 Norwell, Mass., 144.
 Norwich, Ct., 205, 254, 273, 290.
 Norwood, Mass., 278.
 Norwood, N. Y., 271.
 Nottawa, Mich., 371, 372.
 Nova Scotia, 46.
 Novi, Mich., 308.
 Nyack-on-Hudson, N. Y., 309, 371, 372.
 Oakland, Cal., 169, 323, 328.
 Odell, Ill., 388.
 Omaha, Neb., 271.
 Onawa, Ia., 139.
 Oneida, Ill., 318, 376.
 Oneida, N. Y., 353.
 Oneida Castle, N. Y., 259.
 Oneonta, N. Y., 313, 375.
 Ontario, N. Y., 305.
 Orange, Mass., 172, 181, 182.
 Orange, N. J., 150.
 Orange Valley, Kan., 187.
 Orono, Me., 81.
 Oregon, Wis., 74.
 Oriskany Falls, N. Y., 234, 235.
 Orleans, Mass., 394.
 Orris Island, Me., 75.
 Osnabrock, Ontario, 327, 386, 387.
 Osnabrock Centre, Ont., 387.
 Ossining, N. Y., 128.
 Oswego, N. Y., 364, 366, 372, 374, 376, 377.
 Otisfield, Me., 119.
 Ottawa, Ill., 379.
 Owatonna, Minn., 276, 394.
 Owensboro, Ky., 123.
 Owosso, Mich., 235, 308.
 Oxford, Mass., 110, 111, 137, 138, 174, 175, 279.
 Oxford, N. Y., 293.
 Palestine, Tex., 280.
 Palmer, Mass., 99, 244.
 Palmyra, Me., 74.
 Paometty, Mass., 12.
 Paragua, P. I., 400.
 Paris, France, 304.
 Paris, Me., 394.
 Paris, N. Y., 238, 239, 257, 288.
 Park City, Mon., 271.
 Parma, N. Y., 235, 257.
 Parsonfield, Me., 61.
 Pasadena, Cal., 276.
 Passaic, N. J., 52.
 Pattapraque, Ct., 213.
 Patterson, N. Y., 300, 301, 368.
 Pau, France, 156.
 Pawtuxet, R. I., 135.
 Paxton, Mass., 278.
 Peabody, Mass., 128.
 Pebble, O., 392.
 Peekskill, N. Y., 225.
 Pelham, Mass., 93, 94, 101, 115, 120, 121, 123.
 Pembroke, Mass., 51, 56, 69, 78, 144, 149, 181.
 Penn, Tex., 354.
 Peoria, Ill., 368.
 Pepperell, Mass., 118, 159.
 Perkins, O., 221.
 Peruville, N. Y., 303.
 Petersham, Mass., 181, 277.
 Pharsalia, N. Y., 236, 253, 314.
 Philadelphia, Pa., 155, 156, 246, 288, 290, 300, 311, 360, 361, 397.
 Phillips, Me., 191.
 Phoenix, Ariz., 394.
 Pickering, Ontario, 265, 336, 337, 393.
 Pierrepont, N. Y., 270.
 Pike Township, Ia., 179.
 Piper City, Ill., 318.
 Pittsfield, N. H., 368.
 Pittsfield, N. Y., 314, 323.
 Plainfield, N. J., 141, 178, 355.
 Plainfield, N. H., 263.
 Plainfield, N. Y., 257, 263, 324, 383.
 Plattsville, Wis., 348.
 Pleasant Prairie, Wis., 322.
 Plymouth, Mass., 1, 6, 17, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28, 33, 34, 35, 51, 58, 69, 79, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 91, 93, 94, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106n, 107, 108n, 109n, 120n, 124, 127n, 208, 210n, 236.
 Plympton, Mass., 43, 50, 53, 57, 67, 68, 69, 79, 83, 84, 89, 91, 93, 103, 130, 135.
 Pognonnock, 252.
 Pointe à Pitre, W. I., 230.
 Point Lookout, Md., 64.
 Pomfret, Ct., 231, 346.
 Pomona, Cal., 139.
 Pootapaug, Ct., 242.
 Portage, Wis., 368.
 Port Costa, Cal., 257, 258.
 Port Gibson, N. Y., 307.
 Port Hudson, La., 323.
 Port Huron, Mich., 337, 368.
 Portland, Me., 64, 160, 161, 340, 344, 444, 446.
 Portland, Ore., 448, 451.
 Port Norfolk, 184.
 Portsmouth, N. H., 69, 75, 128, 163.
 Potsdam, N. Y., 271, 276.
 Poulney, Vt., 390.
 Poudnal Vt., 322, 335.
 Prairie du Chien, Wis., 328.
 Prattsville, N. Y., 223.
 Preemption, Ill., 143.
 Prescott, Mass., 111.
 Preston, Ct., 120, 273.
 Prince Edward Island, 338.
 Providence, R. I., 96, 100, 106, 107, 110, 132, 133, 134, 135, 191, 205, 229, 232, 280, 281, 282, 349, 350, 352.
 Provincetown, Mass., 85n, 264.
 Provincetown Harbor, 6, 13.
 Quincy, Mass., 78, 79, 84, 130, 146, 147, 148, 178.
 Quincy, Mich., 388.
 Racine, Wis., 191, 376.
 Randallsville, N. Y., 235, 236.
 Randolph, Mass., 53, 65, 154, 159, 172, 180, 184, 285.
 Randolph, Vt., 267, 330.
 Rathbone, N. Y., 283, 354.
 Rathboneville, N. Y., 233.
 Ravenna, O., 295.
 Raymondville, N. Y., 270, 271, 341.
 Raynham, Mass., 69, 91, 95, 129, 131, 132, 166, 171.
 Readfield, Me., 42, 45, 46, 53, 54, 60.
 Reading, Mass., 119, 274.
 Reading, Mich., 223.
 Red Creek, N. Y., 312.
 Redlands, Cal., 249.
 Redstone Creek, Pa., 385.
 Red Willow, Neb., 141.
 Rehoboth, Mass., 108, 109, 137, 174.
 Renville, Minn., 187.
 Resaca, 381.
 Rhode Island, 27, 93, 99.
 Rice Lake, Wis., 341, 342.
 Richfield, Minn., 74.
 Richmond, Me., 64, 444, 445, 446.
 Richmond, Pa., 296.

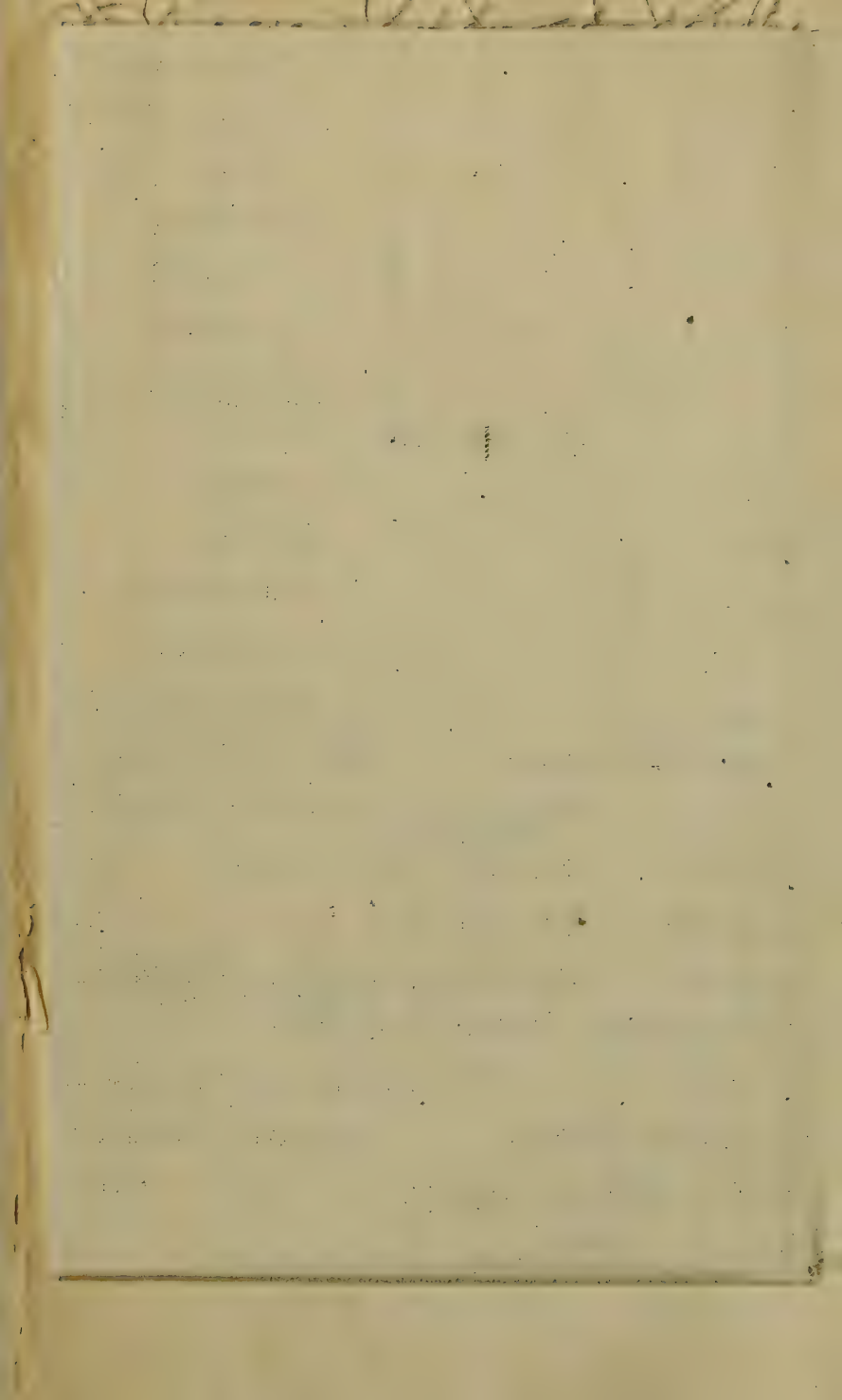
- Richmond Va., 375.
 Richmond, Vt., 137.
 Rindge, N. H., 361.
 Riverside, Cal., 120, 161.
 Roberts, Minn., 270.
 Rochelle, Ill., 311, 372.
 Rochester, Mass., 87, 104n,
 106, 126, 130, 166, 169,
 194, 198, 199, 210, 211,
 212, 237, 286, 287, 356.
 Rochester, N. Y., 104, 218,
 249, 304, 309, 316, 328,
 369, 376, 387.
 Rockford, Ill., 294, 370.
 Rockland, Ill., 264.
 Rockland, Mass., 67.
 Rockport, Mass., 185.
 Rockport, N. Y., 267, 448.
 Rockville, Ct., 175.
 Rome, Italy, 162.
 Rome, N. Y., 60, 120, 190,
 222, 255, 256, 257, 259,
 317, 318, 322, 323, 325,
 326, 376.
 Rose Creek, Minn., 336.
 Rossland, British Columbia,
 339.
 Round Hill Pond, Me., 57.
 Roxbury, Mass., 98, 105, 147,
 264, 444.
 Royalton, N. Y., 307.
 Royalton, Vt., 274.
 Royalton, Wis., 227, 228,
 271, 341, 342.
 Rupert, Vt., 259.
 Rush, Pa., 366.
 Rutland, Mass., 87, 212, 267.
 Rutland, Vt., 329, 389, 390,
 447, 448, 449, 450, 451.
 Saco, Me., 62.
 Sacramento, Cal., 169, 326.
 Sagamore, Mass., 238.
 Saginaw, Mich., 337.
 Saint Albans, Me., 63, 73, 74.
 Saint Albans, Vt., 1, 63.
 Saint Anthony Falls, Minn.,
 286.
 Saint Armand, P. Q., 93, 99.
 Saint Catharine, Canada, 324.
 Saint Claire, Mich., 269.
 Saint Cloud, Minn., 302.
 Saint Jean de Luz, France,
 162.
 Saint Johnsbury, Vt., 228.
 Saint Joseph, Mo., 271.
 Saint Louis, Mo., 271, 301,
 358, 368.
 Saint Marys, Ga., 289.
 Saint Mary's, Md., 348.
 Saint Paul, Minn., 249, 302,
 315, 336, 337, 386, 390,
 397.
 Saint Regis, N. Y., 270.
 Salem, Mass., 70, 120, 172,
 224, 292, 361.
 Salem, O., 162, 163.
 Salem, Wis., 152, 187.
 Salisbury, N. C., 350.
 Salisbury, N. H., 116.
 Salisbury, N. Y., 251, 310.
 Salix, Ia., 157.
 Salt Lake City, Utah, 269, 270.
 San Antonio, Tex., 285.
 San Diego, Cal., 309.
 Sandwich, Ill., 377.
 Sandwich, Mass., 149.
 San Francisco, Cal., 60, 123,
 126, 237, 248, 255, 309,
 335, 351, 356, 393.
 Sanger, Cal., 169.
 Sangerfield, N. Y., 278.
 Sangerville, Me., 82.
 San José, Cal., 261.
 Santa Barbara, Cal., 125, 249.
 Santa Monica, Cal., 296.
 Santiago, Cuba, 370.
 Saratoga, N. Y., 224, 314, 376.
 Sargent Bluffs, Ia., 158, 189,
 190.
 Sarnia, Canada, 269, 339.
 Saugus, Mass., 168.
 Sault Ste. Marie, Mich., 384,
 385.
 Sauquoit, N. Y., 314.
 Savannah, Ga., 234, 397, 445.
 Savoy, Mass., 94.
 Saxton's River, Vt., 362.
 Saybrook, Ct., 193, 200, 212,
 213, 214, 215, 216, 238,
 239, 240, 241, 242, 243,
 244, 245, 246, 256, 288,
 290, 291, 292, 293, 294,
 295, 296, 297.
 Saybrook, Ct., *see* Deep River,
 Ct.
 Saybrook, O., 305.
 Scituate, Mass., 49, 56, 64n,
 68n, 86, 88, 111n, 181.
 Scotland, 71, 172, 251.
 Scotts, Mich., 389.
 Scranton, Pa., 296, 297.
 Seattle, Wash., 141, 301, 378,
 386.
 Selma, Ala., 351.
 Seward, N. Y., 313, 373, 375.
 Shafter, Okla., 314.
 Shaftsbury, Vt., 99, 115, 319.
 Shanghai, China, 323.
 Shapleigh, Me., 185.
 Sharon, Ct., 447.
 Sharon, Mass., 112, 144.
 Sheffield, England, 355.
 Shelburne Falls, Mass., 125.
 Shelton, Ct., 293.
 Sherborn, Mass., 78.
 Sherborn Centre, Mass., 277.
 Sheridan, Ill., 379.
 Shortsville, N. Y., 309.
 Shrewsbury, Mass., 114.
 Shutesbury, Mass., 94.
 Sibley, Ia., 268.
 Sidney Center, N. Y., 398.
 Silver Creek, Mich., 392.
 Silver Lake, Pa., 295.
 Sioux City, Ia., 190.
 Skowhegan, Me., 146.
 Sloatown, Tenn., 351.
 Smyrna, N. Y., 236, 251.
 Somers, Mass., 287.
 Somersworth, N. H., 163.
 Somerville, Mass., 70, 185, 330.
 Sourlake, Tex., 280.
 South Abington, Mass., 334.
 South Boston, Mass., 62, 131,
 177, 395.
 South Boulder, Col., 119.
 South Butler, N. Y., 353.
 South Carver, Mass., 130, 170.
 South Dartmouth, Mass., 117,
 155, 156, 157, 158.
 South Easton, Mass., 172.
 South Edmeston, N. Y., 385.
 South Hadley, Mass., 93, 101,
 120, 121.
 South Hadley Falls, Mass.,
 156.
 Southington, Ct., 295.
 South Kingston, R. I., 230,
 274.
 South Newbury, Vt., 138.
 Southold, N. Y., 246.
 South Oxford, N. Y., 293.
 South Paris, Me., 118, 119,
 394.
 South Randolph, Mass., 153.
 South Scituate, Mass., 78, 181.
 South Woodstock, Ct., 273.
 Southworth Village, Mass.,
 138, 175, 176.
 Sparta, Tenn., 60, 72.
 Spearville, Kan., 71.
 Spencer Town, N. Y., 258.
 Springfield, Ill., 333, 367, 399.
 Springfield, Mass., 98, 121,
 122, 123, 135, 150, 155,
 156, 157, 164, 254.
 Springfield, O., 369.
 Spring Green, Wis., 188.
 Springwater, N. Y., 380.
 Stackhouse, N. C., 129.
 Stafford, Vt., 276.
 Stamford, Ct., 258.
 Standish, Me., 149.
 Starksboro, Vt., 270.
 Steuben Co., N. Y., 353.
 Steubenville, O., 446.
 Stockton, Cal., 286, 288, 321,
 322, 326, 356.
 Stoneham, Mass., 445.
 Stonington, Ct., 323.
 Stoughton, Mass., 57, 83, 98,
 99, 102, 112, 113, 119,
 133, 141, 142, 143, 144,
 145, 146, 147, 148, 149,
 150, 173, 180, 181, 182,
 183, 184, 185, 186, 191,
 356.
 Strafford, Ct., 172, 263.
 Stratford, Ct., 194, 197, 202,
 218, 250, 252.
 Strong, Me., 191.
 Strongsville, O., 141, 179, 180.
 Suffield, Mass., 252.
 Suncook, N. H., 72.
 Sunderland, Mass., 125.
 Susquehanna, Pa., 298.
 Susquehanna Depot, Pa., 298.
 Sutton, Mass., 208, 277.
 Sydney, Ontario, 327, 387.
 Syracuse, N. Y., 78, 121, 314,
 342, 371, 376, 383.
 Tacoma, Wash., 187, 337.
 Tallmadge, O., 231.
 Taunton, Mass., 29, 32, 59, 86,
 90, 94, 95n, 96, 105, 107,
 108, 110, 126, 129, 130,
 131, 132, 135, 136, 137,
 170, 171, 196n, 211, 237,
 281, 282, 349, 350, 396,
 446.
 Templeton, Mass., 174, 175,
 182.
 Tenterden, Kent, England, 68.
 Terre Haute, Ind., 150.
 Thedford, Ontario, 225, 265,
 266, 336, 337, 338.
 Thetford, Vt., 224, 229, 262,
 263, 264, 274, 334.
 Thomaston, Me., 54, 66, 262.
 Thompson, Ct., 347.
 Three Rivers, Mich., 392.
 Ticonderoga, 89.
 Tiverton, R. I., 29, 85, 202.
 Toddstown, N. Y., 313.
 Toddsville, N. Y., 375.
 Toledo, O., 249, 303, 304,
 338.
 Tomkinsville, N. Y., 293.
 Townsend, Mass., 345.
 Tremont, Ill., 53, 63.
 Trinidad, Cuba, 400.
 Trout Creek, N. Y., 313, 398.
 Troy, N. Y., 152, 216, 318,
 319, 379.
 Truro, Mass., 262.
 Tübingen, Germany, 122.
 Tucson, Ariz., 276.
 Tupper Lake, N. Y., 276.
 Turner, Me., 77, 153, 154.
 Tuscaloosa, Ala., 59, 289.
 Twinsburg, O., 246, 299,
 367.
 Ulster Co., N. Y., 284.
 Unadilla, N. Y., 375.
 Union, Me., 263.

- Union, N. Y., 165.
 Unionville, Ct., 302.
 Upton, Mass., 76, 277.
 Utica, N. Y., 151, 322, 382.
 Uxbridge, Mass., 104, 231, 277, 344.
 Vanhorneville, N. Y., 282.
 Vassalborough, Me., 160, 329.
 Ventura, Cal., 304.
 Vernon, N. Y., 150, 222.
 Vershire, Vt., 204, 225, 261, 267, 268.
 Vicksburg, Mich., 388, 389.
 Vienna, 123, 357.
 Villanova, N. Y., 305.
 Vinton, Ia., 165.
 Virginia City, Nev., 129, 169.
 Volinia, Mich., 391, 392.
 Volney, Mich., 335.
 Volney Centre, N. Y., 313.
 Wabasha, Minn., 323, 382, 383, 385, 386.
 Waco, Tex., 351, 354.
 Wahjamega, Mich., 266.
 Wakefield, Mass., 343, 347.
 Walcott, Minn., 353.
 Waldoboro, Me., 46, 54.
 Wales, Ontario, 386.
 Wallace, N. S., 123.
 Waltham, Mass., 123, 163, 164, 345, 353.
 Walton, N. Y., 313, 374.
 Ward, Mass., 110, 111, 137.
 Ware, Mass., 93, 138, 176.
 Wareham, Mass., 135.
 Warner, N. H., 330.
 Warren, Mass., 340.
 Warren, Me., 262.
 Warrensburg, N. Y., 257.
 Warsaw, N. Y., 316.
 Warwick, R. I., 134.
 Washington, D. C., 60, 72, 169, 281, 296, 305, 325, 348.
 Waterbury, Me., 344.
 Waterford, Ct., 293.
 Waterford, N. Y., 153, 189.
 Waterford, Wis., 301.
 Waterloo, Ia., 302.
 Watertown, Mass., 32.
 Watertown, N. Y., 104, 239.
 Waterville, Minn., 271.
 Waveland, Ind., 187.
 Waverly, Pa., 314.
 Wayland, Mass., 331.
 Waymart, Pa., 319.
 Weathersfield, Vt., 322.
 Webster, Mass., 185, 186.
 Webster, Mich., 367.
 Weiser, Ida., 379.
 Wellesley, Mass., 287.
 Wells, Me., 185.
 Wells River, Vt., 177.
 Wendell, Mass., 95.
 Wentworth, N. H., 267, 268, 340.
 West Ashford, Ct., 312.
 Westboro, Mass., 113, 277.
 West Brattleboro, Vt., 395.
 West Bridgewater, Mass., 123, 131, 145, 153, 171.
 Westbrook, Ct., 244.
 Westbrook, Me., 160.
 West Brookfield, Mass., 277, 340, 345.
 West Concord, Vt., 394.
 Westerly, R. I., 323.
 Western, N. Y., 317, 318, 319, 376.
 West Exeter, N. Y., 324, 381, 382.
 West Fairlee, Vt., 204, 224, 225, 227, 228, 229, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 271, 272, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 339, 340, 341, 391.
 Westfield, Mass., 143, 150, 155, 180, 189, 278, 332, 390.
 Westford, Mass., 161.
 West Haven, Vt., 329.
 West Indies, 51.
 West Lebanon, N. H., 263.
 West Martinsburg, N. Y., 256.
 West Meath, Canada, 270.
 West Medford, Mass., 141.
 Westminster, Mass., 113.
 Westmoreland, N. Y., 114, 329.
 West Needham, Mass., 287.
 West Newton, Mass., 353, 357, 358.
 Weston, N. Y., 255, 256.
 Weston, N. Y., *see* Western, N. Y.
 West Paris, Me., 394.
 West Point, 240.
 Westport, Mass., 183.
 West Roxbury, Mass., 185.
 West Rutland, Vt., 447, 450.
 West Salem, Wis., 188.
 West Springfield, Mass., 101, 120, 121, 122, 162, 163.
 West Stoughton, Mass., 144, 145, 181.
 West Townsend, Mass., 345.
 Westville, N. Y., 276.
 Wethersfield, Ct., 202n, 278, 347.
 Weybridge, Vt., 230, 275, 276.
 Weymouth, Mass., 5, 55, 56, 100, 186.
 Wheateley, Mass., 94.
 Wheeler, N. Y., 374.
 Wheelerville, N. Y., 398.
 Whipple Barracks, Ariz., 400.
 Whitby, Canada, 265, 269.
 Whitby, Vt., 338.
 White Creek, N. Y., 319.
 Whitefield, Me., 444.
 Whitefield, N. H., 267, 340.
 Whitehall, N. Y., 366, 389, 390.
 White Lake, N. Y., 322.
 Whitestone, N. Y., 248.
 Whitinsville, Mass., 151, 152.
 Whitman, Mass., 135, 173.
 Wichita Falls, Tex., 351.
 Wickliffe, Ill., 330.
 Widder, Ontario, 338, 339.
 Wilbraham, Mass., 101, 123.
 Williamsburg, N. Y., 122.
 Williamsburg, Ontario, 327, 387.
 Williams Center, O., 275.
 Williamstown, Mass., 301, 390.
 Willimantic, Ct., 312.
 Willimantic, Me., 82.
 Wilmington, Del., 355.
 Wilmington, Vt., 394.
 Wilmot, N. H., 62.
 Wilton, N. H., 140.
 Winchendon, Mass., 284.
 Winchester, Va., 363.
 Windham, Ct., 204.
 Windham, N. H., 148.
 Windham, Pa., 378.
 Windsor, Conn., 125.
 Winslow, Me., 181.
 Winterport, Me., 82, 257.
 Winthrop, Me., 116, 118, 119, 121, 132, 159, 160, 161, 162.
 Wiscasset, Me., 66, 444.
 Woburn, Mass., 157, 334, 394.
 Wolfboro, N. H., 73.
 Wolf Island, Canada, 258.
 Wollaston, Mass., 27, 301.
 Wollaston Heights, Mass., 303.
 Woodhaven, L. I., 189.
 Woodhull, N. Y., 233.
 Woodlands, Ontario, 386.
 Woodstock, Ct., 103, 220, 266, 267, 273, 331.
 Woodstock, Ill., 333.
 Woodstock, Vt., 397.
 Woonsocket, R. I., 142.
 Worcester, Mass., 80, 103, 110, 120, 137, 143, 145, 152, 153, 159, 163, 174, 175, 191, 231, 267, 277, 332, 340, 345, 361, 391.
 Worksop, England, 65n.
 Wright, Mich., 234.
 Wrington, Eng., 1, 5, 6.
 Yale, Mich., 337.
 Yellow Springs, O., 191.
 Yonkers, N. Y., 348, 355.
 York, Ill., 246.
 York, 217.
 Yorkville, Ill., 381.
 Zourettle, Tex., 351.

R
R
I

John A. Smith

1845



BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY

3 1197 01136 5712

[illegible]

DEMCO 38-297

~~Do Not~~
~~Circulate~~

D U S T

FEB 15 1956

